Vijñanesvara: Mitaksara, a commentary on the Yajñaval

Exported from Holy-Writings.com on 2026-06-20 — 1 clipping

Source: GRETIL (gretil.sub.uni-goettingen.de) — Sanskrit academic edition.
Title: Vijñanesvara: Mitaksara, a commentary on the
Yajñavalkya-dharmasastra. Data entry: (see source file). License: refer to
source file header.
â”€â”€â”€

Commons website.
GRETIL and SARIT assume no responsibility for unauthorised use that infringes
the rights of any copyright owners, known or unknown.

Structure of references:
A reference is assembled consisting of
- a pragmatic abbreviation of the work commented upon:
Yajñavalkya-dharmasastra = YDh,
- the number of the adhyaya in arabic numerals,
- the number of the verse in arabic numerals.

Text

sriganesaya namah

dharmadharmau tadvipakas trayo 'pi klesah pañca praninam ayatante |
yasminn etair no paramrsta iso yas tam vande visnum
omkaravacyam ||

yajñavalkyamunibhasitam muhur visvarupavikatoktivistrtam |
dharmasastram rjubhir mitaksarair balabodhavidhaye vivicyate ||

yajñavalkyasisyah kas cit prasnottararupam
yajñavalkyamunipranitam dharmasastram samksipya kathayam asa
yatha manupranitam bhrguh | tasya cayam adyah slokah |

yogisvaram yajñavalkyam sampujya munayo 'bruvan |
varnasrametaranam no bruhi dharman asesatah || YDh_1.1

yoginam sanakadinam isvarah sresthas tam yajñavalkyam
sampujya manovakkayakarmabhih pujayitva munayah
samasravahprabhrtayah sravanadharanayogya abruvan uktavantah
dharman no 'smabhyam bruhiti | katham | asesatah kartsnyena |
kesam | varnasrametaranam | varna brahmanadayah, asrama
brahmacariprabhrtayah, itare 'nulomapratilomajata
murdhavasiktadayah | itarasabdasya dvandve ca iti
sarvanamasamjñapratisedhah | atra ca dharmasabdah
sadvidhasmartadharmavisayah | tad yatha varnadharma asramadharmo
varnasramadharmo gunadharmo nimittadharmah sadharanadharmas ceti |
tatra varnadharmo brahmano nityam madyam varjayed ityadih |
asramadharmo 'gnindhanabhaiksacaryadih | varnasramadharmah
palaso dando brahmanasya ity evamadih | gunadharmah
sastriyabhisekadigunayuktasya rajñah prajaparipalanadih |
nimittadharmo vihitakaranapratisiddhasevananimittam prayascittam |
sadharanadharmo 'himsadih | na himsyat sarva bhutani ity
acandalam sadharano dharmah | saucacarams ca siksayet
ity acaryakaranavidhiprayuktatvad dharmasastradhyayanasya
prayojanadikathanam nativopayujyate | tatra cayam kramah | prag
upanayanat kamacarakamavadakamabhaksah | urdhvam upanayanat prag
vedadhyayanopakramad dharmasastradhyayanam, tato
dharmasastravihitayamaniyamopetasya vedadhyayanam, tatas

tadarthajijñasa, tatas tadarthanusthanam iti | tatra yady api dharmarthakamamoksah sastrenanena pratipadyante tathapi dharmasya pradhanyad dharmagrahanam | pradhanyam ca dharmamulatvad itaresam | na ca vaktavyam dharmamulo 'rtho 'rthamulo dharma ity avisesa iti | yato 'rtham antarenapi japatapastirthayatradina dharmanispattir arthaleso 'pi na dharmam antareneti | evam kamamoksav apiti || 1.1 ||

evam prstah kim uvacety aha |

mithilasthah sa yogindrah ksanam dhyatvabravin munin |
yasmin dese mrgah krsnas tasmin dharman nibodhata || YDh_1.2

mithilanama nagari tatravasthitah sa yajñavalkyo yogisvarah ksanam dhyatva kimcit kalam manah samadhaya ete sravanadhikarino vinayena prcchantiti yuktam etebhyo vaktum ity uktavan munin | kim | yasmin dese mrgah krsnas tasmin dharman nibodhata iti | krsnasaro mrgo yasmin dese svacchandam viharati tasmin dese vaksyamanalaksana dharma anustheya nanyatrety abhiprayah || 1.2 ||

saucacarams ca siksayet ity acaryasya dharmasastradhyapanavidhih | sisyena tadadhyayanam kartavyam iti kuto 'vagamyata ity ata aha |

purananyayamimamsadharmasastrangamisritah |
vedah sthanani vidyanam dharmasya ca caturdasa || YDh_1.3

puranam brahmadi | nyayas tarkavidya | mimamsa vedavakyavicarah | dharmasastram manavadi | angani vyakaranadini sat | etair upetas catvaro vedah | vidyah purusarthasadhanani | tasam sthanani ca caturdasa | dharmasya ca caturdasa sthanani hetavah | etani ca traivarnikair adhyetavyani, tadantarbhutatvad dharmasastram apy adhyetavyam | tatraitani brahmanena vidyapraptaye dharmanusthanaya cadhigantavyani | ksatriyavaisyabhyam dharmanusthanaya | tatha ca sankhena vidyasthanany upakramyoktam: etani brahmano 'dhikurute sa ca vrttim darsayatitaresam iti | manur api dvijatinam dharmasastradhyayane 'dhikarah brahmanasya pravacane nanyasyeti darsayati |

nisekadismasananto mantrair yasyodito vidhih |
tasya sastre 'dhikaro 'smin jñeyo nanyasya karhi cit ||

vidusa brahmanenedam adhyetavyam prayatnatah |
sisyebhyas ca pravaktavyam samyan nanyena kena cit ||
iti | ||1.3 ||

astu dharmasastram adhyetavyam, yajñavalkyapranitasyasya sastrasya kim ayatam ity ata aha |

manvatrivisnuharitayajñavalkyosano 'ngirah |
yamapastambasamvartah katyayanabrhaspati || YDh_1.4

parasaravyasasankhalikhita daksagautamau |
satatapo vasisthas ca dharmasastraprayojakah || YDh_1.5

usanahsabdaparyanto dvandvaikavadbhavah | yajñavalkyapranitam idam dharmasastram adhyetavyam ity abhiprayah | neyam parisamkhya kim tu pradarsanartham etat | ato baudhayanader api dharmasastratvam aviruddham | etesam pratyekam pramanye 'pi sakanksanam akanksaparipuranam anyatah kriyate | virodhe vikalpah || 1.4-1.5 ||

idanim dharmasya karakahetun aha |

dese kala upayena dravyam sraddhasamanvitam |
patre pradiyate yat tat sakalam dharmalaksanam || YDh_1.6

deso yasmin dese mrgah krsnah ity uktalaksanah | kalah samkrantyadih | upayah sastroktetikartavyatakalapah | dravyam pratigrahadilabdham gavadi | sraddha astikyabuddhis tadanvitam yatha bhavati tatha | patram na vidyaya kevalaya ity evamadivaksyamanalaksanam | pradiyate yatha na pratyavartate tatha parasvatvapattyavasanam tyajyate | etad dharmasyotpadakam | kim etavad eva nety aha | sakalam iti | anyad api sastroktam jatigunahomayagadi tat sakalam dharmasya karakam, jatigunadravyakriyabhavarthatmakam caturvidham dharmasya karakam ity uktam bhavati | tac ca samastam vyastam va yathasastram drastavyam | sraddha sarvatranuvartata eva || 1.6 ||

idanim dharmasya jñapakahetun aha |

srutih smrtih sadacarah svasya ca priyam atmanah |
samyaksamkalpajah kamo dharmamulam idam smrtam || YDh_1.7

srutir vedah | smrtir dharmasastram | tatha ca manuh |

srutis tu vedo vijñeyo dharmasastram tu vai smrtih | iti |

sadacarah satam sistanam acaro 'nusthanam | svasya catmanah priyam, vaikalpike visaye yatha garbhastame 'stame vabde ityadav atmecchaiva niyamika | samyaksamkalpaj jatah kamah sastraviruddhah yatha maya bhojanavyatirekenodakam na patavyam iti | ete dharmasya mulam pramanam | etesam virodhe purvapurvasya baliyastvam || 1.7 ||

desadikarakahetunam apavadam aha |

ijyacaradamahimsadanasvadhyayakarmanam |
ayam tu paramo dharmo yad yogenatmadarsanam || YDh_1.8

ijyadinam karmanam ayam eva paramo dharmah yad yogena bahyacittavrttinirodhenatmano darsanam yathatathyajñanam | yogenatmajñane desadiniyamo nastity arthah | tad uktam yatraikagrata tatravisesat iti patañjale || 1.8 ||

karakahetusu jñapakahetusu va samdehe tu nirnayahetum aha |

catvaro vedadharmajñah parsat traividyam eva va |
sa brute yam sa dharmah syad eko vadhyatmavittamah || YDh_1.9

catvaro brahmanah vedadharmasastrajñah parsat | tisro vidya
adhiyanta iti traividyah | tesam samuhas traividyam |
dharmasastrajñatvam atrapy anuvartate | tad va parsat | sa purvokta
parsat yam brute sa dharmah | adhyatmajñanesu nipunatamo
dharmasastrajñas ca eko 'pi va yam brute so 'pi dharmah || 1.9 ||

ity upodghataprakaranam |

atha brahmacariprakaranam

etair navabhih slokaih sakalasastropodghatam uktva, idanim
varnadinam dharman vaktum prathamam tavad varnan aha |

brahmaksatriyavitsudra varnas tv adyas trayo dvijah |
nisekadyah smasanantas tesam vai mantratah kriyah ||
YDh_1.10

brahmanaksatriyavaisyasudras catvaro varna
vaksyamanalaksanas, tesam adyas trayo
brahmanaksatriyavaisya dvijah | dvir jayanta iti dvijah |
tesam dvijanam vai eva na sudrasya | etena sudrasyamantrakah
kriya ity uktam bhavati |
sudro 'py evamvidhah karyo vina mantrena samskrtah |
iti yamokteh | nisekadyah niseko garbhadhanam adyo yasam tas
tathoktah | smasanam pitrvanam tatsambandhi karma yasam
tah kriya mantrair bhavati || 1.10 ||

idanim tah kriya anukramati |

garbhadhanam rtau pumsah savanam spandanat pura |
sasthe 'stame va simanto masy ete jatakarma ca || YDh_1.11

ahany ekadase nama caturthe masi niskramah |
sasthe 'nnaprasanam masi cuda karya yathakulam || YDh_1.12

garbhadhanam ity anugatartham karmanamadheyam | evam vaksyamanany
api | tad garbhadhanam rtau rtukale vaksyamanalaksane |
pumsavanakhyam karma garbhacalanat purvam | sasthe 'stame va
masi simantonnayanam | ete ca dve pumsavanasimantonnayane
ksetrasamskarakarmatvat sakrd eva karye na pratigarbham | yathaha
devalah |

sakrc ca samskrta nari sarvagarbhesu samskrta |
yam yam garbham prasuyeta sa sarvah samskrto bhavet ||
iti |

yad va ete a ite agate garbhakosaj jate kumare jatakarma | ekadase
'hani nama | tac ca pitamahamatamahadisambaddham

kuladevatasambaddham va | yathaha sankhah (2.14)
kuladevatasambaddham pita nama kuryat iti | caturthe masi
niskramanalaksanam suryaveksanam karma | sasthe masy
annaprasanam karma | cudakaranam tu yathakulam | karyam iti
pratyekam sambadhyate || 1.11-12 ||

etesam nityatve 'py anusangikam phalam aha |
evam enah samam yati bijagarbhasamudbhavam |
evam uktena prakarena garbhadhanadibhih samskarakarmabhih krtair
enah papam samam yati | kimbhutam | bijagarbhasamudbhavam
sukrasonitasambaddham gatravyadhisamkrantinimittam va na tu
patitotpannatvadi ||

strinam visesam aha |
tusnim etah kriyah strinam vivahas tu samantrakah ||
eta jatakarmadikah kriyah strinam tusnim vinaiva
mantrair yathakalam karyah | vivahah punah samantrakah karyah
|| 1.13 ||

upanayanakalam aha |

garbhastame 'stame vabde brahmanasyopanayanam |
rajñam ekadase saike visam eke yathakulam || YDh_1.14

garbhadhanam adim krtva jananam vastame varse
brahmanasyopanayanam upanayanam eva upanayanam | svarthe an |
vrttanusarat chandobhangat | arsam va dirghatvam | atrecchaya
vikalpah | rajñam ekadase | visam vaisyanam saike ekadase |
dvadase ity arthah | garbhagrahanam sarvatranuvartate | samase
gunabhutasyapi garbhasabdasya buddhya vibhajyobhayatrapy anuvartanam
karyam |

garbhad ekadase rajño garbhaddhi dvadase visah | (sankh. 2.17)

iti smrtyantaradarsanat | yatha atha sabdanusasanam, kesam
sabdanam, laukikanam vaidikanam iti | atrapi karyam ity anuvartate |
kulasthitya kecid upanayanam icchanti || 1.14 ||

gurudharman aha |

upaniya guruh sisyam mahavyahrtipurvakam |
vedam adhyapayed enam saucacarams ca siksayet || YDh_1.15

svagrhyoktavidhinopaniya guruh sisyam mahavyahrtipurvakam
vedam adhyapayet | mahavyahrtayas ca bhuradisatyantah sapta |
pañca va gautamabhiprayena | kim ca saucacarams ca
vaksyamanalaksanan siksayet | upaniya saucacarams ca
siksayed ity anena prag upanayanat kamacaro darsito varnadharman
varjayitva | strinam apy etatsamanam vivahad arvak
upanayanasthaniyatvad vivahasya || 1.15 ||

saucacaran aha |

divasamdhyasu karnasthabrahmasutra udanmukhah |
kuryan mutrapurise ca ratrau ced daksinamukhah || YDh_1.16

karnastham brahmasutram yasya sa tathoktah | karnas ca
daksinah |
pavitram daksine karne krtva vinmutram utsrjet |
iti lingat | asav ahani samdhyayos ca udanmukho mutrapurise
kuryat | cakarad bhasmadirahite dese | ratrau tu daksinamukhah ||
1.16 ||

kim ca |

grhitasisnas cotthaya mrdbhir abhyuddhrtair jalaih |
gandhalepaksayakaram saucam kuryad atandritah || YDh_1.17

anantaram sisnam grhitvotthayoddhrtabhir adbhir
vaksyamanalaksanabhir mrdbhis ca gandhalepayoh ksayakaram
saucam kuryat | atandrito 'nalasah | uddhrtabhir adbhir iti
jalantahsaucanisedhah | atra gandhlepaksayakaram iti
sarvasraminam sadharanam idam saucam | mrtsamkhyaniyamas tv
adrstarthah || 1.17 ||

antarjanu sucau desa upavista udanmukhah |
prag va brahmena tirthena dvijo nityam upasprset || YDh_1.18

sucau asucidravyasamsprste | desa ity upadanad
upanacchayanasanadinisedhah | upavisto na sthitah sayanah
prahvo gacchan va | udanmukhah pranmukho veti digantaranivrttih |
sucau dese ity etasmat padapraksalanapraptih | brahmena tirthena
vaksyamanalaksanena | dvijo na sudradih | nityam sarvakalam
asramantaragato 'pi | upasprsed acamet | katham | antarjanu janunor
madhye hastau krtva daksinena hasteneti || 1.18 ||

prajapatyaditirthany aha |

kanisthadesinyangusthamulany agram karasya ca |
prajapatipitrbrahmadevatirthany anukramat || YDh_1.19

kanisthayas tarjanya angusthasya ca mulani karasyagram ca
prajapatipitrbrahmadevatirthani yathakramam veditavyani || 1.19 ||

acamanaprakarah |

trih prasyapo dvir unmrjya khany adbhih samupasprset |
adbhis tu prakrtisthabhir hinabhih phenabudbudaih || YDh_1.20

varatrayam apah pitva mukham angusthamulena dvir unmrjya khani
chidrani urdhvakayagatani ghranadiny adbhir upasprset | adbhir
dravyantarasamsrstabhih | punar adbhir ity abgrahanam
praticchidram udakasparsanartham, smrtyantarat:

angusthena pradesinya ghranam caiva mukham sprset |
angusthanamikabhyam ca caksuhsrotram punah punah ||

kanisthangusthayor nabhim hrdayam tu talena vai |
sarvabhis tu sirah pascad bahu cagrena samsprset ||
iti |

punas ta eva visinasti prakrtisthabhih gandharuparasasparsantaram
apraptabhih phenabudbudarahitabhih | tusabdad
varsadharagatanam sudradyavarjitanam ca nisedhah || 1.20

hrtkanthatalugabhis tu yathasamkhyam dvijatayah |
sudhyeran stri ca sudras ca sakrt sprstabhir antatah ||
YDh_1.21

hrtkanthatalugabhir adbhir yathakramena dvijatayah sudhyanti |
stri ca sudras ca antato 'ntargatena taluna sprstabhir api |
sakrd iti vaisyad visesah | casabdad anupanito 'pi || 1.21 ||

snanam abdaivatair mantrair marjanam pranasamyamah |
suryasya capy upasthanam gayatryah pratyaham japah || YDh_1.22

pratahsnanam yathasastram abdaivatair mantraih apo hi stha ity
evamadibhir marjanam | pranasamyamah pranayamo
vaksyamanalaksanah | tatah suryasyopasthanam sauramantrena |
gayatryah tat savitur varenyam ityadyayah pratidivasam japah
karyah | karyasabdo yathalingam pratyekam abhisambadhyate || 1.22
||

pranayamavicarah |

gayatrim sirasa sardham japed vyahrtipurvikam |
pratipranavasamyuktam trir ayam pranasamyamah || YDh_1.23

gayatrim purvoktam apo jyotih ityadina sirasa samyuktam
uktavyahrtipurvikam prativyahrti pranavena samyuktam om
bhuh om bhuvah om svar iti trin varan
mukhanasikasamcarivayum nirundhan manasa japed ity ayam sarvatra
pranayamah || 1.23 ||

savitrijapaprakarah |

pranan ayamya samproksya trcenabdaivatena tu |
japann asita savitrim pratyag a tarakodayat || YDh_1.24
samdhyam prak pratar evam hi tisthed a suryadarsanat |
pranayamam purvoktam krtva trcenabdaivatena purvoktena
atmanam adbhih samproksya savitrim japan pratyak samdhyam
asita | arthat pratyanmukha iti labhyate | a tarakodayat
tarakodayavadhi | prak samdhyam pratahsamaye evam purvoktavidhim
acaran pranmukhah suryodayavadhi tisthet | ahoratrayoh samdhau
ya kriya vidhiyate sa samdhya | tatra ahah sampurnad ity
amandaladarsanayogyah kalah tadviparita ratrih | yasmin kale
khandamandalasyopalabdhih sa samdhih |
agnikaryam tatah kuryat samdhyayor ubhayor api ||
tatah samdhyopasanantaram dvayoh samdhyayor agnikaryam agnau

karyam samitpraksepadi yat tat kuryat svagrhyoktena vidhina || 1.25
||
tato 'bhivadayet vrddhan asau aham iti bruvan |
tadanantaram vrddhan guruprabhrtin abhivadayet | katham | asau
devadattasarmaham iti svam nama kirtayan ||
gurum caivapy upasita svadhyayartham samahitah ||
ahutas capy adhiyita labdham casmai nivedayet |
hitam tasya acaren nityam manovakkayakarmabhih || YDh_1.27

tatha gurum vaksyamanalaksanam upasita tatparicaryaparas
tadadhinas tisthet | svadhyayartham adhyayanasiddhaye samahito
'viksiptacitto bhavet | ahutas capy adhiyita gurvahuta eva adhiyita
na svayam gurum prerayet | yac ca labdham tat sarvam gurave nivedayet |
tatha tasya guror hitam acaret | nityam sada | manovakkayakarmabhih na
pratikulam kuryat | apisabdad gurudarsane gautamoktam
kanthapravrtadi varjayet || 1.26 || 1.27 ||

adhyapyan aha |

krtajñadrohimedhavisucikalyanasuyakah |
adhyapya dharmatah sadhusaktaptajñanavittadah || YDh_1.28

krtam upakaram na vismarati iti krtajñah | adrohi dayavan |
medhavi granthagrahanadharanasaktah | sucir
bahyabhyantarasaucavan | kalya adhivyadhirahitah | anasuyako
dosanaviskarena gunaviskaranasilah | sadhur vrttavan |
saktah susrusayam | apto bandhuh | jñanado vidyapradah |
vittado 'panapurvakam arthapradata | ete gunah samasta vystas ca
yathasambhavam drastavyah | ete ca dharmatah sastranusarena
adhyapyah || 1.28 ||

dandadidharanam aha |
dandajinopavitani mekhalam caiva dharayet |
tatha smrtyantaraprasiddham palasadidandam, ajinam
karsnadi, upavitam karpasadinirmitam, mekhalam ca
muñjadinirmitam, brahmanadir brahmacari dharayet | 1.29ab |

bhaiksacaryaprakarah |
brahmanesu cared bhaiksam anindyesv atmavrttaye ||
adimadhyavasanesu bhavacchabdopalaksita |
brahmanaksatriyavisam bhaiksacarya yathakramam || YDh_1.30

purvoktadandadiyukto brahmacari brahmanesv anindyesv
abhisastadivyatiriktesu svakarmaniratesu bhaiksam caret |
atmavrttaye atmano jivanaya na parartham
acaryatadbharyaputravyatirekena | nivedya gurave tadanujñato bhuñjita
| tadabhave tatputradau iti niyamat | atra ca brahmanagrahanam
sambhave sati niyamartham | yat tu sarvavarnikam bhaiksacaranam iti
tat traivarnikavisayam | yac ca caturvarnyam caret bhaiksam iti tad
apadvisayam | katham bhaiksacarya karya | adimadhyavasanesu

bhavacchadbopalaksita | bhavati bhiksam dehi | bhiksam bhavati dehi | bhiksam dehi bhavati ity evam varnakramena bhaiksacarya karya || 1.29 || 1.30 ||

bhojanaprakarah |

krtagnikaryo bhuñjita vagyato gurvanujñaya |
aposanakriyapurvam satkrtyannam akutsayan || YDh_1.31

purvoktena vidhina bhiksam ahrtya gurave nivedya tadanujñaya krtagnikaryo vagyato mauny annam satkrtya sampujya akutsayann anindan aposanakriyam amrtopastaranam asi ityadikam purvam krtva bhuñjita | atra punar agnikaryagrahanam samdhyakale kathamcid akrtagnikaryasya kalantaravidhanartham na punas trtiyapraptyartham || 1.31 ||

brahmacarye sthito naikam annam adyad anapadi |
brahmanah kamam asniyac chraddhe vratam apidayan || YDh_1.32

brahmacarye sthita ekannam nadyad anapadi vyadhyadyabhave | brahmanah punah sraddhe 'bhyarthitah san kamam asniyat | vratam apidayan madhumamsapariharena | atra brahmanagrahanam ksatriyadeh sraddhabhojanavyudasartham,
rajanyavaisyayos caiva naitat karma pracaksate |
iti smaranat || 1.32 ||

madhumamsadivarjyany aha |

madhumamsañjanocchistasuktastripranihimsanam |
bhaskaralokanaslilaparivadadi varjayet || YDh_1.33

madhu ksaudram na madyam | tasya nityam madyam brahmano varjayet iti nisedhat | mamsam chagader api | añjanam ghrtadina gatrasya kajjaladina caksnoh | ucchistam aguroh | suktam nisthuravakyam nannarasah, tasyabhaksyaprakarane nisedhat | striyam upabhoge | pranihimsanam jivavadhah | bhaskarasyodayastamayavalokanam | aslilam asatyabhasanam | parivadah sadasadrupasya paradosasya khyapanam | adisabdat smrtyantaroktam gandhamalyadi grhyate | etani brahmacari varjayet || 1.33 ||

gurvacaryadilaksanam aha |

sa gurur yah kriyah krtva vedam asmai prayacchati |
upaniya dadad vedam acaryah sa udahrtah || YDh_1.34

yo 'sau garbhadhanadya upanayanaparyantah kriya yathavidhi krtva vedam asmai brahmacarine prayacchati sa guruh | yah punar upanayanamatram krtva vedam prayacchati sa acaryah || 1.34 ||

upadhyayartviglaksanam |

ekadesam upadhyaya rtvig yajñakrd ucyate |

ete manya yathapurvam ebhyo mata gariyasi || YDh_1.35

vedasyaikadesam mantrabrahmanayor ekam, angani va, yo 'dhyapayati sa upadhyayah | yah punah pakayajñadikam vrtah karoti sa rtvik | ete ca gurvacaryopadhyayartvijo yathapurvam yathakramena manyah pujyah | ebhyah sarvebhyo mata gariyasi pujyatama || 1.35 ||

vedagrahanartham brahmacaryavadhim aha |

prativedam brahmacaryam dvadasabdani pañca va |
grahanantikam iti eke kesantas caiva sodase || YDh_1.36

yada vivahasambhave vedan adhitya vedau va vedam va iti pravartate tada prativedam vedam vedam prati brahmacaryam purvoktam dvadasavarsani karyam | asaktau pañca | grahanantikam iti eke varnayanti | kesantah punar godanakhyam karma garbhad arabhya sodase varse brahmanasya karyam | etac ca dvadasavarsike vedavrate boddhavyam | itarasmin pakse yathasambhavam drastavyam | rajanyavaisyayos tupanayanakalavad dvavimse caturvimse va drastavyam || 1.36 ||

upanayankalasya paramavadhim aha |

a sodasad a dvavimsac caturvimsac ca vatsarat |
brahmaksatravisam kala aupanayanikah parah || YDh_1.37

ata urdhvam patanty ete sarvadharmabahiskrtah |
savitripatita vratya vratyastomad rte kratoh || YDh_1.38

a sodasad varsat sodasavarsam yavad a dvavimsad a caturvimsad varsad brahmaksatravisam aupanayanika upanayanasambandhi parah kalah | natah param upanayanakalo 'sti kim tu ata urdhvam patanty ete sarvadharmabahiskrtah sarvadharmesv anadhikarino bhavanti | savitripatitah patitasavitrika bhavanti | savitridanayogya na bhavanti: vratyah samskarahinas ca vratyastomat krator vina | krte tu tasminn upanayanadhikarino bhavanti || 1.37 || 1.38 ||

adyas trayo dvijah ity uktam | tatra hetum aha |

matur yad agre jayante dvitiyam mauñjibandhanat |
brahmanaksatriyavisas tasmad ete dvijah smrtah || YDh_1.39

matuh sakasat prathamam jayante mauñjibandhanat ca dvitiyam janma yasmat tasmat ete brahmanaksatriyavaisya dvija ucyante || 1.139 ||

vedagrahanadhyayanaphalam aha |

yajñanam tapasam caiva subhanam caiva karmanam |
veda eva dvijatinam nihsreyasakarah parah || YDh_1.40

yajñanam srautasmartanam tapasam kayasamtaparupanam candrayanadinam subhanam ca karmanam

upanayanadisamskaranam avabodhakatvena veda eva dvijatinam paro nihsreyasakaro nanyah | veda eveti tanmulakatvena smrter api upalaksanartham || 1.40 ||

grahanadhyayanaphalam uktva idanim kamyabrahmayajñadhyayanaphalam aha |

madhuna payasa caiva sa devams tarpayed dvijah |
pitrn madhughrtabhyam ca rco 'dhite hi yo 'nvaham || YDh_1.41

yajumsi saktito 'dhite yo 'nvaham sa ghrtamrtaih |
prinati devan ajyena madhuna ca pitrms tatha || YDh_1.42

sa tu somaghrtair devams tarpayed yo 'nvaham pathet |
samani trptim kuryac ca pitrnam madhusarpisa || YDh_1.43

yo 'nvaham rco 'dhite sa madhuna payasa ca devan pitrms ca madhughrtabhyam tarpayati | yah punah saktito 'nvaham yajumsy adhite sa ghrtamrtair devan pitrms ca madhughrtabhyam tarpayati | yas tu samany anvaham adhite sa somaghrtair devan pitrms ca madhusarpirbhyam prinati | rgadigrahanam samanyena rgadimatrapraptyartham || 1.41 || 1.42 || 1.43 ||

medasa tarpayed devan atharvangirasah pathan |
pitrms ca madhusarpirbhyam anvaham saktito dvijah || YDh_1.44

vakovakyam puranam ca narasamsis ca gathikah |
itihasams tatha vidyah saktyadhite hi yo 'nvaham || YDh_1.45

mamsaksiraudanamadhutarpanam sa divaukasam |
karoti trptim kuryac ca pitrnam madhusarpisa || YDh_1.46
te trptas tarpayanty enam sarvakamaphalaih subhaih |
yah punah saktito 'nvaham athavangiraso 'dhite sa devan medasa pitrms ca madhusarpirbhyam tarpayati | yas tu vakovakyam prasnottararupam vedavakyam, puranam brahmadi, cakaran manavadidharmasastram, narasamsis ca rudradaivatyan mantran, gatha yajñagathendragathadyah, itihasan mahabharatadin, vidyas ca varunadyah, saktito 'anvaham adhite sa mamsaksiraudanamadhusarpirbhir devan pitrms ca madhusarpirbhyam tarpayati || 1.44 || 1.45 || 1.46 || te punas trptah santo devah pitaras ca enam svadhyayakarinam sarvakamaphalaih subhair ananyopaghatalaksanair tarpayanti || 1.47ab ||

prasamsartham aha |
yam yam rtum adhite ca tasya tasya apnuyat phalam ||
trir vittapurnaprthividanasya phalam asnute |
tapasas ca parasyeha nityasvadhyayavan dvijah || YDh_1.48

yasya yasya kratoh pratipadakam vedaikadesam anvaham adhite tasya tasya kratoh phalam avapnoti | tatha vittapurnayah prthivyah trih trivaram danasya yat phalam parasya tapasas candrayanader yat phalam tad api nityasvadhyayavan apnoti | nityagrahanam kamyasyapi

sato nityatvajñapanartham || 1.47 || 1.48 ||

evam samanyena brahmacaridharman abhidhaya, adhuna naisthikasya visesam aha |

naisthiko brahmacari tu vased acaryasamnidhau |
tadabhave 'sya tanaye patnyam vaisvanare 'pi va || YDh_1.49

anena vidhina deham sadhayan vijitendriyah |
brahmalokam avapnoti na ceha jayate punah || YDh_1.50

uktena prakarenatmanam nistha utkrantikalam nayatiti naistikah, sa yavajjivam acaryasamipe vaset | na vedagrahanottarakalam svatantro bhavet | tadabhave tatputrasamipe tadabhave tadbharyasamipe tadabhave vaisvanare 'pi | anena uktavidhina deham sadhayan ksapayan vijitendriya indriyajaye visesaprayatnavan brahmacari brahmalokam amrtatvam apnoti | na kadacid iha punar jayate || 1.49 || 1.50 ||

iti brahmacariprakaranam

atha vivahaprakaranam

yah punar vaivahyas tasya vivahartham snanam aha |

gurave tu varam dattva snayita tadanujñaya |
vedam vratani va param nitva hy ubhayam eva va || YDh_1.51

purvoktena nyayena vedam mantrabrahmanatmakam vratani brahmacaridharman anukrantan ubhayam va param nitva samapya gurave purvoktaya varam abhilasitam yathasakti dattva snayat | asaktau tadanujñaya adattavaro 'pi | esam ca paksanam saktikaladyapeksaya vyavastha || 1.51 ||

snananantaram kim kuryad ity ata aha |

aviplutabrahmacaryo laksanyam striyam udvahet |
ananyapurvikam kantam asapindam yaviyasim || YDh_1.52

aviplutabrahmacaryo 'skhalitabrahmacaryah | laksanyam bahyabhyantaralaksanair yuktam | bahyani tanulomakesadasanam ityadini manunoktani | abhyantarani astau pindan krtva ityadyasvalayanoktavidhina jñatavyani | striyam napumsakatvanivrttaye stritvena pariksitam | ananyapurvikam danenopabhogena va purusantaraparigrhitam | kantam kamaniyam vodur manonayananandakarinim, yasyam manascaksusor nirbandhas tasyam rddhih ity apastambasmaranat | etac ca nyunadhikangadibahyadosabhave | asapindam samana ekah pindo deho yasyah sa sapinda na sapinda asapinda tam | sapindata ca ekasariravayavanvayena bhavati | tathahi putrasya pitrsariravayavanvayena pitra saha | evam pitamahadibhir api pitrdvarena tacchariravayavanvayat | evam matrsariravayavanvayena matra | tatha matamahadibhir api

matrdvarena | tatha matrsvasrmatuladibhir api
ekasariravayavanvayat | tatha pitrvyapitrsvasradibhir api | tatha
patya saha patnya ekasarirarambhakataya | evam bhratrbharyanam
api parasparam ekasarirarabdhaih sahaikasarirarambhakatvena | evam
yatra yatra sapindasabdah tatra tatra saksat paramparaya va
ekasariravayavanvayo veditavyah | yady evam matamahadinam api
dasaham savam asaucam sapindesu vidhiyate |
ity avisesena prapnoti | syat etad yadi tatra prattanam itare kuryuh
ityadivisesavacanam na syat | atas ca sapindesu yatra
visesavacanam nasti tatra dasaham savam asaucam ity etad vacanam
avatistate | avasyam caikasariravayavanvayena sapindyam
varnaniyam | atma hi yajña atmanah ityadisruteh, tatha prajam
anu prajayase iti ca, sa evayam virudhah pratyaksenopalabhyate ity
apastambavacanac ca | tatha garbhopanisadi etat satkausikam
sariram trini pitrtas trini matrto 'sthisnayumajjanah
pitrtas tvanmamsarudhirani matrtah iti tatra
tatravayavanvayapratipadanat | nirvapyapindanvayena tu sapindye
(angikriyamane) matrsamtane bhratrpitrvyadisu ca
sapindyam na syat | samudayasaktyangikarena rudhiparigrahe
'vayavasaktis tatra tatravagamyamana parityakta syat | (satsv
avayavarthesu yo 'nyatrarthe prayujyate tatrananyagatitvena samudayah
prasiddhati |) paramparayaikasariravayavanvayena tu sapindye yatha
natiprasangas tatha vaksyamah | yaviyasim vayasa pramanatas
ca nyunam udvahet parinayet svagrhyoktavidhina || 1.52 ||

visesantarany aha |
aroginim bhatrmatim asamanarsagotrajam |
aroginim acikitsaniyavyadhyanupasrstam | bhatrmatim
putrikakaranasankanivrttaye | anenaparibhasitapi putrika
bhavatiti gamyate | asamanarsagotrajam rser idam arsam nama
pravara ity arthah | gotram vamsaparamparaprasiddham | arsam ca
gotram ca arsagotre | samane arsagotre yasyasau samanarsagotras
tasmaj jata samanarsagotraja na samanarsagotraja
asamanarsagotraja tam | gotrapravarau ca prthak prthak
paryudasanimittam | tenasamanarsajam asamanagotrajam iti | tatha ca
asamanapravarair vivahah iti gautamah | tatha |

asapinda ca ya matur asapinda ca ya pituh |
sa prasasta dvijatinam darakarmani maithune ||

iti manuh | tatha matrgotram apy aparineyam kecid icchanti,

matulasya sutam udhva matrgotram tathaiva ca |
samanapravaram caiva gatva candrayanam caret ||

iti prayascittasmaranat | atra ca asapindam ity anena
pitrsvasrmatrsvasradiduhitrnisedhah | tatha asagotram ity
anena asapindaya api bhinnasantanajayah samanagotraya
nisedhah | tatha asamanapravaram ity anena apy asapindaya

asagotraya api samanapravaraya nisedhah | tatha ca asapindam ity etat sarvavarnikam, sarvatra sapindyasadbhavat | asamanarsagotrajam ity etat traivarnikavisayam | yady api rajanyavisam pratisvikagotrabhavat pravarabhavas tathapi purohitagotrapravarau veditavyau | tatha ca yajamanasyarseyan pravrnita ity uktva, paurohityan rajanyavisam pravrnite ity aha asvalayanah | sapindasamanagotrasamanapravarasu bharyatvam eva notpadyate | roginyadisu tu bharyatve utpanne 'pi drstavirodha eva ||

asapindam ity atraikasariravayavanvayadvarena saksat paramparaya va sapindyam uktam tac ca sarvatra sarvasya yathakathamcid anadau samsare sambhavati ity atiprasanga ity ata aha |
pañcamat saptamad urdhvam matrtah pitrtah tatha ||
matrto matuh samtane pañcamad urdhvam pitrtah pituh samtane saptamad urdhvam sapindyam nivartata iti sesah | atas cayam sapindasabdo 'vayavasaktya sarvatra vartamano 'pi nirmanthyapankajadisabdavan niyatavisaya eva | tatha ca pitradayah sat sapindah putradayas ca sad atma ca saptamah samtanabhede 'pi yatah samtanabhedas tam adaya ganayed yavat saptama iti sarvatra yojaniyam | tatha ca mataram arabhya tatpitrpitamahadigananayam pañcamasamtanavartini matrtah pañcamity upacaryate | evam pitaram arabhya tatpitradigananayam saptamapursasamtanavartini pitrtah saptamiti | tatha ca,

bhaginyor bhaginibhratror bhratrputripitrvyayoh |
vivahe 'vyadibhutatvac chakhabhedo 'vaganyate ||

yady api vasisthena uktam |

pañcamim saptamim caiva matrtah pitrtah tatha | iti |
trin atitya matrtah pañcatitya ca pitrtah |
iti ca paithinasina, tad apy arvan nisedhartham na punas tatpraptyartham iti sarvasmrtinam avirodhah | etac ca samanajatiye drastavyam | vijative tu visesah | yathaha sankhah |

yady ekajata bahavah prthakksetrah prthagjanah |
ekapindah prthaksaucah pindas tv avartate trisu ||

ekasmad brahmanader jatah ekajatah | prthakksetrah bhinnajatiyasu bhinnasu strisu jatah | prthagjanah samanajatiyasu bhinnasu strisu jatas te ekapindah kim tu prthaksaucah | prthaksaucam asaucaprakarane vaksyamah |
pindas tv avartate trisu tripurusam eva sapindyam iti || 1.53 ||
dasapurusavikhyatac chrotriyanam mahakulat |
purusa eva purusah, dasabhih purusair matrtah pañcabhih pitrtah pañcabhir vikhyatam yatkulam tasmat | srotriyanam adhitavedanam | adhyayanam upalaksanam srutadhyayanasampannanam | mahac ca tat kulam ca mahakulam

putrapautrapasudasigramadisamrddham, tasmat kanyaka ahartavyeti niyamyate ||

evam sarvatah praptau satyam, apavadam aha:
sphitad api na samcarirogadosasamanvitat ||
samcarino rogah svitrakustapasmaraprabhrtayah sukrasonitadvarenanupravisanto dosah | punah hinakriyanihpaurusatvadayo manunoktah | etaih samanvitat sphitad api purvoktan mahakulad api nahartavya || 1.54 ||

evam kanyagrahananiyamam uktva, kanyadane varaniyamam aha |

etair eva gunair yuktah savarnah srotriyo varah |
yatnat pariksitah pumstve yuva dhiman janapriyah || YDh_1.55

etair eva purvoktair gunair yukto dosais ca varjito varo bhavati | tasyayam aparo visesah | savarna utkrsto va na hinavarnah | srotriyah svayam ca srutadhyayanasampannah | yatnat prayatnena pumstve pariksitah | pariksopayas ca naradena darsitah |

yasyapsu plavate bijam hladi mutram ca phenilam |
puman syal laksanaih etair viparitais tu sandakah ||

iti |

yuva na vrddhah | dhiman laukikavaidikavyavaharesu nipunamatih | janapriyah smitapurvamrdvabhibhasanadibhir anuttaraktajanah || 1.55 ||

ratiputradharmarthatvena vivahas trividhah | tatra putrartho dvividhah nityah kamyas ca | tatra nitye prajarthe savarnah srotriyo varah ity anena savarna mukhya darsita | idanim kamye nityasamyoge canukalpo vaktavya ity ata aha |

yad ucyate dvijatinam sudrad daropasamgrahah |
naitan mama matam yasmat tatrayam jayate svayam || YDh_1.56

yad ucyate |

savarnagre dvijatinam prasasta darakarmani |
kamatas tu pravrttanam imah syuh kramaso 'varah ||

ity upakramya |

brahmanasya catasro bharyah ksatriyasya tisro vaisyasya dve iti dvijatinam sudravedanam iti, na etad yajñavalkyasya matam | yasmad ayam dvijatis tatra svayam jayate, taj jaya jaya bhavati yad asyam jayate punah iti sruteh | atra ca tatrayam jayate svayam iti hetum vadata naityakaputrotpadanaya kamyaputrotpadanaya va pravrttasya sudraparinayananisedham kurvata naityakaputrotpadananukalpe kamye ca putropadane brahmanasya ksatriyavaisye ksatriyasya ca vaisya bharyanujñata bhavati || 1.56 ||

idanim ratikamasyotpannaputrasya va

vinastabharyasyasramantaranadhikarino
grhasthasramavasthamatrabhikanksinah parinayanakramam aha |

tisro varnanupurvyena dve tathaika yathakramam |
brahmanaksatriyavisam bharya sva sudrajanmanah || YDh_1.57

varnakramena brahmanasya tisro bharyah, ksatriyasya dve,
vaisyasya eka, sudrasya tu sva eva bharya bhavati | savarna punah
sarvesam mukhya sthitaiva | purvasyah purvasya abhave uttarottara
bhavati | ayam eva ca kramo naityakanukalpe kamya ca putrotpadanavidhau |
atas ca yac chudraputrasya putramadhye parigananam
vibhagasamkirtanam ca, tatha vipran murdhavasikto hi ity upakramya,
vinnasv esa vidhih smrtah iti ca tad
ratikamasyasramamatrabhikanksino va nantariyakatayotpannasya ||
1.57 ||

vivahan aha |

brahmo vivaha ahuya diyate saktyalamkrta |
tajjah punaty ubhayatah purusan ekavimsatim || YDh_1.58

sa brahmabhidhano vivahah yasminn uktalaksanaya varayahuya
yathasaktyalamkrta kanya diyate udakapurvakam, tasyam jatah
putra ubhayatah pitradin dasa putradims ca dasa atmanam
caikavimsam punati sadvrttas cet || 1.58 ||

daivarsavivahau |

yajñasthartvije daiva adayarsas tu godvayam |
caturdasa prathamajah punaty uttarajas ca sat || YDh_1.59

sa daivo vivaho yasmin yajñanusthane vitate rtvije
saktyalamkrta kanya diyate | yatra punar gomithunam adaya kanya
diyate sa arsah | prathamajo daivavivahajas caturdasa punati
saptavaran saptaparan | uttaraja arsavivahajah sat punati trin
purvan trin paran || 1.59 ||

prajapatyavivakalaksanam |

ity uktva caratam dharmam saha ya diyate 'rthine |
sa kayah pavayet tajjah sat sad vamsyan sahatmana ||
YDh_1.60

saha dharmam caratam iti paribhasya kanyadanam sa prajapatyah |
tajjah sat purvan sat paran atmana saha ity evam trayodasa
punati || 1.60 ||

asuragandharvadivivahalaksanani |

asuro dravinadanad gandharvah samayan mithah |
raksaso yuddhaharanat paisacah kanyakachalat || YDh_1.61

asurah punar dravinadanat | gandharavas tu parasparanuragena
bhavati | raksaso yuddhenapaharanat | paisacas tu kanyakachalat

chalena chadmana svapadyavasthasv apaharanat || 1.61 ||

savarnadiparinayena visesam aha |

panir grahyah savarnasu grhniyat ksatriya saram |
vaisya pratodam adadyad vedane tv agrajanmanah || YDh_1.62

savarnasu vivahe svagrhyoktavidhina panir eva grahyah |
ksatriyakanya tu saram grniyat | vaisya pratodam adadyat |
utkrstavedane sudra punar vasanasya dasam | yathaha manuh |

vasanasya dasa grahya sudrayotkrstavedane iti || || 1.62 ||

kanyadatrkramam aha |

pita pitamaho bhrata sakulyo janani tatha |
kanyapradah purvanase prakrtisthah parah parah || YDh_1.63

aprayacchan samapnoti bhrunahatyam rtav rtau |
gamyam tv abhave datrnam kanya kuryat svayamvaram || YDh_1.64

etesam pitradinam purvasya purvasyabhave parah parah
kanyapradah prakrtisthas cet, yady unmadadidosavan na bhavati | ato
yasyadhikarah so 'prayacchan bhrunahatyam rtav rtav apnoti |
etac coktalaksanavarasambhave veditavyam | yada punar datrnam
abhavas tada kanyaiva gamyam gamanarham uktalaksanam varam svayam
eva varayet || 1.63 || 1.64 ||

kanyaharane dandah |
sakrt pradiyate kanya harams tam cauradandabhak |
sakrd eva kanya pradiyate iti sastraniyamah | atas tam dattva
apaharan kanyam cauravad dandyah |

evam sarvatra pratisedhe prapte 'pavadam aha |
dattam api haret purvac chreyams ced vara avrajet ||
yadi purvasmad varac chreyan vidyabhijanadyatisayayukto vara agacchati
purvasya ca patakayogo durvrttatvam va tada dattam api haret | etac ca
saptamapadat prag drastavyam || 1.65 ||

anakhyaya dadad dosam dandya uttamasahasam |
adustam tu tyajan dandyo dusayams tu mrsa satam ||
YDh_1.66

yah punas caksurgrahyam dosam anakhyaya kanyam prayacchati,
asav uttamasahasam dandyah | uttamasahasam ca vaksyate |
adustam tu pratigrhya tyajann uttamasahasam eva dandyah | yah
punar vivahat prag eva dvesadina asadbhir dosair dirgharogadibhih
kanyam dusayati sa pananam vaksyamanalaksananam
satam dandyah || 1.66 ||

ananyapurvikam ity atrananyapurva parineyokta, tatranyapurva
kidrsity aha |

aksata ca ksata caiva punarbhuh samskrta punah |

svairini ya patim hitva savarnam kamatah srayet || YDh_1.67

anyapurva dvividha punarbhuh svairini ceti | punarbhur api dvividha
ksata caksata ca | tatra ksata samskarat prag eva
purusasambandhadusita | aksata punah samskaradusita | ya
punah kaumare patim tyaktva kamatah savarnam asrayati sa
svairiniti || 1.67 ||

evam sarvaprakarenanyapurvaparyudase prapte visesam aha |

aputram gurvanujñato devarah putrakamyaya |
sapindo va sagotro va ghrtabhyakta rtav iyat || YDh_1.68

a garbhasambhavad gacchet patitas tv anyatha bhavet |
anena vidhina jatah ksetrajo 'sya bhavet sutah || YDh_1.69

aputram alabdhaputram pitradibhih putrartham anujñato devaro
bhartuh kaniyan bhrata sapindo va uktalaksanah sagotrah va
| etesam purvasyabhave parah parah ghrtabhyaktasarvangah
rtav eva vaksyamanalaksane iyad gacched a garbhotpatteh |
urdhvam punar gacchan anyena va prakarena tada patito bhavati | anena
vidhinotpannah purvaparinetuh ksetrajah putro bhavet | etac ca
vagdattavisayam ity acaryah,

yasya mriyeta kanyaya vaca satye krte patih |
tam anena vidhanena nijo vindeta devarah ||

iti manusmaranat || 1.68 || 1.69 ||

vyabhicarinim praty aha |

hrtadhikaram malinam pindamatropajivinim |
paribhutam adhahsayyam vasayed vyabhicarinim || YDh_1.70

ya vyabhicarati tam hrtadhikaram
bhrtyabharanadyadhikararahitam | malinam
añjanabhyañjanasubhravastrabharanasunyam |
pindamatropajivinim pranayatramatrabhojanam |
dhikkaradibhih paribhutam bhutalasayinim svavesmany eva vasayet
| vairagyajananartham na punah suddhyartham,
yat pumsah paradaresu tac cainam carayet vratam |
iti prthakprayascittopadesat || 1.70 ||

tasya alpaprayascittartham arthavadam aha |

somah saucam dadav asam gandharvas ca subham giram |
pavakah sarvamedhyatvam medhya vai yosito hy atah || YDh_1.71

parinayanat purvam somagandharvavahnayah strir bhuktva yathakramam
tasam saucamadhuravacanasarvamedhyatvani dattavantah | tasmat
striyah sarvatra sparsalinganadisu medhyah suddhah smrtah
|| 1.71 ||

na ca tasyas tarhi doso nastity asankaniyam ity aha |

vyabhicarad rtau suddhir garbhe tyago vidhiyate |
garbhabhartrvadhadau ca tatha mahati patake || YDh_1.72

aprakasitan manovyabhicarat purusantarasambhogasamkalpad yad apunyam tasya rtau rajodarsane suddhih | sudrakrte tu garbhe tyagah,

brahmanaksatriyavisam bharyah sudrena samgatah |
aprajata visudhyanti prayascittena netarah ||

iti smaranat | tatha garbhavadhe bhartrvahe mahapatake ca brahmahatyadau, adigrahanac chisyadigamane ca tyagah,

catasras tu parityajyah sisyaga guruga ca ya |
patighni ca visesena jungitopagata ca ya ||

iti vyasasmaranat | jungitah pratilomajas carmakaradih | tyagas copabhogadharmakaryayoh na tu niskasanam grhat tasyah, nirundhyad ekavesmani iti niyamat |! 1.72 ||

dvitiyaparinayane hetun aha |

surapi vyadhita dhurta vandhyarthaghny apriyamvada |
striprasus cadhivettavya purusadvesini tatha || YDh_1.73

suram pibatiti surapi sudrapi,
pataty ardham sarirasya yasya bharya suram pibet |
iti samanyena pratisedhat | vyadhita dirgharogagrasta | dhurta visamvadini | vandhya nisphala | arthaghny arthanasini | apriyamvada nisthurabhasini | striprasuh strijanani | purusadvesani sarvatrahitakarani | adhivettavyeti pratyekam abhisambadhyate | adhivedanam bharyantaraparigrahah || 1.73 ||

kim ca |

adhivinna tu bhartavya mahad eno 'nyatha bhavet |
yatranukulyam dampatyos trivargas tatra vardhate || YDh_1.74

sa adhivinna purvavad eva danamanasatkaraih bhartavya | anyathabharane mahad apunyam vaksamano dandas ca | na ca bharane sati kevalam apunyapariharah | yatah yatra dampatyor anukulyam cittaikyam tatra dharmarthakamanam pratidinam abhivrddhis ca || 1.74 ||

striyam praty aha |

mrte jivati va patyau ya nanyam upagacchati |
seha kirtim avapnoti modate comaya saha || YDh_1.75

bhartari jivati mrte va ya capalyad anyam purusam nopagacchati seha loke vipulam kirtim avapnoti | umaya ca saha kridati punyaprabhavat || 1.75 ||

adhivedanakaranabhave adhivettaram praty aha |

ajñasampadinim daksam virasum priyavadinim |
tyajan dapyas trtiyamsam adravyo bharanam striyah || YDh_1.76

ajñasampadinim adesakarinim, daksam sighrakarinim,
virasum putravatim, priyavadinim madhurabhasinim yas tyajaty
adhivindati sa rajña svadhanasya trtiyamsam dapyah | nirdhanas
tu bharanam grasaccadanadi dapyah || 1.76 ||

stridharman aha |

stribhir bhartrvacah karyam esa dharmah parah striyah ||
a suddheh sampradiksyo hi mahapatakadusitah || YDh_1.77

stribhih sada bhartrvacanam karyam | yasmad ayam eva para
utkrsto dharmah strinam svargahetutvat | yada tu
mahapatakadusitas tada a suddheh sampratiksyah | na
tatparatantryam | uttarakalam tu purvavad eva tatparatantryam || 1.77 ||

sastriyadarasamgrahasya phalam aha |

lokanantyam divah praptih putrapautraprapautrakaih |
yasmat tasmat striyah sevyah kartavyas ca suraksitah || YDh_1.78

loke anantyam vamsasyavicchedah divah praptis ca
darasamgrahasya prayojanam | katham ity aha | putrapautraprapautrakaih
lokanantyam agnihotradibhis ca svargapraptir ity anvayah | yasmat
stribhya etad dvayam bhavati tasmat striyah sevya upabhogyah
prajartham | raksitavyas ca dharmartham | tatha ca apastambena
dharmaprajasampattih prayojanam darasamgrahasyoktam
dharmaprajasampannesu daresu nanyam kurvita iti vadata |
ratiphalam tu laukikam eva || 1.78 ||

putrotpattyartham striyah sevya ity uktam | tatra visesanam aha |

sodasartunisah strinam tasmin yugmasu samviset |
brahmacary eva parvany adyah catasras tu varjayet || YDh_1.79

strinam garbhadharanayogyavasthopalaksitah kala rtuh | sa ca
rajodarsanadivasad arabhya sodasahoratrah | tasmin rtau yujmasu
samasu ratrisu, ratrigrahanad divasapratisedhah, samvised
gacchet putrartham | yugmasv iti bahuvacanam samuccayartham | atas
caikasminn api rtau apratisiddhasu yugmasu sarvasu ratrisu gacchet |
evam gacchan brahmacary eva bhavati | ato yatra brahmacaryam sraddhadau
coditam tatra gacchato 'pi na brahmacaryaskhalanadoso 'sti | kimca
parvany adyas catasras tu varjayet | parvaniti bahuvacanad
adyarthavagamad astamicaturdasyor grahanam | yathaha manuh |

amavasyam astamim ca paurnamasim caturdasim |
brahmacari bhaven nityam apy rtau snatako dvijah ||
iti |

ato 'mavasyadini rajodarsanad arabhya catasro ratris ca varjayet ||
1. 79 ||

kim ca |

evam gacchan striyam ksamam magham mulam ca varjayet |
sustha indau sakrt putram laksanyam janayet puman || YDh_1.80

evam uktena prakarena striyam gacchan ksamam gacchet | ksamata ca tasmin kale rajasvalavratenaiva bhavati | atha cen na bhavati tada kartavya ksamata putrotpattyartham alpasnigdhabhojanadina, puman pumso 'dhike sukre stri bhavaty adhike striyah | iti vacanat | yada yugmayam api ratrau sonitadhikyam tada stry eva bhavati purusakrtih | ayugmayam api sukradhikye puman eva bhavati stryakrtih | kalasya nimittatvat | sukrasonitayos copadanakaranatvena prabalyat | tasmat ksama kartavya | maghamulanaksatre varjayet | candre caikadasadisubhasthanagate cakarat pumnaksatrasubhayogalagnadisampattau sakrd ekasyam ratrau na dvis trir va | tato laksanair yuktam putram janayati | puman apratihatapumstvah || 1.80 ||

evam rtau niyamam uktva idanim anrtau niyamam aha |

yathakami bhaved vapi strinam varam anusmaran |
svadaraniratas caiva striyo raksya yatah smrtah || YDh_1.81

bharyaya icchanatikramena pravrttir asyastiti yathakami bhavet | vasabdo niyamantaraparigrahartho na purvaniyamanivrttyarthah | strinam varam indradattam anusmaran: bhavatinam kamavihanta pataki syat iti, yatha ta abruvan varam vrnimaha rtviyaprajam vindamahai kamam avijanitoh sambhavama iti tasmad rtviyah striyah prajam vindante kamam a vijanatoh sambhavanti vare vrtam hy asam iti (cf. vadh 5.8) | api ca svadaresv eva niratah nitaram ratas tanmanaskah, bhavet ity anusajyate | evakarena stryantaragamanam nivartayati prayascittasmaranat | ubhayatrapi drstaprayojanam aha striyo raksya yatah smrtah iti | yasmat striyo raksyah smrta uktah kartavyas ca suraksitah iti | tac ca suraksitatvam yathakamitvena stryantaragamanena ca bhavatiti | atraha tasmin yugmasu samvised iti | kim ayam vidhir niyamah parisamkhya va | ucyate | na tavad vidhih praptarthatvat | napi parisamkhya dosatrayasamasakteh | ato niyamam pratipedire nyayavidah | kah punar esam bhedah | atyantapraptaprapanam vidhih, yatha agnihotram juhuyat, astakah kartavyah iti | pakse praptasyapraptapaksantaraprapanam niyamah, yatha same dese yajeta, darsapurnamasabhyam yajeta iti yagah kartavyataya vihitah | sa ca desam antarena kartum asakya ity arthad desah praptah | sa ca samo visamas ceti dvividhah | yada yajamanah same yiyaksate tada same yajeta iti vacanam udaste, svarthasya praptatvat | yada tu visame dese yiyaksate tada same yajeta iti svartham vidhatte, svarthasya tadanim apraptatvat | visamadesanivrttis tv arthiki | coditadesenaiva yaganispatter, acoditadesopadanena yathasastram

yago nanustitah syad iti | tatha pranmukho 'nnani bhuñjita iti
| idam api smartam udaharanam purvena vyakhyatam | ekasyanekatra
praptasyanyato nivrttyartham ekatra punarvacanam parisamkhya | tad
yatha imam agrbhnan rasanamrtasyety asvabhidhanim adatte ity
ayam mantrah svasamarthyad asvabhidhanyah gardabhabhidhanyas ca
rasanaya grahane viniyuktah, punar asvabhidhanim adatta ity
anenasvabhidhanyam viniyujyamano gardabhabhidhanyah nivartate |
yatha pañca pañcanakha bhaksyah ity atra hi yadrcchaya
sasadisu svadisu ca bhaksanam praptam punah sasadisu
sruyamanam svadibhyo nivartata iti | kim punar atra yuktam |
parisamkhyety aha | tatha hi krtadarasamgrahasya svecchayaivartau
gamanam praptam iti na vidher ayam visayah | napi niyamasya,
grhyasmrtivirodhat | evam hi smaranti grhyakarah:
darasamgrahanantaram triratram dvadasaratram samvatsaram va
brahmacari syat iti | tatra dvadasaratrat samvatsarad va purvam
evartusambhave rtau gacched eveti niyamad brahmacaryasmaranam
badhyeta | api ca prapte bhavarthe vacanam visesanaparam yuktam,
praptam cartau bharyagamanam icchayaiva, ato yadi gacched rtav eveti
vacanavyaktir yukta | kim ca naiyamikat putrotpattividher eva rtau
gamanam nityapraptam eveti rtau gacched eveti niyamo 'narthakah syat |
niyame cadrstam kalpaniyam | kim ca rtau gantavyam eveti niyame
asannihitasya vyadhyadina asamarthasyanicchos casakyo 'rtha
upadistah syat | vidhyanuvadavirodhas ca niyame | tatha hi ekah
sabdah sakrd uccaritas tam evartham pakse 'nuvadati pakse
'nuvidhatte ceti | tasmad rtav eva gacchen nanyatreti parisamkhyaiva
yukta | tad idam bharucivisvarupadayo nanumanyante | ato niyama eva
yuktah, pakse svarthavidhisambhavat, agamane dosasravanac ca |

rtusnatam tu yo bharyam sannidhau nopagacchati |
ghorayam bhrunahatyayam yujyate natra samsayah ||
iti |

na ca vidhyanuvadavirodhah, anuvadabhavad vidhyarthatvac ca vacanasya |
tatra hi vidhyanuvadavirodho yatra vidheyavadhitaya tad evanuvaditavyam,
apraptatayanyoddesena vidhatavyam ca | yatha
vajapeyadhikaranapurvapakse vajapeyena svarajyakamo yajeta iti
vajapeyalaksanagunavidhanavadhitvena yago 'nuvaditavyah, sa eva
svarajyalaksanaphaloddesena vidhatavyas ceti | na canuvadeneha
krtyam asti | yad tu niyame 'drstam kalpyam ity uktam tat
parisamkhyayam api samanam | anrtau gacchato doskalpanat | yat tu
naiyamikaputrotpadanavidhyaksepenaiva rtau nityagamanaprapte na niyama
iti | tad asat | sa evayam naiyamikaputrotpadanavidhih | syan matam
evam gacchan striyam ksamam laksanyam putram janayet (cf. ydh
1.80) iti stryabhigamanatiriktah putrotpadanavidhir iti | tan na |
gamanakaranikaya bhavanaya eva putrotpattikarmata pradrsyate |
evam gacchan laksanyam putram janayed ity anena yathagnihotram
juhvan svargam bhavayed iti | na casamnihitader
asakyarthavidhiprasangah | sannihitasaktayor evopadesat |

rtusnatam tu yo bharyam sannidhau nopagacchati |yah svadaran
rtusnatan svasthah san nopagacchati |
iti visesopadanat | anicchanivrttis tu niyamavidhanad eva | na ca
visesanaparatapi, pakse bhavarthavidhisambhavat | napi
grhyasmrtivirodhah | samvatsarat purvam evartudarsane samvisato
na brahmacaryaskhalanadoso yatha sraddhadisu | tasmat
svarthahaniparthakalpanapraptabadhalaksanadosatrayavati
parisamkhya na yukta | evam pañca pañcanakha bhaksyah ity atra
yady api sasadisu bhaksanasya pakse prapter niyamah sasadisu
svadisu ca prapteh parisamkhyety ubhayasambhavas tathapi
niyamapakse sasadyabhaksane dosaprasangah, svadibhaksane
cadosaprasangena prayascittasmrtivirodha iti parisamkhyaivasrita
| etena
sayampratar dvijatinam asanam smrtinoditam |
ity atrapi niyamo vyakhyatah | nantara bhojanam kuryat iti ca
punaruktam syat parisamkhyayam | evam ca niyame sati rtav rtav
iti vipsa labhyate, nimittavrttau naimittikam apy avartate iti nyayat |
yathakami bhavet ity ayam api niyama eva | anrtav api strikamanayam
satyam striyam abhiramayed eveti | rtav upeyat sarvatra va
pratisiddhavarjam iti etad api gautamiyam sutradvayam niyamaparam eva |
rtav upeyad anrtav api strikamanayam satyam pratisiddhavarjam
upeyad evety alam atiprasangena || 1.81 ||

kim ca |

bhartrbhratrpitrjñatisvasrusvasuradevaraih |
bandhubhis ca striyah pujyah bhusanacchadanasanaih ||
YDh_1.82

bhartrprabhrtibhih purvoktah sadhvyah striyah
yathasaktyalamkaravasanabhojanapuspadibhih sammananiyah |
yasmat tah pujita dharmarthakaman samvardhayanti || 1.82 ||

taya punah samarpitagrhavyaparaya kimbhutaya bhavitavyam ity ata
aha |

samyatopaskara daksa hrsta vyayaparanmukhi |
kuryac chvasurayoh padavandanam bhartrtatpara || YDh_1.83

samyatah svasthananivesita upaskaro grhopakaranavargo yatha sa
tathokta | yatholukhalamusalasurpadeh kandanasthane,
drsadupalayor aviyogena pesanasthana ityadi | daksa
grhavyaparakusala | hrsta sadaiva prahasitanana |
vyayaparanmukhi na vyayasila | syad iti sarvatra sesah | kim ca
| svasrus ca svasuras ca svasurau | svasurah svasrva ity
ekasesah | tayoh padavandanam nityam kuryat |
svasuragrahanam manyantaropalaksanartham bhartrtatpara
bhartrvasavartini sati purvoktam kuryat || 1.83 ||

bhartrsannidhav uktam, prosite bhartari taya kim kartavyam ity ata aha

|

kridam sarirasamskaram samajotsavadarsanam |
hasyam paragrhe yanam tyajet prositabhartrka || YDh_1.84

desantaragatabhartrka kridam kandukadibhih, sarirasamskaram udvartanadibhih, samajo janasamuhah, utsavo vivahadih, tayoh darsanam, hasyam vijrmbhanam, paragrhe gamanam | tyajed iti pratyekam sambadhyate || 1.84 ||

kim ca |

rakset kanyam pita vinnam patih putras ca vardhake |
abhave jñatayas tesam na svatantryam kvacit striyah || YDh_1.85

panigrahanat prak pita kanyam akaryakaranad rakset | tata urdhvam bharta | tadabhave putrah vrddhabhave | tesam uktanam abhave jñatayah | jñatinam abhave raja, paksadvayavasane tu raja bharta prabhuh striyah iti vacanat | atah kvacid api strinam naiva svatantryam || 1.85 ||

kim ca |

pitrmatrsutabhratrsvasrusvasuramatulaih |
hina na syad vina bhartra garhaniyanyatha bhavet || YDh_1.86

bhartra vina bhartrrahita pitradirahita va na syat | yasmat tadrahita garhaniya nindya bhavet | etac ca brahmacaryapakse | bhartari prete brahmacaryam tadanvarohanam va iti visnusmaranat | anvarohane mahan abhyudayah | tatha ca vyasah kapotikakhyanavyajena darsitavan |

pativrata sampradiptam pravivesah hutasanam |
tatra citrangadadharam bhartaram sanvapadyata ||

tatah svargam gatah paksi bharyaya saha samgatah |
karmana pujitas tatra reme ca saha bharyaya ||
iti |

tatha ca sankhangirasau |

tisrah kotyo 'rdhakoti ca yani lomani manuse |
tavatkalam vaset svarge bhartaram yanugacchati ||

iti pratipadya tayor aviyogam darsayatah |

vyalagrahi yatha sarpam balad uddharate bilat |
tadvad uddhrtya sa nari saha tanaiva modate ||

tatra sa bhartrparama stuyamanapsaroganaih |
kridate patina sardham yavad indras caturdasa ||
iti |

tatha |

brahmaghno va krtaghno va mitraghno va bhavet patih |
punaty avidhava nari tam adaya mrta tu ya ||

mrte bhartari ya nari samarohed dhutasanam |
sarundhatisamacara svargaloke mahiyate ||

yavac cagnau mrte patyau stri natmanam pradahayet |
tavan na mucyate sa hi strisarirat kathamcana ||
iti |

harito 'pi |

matrkam paitrkam capi yatra caiva pradiyate |
kulatrayam punaty esa bhartaram yanugacchati ||
iti |

tatha |

artarte mudite hrsta prosite malina krsa |
mrte mriyeta ya patyau sa stri jñeya pativrata |
iti |

ayam ca sakala eva sarvasam strinam agarbhininam
abalapatyanam acandalam sadharano dharmah, bhartaram
yanugacchatity avisesopadanat | yani ca
brahmanyanugamananisedhaparani vakyani |

mrtanugamanam nasti brahmanya brahmasasanat |
itaresu tu varnesu tapah paramam ucyate ||
jivanti taddhitam kuryan maranad atmaghatini |
ya stri brahmanajatiya mrtam patim anuvrajet ||
sa svargam atmaghatena natmanam na patim nayet ||

ityevamadini tani prthakcityadhirohanavisayani |
prthakcitim samaruhya na vipra gantum arhati |
iti visesasmaranat | anena ksatriyadistrinam
prthakcityabhyanujña gamyate | yat tu kais cid uktam purusanam iva
strinam apy atmahananasya pratisiddhatvad
atipravrddhasvargabhilasayah pratisedhasastram atikramantya
ayam anugamanopadesah syenavat | yatha syenenabhicaran yajeta iti
tivrakrodhakrantasvantasya pratisedhasastram atikramatah
syenopadesa iti | tad ayuktam | ye tavat syenakaranikayam
bhavanayam bhavyabhutahimsayam vidhisamsparsabhavena
pratisedhasamsparsat phaladvarena syenasyanarthatam varnayanti
tesam mate himsaya eva svargarthataya anugamanansastrena
vidhiyamanatvapratisedhasamsparsabhavad agnisomiyavat
spastam evanugamanasya syenavaisamyam | yat tu matam himsanam
marananukulo vyaparah, syenas ca
paramarananukulavyapararupatvad dhimsaiva, kamadhikare ca
karanamse ragatah pravrttisambhavena vidher apravartakatvat |
ragaprayuktahimsarupatvat syenah pratisiddhah

svarupenaivanarthakara iti, tatrapy anugamanasastrena maranasyaiva svargasadhanataya vidhanan marane yady api ragatah pravrttis tathapi marananukule vyapare 'gnipravesadav itikartavyatarupe vidhita eva pravrttir iti na nisedhasyavakasah vayavyam svetam alabheta bhutikamah itivat | tasmat spastam evanugamanasya syenavaisamyam | yat tu tasmad u ha na purayusah svahkami preyat iti srutivirodhad anugamanam ayuktam iti | yac ca tad u ha na svahkamy ayusah pran na preyat iti svargaphaloddesenayusah prag ayur vyayo na kartavyo moksarthina, yasmad ayusah sese sati nityanaimittikakarmanusthanaksapitantahkaranakalankasya sravanamanananididhyasanasampattau satyam atmajñanena niratisayanandabrahmapraptilaksanamoksasambhavah | tasmad anityalpasukharupasvargartham ayur vyayo na kartavya ity arthah | atas ca moksam anicchantya anityalpasukharupasvargarthinya anugamanam yuktam itarakamyanusthanavad iti sarvam anavadyam || 1.86 ||

kim ca |

patipriyahite yukta svacara vijitendriya |
seha kirtim avapnoti pretya canuttamam gatim || YDh_1.87

priyam anavadyatvena manaso 'nukulam, ayatyam yac chreyaskaram tad dhitam | priyam ca tad dhitam ca priyahitam | patyuh priyahitam patipriyahitam tasmin yukta nirata | svacara sobhana acarah yasyah sa tathokta | sobhanas cacaro darsitah sankhena: nanuktva grhan nirgacchet | nanuttariya na tvaritam vrajet | na parapurusam abhibhasetanyatra vanikpravrajitavrddhavaidyebhah | na nabhim darsayet | a gulphad vasah paridadhyat | na stanau vivrtau kuryat | na hased apravrta | bhartaram tad bandhun va na dvisyat | na ganikadhurtabhisarinipravrajitapreksanikamayamulakuhakakarik aduhsiladibhih sahaikatra tistet | samsargena hi kulastrinam caritram dusyati | iti | vijitendriya vijitani samyamitani indriyani srotradini vagadini ca manahsahitani yaya sa iha loke kirtim prakhyatim paraloke cottamam gatim prapnoti | ayam ca sakala eva stridharmo vivahad urdhvam veditavyah, prag upanayanat kamacarakamavadakamabhaksah iti smaranat, vaivahiko vidhih strinam aupanayanikah smrtah | iti ca || 1.87 ||

anekabharyam praty aha |

satyam anyam savarnayam dharmakaryam na karayet |
savarnasu vidhau dharmye jyesthaya na vinetara || YDh_1.88

savarnayam satyam anyam asavarnam naiva dharmakaryam karayet | savarnasv api bahvisu dharmye vidhau dharmanusthane jyesthaya vina jyestham muktva itara madhyama kanistha va na niyoktavya || 1.88 ||

pramitapatikaya vidhim uktva, idanim pramitabharyam praty aha |

dahayitvagnihotrena striyam vrttavatim patih |
ahared vidhivad daran agnims caivavilambayan || YDh_1.89

purvoktavrttavatim acaravatim vipannam striyam agnihotrena
srautenagnina tadabhave smartena dahayitva patih bharta
anutpaditaputro 'nistayajño va asramantaresv anadhikrto va
stryantrarabhave punar daran agnims ca vidhivad aharet | avilambayan
sighram eva ,
anasrami na tistheta dinam ekam api dvijah |
iti daksasmaranat | etac cadhanena sahadhikrtaya eva nanyasyah
| yat tu |

dvitiyam caiva yo bharyam dahed vaitanikagnibhih |
jivantyam prathamayam hi surapanasamam hi tat ||
iti |

tatha |

mrtayam tu dvitiyayam yo 'gnihotram samutsrjet |
brahmaghnam tam vijaniyad yas ca kamat samutsrjet ||

ity evamadi, tad adhanena sahanadhikrtaya agnidane veditavyam || 1.89
||

iti vivahaprakaranam |

atha varnajativivekaprakaranam 4

brahmanasya catasrah bharya bhavanti ksatriyasya tisrah vaisyasya
dve sudrasya eketi uktva tasu ca putra utpadayitavya iti uktam |
idanim kasyam kasmat kah putrah bhavati iti vivekam aha |

savarnebhyah savarnasu jayante hi sajatayah |
anindyesu vivahesu putrah samtanavardhanah || YDh_1.90

savarnebhyo brahmanadibhyah savarnasu brahmanyadisu sajatayo
matrpitrsamanajatiyah putra bhavanti | vinnasu esa vidhih
smrtah iti sarvasesatvenopasamharad vinnasu savarnasv iti
sambadhyate | vinasabdasya sambandhisabdatvad vettrbhyah
savarnebhya iti labhyate | ekah savarnasabdah spastarthah |
atas cayam arthah samvrttah | uktena vidhinodhayam
savarnayam vodhuh savarnad utpannas tasmat samanajatiya
bhavanti | atas ca kundagolakakaninasahodhajadinam asavarnatvam
uktam bhavati | te ca savarnebhyo 'nulomapratilomebhyas ca
bhidyamanah sadharanadharmair himsadibhir adhikriyante,
sudranam tu sadharmanah sarve 'padhvamsajah smrtah |
iti smaranat | apadhvamsaja vyabhicarajatah sudradharmair api
dvijasusrusadibhir adhikriyante | nanu kundagolakayor
abrahmanatvat sraddhe pratisedho 'nupapannah nyayavirodhas ca | yo
yajjatiyad yajjatiyayam utpannah sah tajjatiya eva bhavati, yatha

gor gavi gauh, asvad vadavayam asvah | tasmad brahmanad brahmanyam utpanno brahmana iti na viruddham | tatha kaninapaunarbhavadin anukramya,

sajatiyesv ayam proktas tanayesu maya vidhih |

iti vaksyamanavacanavirodhas ca | naitat saram | brahmanena brahmanyam utpanno brahmana iti bhramanivrttyarthah sraddhe pratisedhah | yathatyantam apraptasya patitasya sraddhe pratisedhah | na ca nyayavirodhah | yatra pratyaksagamya jatir bhavati tatra tatha | brahmanadijatis tu smrtilaksana yathasmaranam bhavati | yatha samane 'pi brahmanye kundino vasisto 'trir gautama iti smaranalaksanam gotram, tatha manusyatve samane 'pi brahmanyadijatih smaranalaksana | matapitros caitad eva jatilaksanam | na canavastha | anaditvat samsarasya sabdarthavyavaharavat |

sajatiyesv ayam proktas tanayesu maya vidhih |

iti tuktanuvadatvad yathasambhavam vyakhyasyate | ksetrajas tu matrsamanajatiyo niyogasmaranat sistasamacarac ca | yatha dhrtarastrapanduvidurah ksetrajah santo matrsamanajatiya ity alam atiprasangena | kim canindyesu brahmadivivahesu putrah santanavardhana arogino dirghayuso dharmaprajasampanna bhavanti || 1.90 ||

savarnan uktva idanim anuloman aha |

vipran murghavasikto hi ksatriyayam visah striyam |
ambasthah sudryam nisado jatah parasvo 'pi va || YDh_1.91

brahmanat ksatriyayam vinnayam utpanno murdhavasikto nama putrah bhavati | vaisyakanyayam vinnayam utpanno 'mbastho nama bhavati | sudrayam vinnayam nisadao nama putro bhavati | nisado nama kas cin matsyaghatajivi pratilomajah sa ma bhud iti parasvo 'yam nisada iti samjñavikalpah | viprad iti sarvatranuvartate | yat tu brahmanena ksatriyayam utpaditah ksatriya eva bhavati | ksatriyena vaisyayam utpadito vaisya eva bhavati | vaisyena sudrayam utpaditah sudra eva bhavati iti sankhasmaranam, tat ksatriyadidharmapraptyartham na punar murdhavasiktadijatinirakaranartham ksatriyadijatipraptyartham va | atas ca murdhavasiktadinam ksatriyader uktair eva dandajinopavitadibhir upanayanadikam karyam | prag upanayanat kamacaradi purvavad eva veditavyam || 1.91 ||

vaisyasudryos tu rajanyan mahisyograu sutau smrtau |
vaisyat tu karanah sudryam vinnasv esa vidhih smrtah ||
YDh_1.92

vaisyayam sudrayam ca vinnayam rajanyan mahisyograu yathakramam putrau bhavath | vaisyena sudrayam vinnayam

karano nama putro bhavati | esa
sarvanamurdhavasiktadisamjñavidhih vinnasudhasu smrta ukto
veditavyah | ete ca
murdhavasiktambasthanisadamahisyograkaranah sad
anukomajah putra veditavyah || 1.92 ||

pratilomajan aha |

brahmanyam ksatriyat suto vaisyad vaidehakas tatha |
sudraj jatas tu candalah sarvadharmabahiskrtah || YDh_1.93

brahmanyam ksatriyavaisyasudrair utpadita yathakramam
sutavaidehakacandalakhyah putra bhavanti | tatra candalah
sarvadharmabahiskrtah || 1.93 ||

ksatriya magadham vaisyac chudrat ksattaram eva ca |
sudrad ayogavam vaisya janayamasa vai sutam || YDh_1.94

kim ca | ksatriya yosit vaisyan magadham nama putram janayati |
saiva sudrat ksattaram putram janayati | vaisyayosic chudrad
ayogavam putram janayati | ete ca
sutavaidehakacandalamagadhaksattrayogavah sat pratilomajah
| etesam ca vrttaya ausanase manave ca drastavyah || 1.94 ||

samkirnasamkarajatyantaram aha |

mahisyena karanyam tu rathakarah prajayate |
asatsantas tu vijñeyah pratilomanulomajah || YDh_1.95

ksatriyena vaisyayam utpadito mahisyah | vaisyena sudrayam
utpadita karani tasyam mahisyenotpadito rathakaro nama jatya
bhavati | tasya ca upanayanadi sarvam karyam vacanat | yathaha
sankhah | ksatriyavaisyanulomantarotpanno yo rathakaras
tasyejyadanopanyanasamskarakriya
asvapratistharathasutravastuvidyadhyayanavrttita ca iti | evam
brahmanaksatriyotpannamurdhavasiktamahisyad anulomasamskare
jatyantarata upanayanadipraptis ca veditavya, tayor dvijatitvat |
samjñas tu smrtyantaroktad drastavyah | etac ca
pradarsanamatram uktam | samkirnasamkarajatinam anantyad vaktum
asakyatvat | ata etavad atra vivaksitam: asantah pratilomajah
santas canulomaja jñatavya iti || 1.95 ||

sarvenabhyah sarvanasu jayante ityadina varnapraptau karanam
uktam | idanim karanantaram aha |

jatyutkarso yuge jñeyah saptame pañcame 'pi va |
vyatyaye karmanam samyam purvavac cadharottaram || YDh_1.96

jatayo murdhavasiktadyas tasam utkarso brahmanatvadijatipraptir
jatyutkarso yuge janmani saptame pañcame apisabdat sasthe va
boddhavyah | vyavasthitas cayam vikalpah | vyavastha ca: brahmanena
sudrayam unpadita nisadi, sa brahmanenodha duhitaram

kamcij janayati, sapi brahmanenodhanyam janayatity anena prakarena sasti saptamam brahmanam janayati | brahmanena vaisyayam utpadita ambastha | sapy anena prakarena pañcami sastham brahmanam janayati | murdhavasiktapy anena prakarena caturthi pañcamam brahmanam eva janayati | evam ugra ksatriyenodha mahisya ca yathakramam sastham pañcamam ca ksatriyam janayati | tatha karani vaisyodha pañcamam vaisyam ity evam anyatrapy uhaniyam | kim ca karmanam vyatyaye vrttyarthanam karmanam viparyase yatha brahmano mukhyaya vrttya ajivan ksatrena karmana jived ity anukalpah | tenapy ajivan vaisyavrttya tayapy ajivan sudravrttya | ksatriyo 'pi svakarmana jivanarthenajivan vaisyavrttya sudravrttya va | vaisyo 'pi svavrttya ajivan sudravrttyeti karmanam vyatyayah | tasmin vyatyaye sati yady apadvimokse 'pi tam vrttim na parityajati tada saptame sasthe pañcame va janmani samyam yasya hinavarnasya karmana jivati tatsamanajatitvam bhavati | tad yatha | brahmanah sudravrttya jivams tam aparityajan yadi putram utpadayati so 'pi tayaiva vrttya jivan putrantaram ity evam paramparaya saptame janmani sudram eva janayati | vaisyavrttya jivan sasthe vaisyam | ksatriyavrttya jivan pañcame ksatriyam | ksatriyo 'pi sudravrttya jivan sasthe sudram | vaisyavrttya jivan pañcame vaisyam | vaisyo 'pi sudravrttya jivams tam aparityajan putraparamparaya pañcame janmani sudram janayatiti | purvavac cadharottaram | asyarthah: varnasamkare anulomajah pratilomajas ca darsitah | samkirnasamkarajatas ca rathakaranidarsanena darsitah | idanim varnasamkirnasamkarajatah pradarsyante | adhare ca uttare ca adharottaram yatha murdhavaiktayam ksatriyavaisyasudrair utpaditas tatha ambasthayam vaisyasudrabhyam nisadyam sudrenotpadita adharah pratilomajas tatha murdhavasiktambasthanisadisu brahmanenotpaditah, mahisyograyor brahmanena ksatriyena cotpaditah, karanyam brahmanena ksatriyena vaisyena cotpadita uttare anulomajah | evam anyatrapy uhaniyam | etad adharottaram purvavad asadsad iti boddhavyam || 1.96 ||

iti varnajativivekaprakaranam |

atha grhasthadharmaprakaranam

srautasmartani karmany agnisadhyani darsayisyan kasminn agnau kim kartavyam ity aha |

karma smartam vivahagnau kurvita pratyaham grhi |
dayakalahrte vapi srautam vaitanikagnisu || YDh_1.97

smrtyuktam vaisvadevadikam karma laukikam ca yat pratidinam pakalaksanam tad api grhastho vivahagnau vivahasamskrte kurvita | dayakale vibhagakala ahrte va vaisyakulad agnim aniya (cf. gogr 1.1.15) ityadinoktasamskarasamskrte | apisabdat prete va

grhapatau ahrte samskrte eva | tatas ca kalatrayatikrame
prayascittiyate | srutyuktam aghnihotradikam karma vaitanikagnisu
ahavaniyadisu kurvita || 1.97 ||

grhasthadharman aha |

sariracintam nirvartya krtasaucavidhir dvijah |
pratahsamdhyam upasita dantadhavanapurvakam || YDh_1.98

sariracintam avasyakadikam divasamdhyasu karnasthabrahmasutra
udanmukhah ityadyuktavidhina nirvartya gandhalepaksayakaram
ityadinoktena vidhina krtasaucavidhir dvijah dantadhavanapurvakam
pratahsamdhyam upasita | dantadhavanavidhis ca |

kantakiksiravrksottham dvadasangulasamitam |
kanisthikagravat sthulam parvardhakrtakurcakam |
dantadhavanam uddistam jihvollekhanika tatha |
| iti |

atra vrksottham ity anena trnalostangulyadinisedhah |
palasasvatthadinisedhas ca smrtyantarokto drastavyah |
dantadhavanamantras ca:

ayurbalam yaso varcah prajah pasuvasuni ca |
brahma prajñam ca medham ca tvam no dhehi vanaspate ||
iti |

brahmacariprakaranoktasyapi samdhyavandanasya punarvacanam
dantadhavanapurvakatvapratipadanartham, dantadhavananrtyagitadi
brahmacari varjayed iti tan nisedhat || 1.98 ||

hutvagnin suryadaivatyan japen mantran samahitah |
vedarthan adhigacchec ca sastrani vividhani ca || YDh_1.99

pratahsamdhyavandananantaram agnin ahavaniyadin yathoktena vidhina
hutva aupasanagnim va | tadantaram suryvadaivatyan ud u tyam
jatavedasam ityadin mantran japet | samahito 'viksiptacittah |
tadantaram vedarthan niruktavyakaranadims ca
sravanenadhigacchej janiyat | cakarad adhitam ca abhyaset |
vividhani ca sastrani mimamsaprabhrtini
dharmartharogyapratipadakany adhigacchet || 1.99 ||

upeyad isvaram caiva yogaksemarthasiddhaye ||
snatva devan pitrms caiva tarpayed arcayet tatha || YDh_1.100

tadanantaram isvaram abhisekadigunayuktam anyam va srimantam
akutsitam yogaksemarthasiddhaye | alabdhalabho yogah,
labdhaparipalanam ksema, tadartham upeyad upasita | upeyad ity anena
sevam pratisedhati | vetanagrahanenajñakaranam seva | tasyah
svavrttitvena nisedhat | tato madhyahne sastroktavidhina nadyadisu
snatva devan svagrhyoktan pitrms ca cakarad rsims ca
devaditirthena tarpayet | tadantaram gandhapuspaksataih

hariharahiranyagarbhaprabhrtinam anyatamam yathavasanam
rgyajuhsamamantrais tatprakasakaih svanamabhir va caturthyantair
namaskarayutkair aradhayed yathoktavidhina || 1.100 ||

vedatharvapurani setihasani saktitah |
japayajñaprasiddhartham vidyam cadhyatmikim japet || YDh_1.101

tadanantaram vedatharvetihasapuranani samastani vyastani va
adhyatmikim ca vidyam japayajñasiddhyartham yathoktena vidhina
yathasakti japet || 1.101 ||

balikarmasvadhahomasvadhyayatithisatkriyah |
bhutapitramarabrahmamanusyanam mahamakhah || YDh_1.102

balikarma bhutayajñah | svadha pitryajñah | homo devayajñah |
svadhyayo brahmayajñah | atithisatkriya manusyayajñah | ete pañca
mahayajña aharahah kartavyah nityatvat | yat punar esam
phalasravanam tad esam pavanatvakhyapanartham na
kamyatvapratipadanaya || 1.102 ||
devebhyas ca hutad annac chetsad bhutabalim haret |annam bhumau
svacandalavayasebhyas ca niksipet ||
svagrhyoktavidhina vaisvadevahomam krtva tadavasistenannena
bhutebhyo balim haret | annagrahanam apakvavyudasartham | tadanantaram
yathasakti bhumav annam svacandalavayasebhyo niksipet |
casabdat krmipaparogipatitebhyah | yathaha manuh |

sunam ca patitanam ca svapacam paparoginam |
vayasanam krminam ca sanakair niksiped bhuvi ||
iti |

etad ca sayampratah kartavyam | atha sayampratah siddhasya
havisyasya juhuyat ity asvalayanasmaranat | iha kecid
vaisvadevakhyasya karmanah purusarthatvam annasamskarakarmatvam
cecchanti atha sayampratah siddhasya havisyasya juhuyat ity
annasamskarakarmata pratiyate | athatah pañca yajñah ity upakramya
tan etan yajñan aharahah kurvita iti nityatvabhidhanat
purusarthatvam cavagamyate iti | tad ayuktam | purusarthatve
'nnasamskarakarmatvanupapatteh | tatha hi
dravyasamskarakarmatvapakse 'nnarthata vaisvadevakarmanah,
purusarthatve vaisvadevakarmarthata dravyasyeti parasparavirodhat
purusarthatvam eva yuktam |

mahayajñais ca yajñais ca brahmiyam kriyate tanuh | iti |

tatha |

vaisvadeve tu nirvrtte yady anyo 'tithir avrajet |
tasma annam yathasakti pradadyan na balim haret ||

iti manusmaranat | purusarthatve vaisvadevakhyam karma na pratipakam
avartaniyam | tasmad atha sayampratah ityadinotpattiprayogau
darsitau, tan etan yajñan aharahah kurvita ity adhikaravidhir iti

sarvam anavadyam || 1.103 ||

annam pitrmanusyebho deyam apy anvaham jalam |
svadhyayam satatam kuryan na paced annam atmane || YDh_1.104

pratyaham annam pitrbhyo manusyebhyas ca yathasakti deyam |
annabhave kandamulaphaladi | tasyapy abhave jalam deyam apisabdat |
svadhyayam satatam kuryad avismaranartham | na paced annam
atmartham | annagrahanam sakaladiyadravyapradarsanartham | katham
tarhi | devatadyuddesenaiva || 1.1.04 ||

balasvavasinivrddhagarbhinyaturakanyakah |
sambhojyatithibhrtyams ca dampatyoh sesabhojanam || YDh_1.105

parinita pitrgrhe sthita svavasini | sesah prasiddhah |
baladin atithibhrtyams ca sambhojya bhojayitva dampatyoh
sesabhojanam kartavyam |

pranagnihotravidhinasniyad annam anapadi |
matam vipakvam vihitam bhaksanam pritipurvakam ||
1.105 ||

aposanenoparistad adhastad asnata tatha |
anagnam mrtam caiva karyam annam dvijanmana || YDh_1.106

bhuñjanena dvijanmana uparistad adhastac caposanakhyena
karmanannam anagnam amrtam ca karyam | dvijanmagrahanam
upanayanaprabhrti sarvasramasadharanam || 1.106 ||

atithitvena varnanam deyam saktyanupurvasah |
apranodyo 'tithih sayam api vagbhutrnodakaih || YDh_1.107

vaisvadevanantaram varnanam brahmanadinam atithitvena yugapat
praptanam brahmanadyanupurvyena yathasakti deyam | sayamkale
'pi yady atithir agacchati tadasav apranodyo 'pratyakhyeya eva | yady apy
adaniyam kim api nasti tathapi vagbhutrnodakair api satkaram
kuryat | yathaha manuh |

trnani bhumir udakam vak caturthi ca sunrta |
etany api satam gehe nocchidyante kadacana ||
iti || 1.107 ||

satkrtya bhiksave bhiksa datavya suvrataya ca |
bhojayec cagatan kale sakhisambandhibandhavan || YDh_1.108

bhiksave samanyena bhiksa datavya | suvrataya brahmacarine yataye
ca satkrtya svastivacya bhiksadanam apurvam ity anena vidhina
bhiksa datavya | bhiksa ca grasasammita | grasas ca
mayurandaparimanah,

grasamatra bhaved bhiksa puskalam taccaturgunam |
hamtas tu tais caturbhih syad agram tattrigunam bhavet ||

iti satatapasmaranat | bhojanakale cagatan sakhisambandhibandhavan

bhojayet | sakhayo mitrani | sambandhino yebhyah kanya grhita datta va | matrpitrsambandhino bandhavah || 1.108 ||

mahoksam va mahajam srotriyayopakalpayet |
satkriyanvasanam svadu bhojanam sunrtam vacah || YDh_1.109

mahantam uksanam dhaureyam mahajam va srotriyayoktalaksanayopakalpayet bhavadartham ayam asmabhih parikalpita iti tatprityartham na tu danaya vyapadanaya va | yatha sarvam etad bhavadiyam iti, pratisrotriyam uksasambhavat,

asvargyam lokavidvistam dharmyam apy acaren na tu |

iti nisedhac ca | tasmat satkriya hy eva kartavya | satkriya svagatavacanasanapadyarghyacamanadidanam | tasminn upaviste pascad upavesanam anvasanam | svadu bhojanam mistam asanam | sunrtam vacah dhanya vayam adya bhavadagamanad ity evamadi | asrotriye punah asrotriyasyodakasane iti gautamoktam veditavyam || 1.109 ||

pratisamvatsaram tv arghyah snatakacaryaparthivah |
priyo vivahyas ca tatha yajñam praty rtvijah punah || YDh_1.110

snatako vidyasnatakah vratasnatakah vidyavratasnataka iti | samapya vedam asamapya vratam yah samavartate sa vidyasnatakah | samapya vratam asamapya vedam yah samavartate sa vratasnatakah | ubhayam samapya yah samavartate sa vidyavratasnatakah | acarya uktalaksanah | parthivo vaksyamanalaksanah | priyo mitram | vivahyo jamata | cakarac chvasurapitrvyamatuladinam grahanam | rtvijo vrtva madhuparkam aharet snatakayopasthitaya rajñe cacaryasvasurapitrvyamatulanam ca ity asvalayanasmaranat | ete snatakadayah pratisamvatsaram grham agata arghyah madhuparkena sampujya vanditavyah | arghasabdo madhuparkam laksayati | rtvijas coktalaksanah samvatsarad arvag api pratiyajñam madhuparkena sampujyah || 1.110 ||

adhvanino 'tithir jneyah srotriyo vedaparagah |
manyav etau grhasthasya brahmalokam abhipsatah || YDh_1.111

adhvani vartamano 'tithir veditavyah | srotriyavedaparagav adhvani vartamanau brahmalokam abhipsato grhasthasya manyav atithi veditavyau | yad apy adhyayanamatrena srotriyas tathapi srutadhyayanasampanno 'tra srotriyo 'bhidhiyate | ekasakhadhyapanaksamo vedaparagah || 1.111 ||

parapakarucir na syad anindyamantranad rte |
vakpanipadacapalyam varjayec catibhojanam || YDh_1.112

parapake rucir yasyasau tathoktah parapakarucih | naiva parapakarucih syat | anindhyenamantranam vina | anindhyenamantrito napakramet iti smaranat | vakpanipadacapalyam vak ca pani ca padau ca vakpanipadam tasya capalyam varjayet | vak caplayam asabhyanrtadibhasanam | panicapalyam valganasphotanadi | padacapalyam langhanotplavanadi | cakaran netradicapalyam ca

varjayet | na sisnodarapanipadacaksurvakcapalani kuryat iti gautamasmaranat | tatha atibhojanam ca varjayet, anarogyahetutvat || 1.112 ||

atithim srotriyam trptam a simantam anuvrajet |
ahahsesam samasita sistair istais ca bandhubhih ||
YDh_1.113

purvoktam srotriyatithim vedaparagatithim ca bhojanadina trptam simantam yavad anuvrajet | tato bhojananantaram ahahsesam sistair itihasapuranadivedibhih, istaih kavyakathaprapañcacaturaih, bandhubhis canukulalapakusalaih sahasita || 1.113 ||

upasya pascimam samdhyam hutvagnims tan upasya ca |
bhrtyaih parivrto bhuktva natitrpyatha samviset || YDh_1.114

tatah purvoktena vidhina pascimam samdhyam upasya, ahavaniyadin agnin agnim va hutva, tan upasya upasthaya, bhrtyaih purvoktaih svavasinyadibhih parivrto natitrpya bhuktva, cakarad ayavyayadigrhacintam nirvartyanantaram samviset svapyat || 1.114 ||

brahme muhurte cotthaya cintayed atmano hitam |
dharmarthakaman sve kale yathasakti na hapayet || YDh_1.115

tato brahme muhurte utthaya pascime 'rdhaprahare prabuddhya, atmano hitam krtam karisyamanam ca vedarthasamsayams ca cintayet | tadanim cittasyavyakulatvena tattvapratimanayogyatvat | tato dharmarthakaman svocitakale yathasakti na parityajet | yathasambhavam seveta ity arthah, purusarthatvat | yathaha gautamah na purvahnamadhyahnaparahnan aphalan kuryat, dharmarthakamebhyas tesu dharmottarah syat iti | atra yady apy etesam samanyena sevanam uktam tathapi kamarthayor dharmavirodhenanusthanam tayor dharmamulatvad evam pratidinam anustheyam || 1.115 ||

vidyakarmavayobandhuvittair manya yathakramam |
etaih prabhutaih sudro 'pi vardhake manam arhati || YDh_1.116

vidya purvokta, karma srautam smartam ca, vaya atmano 'tiriktam saptatya va urdhvam, bandhuh svajanasampattih, vittam gramaratnadikam, etair yuktah kramena manyah pujaniyah | etair vidyakarmabandhuvittaih prabhutaih pravrddhaih samastair vyastair va yuktah sudro 'pi vardhake asiter urdhvam manam arhati | sudro 'py asitiko varah iti gautamasmaranat || 1.116 ||

vrddhabharinrpasnatastrirogivaracakrinam |
pantha deyo nrpas tesam manyah snatas ca bhupateh || YDh_1.117

vrddhah pakvakesah prasiddhah | bhari bharakrantah | nrpo bhupatih na ksatriyamatram | snato vidyavratobhayasnatakah | stri

prasiddha | rogi vyadhitah | varo vivahodyatah | cakri sakatikah
| cakaran mattonmattadinam grahanam,
balavrddhamattonmattopahatadehabharakrantastri-snatakapravrajitebhyah
iti sankhasmaranat | etebhyah pantha deyah | etesv
abhimukhayatesu svayam patho 'pakramet | vrddhadinam rajña
saha pathi samavaye raja manya iti tasmai pantha deyah | bhupater api
snatako manyah | snatakagrahanam snatakamatrapraptyartham na
brahmanabhiprayena, tasya sadaiva gurutvat | yathaha sankhah:
atha brahmanayagre pantha deyo rajña ity eke | tac canistam
gurur jyesthas ca brahmano rajanam atisete tasmai pantha iti |
vrddhadinam pathi parasparasamavaye vrddhataradyapeksaya
vidyadibhir va viseso drastavyah || 1.117 ||

ijyadhyayanadanani vaisyasya ksatriyasya ca |
pratigraho 'dhiko vipre yajanadhyapane tatha || YDh_1.118

vaisyasya ksatriyasya ca cakarad brahmanasya dvijanulomanam ca
yagadhyayanadanani sadharanani karmani | brahmanasyadhikani
pratigrahayajanadhyapanani | tatha iti
smrtyantaroktavrttyupasamgrahah | yathaha gautamah:
krsivanijye va svayam krte kusidam ca iti | adhyapanam tu
ksatriyavaisyayor brahmanapreritayor bhavati na svecchaya, apatkale
brahmanasyabrahmanad vidyopayogo 'nugamanam susrusa, samapte
brahmano guruh iti gautamasmaranat | etany anapadi brahmanasya
sat karmani | tatra trinijyadini dharmarthani | trini
pratigrahadini vrttyarthani,

sannam tu karmanam asya trini karmani jivika |
yajanadhyapane caiva visuddhac ca pratigrahah ||

iti manusmaranat | ata ijyadiny avasyam kartavyani na pratigrahadini
| dvijatinam adhyayanam ijya danam ca, brahmanasyadhikah
pravacanayajanapratigrahah, purvesu niyamah iti gautamasmaranat ||
1.118 ||

pradhanam ksatriye karma prajanam paripalanam |
kusidakrsivanijyapasupalyam visah smrtam || YDh_1.119

ksatriyasya prajapalanam pradhanam karma dharmartham
vrttyartham ca | vaisyasya kusidakrsivanijyapasupalanani
vrttyarthani karmani | kusidam vrddhyartham dravyaprayogah |
labhartham krayavikrayau vanijyam | sesam prasiddham,

sastrastrabhrttvam ksatrasya vanikpasukrsi visah |
ajivanartham dharmas tu danam adhyayanam yajih ||

iti manusmaranat || 1.119 ||

sudrasya dvijasusrusa tayajivan vanig bhavet |
silpair va vividhair jived dvijatihitam acaran || YDh_1.120

sudrasya dvijasusrusa pradhanam karma dharmartham vrttyartham

ca | tatra brahmanasusrusa paramo dharmah,
viprasevaiva sudrasya visistam karma kirtyate |
iti manusmaranat | yada punar dvijasusrusaya jivitum na saknoti
tada vanigvrttya jivet | nanavidhair va silpair dvijatinam
hitam kurvan | yadrsaih karmabhir dvijatisusrusayam ayogyo na
bhavati tadrsani karmani kurvann ity arthah | tani ca devaloktani
sudradharmo dvijatisusrusa papavarjanam kalatradiposanam
karáá‡apaÅ›upÄ•lanabhÄ•rodvahanapaá‡yavyavahÄ•racitrakarma-ná›tyagÄ«taveá
uvinamurajamrdangavadanadini || 1.120 ||

kim ca |

bharyaratih sucir bhrtyabharta sraddhakriyaratah |
namaskarena mantrena pañcayajñan na hapayet || YDh_1.121

bharyayam eva na sadharanastrisu parastrisu va ratir
abhigamanam yasya sa tathoktah | sucih bahyabhyantarasaucayuktah
dvijavat | bhrtyadibharta | sraddhakriyaratah sraddhani
nityanaimittikakamyani, kriyah snatakavratany aviruddhani tesu
ratah | nama ity anena mantrena purvoktan pañcamahayajñan aharahar na
hapayed anutistet | namaskaramantram ca kecit,

devatabhyah pitrbhyas ca mahayogibhya eva ca |
namah svahayai svadhayai nityam eva namo namah ||

iti varnayanti | nama ity anye | tatra vaisvadevam laukike 'gnau
kartavyam na vaivahike 'gnav ity acaryah || 1.121 ||

idanim sadharanadharman aha |

ahimsa satyam asteyam saucam indriyanigrahah |
danam damo daya ksantih sarvesam dharmasadhanam || YDh_1.122

himsa pranipida tasya akaranam ahimsa | satyam
apranipidakaram yatharthavacanam | asteyam adattanupadanam |
saucam bahyam abhyantaram ca | buddhikarmendriyanam
niyatavisayavrttitendriyanigrahah | yathasakti praninam
annodakadidanenartipariharo danam | antahkaranasamyamo damah |
apannaraksanam daya | apakare 'pi cittasyavikarah ksantih |
ity ete sarvesam purusanam brahmanadyacandalantam
dharmasadhanam || 1.122 ||

vayobuddhyarthavagvesasrutabhijanakarmanam |
acaret sadrsim vrttim ajihmam asatham tatha || YDh_1.123

vayo balyayauvanadi | buddhir naisargiki laukikavaidikavyavaharesu |
artho vittam grhaksetradi | vak kathanam | veso
vastramalyadivinyasah | srutam purusarthasastrasravanam |
abhijanah kulam | karma vrttyartham pratigrahadi | etesam
vayahprabhrtinam sadrsim ucitam vrttim acaranam acaret
svikuryat | yatha vrddhah svocitam na yauvanocitam | evam
buddhyadisv api yojyam | ajihmam avakram | asatham amatsaram || 1.123

||

evam smartani karmany anukramyedanim srautani karmany anukramati |

traivarsikadhikanno yah sa hi somam pibed dvijah |
praksaumikih kriyah kuryad yasyannam varsikam bhavet ||
YDh_1.124

trivargajivanaparyaptam traivarsikam adhikam va annam yasya sa eva somapanam kuryan na tato 'lpadhanah,

atah svalpiyasi dravye yah somam pibati dvijah |
sa pitasomapurvo 'pi na tasyapnoti tatphalam ||

iti dosasravanat | etac ca kamyabhiprayena | nityasya cavasyakartavyatvan na niyamah | yasya varsajivanaparyaptam annam bhavati sa praksaumitkih somat prak praksomam praksomambhavah praksaumikyah | kah tah |
agnihotradarsapurnamasagrayanapasucaturmasyani karmani tadvikaras caitah kriyah kurat || 1.124 ||

evam kamyani srautani karmany abhidhayedanim nityany aha |

pratisamvatsaram somah pasuh pratyayanam tatha |
kartavyagrayanestis ca caturmasyani caiva hi || YDh_1.125

samvatsare samvatsare somayagah karyah | pasuh pratyayanam ayane ayane daksinottarasamjñite nirudhapasuyagah karyah | tatha pratisamvatsaram va, pasuna samvatsare samvatsare yajeta satsu satsu va masesv iti eke iti baudhayanasravanat |
agrayanestis ca sasyotpattau kartavya | caturmasyani ca pratisamvatsaram kartavyani || 1.125 ||

esam asambhave kuryad istim vaisvanarim dvijah |
hinakalpam na kurvita sati dravye phalapradam || YDh_1.126

esam somaprabhrtinam purvoktanam nityanam katham cid sambhave tatkale vaisvanarim istim kuryat | kim ca yao 'yam hinakalpa utktah sati dravye 'sau na kartavyah | yac ca phalapradam kamyam tad dhinakalpam na kurvita na kartavyam iti || 1.126 ||

candalo jayate yajñakaranac chudrabhiksitat |
yajñartham labdham adadad bhasah kako 'pi va bhavet || YDh_1.127

yajñartham sudradhanayacanena janmantare candalo jayate | yah punar yajñartham yacitam na sarvam prayacchati na tyajati sa bhasah kako 'pi va varsasatam bhavet | yathaha manuh (11|25) |

yajñartham artham bhiksitva yah sarvam na prayacchati |
sa yati bhasatam viprah kakatam va satam samah ||
iti |

bhasah sakuntah | kakah prasiddhah || 1.127 ||

kusulakumbhidhanyo va tryahiko 'svastano 'pi va |
kusulam kostakam, kumbhi ustrika, kusulam ca kumbhi ca
kusulakumbhyau, tabhyam parimitam dhanyam yasya sa tathoktah
kusuladhanyah syat, kumbhidhanyo va | tatra svakutumbaposane
dvadasahamatraparyaptam dhanyam yasyasti sa kusuladhanyah |
kumbhidhanyas tu svakutumbaposane sadahamatraparyaptadhanyah |
tryahahparyaptam dhanyam asyastiti tryahikah | svobhavam dhanyam
asyastiti svastanah | na vidyate svastanam yasya so 'svastanah ||

kusuladhanyadisamcayopayam aha |
jived vapi siloñchena sreyan esam parah parah ||
salyadinipatitaparityaktavallarigrahanam silam | ekaikasya
parityaktasya kanasyopadanam uñchah, silam coñchas ca siloñcham
tena silenoñchena va | kusuladhanyadis caturvidho grhastho jivet |
esam kusuladhanyadinam brahmananam grhasthanam
caturnam parah parah pascat pascat pathitah sreyan
prasasyatarah | etac ca yady api dvijah prakrtas tathapi
brahmanasyaiva bhavitum arhati vidyopasamadiyogat,| tatha ca manuna,

adrohenaiva bhutanam alpadrohena va punah |
ya vrttis tam samasthaya vipro jived anapadi ||

iti vipram eva prastutya,
kusuladhanyako va syat kumbhidhanyaka eva va |
ityadyabhihitatvat | etac canatisamyatam yayavaram praty ucyate na
vipramatrabhiprayena | tatha sati,

traivarsikadhikanno yah sa hi somam pibed dvijah |

ity anenana virodhah | tatha ca grhasthanam dvaividhyam tatra
tatroktam | yathaha devalah: dvividho grhastho yayavarah salinas
ca | tayor yayavarah pravaro
yajanadhyapanapratigraha-rikthasamcayavarjanat |
satkarmadhisthitah presyacatuspadagrhagramadhanadhanyayukto
lokanuvarti salinah iti | salino 'pi caturvidhah
yajanadhyapanapratigrahakrsivanijyapasupalyaih sadbhir
jivaty ekah | yajanadibhis tribhir anyah | yajanadhyapanabhyam
aparah | caturthas tv adhyapanenaiva | tathaha manuh |

satkarmaiko bhavaty esam tribhir anyah pravartate |
dvabhyam ekas caturthas tu brahmasatrena jivati ||
iti |

atra ca pratigraho 'dhiko vipre ityadina salinasya vrttayo darsitah
| yayavarasyapi siloñcheneti || 1.128 ||

iti grhasthadharmaprakaranam

atha snatakadharmaprakaranam

evam srautasmartani karmany abhidhaya, idanim grhasthasya
snanad arabhya brahmanasyavasyakartavyani vidhipratisedhatmakani

manasasamkalparupani snatakavratany aha |

na svadhyayavirodhyartham iheta na yatas tatah |
na viruddhaprasangena samtosi ca bhavet sada || YDh_1.129

brahmanasya pratigrahadayo 'rthapraptyupaya darsitah | tatra visesa ucyate: svadhyayavirodhinam artham apratisiddham api neheta nanvicchet | na yatas tatah na yatah kutas cid aviditacarat | na viruddhaprasangena viruddham ayajyayajanadi, prasango nrtyagitadih | viruddham ca prasangas ca viruddhaprasangam tena | nartham iheteti sambadhyate | naña avrttih pratyekam paryudasartha | sarvatrapy asmin snatakaprakarane nañsabdah pratyekam paryudasartha eva | kim ca arthalabhe 'pi samtosi paritrpto bhavet | cakarat samyatas ca, samtosam param asthaya sukharthi samyato bhavet |
iti manusmaranat || 1.129 ||

kutas tarhi dhanam anvicched ity aha |

rajantevasiyajyebhyah sidann icched dhanam ksudha |
dambhihaitukapakhandibakavrttims ca varjayet || YDh_1.130

ksudha sidan pidyamanah snatakah rajño viditavrttantat, antevasino vaksyamanalaksanat, yajyat yajanarhac ca dhanam adadita | ksudha sidann ity anena vibhagadipraptakutumbaposanaparyaptadhano na kutas cid artham anvicched iti gamyate | kim ca dambhihaitukadin sarvakaryesu laukikavaidikasastriyesu varjayet | cakarad vikarmasthabaidalavratikan sathan | yathaha manuh |

pakhandino vikarmasthan baidalavratikan sathan |
haitukan bakavrttims ca vanmatrenaapi narcayet ||
iti |

lokarañjanatham eva karmanusthayi dambhi | yuktibalena sarvatra samsayakari haitukah | traividyaviruddhaparigritasraminah pakhandinah | bakavad yasya vartanam iti bakavrttih | yathaha manuh |

adhodrstir naikrtikah svarthasadhanatatparah |
satho mithyavinitas ca bakavrttir udahrtah ||
iti |

pratisiddhasevino vikarmasthah | bidalo marjaras tasya vratam svabhavo yasyasau baidalavratikah | tasya laksanam aha manuh |

dharmadhvaji sada lubdhas chadmiko lokadambhakah |
baidalavratiko jñeyo himsrah sarvabhisamdhikah ||
iti

sathah sarvatra vakrah | etaih samsarganisedhad eva svayam evambhuto na bhaved iti gamyate || 1.130 ||

kim ca |

suklambaradharo nicakesasmasrunakhah sucih |
na bharyadarsane asniyan naikavasa na samsthitah || YDh_1.131

sukle dhaute ambare vasasi dharatiti suklambaradharah | kesas ca
smasruni ca nakhas ca kesasmasunakham nicam nikrttam
kesasmasrunakham yasyasau tathoktah | sucir antar bahis ca
snananulepanadhupasragadibhih sugandhi ca bhavet | yathaha gautamah:
snatako nityam sucih sugandhih snanasilah iti |
sugandhitvavidhanad eva nirgandhamalyasya nisedhah | tatha ca
gobhilah: nagandham srajam dharayed anyatra hiranyaratnasrajah iti
| sada snataka evambhuto bhavet | etac ca sati sambhave,
na jirnamalavadvasa bhavec ca vibhave sati |
iti smaranat | na ca bharyadarsane tasyam purato 'vasthitayam
asniyad aviryavadapatyotpattibhayat | tatha ca srutih | jayaya ante
nasniyad aviryavad apatyam bhavati iti | atas taya saha bhojanam
durad eva nirastam | na caikavasa: na samsthita utthito 'sniyad iti
sambadhyate || 1.131 ||

kim ca |

na samsayam prapadyeta nakasmad apriyam vadet |
nahitam nanrtam caiva na stenah syan na vardhisi || YDh_1.132

kada cid api samsayam pranavipattisamsayavaham karma na
prapadyeta na kuryat | yatha vyaghracauradyupahatadesakramanadi |
akasman niskaranam kam cid api purusam striyam va apriyam
udvegakaram vakyam na vadet | na cahitam nanrtam va priyam api |
cakarad aslilam asabhyam bibhatsakaram cakasman na vaded iti
sambadhyate | etac ca parihasadivyatirekena |
gurunapi samam hasyam kartavyam kutilam vina |
iti smaranat | na ca steno 'nyadiyasyadattasya grahita na syat | na
vardhusi syat | pratisiddhavrddhyupajivi vardhusi || 1.132 ||

kim ca |

daksayani brahmasutri venuman sakamandaluh |
kuryat pradaksinam devamrdgovipravanaspatin || YDh_1.133

daksayanam suvarnam tad asyastiti daksayani |
brahmasutram yajñopavitam tad asyastiti brahmasutri |
vainavayastiman | kamandaluman | syad iti sarvatra
sambandhaniyam | atra ca brahmacariprakaranoktasyapi yajñopavitasya
punarvacanam dvitiyapraptyartham | yathaha vasisthah |

snatakanam tu nityam syad antarvasas tathottaram |
yajñopavite dve yastih sodakas ca kamandaluh || iti |

atra ca daksayaniti samanyabhidhane 'pi kundaladharanam eva
karyam,

vaisnavim dharayed yastim sodakam ca kamandalum |
yajñopavitam vedam ca subhe raukme ca kundale ||

iti manusmaranat | tatha devam devatarcam, mrdam tirthad uddhrtam, gam brahmanam vanaspatims casvatthadin pradaksinam kuryat | etan daksinatah krtva pravrajed ity arthah | evam catuspathadin api,

mrdam gam devatam vipram ghrtam madhu catuspatham |
pradaksinani kurvita prajñatams ca vanaspatin ||

iti manusmaranat || 1.133 ||

na tu mehen nadichayavartmagosthambubhasmasu |
na pratyagnyarkagosomasamdhyambustridvijanmanah || YDh_1.134

nadyadisu na mehet na mutrapurisotsargam kuryat | evam smasanadav api | yathaha sankhah: na gomayakrstoptasadvalacitismasanavalmikavartmakhalagosthabilapar vatapulinesu mehet bhutadharatvat iti | tathagnyadin praty agnyadinam abhimukham na mehet | napy etan pasyan | yathaha gautamah: na vayvagnivipradityapodevatagas ca pratipasyan va mutrapurisamedhyany udasyen naitan prati padau prasarayet iti | etaddesavyatirekena bhumim ayajñiyaih trnair antardhaya mutrapurise kuryad iti | yathaha vasisthah: parivestitasira bhumim ayajñiyaih trnair antardhaya mutrapurise kuryat iti || 1.134 ||

neksetarkam na nagnam strim na ca samsrstamaithunam |
na ca mutram purisam va nasuci rahutarakah || YDh_1.135

naivarkam ikseteti yady apy atra samanyenoktam tathapy udayastamayarahugrastodakapratibimbamadhyahnavartina evadityasyaveksanam nisidhyate na sarvada | yathoktam manuna |

neksetodyantam adityam nastam yantam kadacana |
nopasrstam na varistham na madhyam nabhaso gatam ||
iti |

upabhogad anyatra nagnam striyam nekseta | na nagnam striyam iksetanyatra maithunat ity asvalayanah | samsrstamaithunam krtopabhogam | upabhogante 'nagnam api nekseta | cakarad bhojanadikam acarantim | tatha ca manuh |

nasniyad bharyaya sardham nainam ikseta casnatim |
ksuvatim jrmbhamanam ca na casinam yathasukham ||

nañjayantim svake netre na cabhyaktam anavrtam |
na pasyet prasavantim ca sreyaskamo dvijottamah ||
iti |

mutrapurise ca na pasyet | tatha asucih san rahutarakas ca na pasyet | cakarad udake svapratibimbam na pasyet,
na codake nirikseta svam rupam iti dharana |
iti vacanat || 1.135 ||

ayam me vajra ityevam sarvam mantram udirayet |
varsaty apravrto gacchet svapet pratyaksira na ca || YDh_1.136

varsati sati ayam me vajrah papmanam apahantu iti mantram uccarayet |
varsaty apravrto 'nacchadito na gacchen na dhavet, na pradhavec ca
varsati iti pratisedhat | na ca pratyaksirah svapyat | cakaran
nagno na sayita | ekas ca sunyagrhe na ca nagnah sayiteti, naikah
svapec chunyagrhe iti ca manusmaranat || 1.136 ||

sthivanasrksakrnmutraretamsy apsu na niksipet |
padau pratapayen nagnau na cainam abhilanghayet || YDh_1.137

sthivanam udgiranam, asrg raktam, sakrt purisam,
sesam prasiddham | etany apsu na niksipet | evam tusadin api |
yathaha sankhah: tusakesapurisabhasmasthislesmanakhalomany
apsu na niksipen na padena panina va jalam abhihanyat iti | agnau ca
padau na pratapayet | napy agnim langhayet | cakarat
sthivanadiny agnau na niksipet | mukhopadhamanadi cagner na kuryat
| tatha ca manuh |

nagnim mukhena upadhamen nagnam nekseta ca striyam |
namedhyam praksiped agnau na ca padau pratapayet ||

adhastan nopadadhyac ca na cainam abhilanghayet |
na cainam padatah kuryan na pranivadham acaret ||
iti || 1.137 ||

jalam piben nañjalina na sayanam prabodhayet |
naksaih kriden na dharmaghnair vyadhitair va na samviset ||
YDh_1.138

jalam añjalina samhatabhyam hastabhyam na pibet | jalagrahanam
peyamatropalaksanam | vidyadibhir atmano 'dhikam sayanam na
prabodhayen notthapayet | sreyamsam na prabodhayet iti
visesasmaranat | aksadibhir na kridet | dharmagnaih
pasulambhanadibhir na kridet | vyadhitair jvaradyabhibhutair ekatra na
samvisen na sayiti || 1.138 ||

viruddham varjayet karma pretadhumam naditaram |
kesabhasmatusangarakapalesu ca samsthitim || YDh_1.139

janapadagramakulacaraviruddham karma varjayet | pretadhumam
bahubhyam naditaranam ca varjayed iti sambadhyate | kesadisu
samsthitim varjayet | cakarad asthikarpasamedhyesu ca || 1.139 ||

nacaksita dhayantim gam nadvarena viset kvacit |
na rajñah pratigrhniyal lubdhasyocchastravartinah || YDh_1.140

parasya ksiradi pibantim gam parasmai nacaksita na ca nivartayet
| advarena kapathena kvacid api nagare grame mandire va na praviset | na
ca krpanasya sastratikramakarino rajñah sakasat
pratigrhniyat || 1.140 ||

pratigrahe sunicakridhvajivesyanaradhipah |
dustha dasagunam purvat purvad ete yathakramam || YDh_1.141

pratigrahe sadhye sunyadayah pañca purvasmat purvasmat parah
parah dasagunam dustah | suna pranihimsa sasyastiti
suni pranihimsaparah | cakri tailikah | dhvaji suravikrayi |
vesya panyastri | naradhipo 'nantaroktah || 1.141 ||

athadhyayanadharman aha |

adhyayanam upakarma sravanyam sravanena va |
hastenausadhibhave va pañcamyam sravanasya tu || YDh_1.142

adhiyanta ity adhyaya vedas tesam upakarma upakramam osadhinam
pradurbhave sati sravanamasasya paurnamasyam,
sravananaksatrayute va dine, hastena yutayam pañcamyam va
svagrhyoktavidhina kuryat | yada tu sravane masi osadhayo na
pradur bhavanti tada bhadrapade masi sravananaksatre kuryat | tata
urdhvam sardhacaturo masan vedan adhiyita | tatha ca manuh |

sravanyam prausthapadyam vapy upakrtya yathavidhi |
yuktas chandamsy adhiyita masan vipro 'rdhapañcaman ||
iti || 1.142 |

utsarjanakalah |

pausamasasya rohinyam astakayam athapi va |
jalante chandasam kuryad utsargam vidhivad bahih || YDh_1.143

pausamasasya rohinyam astakayam va gramad bahir jalasamipe
chandasam vedanam svagrhyoktavidhinotsargam kuryat | yada punar
bhadrapade masi upakarma tada maghasuklaprathamadivase utsargam kuryat
| yathoktam manuna |

pause tu chandasam kuryad bahir utsarjanam dvijah |
maghasuklasya va prapte purvahne prathame 'hani ||
iti |

tadanantaram paksinim ahoratram va viramya suklapaksesu vedan
krsnapaksesv angany adhiyita | yathaha manuh |

yathasastram tu krtvaivam utsargam chandasam bahih |
viramet paksinim ratrim yadvapy ekam aharnisam ||

ata urdhvam tu chandamsi suklesu niyatah pathet |
vedangani ca sarvani krsnapaksesu sampathet ||
iti || 1.143 ||

anadhyayan aha |

tryaham pretesv anadhyayah sisyartviggurubandhusu |
upakarmani cotsarge svasakhasrotriye tatha || YDh_1.144

uktena margenadhiyanasya dvijasya sisyartviggurubandhusu pretesu

mrtesu tryaham anadhyayas trin ahoratran adhyayanam varjayet | upakarmani utsargakhye ca karmani krte tryaham anadhyayah | utsarge tu manuktapaksiny ahoratrabhyam sahasya vikalpah | svasakhasrotriye svasakhadhyayini prete ca tryaham anadhyayah || 1.144 ||

samdhyagarjitanirghatabhukampolkanipatane |
samapya vedam dyunisam aranyakam adhitya ca || YDh_1.145

samdhyayam meghadhvanau, nirghate akase utpatadhvanau, bhumicalane, ulkapatane, mantrasya brahmanasya va samaptau aranyakadhyayane ca dyunisam ahoratram anadhyayah || 1.145 ||

pañcadasyam caturdasyam astamyam rahusutake |
rtusamdhisu bhuktva va sraddhikam pratigrhya ca || YDh_1.146

pañcadasyam amavasyayam paurnamasyam caturdasyam astamyam rahusutake candrasuryoparage ca dyunisam anadhyayah | yat tu,
tryaham na kirtayed brahma rajño rahos ca sutake |
iti, tad grastastamayavisayam | rtusamdhigatasu ca pratipatsu sraddhikabhojane tatpratigrahe ca dyunisam anadhyayah | etac caikoddistavyatiriktavisayam | tatra tu triratram,

pratigrhya dvijo vidvan ekoddistasya ketanam |
tryaham na kirtayed brahma |

iti smaranat || 1.146 ||

pasumandukanakulasvahimarjaramusakaih |
krte 'ntare tv ahoratram sakrapate tathocchraye || YDh_1.147

adhyetrnam pasvadibhir antaragamane krte sakradhvajasyavaropanadivase ucchrayadivase cahoratram anadhyayah | dyunisam iti prakrte punar ahoratragrahanam samdhyagarjitanirghatabhukampolkanipatanesv akalikatvajñapanartham, akalikanirghatabhukamparahudarsanolkah iti gautamavacanat | nimittakalad arabhyaparedyur yavat sa eva kalas tavat kalo 'kalah tatra bhava akaliko 'nadhyayah | etac ca pratahsamdhyastanite | sayamsamdhyastanite tu ratrim eva, sayamsamdhyastanite tu ratrim pratahsamdhyastanite 'horatram iti haritasmaranat | yat punar gautamenoktam svanakulasarpamandukamarjaranam antaragamane tryaham upavasah vipravasas ca iti, tat prathamadhyayana eva || 1.147 ||

svakrostrgardabholukasamabanartanihsvane |
amedhyasavasudrantyasmasanapatitantike || YDh_1.148

sva kukkurah | krosta srgalah | gardabhah rasabhah | uluko ghukah | sama samani | bano vamsah | artho duhkhitah | esam svadinam nihsvane tavatkalam anadhyayah | evam vinadinihsvane 'pi | venuvinabherimrdangagantryartasabdesu

iti gautamavacanat | gantri sakatam | amedhyadinam samnidhane
tavatkaliko 'nadhyayah || 1.148 ||

dese 'sucav atmani ca vidyut stanitasamplave |
bhuktvardrapanir ambho'ntar ardharatre 'timarute || YDh_1.149

asucau dese 'sucav atmani ca | tatha vidyutsamplave punah punar
vidyotamanayam vidyuti, stanitasamplave praharadvayam punahpunar
meghaghose tavatkaliko 'nadhyayah | bhuktvardrapanir nadhiyita |
jalamadhye ca | ardharatre mahanisakhye madhyamapraharadvaye atimarute
'hany api tavatkalam nadhiyita || 1.149 ||

pamsupratarse digdahe samyaniharabhitisu |
dhavatah putigandhe ca siste ca grham agate || YDh_1.150

autpatike rajovarse | digdahe yatra jvalita iva diso drsyante |
samdhyayoh, nihare dhumikayam, bhitisu caurarajadikrtasu
tatkalam anadhyayah | dhavatas tvaritam gacchato 'nadhyayah |
putigandhe amedhyamadyadigandhe | siste ca srotriyadau grham
prapte tadanujñavadhy anadhyayah || 1.150 ||

kharostrayanahastyasvanauvrkserinarohane |
saptatrimsad anadhyayan etams tatkalikan viduh || YDh_1.151

yanam rathadi | irinam uparam marubhumir va | kharadinam
arohane tavatkalam anadhyayah | evam svakrostrgardabhety
asmad arabhya saptatrimsad anadhyayan etams tatkalikan
nimittasamakalan vidur anadhyayavidhijñah | vidur ity anena
smrtyantaroktan anyan api samgrhnati | yathaha manuh |

sayanah praudhapadas ca krtva caivavasakthikam |
nadhiyitamisam jagdhva sutakannadyam eva ca ||
1.151 ||

ityadi ||

evam anadhyayan uktva prakrtani snatakavratany aha |

devartviksnatakacaryarajñam chayam parastriyah |
nakramed raktavinmutrasthivanodvartanadi ca || YDh_1.152

devanam devarcanam rviksnatakacaryarajñam parastriyas ca
chayam nakramen nadhitisthen na langhayed buddhipurvakam |
yathaha manuh |

devatanam guro rajñah snatakacaryayos tatha |
nakramet kamatas chayam babhruno diksitasya ca ||
iti |

babhruno nakulavarnasya yasya kasyacit gor anyasya va syamadeh,
babhruna iti napumsakalinganirdesat | raktadini ca nadhitisthet
| adigrahanat snanodakader grahanam |

udvartanam apasnanam vinmutram raktam eva ca |

slesmanisthyutavantani nadhitistheta kamatah ||
iti || 1.152 ||

viprahiksatriyatmano navajñeyah kadacana |
a mrtyoh sriyam akanksen na kamcin marmani sprset ||
YDh_1.153

vipro bahusruto brahmanah, ahih sarpah, ksatriyo nrpatih, ete
kadacid api navamantavyah | atma ca svayam navamantavyah | a
mrtyoh yavajjivam sriyam icchet | na kamcid api purusam
marmani sprset kasyacid api marma duscaritam na prakasayet || 1.153
||

durad ucchistavinmutrapadambhamsi samutsrjet |
srutismrtyuditam samyan nityam acaram acaret || YDh_1.154

bhojanadyucchistam vinmutre padapraksalanodakam ca grhad
durat samutsrjet | srautam smartam cacaram nityam samyag
anutisthet || 1.154 ||

gobrahmananalannani nocchisto na pada sprset |
na nindatadane kuryat putram sisyam ca tadayet || YDh_1.155

gam brahmanam agnim annam adaniyam visesatah pakvam asucir na
sprset | padena tv anucchisto 'pi | yada punah pramadat sprsati
tada acamanottarakalam,

sprstvaitan asucir nityam adbhih pranan upasprset |
gatrani caiva sarvani nabhim panitalena tu ||

iti manuktam karyam | evam pranadin upasprset | kasyacid api
nindatadane na kuryat | etac canapakarini:

ayudhyamanasyotpadya brahmanasyasrg angatah |
duhkham sumahad apnoti pretyaprajñataya narah ||
iti |

putrasisyau siksartham eva tadayet | cakarad dasadin api |
tadanam ca rajjvadinottamangavyatirekena karyam,
sisyasistir avadhenasaktau rajjuvenuvidalabhyam tanubhyam
anyena ghnan rajña sasyate iti gautamavacanat,
prsthatas tu sarirasya nottamange kathamcana |
iti manuvacanat || 1.155 ||

karmana manasa vaca yatnad dharmam samacaret |
asvargyam lokavidvistam dharmyam apy acaren na tu || YDh_1.156

karmana kayena yathasakti dharmam anutisthet tam eva manasa dhyayed
vaca ca vadet | dharmyam vihitam api lokavidvistam
lokabhisastijananam madhuparke govadhadikam nacaret | yasmad asvargyam
agnisomiyavat svargasadhanam na bhavati || 1.156 ||

matrpitratithibhratrjamisambandhimatulaih |

vrddhabalaturacaryavaidyasamsritabandhavaih || YDh_1.157

rtvikpurohitapatyabharyadasasanabhibhih |
vivadam varjayitva tu sarvaml lokañ jayed grhi || YDh_1.158

mata janani | pita janakah | atithir adhvaninah | bhrataro bhinnodara api | jamayo vidyamanabhartrkah striyah | sambandhino vaivahyah | matulo matur bhrata | vrddhah saptatyuttaravayaskah | bala a sodasad varsat | aturo rogi | acarya upaneta | vaidyo vidvan bhisag va | samsrita upajivi | bandhavah pitrpaksya matrpaksyas ca | matulasya prthag upadanam adarartham | rtvig yajakah | purohitah santyadeh karta | apatyam putradi | bharya sahadharmacarini | dasah karmakarah | sanabhayah sodarah bhratrbhyah prthag upadanam ajamibhaginipraptyartham | etair matradibhih saha vakkalaham parityajya sarvan prajapatyadin lokan prapnoti || 1.157 || 1.158 ||

pañca pindan anuddhrtya na snayat paravarisu |
snayan nadidevakhatahrdaprasravanesu ca || YDh_1.159

paravarisu parasambandhisu sarvasattvodesenatyaktesu tadagadisu pañca pindan anuddhrtya na snayat | anenatmiyotsrstabhyanujñatesu pindoddharam antarapi snanam abhyanujñatam | nadyadisu katham tarhity aha snayan nadi iti | saksat paramparaya va samudragah sravantyo nadyah | devakhatam devanirmitam puskaradi | udakapravahabhighatakrtasajalo mahanimnapradeso hradah | parvatadyuccapradesat prasrtam udakam prasravanam | etesu pañcapindan uddharanenaiva snayat | etac ca nityasnanavisayam sati sambhave,

nadisu devakhatesu tadagesu sarahsu ca |
snanam samacaren nityam gartaprasravanesu ca ||

iti nityagrahanat | saucarthe tu yathasambhavam paravarisu pañca pindan uddharane 'pi sarvasya na nisedhah || 1.159 ||

parasayyasanodyanagrhayanani varjayet |
adattany agnihinasya nannam adyad anapadi || YDh_1.160

sayya kasipuh | asanam pithadi | udyanam amradivanam | grham prasiddham | yanam rathadi | parasambandhiny etany adattany ananujñatani varjayet nopabhuñjita | abhojyannany aha agnihinasya iti | agnihinasya srautasmartagnyadhikararahitasya sudrasya pratilomajasya ca adhikaravato 'py agnirahitasyannam anapadi na bhuñjita pratigrhniyac ca, tasmat prasastanam svakarmana suddhajatinam brahmano bhuñjita pratigrhniyac ca iti gautamavacanat || 1.160 ||

kadaryabaddhacauranam klibarangavatarinam |
vainabhisastavardhusyaganikaganadiksinam || YDh_1.161

kadaryo lubdhah |

atmanam dharmakrtyam ca putradarams ca pidayet |
lobhad yah pitarau bhrtyan sa kadarya iti smrtah ||

ity uktah | baddho nigadadina vaca samniruddhas ca | cauro brahmanasuvarnavyatiriktaparasvapahari | klibo napumsakah | rangavatari natacaranamalladih | venucchetajivi vainah | abhisastah pataniyaih karmabhir yuktah | vardhusyo nisiddhavrddhyupajivi | ganika panyastri | ganadiksi bahuyajakah | etesam annam nasniyad ity anuvartate || 1.161 ||

cikitsakaturakruddhapumscalimattavidvisam |
krurograpatitavratyadambhikocchistabhojinam || YDh_1.162

cikitsako bhisagvrttyupajivi | aturo maharogopasrstah |

vatavyadhyasmarikusthamehodarabhagandarah |
arsamsi grahanity astau maharogah prakirtitah ||
iti |

kruddhah kupitah | pumscali vyabhicarini | matto vidyadina garvitah | vidvit satruh | kruro drdhabhyantarakopah | vakkayavyaparenodvejaka ugrah | patito brahmahadih | vratyah patitasavitrikah | dambhiko vañcakah | ucchistabhoji parabhuktojjhitasi | etesam cikitsakadinam annam nasniyat || 1.162 ||

avirastrisvarnakarastrijitagramayajinam |
sastravikrayikarmaratantuvayasvavrttinam || YDh_1.163

avira stri svatantra vyabhicaram antarenapi | patiputrarahitety anye | svarnakarah suvarnasya vikarantarakrt | strijitah sarvatra strivasavarti | gramayaji gramasya santyadikarta bahunam upaneta va | sastravikrayi sastravikrayopajivi | karmaro lokakarah taksadis ca | tantuvayah sucisilpopajivi | svabhir vrttir vartanam jivanam asyastiti svavrtti | etesam annam nasniyat || 1.163 ||

nrsamsarajarajakakrtaghnavadhajivinam |
cailadhavasurajivasahopapativesmanam || YDh_1.164

pisunanrtinos caiva tatha cakrikabandinam |
esam annam na bhoktavyam somavikrayinas tatha || YDh_1.165

nrsamso nirdayah | raja bhupatih | tatsahacaryat purohitas ca |
yathaha sankhah:
bhitavagitaruditakranditavaghustaksudhitaparibhuktavismitonmattavad hutarajapurohitannani varjayet iti | rajako vastradinam niladiragakarakah | krtaghna upakrtasya hanta | vadhajivi praninam vadhena vartakah | cailadhavo vastranirnejanakrt | surajivo madyavikrayajivi | upapatir jarah | sahopapatina vesma yasyasau sahopapativesma | pisunah paradosasya khyapakah | anrti mithyavadi | cakrikas tailikah | sakatikas cety eke | abhisastah

patitas cakrikas tailikah iti bhedenabhidhanat | bandhinah stavakah | somavikrayi somalataya vikreta | etesam annam na bhoktavyam | sarve caite kadaryadayo dvija eva kadaryatvadidosadusta abhojyannah, itaresam praptyabhavat praptipurvakatvac ca nisedhasya || 1.165 || 1.166 |

agnihinasya nannam adyad anapadi ity atra sudrasyabhojyannatvam uktam | tatra pratiprasavam aha |

sudresu dasagopalakulamitrardhasirinah |
bhojyanna napitas caiva yas catmanam nivedayet || YDh_1.166

dasa garbhadasadayah | gopalo gavam palanena yo jivati | kulamitram pitrpitamahadikramayatah | ardhasiri halaparyayasiropalaksitakrsiphalabhagagrahi | napito grhavyaparakarayita napitas ca | yas ca vanmanahkayakarmabhir atmanam nivedayati tavaham iti | ete dasadayah sudranam madhye bhojyannah | cakarat kumbhakaras ca, gopanapitakumbhakarakulamitrardhikaniveditatmano bhojyannah iti vacanat || 1.166 ||

iti snatakadharmaprakaranam

atha bhaksyabhaksyaprakaranam

na svadhyayavirodhyartham ity ata arabhya, brahmanasya snatakavratany abhidhaya, idanim dvijatidharman aha |

anarcitam vrthamamsam kesakitasamanvitam |
suktam paryusitocchistam svasprstam patiteksitam ||
YDh_1.167

udakyasprstasamghustam paryayannam ca varhayet |
goghratam sakunocchistam pada sprstam ca kamatah ||
YDh_1.168

anarcitam arcarhaya yad avajñaya diyate | vrthamamsam vaksyamanapranatyayadivyatirekena, devadyarcanavasistam ca yan na bhavaty atmartham eva yat sadhitam | kesakitadibhis ca samanvitam samyuktam | yat svayam anamlam kevalam kakaparivasena dravyantarasamsargakalaparivasabhyam vamlibhavati tac chuktam dadhyadivyatirekena, na papiyaso 'nnam asniyan na dvihpakvam na suktam na parusitam anyatra ragakhandavacukradadhigudagodhumayavapistavikarebhyah iti sankhasmaranat | paryusitam ratryantaritam | ucchistam bhuktojjhitam | svasprstam suna sprstam | patiteksitam patitadibhir iksitam | udakya rajasvala taya sprstam | udakyagrahanam candaladyupalaksanartham, amedhyapatitacandalapulkasarajasvalakunakhikusthisamsprstann am varjayet iti sankhasmaranat | ko bhunkta iti yad aghusya diyate tat samghustannam | anyasambandhyanyavyapadesena yad diyate

tat paryayannam yatha |

brahmanannam dadac chudrah sudrannam brahmano dadat |
ubhav etav abhojyannau bhuktva candrayanam caret |
iti |

paryacantam iti pathe parigatam acantam gandusagrahanam
yasmin tat paryacantam tan na bhoktavyam | etad uktam bhavati:
gandusagrahanad urdhvam acamanat prak na bhoktavyam iti |
parsvacantam iti pathe ekasyam panktau parsvasthe acante na
bhoktavyam bhasmodakadivicchedena vina | varjayed iti pratyekam
sambadhyate | tatha goghratam gava aghratam | sakunocchistam
sakunena kakadina bhuktam asvaditam | pada sprstam
buddhipurvam padena sprstam varjayet || 1.167 || 1.168 ||

paryusitasya pratiprasavam aha |

annam paryusitam bhojyam snekaktam cirasamsthitam |
asneha api godhumayavagorasavikriyah || YDh_1.169

annam adaniyam paryusitam ghrtadisnehasamyuktam
cirakalasamsthitam api bhojyam | godhumayavagorasavikriyah
mandakasaktukilatakurcikadya asneha api cirakalasamsthita
bhojyah, yadi vikarantaram anapannah,
apupadhanakarambhasaktuyavakatailapayasasakani suktani varjayet iti
vasisthasmaranat || 1.169 ||

samdhinyanirdasavatsagopayah parivarjayet |
austram aikasapham strainam aranyakam athavikam || YDh_1.170

gauh ya vrsena samdhiyate sa samdhini | vasam vandhyam
vijaniyad vrsakrantam ca samdhinim iti trikandismaranat
| ya caikam velam atikramya duhyate, ya ca vatsantarena samdhiyate,
sapi samdhini | prasuta saty anatikrantadasaha anirdasa |
mrtavatsa avatsa | samdhini ca anirdasa ca avatsa ca
samdhinyanirdasavatsastas ca gavas ca tasam payah ksitam
parivarjayet | samdhinigrahanam samdhiniyamalasuvor
upalaksanartham | yathaha gautamah: syandiniyamasusamdhininam
ca iti | sravatpayahstani syandini | yamalasur yamalaprasavini | evam
ajamahisyos canirdasayoh payo varjayet | gomahisyajanam
anirdasanam iti vasisthasmaranat | payograhanat tadvikaranam
api dadhyadinam nisedhah | na hi mamsanisedhe tadvikaranam
anisedho yuktah | vikaranisedhe tu prakrter anisedhah |
payonisedhac chakrnmutrader anisedhah | ustraj jatam
austram payomutradi | ekasapha vadavadayah tatprabhavam
aikasapham | stribhavam strainam | strigrahanam
ajavyatiriktasakaladvistaninam upalaksanartham, sarvasam
dvistaninam ksiram abhojyam ajavarjam iti sankhasmaranat |
aranye bhava aranyakas tadiyam aranyakam ksiram
mahisavyatirekena |

aranyanam ca sarvesam mrganam mahisam vina |
iti vacanat | aver jatam avikam | varjayed iti pratyekam abhisambadhyate |
austram ityadivikarapratyayanirdesad vikaramatrasya payomutradeh
sarvada nisedhah, nityam avikam apeyam austram aikasapham ca iti
gautamasmaranat || 1.170 ||

devatartham havih sigru lohitan vrascanams tatha |
anupakrtamamsani vidjani kavakani ca || YDh_1.171

devatartham balyupaharanimittam sadhitam | havih havanartham
siddham prak homat | sigruh sobhañjanah lohitan vrksaniryasan
| vrascanaprabhavan vrksacchedanajatan alohitan api | yathaha manuh
|

lohitan vrksaniryasan vrascanaprabhavams tatha | iti |

lohitagrahanat hingukarpuradinam anisedhah |
anupakrtamamsani yajñe 'hutasya pasor mamsani | vidjani
manusyadijagdhabijapurisotpannani tanduliyakaprabhrtini ca |
kavakani chatrakani | varjayed iti pratyekam abhisambadhyate || 1.171 ||

kravyadapaksidatyuhasukapratudatittibhan |
sarasaikasaphan hamsan sarvams ca gramavasinah || YDh_1.172

kravyada amamamsadanasilah | paksino grdhradayah |
datyuhas catakah | sukah kirah | cañcva pratudya bhaksayantiti
pratudah syetnadayah | tittibhas tacchabdanukari | saraso
laksmanah | ekasapha asvadayah | hamsah prasiddhah |
gramavasinah paravataprabhrtayah | etan kravyadadin varjayet ||
1.172 ||

koyastiplavacakrahvabalakabakaviskiran |
vrthakrsarasamyavapayasapupasaskulih || YDh_1.173

koyastih krauñcah | plavo jalakukkutah | cakrahvas cakravakah
| balakabakau prasiddhau | nakhair vikirya bhaksayantiti viskiras
cakoradaya eva grhyante | lavakamayuradinam bhaksyatvat,
gramakukkutasya gramavasitvad eva nisedhac ca | etan
koyastyadin varjayet | vrtha devatadyuddesam antarena sadhitah
krsarasamyavapayasapupasaskulir varjayet | krsaram
tilamudgasiddha odanah | samyavah ksiragudaghrtadikrta
utkarikakhyah pakavisesah | payasam payasa srtam annam | apupo
'snehapakvo godhumavikarah | saskuli snehapakvo godhumavikarah | na
paced annam atmane iti krsaradinam nisedhe siddhe, punar
abhidhanam prayascittagauravartham || 1.173 ||

kalavinkam sakakolam kuraram rajjudalakam |
jalapadan khañjaritan ajñatams ca mrgadvijan || YDh_1.174

kalavinko gramacatkah | gramanivasitvena pratisedhe siddhe saty
ubhayacaritvat punarvacanam | kakolo dronakakah | kurara utkrosah |
rajjudalako vrksakuttakah | jalapado jalakarapadah |

ajalapada api hamsah santiti hamsanam punarvacanam |
khañjaritah khañjanah | jñatito ye ajñata mrgah
paksinas ca | etan kalavinkadin varjayet || 1.174 ||

casams ca raktapadams ca saunam valluram eva ca |
matsyams ca kamato jagdhva sopavasas tryaham vaset || YDh_1.175

casah kikidivayah raktapadah kadambaprabhrtayah | sunina
tyaktam saunam ghatasthanabhavam mamsam bhaksyanam api |
valluram suskamamsam | matsya minah | etams capadin
varjayet | cakaran nalikasanachatrakakusumbhadin,

nalikasanachatrakakusumbhalabuvidbhavan |
kumbhikandukavrntakakovidarams ca varjayet ||
iti.

tatha,

akalaprarudhani puspani ca phalani ca |
vikaravac ca yat kimcit prayatnena vivarjayet ||

tatha, vataplaksasvatthakapitthanipamatulingaphalani varjayet iti
smaranat | etan samdhiniksiraprabhrtin anukrantan kamato
bhaksayitva triratram upavaset | akamatas tv ahoratram |
sesesupavased ahah iti manusraranat | yat punah sankhenoktam
balabalakahamsaplavacakravakakarandavagrhacatakakapotaparavatap
andusukasarikasarasa-tittibholukakankaraktapadacasabhasa
vayasakokilasadvalikukkutaharitabhaksane dvadasaratram
anaharah pibed gomutrayavakam iti, tad bahukalabhyase matipurve
samastabhaksane va veditavyam || 1.175 ||

palandum vidvaraham ca chatrakam gramakukkutam |
lasunam grñjanam caiva jagdhva candrayanam caret || YDh_1.176

palanduh sthulakandanalo lasunanukari | vidvaraho
gramasukarah | chatrakam sarpachatram | gramakukkutah prasiddhah
| lasunam rasonam suksmasvetakandanalam | grñjanam
lasunanukarilohitasuksmakandam | etani sat sakrt kamato jagdhva
bhaksayitva candrayanam vaksyamanalaksanam caret |
gramakukkutachatrakayoh purvapratisedhitayor ihabhidhanam
palandvadisamanaprayascittartham | matipurvam ciratarabhyase tu,

chatrakam vidvaraham ca lasunam gramakukkutam |
palandum grñjanam caiva matya jagdhva pated dvijah ||

iti manuktam | amatipurvabhyase,
amatyaitani sat jagdhva krcchram santapanam caret |
trtiyadhyaye vaksyamanam,

yaticandrayanam vapi,

iti drastavyam | amatipurvabhyase tu sankhoktam
lasunapalandugrñjanavidvaraha-gramakukkutakumbhikabhaksane

dvadasaratram payah pibet iti || 1.176 ||
bhaksyah pañcanakhah sedhagodhakacchapasallakah |sasas ca
matsyesv api hi simhatundakarohitah ||tatha
pathinarajivasasalkas ca dvijatibhih |
sedha svavit | godha krkalasanukarini mahati | kacchapah
kurmah | sallakah sallaki | sasah prasiddhah |
pañcanakhadinam svamarjaravanaradinam madhye ete sedhadayo
bhaksyah | cakarat khadgo 'pi | yathaha gautamah: pañcanakhah
sasasallakasvavidgodhakhadgakacchapah iti | yathaha manur api |

svavidham sallukam godham khadgakurmasasams tatha |
bhaksyan pañcanakhesv ahur anustrams caikatodatah ||
iti |

yat punar vasistena khadge tu vivadante ity abhaksyatvam uktam tac
chraddhad anyatra,
khadgamamsair bhaved dattam aksayyam pitrkarmani |
iti sraddhe phalasrutidarsanat | tatha matsyanam madhye
simhatundadayo bhaksyah | simhatundah simhamukhah |
rohito lohitavarnah | pathinas candrakakhyah | rajivah
padmavarnah | saha salkaih suktyakarair vartata iti sasalkah | ete
ca simhatundadayo niyukta eva bhaksyah,

pathinarohitav adyau niyuktau havyakavyayoh |
rajivah simhatundas ca sasalkas caiva sarvasah ||

iti manusmaranat | dvijatigrahanam sudravyudasartham || 1.177 ||

anarcitam vrthamamsam ityarabhya dvijatidharman uktva, idanim
caturvarnyadharman aha |
atah srnudhvam mamsasya vidhim bhaksanavarjane ||
mamsasya proksitader bhaksane tadvyatiriktasya ca nisiddhasya
varjane proksitadivyatirekena mamsam na bhaksayamity evam
samkalparupena vidhim samasravahprabhrtayah he munayah
srnudhvam || 1.178 ||

tatra bhaksane vidhim darsayati |

pranatyaye tatha sraddhe proksite dvijakamyaya |
devan pitrn samabhyarcya khadan mamsam na dosabhak || YDh_1.179

annabhavena vyadhyabhibhavena va mamsabhaksanam antarena yada
pranabadha bhavati tada mamsam niyamena bhaksayet, sarvata
evatmanam gopayet ity atmaraksavidhanat, tasmad u ha na
purayusah svahkami preyat iti marananisedhac ca | tatha
sraddhe mamsam nimantrito niyamena bhaksayet, abhaksane
dosasravanat |

yathavidhi niyuktas tu yo mamsam natti manavah |
sa pretya pasutam yati sambhavan ekavimsatim ||

iti manusmaranat | proksanakhyasrautasamskarasamskrtasya pasor

yagarthasyagnisomiyader hutavasistam mamsam proksitam
tad bhaksayet, abhaksane yaganispatteh | dvijakamya
brahmanabhojanartham devapittartham ca yat sadhitam tena tan
abhyarcyavasistam bhaksayan na dosabhag bhavati | evam
bhrtyabharanavasistam api |

yajñartham brahmanair vadhyah prasasta mrgapaksinah |
bhrtyanam caiva vrttyartham agastyo hy acarat pura ||

iti manusmaranat | na dosabhag iti dosabhavamatram vadata
atithyadyarcanavasistasyabhyanujñamatram na proksitadivan
niyama iti darsitam | evam apratisiddhanam api sasadinam
pranatyayavyatirekenabhaksyatvavagamat sudrasyapi
mamsapratibaddhah sarvavidhinisedhadhikaro 'vagamyate || 1.179 ||

idanim proksitavyatiriktasya vrthamamsam ity anena
pratisiddhasya bhaksane nindarthavadam aha |
vaset sa narake ghore dinani pasuromabhih |sammitani duracaro yo hanty
avidhina pasun ||
avidhina devatadyuddesam antarena yah pasun hanti sa tasya pasor
yavanti romani tavanti dinani ghore narake vaset | hantity astavidho
'pi ghatako grhyate | yathaha manuh |

anumanta visasita nihanta krayavikrayi |
samskarta copaharta ca khadakasceti ghatakah ||
iti || 1.180 ||

idanim varjane vidhim aha |

sarvan kaman avapnoti hayamedhaphalam tatha |
grhe 'pi nivasan vipro munir mamsavivarjanat || YDh_1.181

yah proksitadivyatirekena maya mamsam na bhaksitavyam iti
satyasamkalpo bhavati sa sarvan kaman tatsadhane pravrtto nirvighnam
prapnoti, visuddhasayatvat | yathaha manuh |

yad dhyayate yat kurute ratim badhnati yatra ca |
tad avapnoty avighnena yo hinasti na kimcana ||
iti |

etac canusangikam phalam | mukhyam phalam aha, hayamedhaphalam
tatha iti | etac ca samvatsarikasamkalpasya |

varse varse 'svamedhena yo yajeta satam samah |
mamsani ca na khaded yas tayoh punyaphalam samam ||

iti manusmaranat | tatha grhe 'pi nivasan brahmanadis catuvarniko
munivan mananiyo bhavati mamsatyagat | etac ca na
pratisiddhamamsavisayam napi proksitadivisayam kim tu
parisesyad atithyadyarcanavasistabhyanujñatavisayam iti ||
1.181 ||

iti bhaksyabhaksyaprakaranam

atha dravyasuddhiprakaranam

idanim dravyasuddhim aha |

sauvarnarajatabjanam urdhvapatragrahasmanam |
sakarajjumulaphalavasovidalacarmanam || YDh_1.182

patranam camasanam ca varinam suddhir isyate |
carusruksruvasasnehapatrany usnena varina || YDh_1.183

sauvarnam suvarnakrtam | rajatam rajatakrtam | abjam muktaphalasankhasuktyadi | urdhvapatram yajñiyolukhaladi grahadisahacaryat | grahah sodasiprabhrtayah | asma drsadadih | saktam vastukadi | rajjuh balvajadinirmita | mulam ardrakadi | phalam amradi | vaso vastram | vidalam vainavadi | carma ajadinam | vidalacarmanor grahanam tadvikaranam chatravaratradinam upalaksanartham | patrani proksanipatraprabhrtini | camasa hotrcamasadayah | etesam sauvarnadinam leparahitanam ucchistasparsamatre varina praksalanena suddhih | carus carusthali | sruksravau prasiddhau | sasnehani patrani prasitraharanadini | etani ca leparahitany usnena varina sudhyanti,

nirlepam kañcanam bhandam adbhir eva visudhyati |
abjam asmamayam caiva rajatam canupaskrtam ||

iti manusmaranat | anupaskrtam akhatapuritam | salepanam tu,

taijasanam maninam ca sarvasyasmamayasya ca |
bhasmanadbhir mrda caiva suddhir ukta manisibhih ||

iti manuktam drastavyam | mrdbhasmanor ekakartyatvad vikalpah | apas tu samucciyante | kakadimukhopaghate tu krsnasakunimukhavamrstam patram nirlikhet,
svapadamukhavamrstam patram na prayuñjita iti drastavyam | etac ca marjarad anyatra |

marjaras caiva darvi ca marutas ca sada sucih | (cf. vidh 23.52)

iti manusmaranat || 1.182 || 1.183 ||

yañjapatradinam proksanena suddhih |

sphyasurpajinadhanyanam musalolukhalanasam |
proksanam samhatanam ca bahunam dhanyavasasam | YDh_1.184

sphyo vajro yajñangam | anah sakatam | sesam prasiddham | etesam usnena varina suddhih | punar ajinagrahanam yajñangajinapraptyartham | samhatanam asuddhidravyarabdhavayavinam bahunam dhanyanam vasasam ca | vasograhanam uktasuddhinam upalaksanartham | uktasuddhinam dhanyavasahprabhrtinam bahunam ca rasikrtanam proksanenaiva suddhih | bahutvam ca sprstapeksaya | etad

uktam bhavati: yada dhanyani vastradini va rasikrtani tatra
candaladisprstany alpani bahuni casprstani tatra
sprstanam uktaiva suddhir itaresam proksanam iti | tatha ca
smrtyantaram |

vastradhanyadirasinam ekadesasya dusane |
tavanmatram samuddhrtya sesam proksanam arhati ||
iti |

yada punah sprstanam bahutvam asprstanam calpatvam
tada sarvesam eva ksalanam | yathaha manuh |

adbhis tu proksanam saucam bahunam dhanyavasasam |
praksalanena tv alpanam adbhih saucam vidhiyate ||
iti |

sprstanam asprstanam ca samatve 'pi proksanam eva |
bahunam proksanavidhanenalpanam ksalane siddhe punar
alpanam ksalanavacanasya samesu ksalananivrttyarthatvat | iyat
sprstam iyad asprstam ity aviveke tu ksalanam eva |
paksikasyapi dosasya parihartavyatvat, anekapurusair
dharyamananam tu dhanyavasahprabhrtinam sprstanam
asprstanam ca proksanam eveti nibandhakrtah || 1.184 ||

nirlepanam sparsamatradustanam suddhim uktva, idanim
salepanam suddhim aha |

taksanam darusrngasthnam govalaih phalasambhuvam |
marjanam yajñapatranam panina yajñakarmani || YDh_1.185

darunam mesamahisadisrnganam
karivarahasankhadyasthnam | asthigrahanena dantanam api grahanam |
ucchistasnehadibhir liptanam mrdbhasmodakadibhir
anapagatalepanam, manuh,

yavan napaity amedhyaktad gandho lepas ca tatkrtah |
tavan mrd vari cadeyam sarvasu dravyasuddhisu ||

iti samanyatah suddhividhanat | taksanam
tavanmatravayavapanayanam suddhih | phalasambhuvam
bilvalabunalikeradiphalasambhutanam patranam govalair
udgharsanac chuddhih | yajñapatranam sruksruvadinam
yajñakarnani prayujyamananam daksinena hastena darbhair
dasapavitrena va yathasastram karmangataya marjanam kartavyam
| etac ca srautam udaharanam anyesam api sauvarnadinam
patranam smartalaukikakarmasu krtasaucanam evangatvam iti
darsayitum | yajñanganam punah krtasaucanam idam
dasapavitradibhir marjanam samskarartham iti sesah || 1.185 ||

sosarodakagomutraih sudhyaty avikakausikam |
sasriphalair amsupattam saristaih kutapam tatha ||
YDh_1.186

usaramrttikasahitena gotmutrenodakena va lepapeksaya | avikam urnamayam | kausikam kosaprabhavam tasaripattadi praksalitam sudhyati | udakagomutrair iti bahuvacanam pascad apy udakapraptyartham | amsupattam valkalatantukrtam | sasriphalair bilvaphalasahitaih | kutapah parvatiyacchagaromanirmitakambalah | aristasahitair udakagomutraih sudhyatity anuvartate | etac cocchistasnehadiyoge sati veditavyam | alpopaghate tu proksanadi, ksalanasahatvat, sarvatra dravyavinasenaiva siddher istatvat | tatha ca devalah |

urnakauseyakutapapattaksaumadukulajah |
alpasauca bhavanty ete sosanaproksanadibhih ||

ity abhidhayaha,

tany evamedhyayuktani ksalayec chodhanaih svakaih |
dhanyakalkais tu phalajai rasaih ksaranugair api ||
iti |

ksaumavad eva sanasya samanayonitvat | urnadigrahanam tadarabdhatulikadipraptyartham | atas tasyalpopaghate naiva ksalanam karyam, amedhyalepad anyatra,

tulikam upadhanam ca pusparaktambaram tatha |
sosayitvatape kimcit karaih sammarjayen muhuh ||

pascac ca varina proksya viniyuñjita karmani |
tany apy atimalistani yathavat parisodhayet ||

iti devalasmaranat | pusparaktani kunkumakusumbhadirakrani | pusparaktagrahanam anyasyapi haridradiraktasya ksalanasahasya praptyartham | na mañjisthadeh tasya ksalanasahatvat | sankhenapy uktam ragadravyani proksitani sucini iti || 1.186 ||

sagaurasarsapaih ksaumam punah pakan mahimayam |
karuhastah sucih panyam bhaiksam yosinmukham tatha ||
YDh_1.187

gaurasarsapasahitair udakagomutraih ksaumam ksuma atasi tatsutranirmitam patadi sudhyati | punahpakena mrtmayam ghatadi | etac cochistasnehalepe veditavyam | manuh |

madyair mutraih purisair va sthivanaih puyasonitaih |
samsprstam naiva sudhyeta punahpakena mrnmayam ||

iti smaranat | candaladyupaghate tu tyaga eva | yathaha parasarah |

candaladyais tu samsprstam dhanyam vastram athapi va |
praksalanena sudhyeta parityagan mahimayam ||
iti |

karavo rajakacailadhavakasupakaradyas tesam hastah sada sucih

| sucitvam tatsadhye karmani | vastradhavanadau sutakadisambhave 'pi | tatha ca smrtyantaram |

karavah silpino vaidya dasyo dasas tathaiva ca |
rajano rajabhrtyas ca sadyahsaucah prakirtitah ||
iti |

panyam panarham vikreyam yavavrihyadi |
anekakretrjanakaraparighattitam apy aprayatam na bhavati |
sutakadinimittena ca vanijam | bhiksanam samuho bhaiksam tad brahmacaryadihastagatam anacantastripradanasucirathyakramanadina nimittenapi na dusyati | tatha yosinmukham sambhogakale suci, striyas ca ratisamsarge iti smaranat || 1.187 ||

idanim bhusuddhim aha |
bhusuddhir marjanad dahat kalad gokramanat tatha |sekad ullekhanal lepad grham marjanalepanat |
marjanyam pamsutrnadinam protsaranam marjanam | dahas trnakasthadyaih | kalo yavata kalena lepadiksayo bhavati tavan | gokramanam gavam padaparighattanam | sekah ksiragomutragomayavaribhih pravarsanam va | ullekhanam taksanam khananam va | lepo gomayadibhih | etair marjadibhih samastair vyastair va amedhyadidusta malina ca bhumih sudhyati | tatha ca devalh,

yatra prasuyate nari mriyate dahyate 'pi va |
candaladhyusitam yatra yatra visthadisamhatih ||
evam kasmalabhuyistha bhur amedhya prakirtita |
svasukarakharostradisamsprsta dustatam vrajet ||
angaratusakesasthibhasmadyair malina bhavet ||

ityamedhya dusta malineti sodhyabhumes traividyam abhidhaya suddhivibhagam darsayati:

pañcadha va caturdha va bhur amedhyapi sudhyati |
dustanvita tridha dvedha sudhyate malinaikadha ||
iti |

yatra manusya dahyante yatra candalair adhyusitam tatra pañcabhir dahanakalagokramanasekollekhanaih suddhih | yatra manusya jayante yatra mriyante yatra catyantam visthadisamhatih tasam dahavarjitais tair eva caturbhih | svasukarakharais cirakalam adhyusitayah gokramanasekollekhanais tribhih | ustragramakukkutadibhis cirakalam adhivasitayah sekollekhanabhyam suddhih | angaratusakesadibhis cirakalam adhivasitaya ullekhanena suddhih | marjananulepane tu sarvatra samucciyate | evam grham marjanalepanabhyam sudhyati | grhasya prthag upadanam sammarjanalepanayoh pratidivasam praptyartham || 1.188 ||

goghrate 'anne tatha kesamaksikakitadusite |

salilam bhasma mrd vapi prakseptavyam visuddhaye || YDh_1.189

gograte gonihsvasopahate 'nne adaniyamatre | tatha
kesamaksikakitair dusite | kesagrahanam lomadipraptyartham |
kitah pipilikadayah | udakam bhasma mrd va yathasambhavam
prakseptavyam suddhyartham | yattu gautamenoktam nityam abhojyam
kesakitavapannam iti tat kesakitadibhih saha yatpakvam
tadvisayam || 1.189 ||

trapusisakatamranam ksaramlodakavaribhih |
bhasmadbhih kamsyalohanam suddhih plavo dravsya tu || YDh_1.190

trapuprabhrtini prasiddhani | tesam ksarodakenamlodakena
varina vopaghatapeksaya samastair vyastair va suddhih karya |
kamsyalohanam bhasmodakena | tamragrahanad ritikapittalayor
grahanam, ekayonitvat | etac ca tamradinam amlodakadibhih
suddhyabhidhanam na niyamartham |

malasamyogajam tajjam yasya yena upahanyate |
tasya tac chodhanam proktam samanyam dravyasuddhikrt ||

ity avisesena smaranat | ato na tamrader
ucchistodakadilepasyanyenapagamasambhave niyamenamlodakadina
suddhih karya | ata eva manuna samanyenoktam |

tamrayahkamsyaraityanam trapunah sisakasya ca |
saucam yatharham kartavyam ksaramlodakavaribhih ||
iti |

yat tu,
bhasmana sudhyate kamsyam tamram amlena sudhyati |
iti tat tamradeh saucasya param kastham pratipadayitum,
nanyasya nisedhaya | yada tupaghatatisayas tadamlodakadinam
avrttih,

gavaghratani kamsyani sudrocchistani yani ca |
sudhyanti dasabhih ksaraih svakakopahatani ca ||

iti smaranat | suddhih plavo dravasya tu iti dravasya dravadravyasya
ghrtadeh prasthapramanadhikasya svakakadyupahatasya
amedhyasamsprstasya ca plavah plavanam samanajatiyena
dravadravyena bhandasyatipuranam yavan nihsaranam suddhir
ity anuvartate | tato 'lpasya tyagah | bahvalpatvam ca
desakaladyapeksayapi veditavyam | yathaha baudhayanah |

desam kalam tatha manam dravyam dravyaprayojanam |
upapattim avastham ca jñatva saucam prakalpayet ||
iti | (cf. bdh 1.8.53)

kitadyupahatasya tutpavanam | yathaha manuh |

dravanam caiva sarvesam suddhir utpavanam smrtam || iti |

utpavanam catra vastrantarite patre praksepah | anyatha kitadyapagamasya asambhavat | sudrabhandasthitasya madhudakadeh patrantaranayanac chuddhih, madhudake payas tadvikaras ca patrat patrantaranayane suddhah iti baudhayanasmaranat | madhughrtader varnapasadahastat praptasya patrantaranayanam punah pavanam ca karyam | yathaha sankhah: abhyavaharyanam ghrtenabhigharitanam punah pavanam evam snehanam snehavad rasanam iti || 1.190 ||

evam sauvarnarajatadinam etatprakaranapratipaditanam sarvesam ucchistasnehadyupaghate suddhim uktva, idanim tesam evamedhyopahatanam suddhim aha |

amedhyaktasya mrttoyaih suddhir gandhadikarsanat |
vaksastam ambunirniktam ajñatam ca sada suci || YDh_1.191

amedhyah sariraja mala vasasukradayah |

vasa sukram asrn majja mutravit karnavin nakhah |
slesmasru dusika svedo dvadasaite nrnam malah ||

tatha |

manusasthi savam vista reto mutrartavam vasa |
svedasru dusika slesma madyam camedhyam ucyate ||
iti |

amedhyadayo mala manudevaladibhih pratipaditah, tair vasadiraktaliptam amedhyaktam, tasya mrda toyena ca suddhih kartavya gandhapakarsanena | adigrahanal lepasyapi grahanam | yathaha gautamah: lepagandhapakarsanaih saucam amedhyaliptasya iti | sarvasuddhisu ca prathamam mrttoyair eva lepagandhapakarsanam karyam | yadi gandhadi mrttoyair na gacchati tadanyena, asaktav anyena mrdadbhih purvam mrda ca iti gautamasmaranat | vasadigrahanam ca sarvesam amedhyatvam pratipadayitum na samanopaghataya,

madyair mutrapurisais ca slesmapuyasrusonitaih |
samsprstam naiva sudhyeta punahpakena mrnmayam ||

ityupaghate visesabhidhanat | amedhyatvam caivam esam dehac caiva malas cyutah iti vacanat, dehacyutanam eva na svasthanavasthitanam | purusasya nabher urdhvam karavyatiriktanganam anyamedhyasparse snanam | yathaha devalah |

manusasthi vasam vistham artavam mutraretasi |
majjanam sonitam sprstva parasya snanam acaret ||
iti |

tany eva svani samsprsya praksalyacamya sudhyati || iti |

tatha |

urdhvam nabheh karau muktva yad angam upahanyate |
tatra snanam adhastat tu praksalyacamya sudhyati ||
iti |

krte 'pi yathoktasauce manaso 'paritosad yatra suddhisamdeho bhavati tad vaksastam suci | suddham etad astu iti brahmanavacanena suddham bhavatity arthah | ambunirniktam yatra pratipadokta suddhir nasti tasya praksalanena suddhih | praksalanasahasya proksanena | ajñatam ca sada yat kakadyupahatam upayuktam na kadacid api jñayate tac chuci | tadupayogad adrstadoso nastity arthah | nanu etad virudhyate,

samvatsarasya ekam api caret krccham dvijottamah |
ajñatabhuktasuddhyartham jñatasya tu visesatah ||

ity adrstadose 'pi prayascittapratipadanat | naitat, prayascittasya jagdhivisayatvat, dosabhavasya canyopayogivisayatvat || 1.191 ||

suci gotrptikrt toyam prakrtistham mahigatam |
tatha mamsam svacandalakravyadadinipatitam || YDh_1.192

mahigatam bhumistham udakam ekagavitrptijananasamartham candaladibhir asprstam prakrtistham ruparasagandhasparsantaram anapannam sucy acamanadiyogyam bhavati | mahigatam ity asucibhugatasya sucitvanisedhartham na tv antariksodakasya suddhatvavyavrttyartham | napy uddhrtasya,

uddhrtas capi sudhyanti suddhaih patraih samuddhrtah |
ekaratrosita apas tyajyah suddha api svayam ||

iti devalavacanat | tatha candaladikrte tadagadau na dosah, antyair api krte kupe setau vapyadike tatha |tatra snatva ca pitva ca prayascittam na vidyate ||
iti satatapasmaranat | tatha mamsam svacandalakravyadadibhir nipatitam suci | adigrahanat pulkasader api grahanam | nipatitagrahanam bhaksitasya nirakaranartham || 1.192 ||

rasmir agni rajas chaya gaur asvo vasudhanilah |
vipruso maksikah sparse vatsah prasnavane sucih || YDh_1.193

rasmayah suryadeh prakasakadravyasya | agnih prasiddhah | rajo 'jadisambandhavyatirekena | tatra,

svakakostrakharolukasukaragramyapaksinam |
ajavirenusamsparsad ayur laksmis ca hiyate |

iti dosasravanat tatsparse sammarjanadi karyam | chaya vrksadeh | gauh | asvah | vasudha bhumih | anilo vayuh | vipruso 'vasyayabindavah, mukhajanam vaksyamanatvat | maksikas ca | ete candaladisprsta api sparse sucayah |

vatsah prasnavane udhogatadugdhapakarsane sucih | vatsagrahanam balasyopalaksanartham,

balair anuparikrantam stribhir acaritam ca yat |
avijñatam ca yat kimcin nityam medhyam iti sthitih ||

iti vacanat || 1.193 ||

ajasvayor mukham medhyam na gor na naraja malah |
panthanas ca visudhyanti somasuryamsumarutaih || YDh_1.194

ajasvayor mukham medhyam | na goh | na naraja malah | narasabdo laksanaya deham abhidhatte | tajja mala vasadayo medhya na bhavanti | panthano margah svacandaladibhih sprsta api ratrau somamsubhir marutena ca sudhyanti | diva tu suryamsubhir marutena ca || 1.194 ||

mukhaja vipruso medhyas tathacamanabindavah |
smasru casyagatam dantasaktam tyaktva tatah sucih || YDh_1.195

mukhe jata mukhajah slesmavipruso medhyah nocchistam kurvanti, anipatitas ced ange, na mukhaviprusa ucchistam kurvanti na ced ange nipatanti iti gautamavacanat | tatha ca ye acamanatoyabindavah padau sprsanti te medhyah | smasru casyagatam mukhapravistam ucchistam na karoti | dantasaktam cannadikam svayam eva cyutam tyaktva sucir bhavati | acyutam dantasamam | tatha ca gautamah dantaslistam tu dantavad anyatra jihvabhimarsanat, prak cyuter ity eke, cyutesv asravavad vidyan nigirann eva tac chuci iti | nigiranam punar anena yajñavalkyoktena tyagena vikalpyate | nigirann evety evakarah,

carvane tv acamen nityam muktva tambulacarvanam |
osthau vilomakau sprstva vaso viparidhaya ca ||

iti visnuktacamananisedharthah | tambulagrahanam phaladyupalaksanartham | yathaha satatapah |

tambule phale caiva bhukte snehavasistake |
dantalagnasya samsparse na icchisto bhavati dvijah ||
iti || 1.195 ||

snatva pitva ksute supte bhuktva rathyopasarpane |
acantah punar acamed vaso viparidhaya ca || YDh_1.196

snanapanaksutasvapnabhojanarathyopasarpanavasoviparidhanesu krtesv acantah punar acamet | dvir acamed ity arthah | cakarad rodanadhyayanarambhacapalyanrtoktyadisu | tatha ca vasisthah: suptva bhuktva ksutva snatva pitva ruditva cacantah punar acamet iti | manur api |

suptva ksutva ca bhuktva ca sthivitvoktvanrtam vacah |
pitvapo 'dhyesyamanas ca acamet prayato 'pi san ||
iti |

bhojane tv adav api dviracamanam, bhoksyamanas tu prayato 'pi dvir acamet ity apastambasmaranat | snanapanayor adau sakrt | adhyayane tv arambhe dvih | sesesv ante eva yathoktam dviracamanam || 1.196 ||

rathyakardamatoyani sprstany antyasvavayasaih |
marutenaiva sudhyanti pakvestakacitani ca || YDh_1.197

rathya margamatram | kardamah pankah toyam udakam | rathyasthitani kardamatoyany antyais candaladibhih svabhir vayasais ca sprstani marutenaiva sudhyanti suddhim upayanti | bahuvacanam tadgatagomayasarkaradipraptyartham | pakvestakadibhis citani prasadadhavalagrhadini candaladisprstani marutenaiva sudhyanti | etac ca proksanam samhatanam ity uktaproksananisedhartham | trnakasthaparnadimayanam tu proksanam eveti || 1.197 ||

iti dravyasuddhiprakaranam

atha danaprakaranam

idanim dantadharmam pratipadayisyams tadangabhutapatrapratipadanartham tatprasamsam aha |

tapas taptvasrjad brahma brahmanan vedaguptaye |
trptyartham pitrdevanam dharmasamraksanaya ca || YDh_1.198

brahma hiranyagarbhah kalpadau tapas taptva dhyanam krtva kan srjamiti purvam brahmanan srstavan | kim artham | vedaguptaye vedaraksanartham | pitrnam devatanam ca trptyartham | anusthanopadesadvarena dharmasamraksanartham ca | atas tebhyo dattam aksayyaphalam bhavatity abhiprayah || 1.198 ||

sarvasya prabhavo viprah srutadhyayanasilinah |
tebhyah kriyaparah sresthas tebhyo 'py adhyatmavittamah ||
YDh_1.199

sarvasya ksatriyader viprah prabhavah sresthah jatya karmana ca | brahmanesv api srutadhyayanasilinah srutadhyayanasampanna utkrstah | tebhyo 'pi kriyapara vihitanusthanasilah | tebhyo 'py adhyatmavittamah vaksyamanamargena samadamadiyogenatmatattvajñananiratah srestha ity anusajyate || 1.199 ||

evam jatividyanusthanatapasam prasamsamukhenaikaikayogena patratam abhidhayadhuna tesam samuccaye sampurnapatratam aha |

na vidyaya kevalaya tapasa vapi patrata |
yatra vrttam ime cobhe tad dhi patram prakirtitam || YDh_1.200

kevalaya vidyaya srutadhyayanasampattya naiva sampurnapatratvam | napi kevalena tapasa samadamadina | apisabdat kevalenanusthanena kevalaya jatya va naiva sampurnapatrata | katham tarhi | yatra

puruse vrttam anusthanam ime cobhe vidyatapasi stah, casabdad brahmanajatis ca, tad eva manvadibhih sampurnapatram prakirtitam | hi yasmad atah param utkrstam patram nasti | atra jatividyanusthanatapahsamuccayanam uttarottaraprasastyena phalataratamyam drastavyam || 1.200 ||

satpatre gavadidanam deyam |

gobhutilahiranyadi patre datavyam arcitam |
napatre vidusa kimcid atmanah sreya icchata || YDh_1.201

purvokte patre gavadikam arcitam sastroktodakadanaditikartavyatasahitam deyam | apatre ksatriyadau brahmane ca patitadau vidusa patravisesena phalavisesam janata sreyah sampurnaphalam icchata kimcid alpam api na datavyam | sreyograhanad apatradane 'pi kim api tamasam phalam astiti sucitam | yathaha krsnadvaipayanah |

adesakale yad danam apatrebhyas ca diyate |
asatkrtam avajñatam tat tamasam udahrtam ||
iti |

apatre na datavyam iti vadata visistadesakaladravyasannidhau patrasyasannidhane dravyasya va taduddesena tyagam tasmai pratisravanam va krtva samarpayet, na tv apatre datavyam iti sucitam | tatha pratisrutam api pascat patakadisamyoge jñate na deyam pratisrutyapy adharmasamyuktaya na dadyat iti nisedhat || 1.201 ||

apatre datur nisedham uktva pratigrahitaram praty aha |

vidyatapobhyam hinena na tu grahyah pratigrahah |
grhnan pradataram adho nayaty atmanam eva ca || YDh_1.202

vidyatapobhyam hinena pratigrahah suvarnadir na grahyah | yasmad vidyadihinah pratigrhnan dataram atmanam cadho narakam nayati prapayatiti || 1.202 ||

gavadi patre datavyam ity uktam | tatra visesam aha |

datavyam pratyaham patre nimittesu visesatah |
yacitenapi datavyam sraddhaputam svasaktitah || YDh_1.203

pratidivasam saktyanusarena yathoktavidhina patre gavadikam svakutumbavirodhena datavyam | nimittesu candroparagadisu visesato 'dhikam yatnena datavyam | yacitenapi sraddhaputam anasuyapavitrikrtam saktya datavyam | yacitenapi datavyam iti vadata yathoktam patram svayam eva gatva ahuya va yad danam tan mahaphalam uktam | tatha ca smaranam |

gatva yad diyate danam tad anantaphalam smrtam |
sahasragunam ahuya yacite tu tadardhakam ||
iti | 1.203 ||

gavadikam deyam ity uktam | tatra godane visesam aha |

hemasrngi saphai raupyaih susila vastrasamyuta |
sakamsyapatra datavya ksirini gauh sadaksina || YDh_1.204

hemamaye srnge yasyah sa hemasrngi | saphaih khuraih
raupyaih rajataih samyuta vastrena ca samyuta
kamsyapatrasahita bahuksira susila gaur yathasakti
daksinasahita datavya || 1.204 ||

godanaphalam aha |

datasyah svargam apnoti vatsaran romasammitan |
kapila cet tarayati bhuyas casaptamam kulam || YDh_1.205

asya goh romasammitan romasamkhyakan vatsaran svargam apnoti data
| sa yadi kapila tada na kevalam dataram tarayati kim tu kulam apy
a saptamam saptamam abhivyapya pitradin sad atmanam ca saptamam |
apyarthe bhuyahsabdah || 1.205 ||

ubhayatomukhidanaphalam |

savatsaromatulyani yugany ubhatomukhim |
datasyah svargam apnoti purvena vidhina dadat || YDh_1.206

savatsaromatulyani vatsena saha vartata iti savatsa tasya romatulyani
vatsasya gos ca yavanti romani tavatsamkhyakani yugani
krtatretadini ubhayatomukhim dadat svargam apnoty anubhavati purvena
vidhina data cet || 1.206 ||

ka punar ubhayatomukhi katham tavat taddanam mahaphalam ity ata aha |

yavad vatsasya padau dvau mukham yonyam ca drsyate |
tavad gauh prthivi jñeya yavad garbham na muñcati || YDh_1.207

garbhan nirgacchato vatsasya dvau padau mukham ca yavatkalam yonyam
drsyate tavatkalam ubhayatomukham asyastity ubhayatomukhi |
yavatkalam garbham na muñcati tavat sa gauh prthivisama jñeya
| atah phalatisayo yuktah || 1.207 ||

samanyagodane phalam |

yathakathamcid dattva gam dhenum va 'dhenum eva va |
arogam apariklistam data svarge mahiyate || YDh_1.208

yathakathamcid dhemasrngadyabhave 'pi yathasambhavam purvoktena
vidhina dhenum dogdhnim adhenum va avandhyam arogam rogarahitam
apariklistam atyantadurbalam gam dattva data svarge mahiyate
pujyate || 1.208 ||

godanasamany aha |

srantasamvahanam rogiparicarya surarcanam |
padasaucam dvijocchistam arjanam gopradanavat || YDh_1.209

srantasyasanasayanadidanena sramapanayanam srantasamvahanam | roginam paricarya yathasakty ausadhadidanena | surarcanam hariharahiranyagarbhadinam gandhamalyadibhir aradhanam | padasaucam dvijanam samanam adhikanam ca | tesam evocchistasya marjanam | etany anantaroktena godanena samani || 1.209 ||

bhudipas cannavastrambhastilasarpihpratisrayan | naivesikam svarnadhuryam dattva svarge mahiyate || YDh_1.210

bhuh phalaprada | dipa devayatanadisu | pratisrayah pravasinam asrayah | nivesanartham garhasthyartham yat kanya diyate tan naivesikam | svarnam suvarnam | dhuryo bharasaho balivardah | sesam prasiddham | etan bhudipadin dattva svargaloke mahiyate pujyate | svargaphalam ca bhumidanadinam na phalantaravyudasartham,

yat kimcit kurute papam jñanato 'jñanato 'pi va | api gocarmamatrena bhumidanena sudhyati ||

tatha manuh,

varidas trptim apnoti sukham aksayyam annadah | tilapradah prajam istam dipadas caksur uttamam ||

vasodas candrasalokyam asvisalokyam asvadah | anaduddah sriyam pustam godo bradhnasya vistapam ||

ityadiphalantarasravanat | gocarmalaksanam ca brhaspatina darsitam |

saptahastena dandena trimsaddandam nivartanam | dasa tany eva gocarma dattva svarge mahiyate || iti || 1.210 ||

grhadhanyabhayopanacchatramalyanulepanam | yanam vrksam priyam sayyam dattvatyantam sukhi bhavet || YDh_1.211

grham prasiddham | dhanyani ca saligodhumadini | abhayam bhitatranam | upanahau chatram | malyam mallikadeh | anulepanam kunkumacandanadi | yanam rathadi | vrksam upajivyam amradikam | priyam yad yasya priyam dharmadikam | sayyam ca dattvatyantam atisayena sukhi bhavati | na ca hiranyadivad dhaste datum asakyatvad dharmasya danasambhavah, bhumidanadav api samanatvat, smrtyantare 'pi dharmadanasravanat:

devatanam gurunam ca matapitros tathaiva ca | punyam deyam prayatnena napunyam coditam kvacit ||

apunyadane tad eva vardhate pratigrahitur api lobhadina pravrttasya,

yah papam abalam jñatva pratigrhnati durmatih |

garhitacaranat tasya papam tavat samasrayet ||
samadvigunasahasram anantyam ca pradatrsu ||

iti smaranat | iha ca sarvatra desakalapatravisesad deyavisesad
datrvisesat,
dane phalam maya proktam himsayam tadvad eva hi |
iti pratigrahitrvrttivisesac ca datrpratigrahitroh
phalataratamyam drastavyam || 1.211 ||

danat phalam uktam | idanim danavyatirekenapi danaphalavaptihetun
aha |

sarvadharmamayam brahma pradanebhyo 'dhikam yatah |
tad dadat samavapnoti brahmalokam avicyutam || YDh_1.212

yasmat sarvadharmamayam brahma avabodhakatvena tasmat taddanam
sarvadanebhyo 'py adhikam | atas tad dadad adhyapanadidvarena brahmalokam
avapnoti | avicyutam vicyutir yatha na bhavati | a bhutasamplavam
brahmaloke 'vatisthata ity arthah | atra ca brahmadane
parasvatvapadanamatram danam, svatvanivrtteh kartum asakyatvat ||
1.212 ||

datuh phalam uktam | idanim danavyatirekenapi danaphalavapter
hetum aha |

pratigrahasamartho 'pi nadatte yah pratigraham |
ye loka danasilanam sa tan apnoti puskalan || YDh_1.213

yah patrabhuto 'pi praptam pratigraham suvarnadikam nadatte na
svikaroty asau yady apraptam na upadatte tat tad danasilanam ye
lokan tan samagran apnoti || 1.213 ||

idanim sarvapratigrahanivrttiprasange 'pavadam aha |

kusah sakam payo matsya gandhah puspam dadhi ksitih |
mamsam sayyasanam dhanah pratyakhyeyam na vari ca || YDh_1.214

dhanah bhrastayavah | ksitir mrttika | sesam prasiddham |
etac ca kusadikam svayam upanitam na pratyakhyeyam | cakarad
grhadi,

sayyam grhan kusan gandhan apah puspam manin dadhi |
dhana matsyan payo mamsam sakam caiva na nirnudet ||

tatha |

edhodakam mulaphalam annam abhyudyatam ca yat |
sarvatah pratigrhniyan madhv athabhayadaksinam ||

iti manusmaranat || 1.214 ||

kim iti na pratyakhyeyam ity aha |

ayacitahrtam grahyam api duskrtakarmanah |
anyatra kulatasandhapatitebhyas tatha dvijah || YDh_1.215

yasmad ayacitahrtam etat kusadi duskrtakarino 'pi sambandhi
grahyam kim uta yathoktakarinah | tasman na pratyakhyeyam | anyatra
kulatasandapatitebhyah satros ca | kulat kulama tatiti
kulata svairinyadika | sandhas trtiya prakrtih || 1.215 ||

pratigrahanivrtter apavadantaram aha |

devatithyarcanakrte gurubhrtyartham eva va |
sarvatah pratigrhniyad atmavrttyartham eva ca || YDh_1.216

devatithyarcanader avasyakatvat tadartham anatmakaranat
patitadyatyantakutsitavarjam sarvatah pratigrhniyat | guruvo
matapitradayah | bhrtyah bharaniyah bharyaputradayah ||
1.216 ||

iti danaprakaranam

atha sraddhaparkaranam

idanim sraddhaprakaranam arabhyate | sraddham namadaniyasya
tatsthaniyasya va dravyasya pretoddesena sraddhaya tyagah | tac ca
dvividham parvanam ekoddistam iti | tatra tripurusoddesena yat
kriyate tat parvanam | ekapurusoddesena kriyamanam ekoddistam |
punas ca trividham nityam naimittikam kamyam ceti | tatra nityam
niyatanimittopadhau coditam ahar ahar amavasyastakadisu |
aniyatanimittopadhau coditam naimittikam yatha putrajanmadisu |
phalakamanopadhau vihitam kamyam yatha svargadikamanayam
krttikadinaksatresu tithisu ca | punas ca pañcavidham: ahar ahah
sraddham parvanam vrddhisraddham ekoddistam
sapindikaranam ca iti | tatrahar ahah sraddham annam
pitrmanusyebhyah ityadinoktam | tatha ca manuh |

dadyad ahar ahah sraddham annadyenodakena va |
payomulaphalair vapi pitrbhyah pritim aksayam ||
iti ||

adhuna parvanam vrddhisraddham ca darsayisyams tayoh kalan
aha |

amavasyastaka vrddhih krsnapakso 'yanadvayam |
dravyam brahmanasampattir visuvat suryasamkramah || YDh_1.217

vyatipato gajacchaya grahanam candrasuryayoh |
sraddham prati rucis caiva sraddhakalah prakirtitah || YDh_1.218

yatra dine candrama na drsyate sa amavasya, tasyam ahardvayavyapinyam
aparahnavyapini grahya, aparahnah pitrnam iti vacanat |
aparahnas ca pañcadhavibhakte dine caturtho bhagas trimuhurtah |
astakas catasrah hemantasisirayos caturnam aparapaksanam
astamisv astakah ity asvalayanoktah | vrddhih
putrajanmadih | krsnapakso 'parapaksah | ayanadvayam
daksinottarasamjñakam | dravyam krsaramasadikam |

brahmanasampattir vaksyamana | visuvaddvayam mesatulayoh suryagamanam | suryasamkrama adityasya raseh rasyantaragamanam | ayanavisuvatoh samkrantitve siddhe 'pi prthagupadanam phalatisayapratipadanartham | vyatipato yogavisesah | gajacchaya,

yadenduh pitrdaivatye hamsas caiva kare sthitah |
yasyam tithir bhavet sa hi gajacchaya prakirtita ||

iti paribhasita | hasticchayeti kecit | seha na grhyate kalaprakramat | grahanam somasuryayor uparagah | yada ca kartuh sraddham prati rucir bhavati tadapi | casabdad yugadiprabhrtayah | ete sraddhakalah | yady api candrasuryagrahe nadyat iti grahane bhojananisedhas, tathapi bhoktur doso datur abhyudayah || 1.217 || 1.218 ||

aharahahsraddhavyatiriktavaksyamanacaturvidhasraddhesu brahmanasampattim aha |

agryah sarvesu vedesu srotriyo brahmavid yuva |
vedarthavij jyesthasama trimadhus trisuparnikah || YDh_1.219

sarvesu vedesu rgvedadisu ananyamanaskatayapy ajasraskhalitadhyayanaksama agryah | srotriyah srutadhyayansampannah | vaksyamanam brahma yo vetty asau brahmavit | yuva madhyamavayaskah | sarvasyedam visesanam | mantrabrahmanayor artham vettiti vedarthavit | jyesthasama samavisesas tadadhyayanangavratam ca tadvratacaranena yas tad adhite sa jyesthasama | trimadhuh rgvedaikadesas tadvratam ca tadvratacarena tadadhite iti trimadhuh | trisuparnam rgyajusor ekadesas tadvratam ca tadvratacarena yas tadadhite sa trisuparnikah | ete brahmanah sraddhasampada iti vaksyamanena sambandhah || 1.219 ||

svasriyartvigjamatryajyasvasuramatulah |
trinaciketadauhitrasisyasambandhibandhavah || YDh_1.220

svastriyo bhagineyah | rtvig uktalaksanah | jamata duhitur bharta | trinaciketam yajurvedaikadesah tadvratam ca tadvratacaranena yas tadadhyayi sa trinaciketah | anyat prasiddham | ete ca purvoktagryasrotriyadyabhave veditavyah,

esa vai prathamah kalpah pradane havyakavyayoh |
anukalpas tv ayam proktah sada sadbhir agarhitah ||

ity abhidhaya, manuna svastriyadinam abhihitatvat || 1.220 ||

karmanisthas taponisthah pañcagnir brahmacarinah |
pitrmatrparas caiva brahmanah sraddhasampadah || YDh_1.221

karmanistha vihitanusthanatatparah | taponisthas tapahsilah | sabhyavasathyau tretagnayas ca yasya santi sa pañcagnih pañcagnividyadhyayi ca | brahmacari upakurvanako

naistikas ca | pitrmatrparas tatpujaparah | cakarat
jñananisthadayah | brahmanah na ksatriyadayah |
sraddhasampadah sraddhesu aksayyaphalasampattihetavah || 1.221
||

varjyan aha |

rogi hinatiriktangah kanah paunarbhavas tatha |
avakirni kundagolau kunakhi syavadantakah || YDh_1.222

rogi maharogopasrstah | hinam atiriktam vangam yasyasau
hinatiriktangah | ekenaksna yah pasyati sa kanah |
etasmad evandhabadhiraviddhaprajananakhalatiduscarmaprabhrtayo nirastah
| punarbhur uktalaksana tasyam jatah paunarbhavah | avakirni
brahmacarya eva skhalitabrahmacaryah | kundagolau,

paradaresu jayete dvau sutau kundagolakau |
patyau jivati kundah syan mrte bhartari golakah ||

ityevamuktalaksanakau | kunakhi kutsitanakhah | syavadantakah
svabhavat krsnadasanah | ete sraddhe nindita iti
vaksyamanena sambandhah || 1.222 ||

bhrtakadhyapakah klibah kanyadusy abhisastakah |
mitradhruk pisunah somavikrayi parivindakah || YDh_1.223

vetanagrahanena yo 'dhyapayati sa bhrtakadhyapakah | vetanadanena ca
yo 'dhite so 'pi | klibo napumsakah | asadbhih sadbhir va dosair
yah kanyam dusyati sa kanyadusi | asata sata va
brahmahatyadinabhiyukto 'abhisastah | mitradhruk mitradrohi |
paradosasamkirtanasilah pisunah | somavikrayi yajñe somasya
vikreta | parivindakah parivetta | jyesthe 'krtadare
'krtagniparigrahe va yah kaniyan daraparigraham agniparigraham va
kuryat sa parivetta | jyesthas tu parivittih | yathaha manuh |

daragnihotrasamyogam yah karoty agraje sthite |
parivetta sa vijñeyah parivittis tu purvajah ||
iti |

evam datryajakav api,

parivittih parivetta yaya ca parividyate |
sarve te narakam yanti datryajakapañcamah ||

iti manuvacanat || 1.223 ||

matapitrgurutyagi kundasi vrsalatmajah |
parapurvapatih stenah karmadustas ca ninditah || YDh_1.224

vina karena matapitrgurun yas tyajati sa matapitrgurutyagi |
evam bharyaputratyagy api,

vrddhau ca matapitarau sadhvi bharya sutah sisuh |
apy akaryasatam krtva bhartavya manur abravit ||

iti samananirdesat | kundasyannam yo 'snaty asau kundasi |
evam golakasyapi,
yas tayor annam asnati sa kundasi prakirtitah |
iti vacanat | vrsalo nirdharmas tatsuto vrsalatmajah | parapurva
punarbhuh tasyah patih | adattadayi stenah | karmadustah
sastraviruddhakarinah | cakarat kitavadevalakaprabhrtayah | ete
sraddhe ninditah pratiseddhah | agryah sarvesu vedesu
ityadina sraddhayogyabrahmanapratipadanenaiva tadvyatiriktanam
ayogyatve siddhe 'pi punah kesam cid rogyadinam pratisedhavacanam
uktalaksanabrahmanasambhave pratisedharahitanam praptyartham
|| 1.224 ||

evam sraddhakalan brahmanams coktvadhuna parvanaprayogam aha
|

nimantrayeta purvedyur brahmanan atmavañ sucih |
tais capi samyatair bhavyam manovakkayakarmabhih || YDh_1.225

purvoktan brahmanan sraddhe ksanah kriyatam iti purvedyur
nimantrayeta prarthanaya ksanam abhyupagamayet | aparedyur va,

purvedyur aparedyur va sraddhakarmany upasthite |
nimantrayeta tryavaran samyag vipran yathoditan ||

iti manusmaranat | atmavan sokonmadadirahitah san dosavan na
bhavati | yad va atmavan niyatendriyo bhavet | sucih prayatas ca | tair
api nimantritair brahmanair manovakkayavyaparaih samyatair niyatair
bhavitavyam || 1.225 ||

aparahne samabhyarcya svagatenagatams tu tan |
pavitrapanir acantan asanesupavesayet || YDh_1.226

aparahne uktalaksane samabhyarcya tan nimantritan brahmanan
ahuya svagatavacanena pujayitva krtapadadhavanan acantan
klptesv asanesu pavitrapanih pavitrapanin upavesayet | yady
apy atra samanyenaparahne ity uktam tathapi kutape prarabhya tadadi
pañcasu muhurtesu parisamapanam sreyaskaram,

ahno muhurta vikhyata dasa pañca ca sarvada |
tatrastamo muhurto yah sa kalah kutapah smrtah ||

madhyahne sarvada yasman mandibhavati bhaskarah |
tasmad anantaphaladas tatrarambho visisyate ||

urdhvam muhurtat kutapad yan muhurtacatustayam |
muhurtapañcakam hy etat svadhabhavanam isyate ||

iti vacanat | tathanyad api sraddhopayogi kutapasamjñakam uktam |

madhyahnah khadgapatram ca tatha nepalakambalah |
raupyam darbhas tila gavo daughitras castamah smrtah ||

papam kutsitam ity ahus tasya samtapakarinah |

astav ete yatas tasmat kutapa iti visruta ||
iti || 1.226 ||

yugman daive yathasakti pitrye 'yugmams tathaiva ca |
paristrte sucau dese daksinapravane tatha || YDh_1.227

daive abhyudayike sraddhe yugman saman brahmanan upavesayet | katham yathasakti saktim anatikramya | tatra vaisvadeve dvau matradinam tisrnam ekaikasya dvau dvau tisrnam va dvau | evam pitradinam ekaikasya dvau dvau trayanam va dvau | evam matamahadinam ca vargatraye vaisvadevam prthak tantram va | pitrye parvanasraddhe ayugman visaman upavesayed iti sambadhyate | etac ca paristrte sarvatah pracchadite sucau gomayadinopalipte daksinapravane daksinato 'vanate dese karyam || 1.227 ||

ayugman pitrya iti parvanasraddhangabhute vaisvadeve 'py ayugmaprasange idam arabhyate, dvau daiva iti |

dvau daive prak trayah pitrya udag ekaikam eva va |
matamahanam apy evam tantram va vaisvadevikam || YDh_1.228

daive vaisvadeve dvau brahmanau pranmukhav upavesyau | pitrye ayugman ity avisesaprasange visesa ucyate trayah pitrye iti | pitrye pitradisthane traya udanmukha upavesyah | paksantaram aha ekaikam eva va | vaisvadeve pitrye ca ekam ekam upavesayet | sambhavato vikalpah | matamahanam apy evam sraddhe nimantranadi | dvau daive prak trayah pitrye udag ekaikam eva va ity eva matam pitrsraddhavat kartavyam | pitrsraddham matamahasraddhe ca vaisvadevikam prthak tantrena va kartavyam | tantrasabdah samudayavacakah | yada tu dvav eva brahmanau labdhau tada vaisvadeve patram prakalpya ubhayatraikaikam brahmanam niyuñjyat | yathaha vasisthah |

yady ekam bhojyayec chraddhe daivam tatra katham bhavet |
annam patre samuddhrtya sarvasya prakrtasya ca ||

devatayatane krtva tatah sraddham pravartayet |
prasyed annam tad agnau tu dadyad va brahmacarine ||
iti || 1.227 ||

panipraksalanam dattva vistarartham kusan api |
avahayed anujñato visvedevasa ity rca || YDh_1.229

tadanantaram vaisvadevarthabrahmanahaste jalam dattva vistarartham kusams ca yugman dvigunitanasane daksinato dattva visvan devan avahayisye iti brahmanan prstva tair avahayety anujñato visvedevasa agata ity anayarca agacchantu mahabhagah ity anena ca smartena mantrena tan avahayet | etac ca yajñopavitina pradaksinam ca karyam,

apasavyam tatah krtva pitrnam apradaksinam |

iti pitrye visesasmaranat || 1.229 ||

yavair anvavakiryatha bhajane sapavitrake |
sam no devya payah ksiptva yavo 'siti yavams tatha || YDh_1.230
ya divya iti mantrena hastesv arghyam viniksipet |
tato vaisvadevarthabrahmanasamipe bhumim pradaksinyena yavair
anvavakirya anantaram taijasadibhajane sapavitrake kusayugmantarhite
sam no devir abhistaya ity anayarcapah ksiptva yavo 'si
dhanyarajo va ityadina mantrena yavan tato gandhapuspani ca
kspitvanantaram arghyapatrapavitrantarhitesu brahmanahastesu ya
divya apah prthivi ityadina mantrena visvedeva idam vo 'rghyam
ity arghyodakam viniksipet || 1.230 ||
dattvodakam gandhamalyam dhupadanam sadipakam
||tathacchadanadanam ca karasaucartham ambu ca |
atha karasaucartham udakam dattva yathakramam
gandhapuspadhupadipadanam kuryat tathacchadanadanam ca |
gandhadinam smrtyantarokto viseso drastavyah |
candanakunkumakarpuragarupadmakany upalepanartham iti visnunoktam |
puspani ca,

sraddhe jatyah prasastah syur mallika svetayuthika |
jalodbhavani sarvani kusumani ca campakam ||

ity uktani | varjyani ca,

ugragandhiny agandhini caityavrksodbhavani ca |
puspani varjaniyani raktavarnani yani ca ||

na kantakijam | kantakijam api suklam sugandhi yat tad dadyat | na
raktam dadyat | raktam api kunkumajam jalajam ca dadyat ityadini
drastavyani | dhupe ca viseso visnunoktah: pranyangam
sarvam dhuparthe na dadyat | ghrtamadhusamyuktam
guggulasikhandagarudevavadarusaraladi dadyat (cf. vidh 79.9–10) iti
| dipe ca visesah sankhenoktah:

ghrtena dipo datavyas tilatailena va punah |
vasamedodbhavam dipam prayatnena vivarjayet ||
iti |

acchadanam ca subhram navam ahatam sadasam dadyad iti | etac ca
sarvam vaisvadevanusthanakandam udanmukhah kuryat |
pitryam kandam daksinamukhah | yathaha vrddhasatatapah:

udanmukhas tu devanam pitrnam daksinamukhah |
pradadyat parvane sarvam devapurvam vidhanatah ||
iti || 1.231 ||
apasavyam tatah krtva pitrnam apradaksinam ||
dvigunams tu kusan dattva hy usantas tvety rca pitrn |
avahya tadanujñato japed ayantu nas tatah || YDh_1.233

tato vaisvadevakandanantaram, apasavyam yajñopavitam
pracinavitam krtva | atra tata iti vadata kandanusamayo
darsitah | pitradinam trayanam ayugman kusan dvigunabhugnan

apradaksinam vamato vistarartham asanesudakapurvakam dattva punar udakam dadyat, apah pradaya darbhan dvigunabhugnan asanam pradayapah pradaya(asg 4.7.7–8) ity asvalayanasmaranat | etac cadyantayor udakadanam vaisvadeve pitrye ca pratipadartham pratipadanartham drastavyam | atha pitrn pitamahan prapitamahan avahayisya iti brahmanan prstva avahayeti tair anujñatah usantas tva nidhimahi ity anayarca pitradin avahya ayantu nah pitarah ityadina mantrenopatistheta || 1.232 || 1.233 ||

apahata iti tilan vikirya ca samantatah |
yavarthas tu tilaih karyah kuryad arghyadi purvavat || YDh_1.234

dattvarghyam samsravams tesam patre krtva vidhanatah |
pitrbhyah sthanam asiti nyubjam patram karoty adhah || YDh_1.235

yavartha yavasadhyani karyany avakiranadini tilaih kartavyani | tato 'rghyapatrasadanacchadanantam purvavat kuryat | tatrayam visesah tilan apahata asura raksamsi ityadina mantrena brahmanan parito 'pradaksinam anvavakirya rajatadisu patresu trisv ayugmakusanirmitakurcantarhitesu sam no devih itimantrenapah ksiptva tilo 'si somadaivatya ityadimantrena tilan gandhapuspani ca ksiptva svadhargyah iti brahmananam purato 'rghyapatrani sthapayitva ya divya iti mantrante pitar idam te 'rghyam pitamahedam te 'rghyam prapitamahedam te 'rghyam iti brahmananam hastesv arghyam dadyat | ekaikam ubhayatra vety asminn api pakse patratrayam karyam | evam arghyam datttva tesam arghyanam samsravan brahmanahastagalitarghodakani pitrpatre grhitva daksinagram kusastambam bhumau nidhaya tasyopari pitrbhyah sthanam asi ity anena mantrena tatpatram nyubjam adhomukham kuryat | tasyopary arghyapatrapavitrani nidadhyat | anantaram gandhapuspadhupadipacchadanani pitar ayam te gandhah pitar idam te puspam ityadina prayogena dadyat || 1.234 || 1.235 ||

agnaukaranam aha dvabhyam |

agnau karisyann adaya prcchaty annam ghrtaplutam |
kurusvety abhyanujñato hutvagnau pitryajñavat || YDh_1.236

hutasesam pradadyat tu bhajanesu samahitah |
yathalabhopapannesu raupyesu ca visesatah || YDh_1.237

anantaram agnau karisyan ghrtaplutam ghrtaktam annam adaya brahmanan prcched agnau karisye iti | ghrtagrahanam supasakadinivrttyartham | tatas taih kurusvety abhyanujñatah pracinaviti suddham annam upasamadhaya meksanenadayavadanasampada juhuyat somayapitrmate svadha namah | agnaye kavyavahanaya svadha namah iti pindapitryajñakalpenagnau hutva meksanam anuprahrtya hutasesam mrnmayavarjam yathalabhopapannesu visesato raupyesu pitradibhajanesu dadyat na vaisvadevabhajanesu | samahito

'nanyamanaskah | atra yady apy agnav ity avisesena uktam tathapy ahitagneh sarvadhanapakse aupasanagner abhavat pindapitryajñanantarabhavini parvanasraddhe vihrtadaksinagneh samnidhanad daksinagnau homah karma smartam vivahagnau ity asyapavadadarsanat | yathaha markandeyah |

ahitagnis tu juhuyad daksinagnau samahitah |
anahitagnis tv aupasathe 'gnyabhave dvije 'psu va |
| iti |

ardhadhanapakse tv aupasanagnisadbhavad ahitagner anahitagner ivaupasanagnav evagnaukaranahomah | evam anvastakadisu trisv api pindapitryajñakalpatidesat | kamyadisu catursu brahmanapanav eva homah | yathahur grhyakarah |

anvastakyam ca purvedyur masi masy atha parvanam |
kamyam abhyudaye 'stamyam ekoddistam athastamam ||

catursv adyesu sagninam vahnau homo vidhiyate |
pitryabrahmanahaste syad uttaresu catursv api ||

asyarthah | hemantasisirayos caturnam aparapaksanam astamisv astakah) ity astaka vihitah | tatra navamyam yat kriyate tad anvastakyam | saptamyam kriyamanam purvedyuh | masi masi krsnapakse pañcamiprabhrtisu yasyam kasyam cit tithav anvastakyatidesena yad vihitam | amavasyasyam pindapitryajñanantaram yad vihitam tat parvanam | svargadikamanayam krttikadinaksatresu yad vihitam tat kamyam | abhyudayesu putrotpattyadisu tadagaramadevatapratisthadisu ca yad vihitam tad abhyudayikam | astamyam astaka vihitah | ekoddistam | atraikoddistasabdena sapindikaranam laksayati, tatraikoddistasyapi sadbhavat, saksad ekoddiste tadabhavat | atha va grhyabhasyakaramate saksad ekoddiste 'pi panihomasya sadbhavat saksad ekoddistam eva | etesam astanam adyesu catursu sagnikasyagnau homah | uttaresu catursu pitryabrahmanahaste | niragnikasyapi pramitapitrkasya dvijasya parvanam nityam iti tasyapi panav eva homah,

na nirvapati yah sraddham pramitapitrko dvijah |
induksaye masi masi prayascittiyate tu sah ||

iti vacanat | evam kamyabhyudayikastakaikoddistesu panav eva homah,
agnyabhave tu viprasya panav evopapadayet |
iti manusmaranat | panidattasya prthaggrasapratisedha ucyate | yathahur grhyakarah |

annam panitale dattam prthag asnanty abuddhayah |
pitaras tena trpyanti sesannam na labhanti te ||

yac ca panitale dattam yac canyad upakalpitam |
ekibhavena bhoktavyam prthagbhavo na vidyate ||
iti | 1.236 || 1.237 ||

annanivedanam |

dattvannam prthivipatram iti patrabhimantranam |
krtvedam visnur ity anne dvijangustham nivesayet || YDh_1.238

annam odanasupapayasaghrtadikam bhajanesu dattva prthivi te
patram ityadina mantrena patrabhimantranam krtva idam
visnur vicakrame ity anayarca anne dvijangustham nivesayet |
tatra ca vaisvadeve yajñopaviti visno havyam rakseti | pitrye
pracinaviti visno kavyam raksati |
visno havyam ca kavyam ca bruyad rakseti vai kramat |
iti manusmaranat || 1.238 ||

savyahrtikam gayatrim madhuvata iti tryrcam |
japtva yathasukham vacyam bhuñjirams te 'pi vagyatah ||
YDh_1.239

anantaram visvebho devebhya idam annam parivistam
pariveksyamanam catrpteh iti yavodakena daive nivedya, tatha pitre
amukagotrayamukasarmane idam annam parivistam
pariveksyamanam catrpteh iti tilodakapradanena pitre nivedya,
evam pitamahaya prapitamahaya ca nivedyanantaram aposanam dattva
purvoktabhir vyahrtibhih sahitam gayatrim madhu vata iti
trcam madhu madhu madhv iti trivaram japtva, yathasukham jusadhvam
iti bruyat,

samkalpya pitrdevebhyah savitrim madhumaj japah |
sraddham nivedyaposanam jusapraiso 'tha bhojanam ||

tatha |

gayatrim trih sakrd vapi japed vyahrtipurvikam |
madhuvata iti trcam madhv ity etat trikam tatha ||

iti paraskaradivacanat | bhuñjirams te 'pi vagyatah | te 'pi
brahmana vagyata maunino bhuñjiran || 1.239 ||

annam istam ca dadyad akrodhano 'tvarah |
a trptes tu pavitrani japtva purvajapam tatha || YDh_1.240

annam bhaksyabhojyalehyacosyapeyatmakam pañcavidham istam yad
brahmanaya pretaya kartre va rocate | havisyam sraddhahavir
yogyam
vrÄ«hiÅ›Ä•liyavagodhÅ«mamudgamÄ•á¹£amunyanna-kÄ•laÅ›Ä•kamahÄ•Å›alkailÄ•Å›uá¹‡á¹
himaricahingugudasarkarakarpurasaindhavasambharapansanalikera-kad
alibadaragavyapayodadhighrtapayasamadhumamsaprabhrti
smrtyantaraprasiddham veditavyam | havisyam ity anenaivayogyasya
smrtyantarapratisiddhasya

kodravamasuracanakakulitthapulakanispavarajamasakusmandavar
tÄ•kabá¹›hatÄ«dvayopodakÄ«-vaá¹ƒÅ›Ä•á¹…kurapippalÄ«vacÄ•Å›atapuá¹£poá¹£adhabiá¸¥
alavanamahisacamaraksiradadhighrtapayasadinam nivrttih |
akrodhanah krodhahetusambhave 'pi | atvaro 'vyagrah | a trpter dadyad
iti sambandhah | tusabdad tatha kimcid ucchisyate tatha dadyat,
ucchesanasya dasavargabhagadheyatvat,

ucchesanam bhumigatam ajihmasyasathasya ca |
dasavargasya tat pitrye bhagadheyam pracaksate ||

iti manusmaranat | tatha a trpteh pavitrani
purusasuktapavamaniprabhrtini japtva trptan jñatva purvoktam
japam ca savyahrtikam ity uktam japet || 1.240 ||

annam adaya trptah stha sesam caivanumanya ca |
tad annam vikired bhumau dadyac capah sakrt sakrt || YDh_1.241

anantaram sarvam annam adaya trptah stheti tan prstva
trptah sma iti tair uktah sesam apy asti kim kriyatam iti
prstva istaih sahopabhujyatam ity abhyupagamya tad annam
pitrsthanabrahmanasya purastad ucchistasamnidhau
daksinagradarbhantaritayam bhumau tilodakapraksepapurvakam ye
agnidagdha ity anayarca niksipya punas tilodakam niksipet |
tadanantaram brahmanahastesu gandusartham sakrt sakrd apo
dadyat || 1.241 ||

sarvam annam upadaya satilam daksinamukhah |
ucchisthasamnidhau pindan dadyad vai pitryajñavat || YDh_1.242

pindapitryajñakalpatidesena carusrapanasadbhave
agnaukaranasistacarusesena saha sarvam annam
upadayagnisamnidhau pindan dadyat | tadabhave brahmanartham
krtam annam sarvam upadaya satilam tilamisram daksinamukha
ucchistasamnidhau pindapitryajñakalpena pindan dadyat ||
1.242 ||

matamahanam apy evam dadyad acamanam tatah |
svastivacyam tatah kuryad aksayyodakam eva ca || YDh_1.243

matamahanam api visvedevavahanadipindapradanaparyantam karmaivam
eva kartavyam | anantaram brahmananam acamanam dadyat |
svastivacyam tatah kuryat svasti bruteti brahmanan svasti vacayet |
tais ca svastity ukte aksayyam astv iti bruteti
brahmanahastesudakadanam kuryat | tais caksayyam astv iti
vaktavyam || 1.243 ||

dattva tu daksinam saktya svadhakaram udaharet |
vacyatam ity anujñatah prakrtebhyah svadhocyatam || YDh_1.244

anantaram yathasakti hiranyarajatadidaksinam dattva svadham
vacayisya ity uktva tair brahmanair vacyatam ity anujñatah
prakrtebhyah pitradibhyo matamahadibhyas ca svadhocyatam iti

svadhakaram udaharet || 1.244 ||

bruyur astu svadhety ukte bhumau siñcet tato jalam |
visvedas ca priyantam viprais cokta idam japet || YDh_1.245

te ca brahmana astu svadha iti bruyuh | tair evam ukte anantaram kamandaluna udakam bhumau siñcet | tato visvedevah priyantam iti bruyat | brahmanais ca priyantam visvedevah ity ukte idam anantarocyamanam japet || 1.245 ||

dataro no'bhivardhantam vedah samtatir eva ca |
sraddha ca no mavyagamadbahudeyam ca no'stviti || YDh_1.246

dataro hiranyadeh no'smakam kule'bhirdhantam bahavo bhavantu | vedasca vardhantam adhyayanadhyapanatadarthajñananusthanadvarena | samtatisca putrapautradiparamparaya | sraddha ca pitrye karmanyastha no'smakam mavyagamat ma gacchatu | na manyoge ity adabhavah | deyam ca hirnyadi bahu aparyantam asmakam bhavatviti japed ityarthah || 1.246 ||

ity uktvoktva priya vacah pranipatya visarjayet |
vaje vaja iti pritah pitrpurvam visarjanam || YDh_1.247

evam purvoktam prarthanamantram japtva, uktva ca priya vacah dhanya vayam bhavaccaranayugalarajahpavitrikrtam asmanmandiram sakadyasanaklesam aviganayya bhavadbhir anugrhita vayam ity evamrupah | pranipatya pradaksinapurvam namaskrtya visarjayet | katham visarjayed ity aha vaje vajevata vajino nah ity anayarca pitrpurvam prapitamahadi visvedevantam darbhanvarambhena uttistha pitarah iti pritah supritamana visarjanam kuryat || 1.247 ||

yasmims tu samsravah purvam arghyapatre nivesitah |
pitrpatram taduttanam krtva vipran visarjayet || YDh_1.248

yasminn arghyapatre purvam arghyadanante samsrava brahmanahastagalitarghyodakani nivesitah sthapitas tadarghyapatram nyubam taduttanam urdhvamukham krtva vipran visarjayet | etac casirmantrajapad urdhvam vaje vaje ity atah prag drastavyam, krtva visarjayet iti ktvapratyayasravanat || 1.248 ||

pradaksinam anuvrajya bhuñjita pitrsevitam |
brahmacari bhavet tam tu rajanim brahmanaih saha || YDh_1.249

anantaram a simantam brahmanan anuvrajya tair gamyatam ity anujñatas tan pradaksinikrtya pratinivrttah pitrsevitam sraddhasistam istaih saha bhuñjita | niyama evayam na parisamkhya | mamse tu yatharuci iti dvijakamyayety atroktam | yasmin dine sraddham krtam tatsambandhinim ratrim bhoktrbhir brahmanaih saha karta brahmacari bhavet | tusabdat punarbhojanadirahito 'pi bhavet,

dantadhavanatambulam snigdhasnanam abhojanam |
ratyausadhaparannani sraddhakrt sapta varjayet ||

punarbhojanam adhvanam bharadhyayanamaithunam |
danam pratigraham homam sraddhabhuk tv asta varjayet ||

iti vacanat || 1.249 ||

evam parvanasraddham uktva, idanim vrddhisraddham aha |

evam pradaksinavrtko vrddhau nandimukhan pitrn |
yajeta dadhikarkandhumisran pindan yavaih kriyah || YDh_1.250

vrddhau putrajanmadinimitte sraddhe evam uktena prakarena pitrn yajeta pujayet | tatra visesam aha, pradaksinavrtka iti | pradaksina avrd anusthanapaddhatir yasyasau pradaksinavrtkah pradaksinapracara iti yavat | nandimukhan iti pitrnam visesanam | atas cavahanadau nandimukhan pitrn avahayisye nandimukhan pitamahan ityadiprayogo drastavyah | katham yajetety aha: dadhikarkandhumisran | karkandhur badariphalam | dadhna badariphalais ca misran pindan dattva yajeteti sambadhyate | tilasadhyah sarvah kriya yavaih kartavyah | atra ca brahmanasamkhya darsitaiva yugman daive yathasakti ity atra | pradaksinavrtkatvadipariganam anyesam api smrtyantaroktanam visesadharmanam pradarsanartham | yathaha asvalayanah: athabhyudayike yugma brahmana amula darbhah pranmukho yajñopaviti syat pradaksinam upacaro yavais tilartho gandhadidanam dvir dvih rjudarbhanasane dadyat | 'yavo 'si somadevatyo gosave devanirmitah | pratnavadbhih prattah pustya nandimukhan pitrn imaml lokan prinayahi nah svaha' iti yavavapanam | 'visvedeva idam vo 'arghyam nandimukhah pitara idam vo 'arghyam' iti yathalingam arghyadanam | panau homo 'gnaye kavyavahanaya svaha somaya pitrmate svaheti | 'madhu vata rtayate' iti trcasthane 'upasmai gayata; iti pañca madhumatih sravayet | 'aksannamimadanta' iti sasthim | acantesu bhuktasayan gomayenopalipya pracinagran darbhan samstirya tesu prsadajyamisrena bhuktasesenaikaikasya dvau dvau pindau dadyad ityadi | yady api pitrn yajeta iti samanyenoktam ,tathapi sraddhatrayam kramas ca smrtyantarad avagantavyah | yathaha satatapah |

matuh sraddham tu purvam syat pitrnam tadanantaram |
tato matamahanam ca vrddhau sraddhatrayam smrtam ||
iti || 1.250 ||

ekoddistam aha |

ekoddistam devahinam ekarghyaikapavitrakam |
avahanagnaukaranarahitam hy apasavyavat || YDh_1.251

ekoddistam eka uddisto yasmin sraddhe tad ekoddistam iti

karmanamadheyam | sesam purvavad acaret ity upasamharat | parvanasakaladharmapraptau viseso 'bhidhiyate | devahinam visvedevarahitam ekarghyapatram ekadarbhapavitrakam ca avahanenagnaukaranahomena ca rahitam | apasavyavat pracinavitabrahmasutravat | anenanantaroktabhyudayike yajñopavititvam sucayati || 1.251 ||

kim ca |

upatisthatam aksayyasthane vipravisarjane |s
abhiramyatam iti vaded bruyus te 'bhiratah sma ha || YDh_1.252

yad uktam,

svastivacyam tatah kuryad aksayyodakam eva ca |

iti tatraksayyasthane upatisthatam iti vadet | vipravisarjane kartavye vaje vaje iti japante darbhanvarambhenabhiramyatam iti bruyat | te cabhiratah sma iti bruyuh | ha prasiddham | sesam purvavad iti yavat | etac ca madhyahne kartavyam | yathaha devalah |

purvahne daivikam karma aparahne tu paitrkam |
ekoddistam tu madhyahne pratar vrddhinimittakam ||
iti |

bhuñjita pitrsevitam ity asyaikoddistavisese nisedho drsyate |

navasraddhesu yac chistam grhe paryusitam ca yat |
dampatyor bhuktasistam ca na bhuñjita kadacana ||
iti |

navasraddham ca darsitam |

prathame 'hni trtiye 'hni pañcame saptame tatha |
navamaikadase caiva tan navasraddham ucyate ||
iti || 1.252 ||

sapindikaranam aha |

gandhodakatilair yuktam kuryat patracatustayam |
arghyartham pitrpatresu pretapatram prasecayet || YDh_1.253

ye samana iti dvabhyam sesam purvavad acaret |
etat sapindikaranam ekoddistam striya api || YDh_1.254

gandhodakatilair yuktam patracatustayam arghyasiddhyartham purvoktavidhina kuryat | tilair yuktam patracatustayam iti vadata pitrvarge catvaro brahmana darsitah | vaisvadeve dvau sthitav eva | atra pretapatrodakam kimcid avasesam tridha vibhajya pitrpatresu secayet ye samanah samanasah iti dvabhyam mantrabhyam | sesam visvedevavahanadivisarjanantam purvavat parvanavad acaret | pretarghyapatravasistodakena pretasthanabrahmanahaste 'rghyam dattva sesam ekoddistavat samapayet | pitryesu trisu parvanavat | etat sapindikaranam

anantaroktam ekoddistam ca tatah prag uktam striya api matur api kartavyam | evam vadata parvane matuhsraddam prthak kartavyam ity uktam bhavati | atra pretasabdam pituh prapitamahavisayam kecid varnayanti | tasya trisv antarbhavena sapindikaranottarakalam pindadanadinivrttyupapatteh | samanantaramrtasyottaratra pindodakadananuvrtter antarbhavo na yuktah | ata evaha yamah |

yah sapindikrtam pretam prthak pinde niyojayet |
vidhighnas tena bhavati pitrha copajayate ||
iti |

prakarsena itah preta iti caturthe 'pi pretasabdopapatteh, pretebhya eva niprniyat iti ca prayogadarsanat | api ca,

sapindikaranam sraddham devapurvam niyojayet |
pitrn evasayet tatra punah pretam na nirdiset ||

iti sapindikaranottarakalam pretasya sraddhadipratisedho drsyate, sa canantaramrtasya na sambhavati, amavasyadau sraddhavidhanat |
sapindata tu puruse saptame vinivartate |
ity etad api vacanam caturthasya trisv antarbhava eva ghatate caturthasya pindatrayavyapitvam pañcamasya pindadvayavyapitvam sasthasyaikapindavyapitvam saptame vinivrttih iti |
pitrpatresu ity etad api pitrmukhyatvad asmin eva pakse ghatate nanyatha, prapitamahapramukhatvat | tasmat pitrpatresu tatpretapatram prasecayed iti, pituh prapitamahapatram pitradipatresu prasecayed iti tad ayuktam | na hy atra pindasamyojanam uttaratra pindadanadinivrttiprayojakam, api tu pituh pretatvanivrttya pitrtvapraptyartham | pretatvam ca ksuttrsnopajanitatyantaduhkhanubhavavastha | yathaha markandeyah |

pretaloke tu vasatir nrnam varsam prakirtita |
ksuttrsne pratyaham tatra bhavetam bhrgunandana |
| iti |

pitrtvapraptis ca vasvadisraddhadevatasambandhah |
praktanaikoddistasahitena sapindikaranena pretatvanivrttya pitrtvam prapnotity avagamyate,

yasyaitani na dattani pretasraddhani sodasa |
pretatvam susthiram tasya dattaih sraddhasatair api ||
iti |

tatha |

caturo nirvapet pindan purvam tesu samavapet |
tatah prabhrti vai pretah pitrsamanyam asnute ||

ityadivacanat | yah sapindikrtam pretam ity anenapi prthag ekoddistavidhanena pindadananisedhat, parvanavidhanena saha

pindadanam avagamyate | tac ca
samvatsarikapaksikaikoddistavidhanenapodyate | yad api punah
pretam na nirdiset iti, tad api pretasabdam noccarayed api tu
pitrsabdam evety evam artham | na ca prakarsagamanat tatraiva
pretasabdah | yato visistaduhkhanubhavavastha pretasabdena
rudhyabhidhiyata ity uktam | yo'pi pramitamatre pretasabdaprayogah so
'pi bhutapurvagatya | sapindata tu puruse saptame vinivartate iti ca
prathamasya pindasya caturthavyapitvat, dvitiyasya pañcamavyapitvat,
trtiyasya sasthavyapitvat, saptame vinivartata ity evam api
ghatate | api ca nirvapyapindanvayena na sapindyam
avyapakatvat, api tv ekasariravayavanvayenety uktam | pitrsabdas ca
pretatvanivrttya sraddhadevatabhuyamgatesu vartata iti
pitrpatresv ity aviruddham | tasmad anantaracaryena
purvapaksadvarena paramatam darsitam ity arthah |
mrtapatrodakasya tatpindasya ca pitrpatresu tatpindesu ca
samsarjanam iti sthitam | acaryas tu paramatam evopanyastavan | etac ca
pituh sapindikaranam pitamahadisu trisu pramitesu
veditavyam | pitari prete pitamahe va jivati sapindikaranam nasty
eva |
vyutkramac ca pramitanam naiva karya sapindata |
iti vacanat | yat tu manuvacanam,

pita yasya nivrttah syaj jived vapi pitamahah |
pituh sa nama samkirtya kirtayet prapitamaham ||

iti, tad api pitrsabdaprayoganiyamaya na pindadvayadanartham |
katham,

dhriyamane tu pitari purvesam eva nirvapet |
pita yasya tu vrttah syaj jivec capi pitamahah ||

so 'pi purvesam eva nirvaped ity anvayah | paksadvaye 'pi katham
nirvaped ity aha |
pituh sa nama samkirtya kirtayet prapitamaham |
ityadyantagrahanena sarvatra pitrbhyah pitamahebhyah prapitamahebhya
ityevam prayogo na punah kadacid api pitamahasya prapitamahasya
vaditvam vrddhaprapitamahasya tatpitur vantatvam | atas ca
pitadisabdanam sambandhivacanatvat dhriyamane 'pi pitari pituh
pitrbhyah pitamahebhyah prapitamahebhya iti | pitamahe dhriyamane
pitamahasya pitrbhyah pitamahebhyah prapitamahebhya iti | atas ca
pindapitryajñe sundhantam pitarah ityadimantranam uho na
bhavati | yad api visnuvacanam yasya pita pretah syat sa
pitrpindam nidhaya pitamahat parabhyam dvabhyam dadyat iti
| tasyayam arthah | pitamahe dhriyamane prete ca pitari pitur ekam
pindam ekoddistavidhanena nidhaya pitur yah pitamahas tatah
parabhyam dvabhyam dadyat | pitamahas tv atmanah prapitamahah
sampradanabhutah sthita eveti prapitamahaya tatah parabhyam
dvabhyam ca dadyad iti | sabdaprayoganiyamas tu purvokta eva | evam
gobrahmanadihatasyapi sapindikaranabhavo veditavyah | yathaha

katyayanah |

brahmanadihate tate patite samgavarjite |
vyutkramac ca mrte deyam yebhya eva dadaty asau ||
iti |

gobrahmanahatasya pituh sapindikaranasambhave tam ullamghya
pitamahadibhyah parvanavidhanam anupapannam iti
sapindikaranabhavo 'vagamyate | smrtyantare 'pi |

ye narah samtaticchinna nasti tesam sapindata |
na caitaih saha kartavyany ekoddistani sodasa |
| iti |

matuh pindadanadau gotre vipratipattih | bhartrgotrena
pitrgotrena va datavyam iti ubhayatra vacanadarsanat |

svagotrad bhrasyate nari vivahat saptame pade |
svamigotrena kartyavya tasyah pindodakakriya ||

ityadibhartrgotravisayam vacanam |

pitrgotram samutsrjya na kuryad bhartrgotratah |
janmany eva vipattau ca narinam paitrkam kulam ||

ityadipitrgotravisayam | evam vipratipattav asuradivivahesu
putrikakarane ca pitrgotram eva, tatra tatra visesavacanat
danasyanivrttes ca | brahmadivivahesu vrihiyavavat
brhadrathantarasamavat vikalpa eva | tatra ca,

yenasya pitaro yata yena yatah pitamahah |
tena yayat satam margam tena gacchan na dusyati |
|

iti vacanat, vamsaparamparayatasamacaranena vyavastha,
evamvidhavisayavyatirekenasya vacanasya visayantarabhavat | yatra
punah sastrato na vyavastha napy acaras tatra atmanas tustir eva
va iti vacanad atmanas tustir eva vyavasthapika, yatha
garbhastame 'stame vabde iti | matuh sapindikarane 'pi
viruddhani vakyani drsyante tatra pitamahyadibhih sardham
sapindikaranam smrtam | tatha bhartrapi bharyayah
svamatradibhih saha sapindikaranam kartavyam iti paithinasir
aha |

aputrayam mrtayam tu patih kuryat sapindatam |
svasrvadibhih sahaivasyah sapindikaranam bhavet ||
iti |

patya saha sapindikaranam yama aha |

patya caikena kartavyam sapindikaranam striyah |
sa mrtapi hi tenaikyam gata mantrahutivrataih ||
iti |

usanasa tu matamahena saha sapindikaranam uktam |

pituh pitamahe yadvat purne samvatsare sutaih |
matur matamahe tadvad esa karya sapindata ||

tatha |

pita pitamahe yojyah purne samvatsare sutaih |
mata matamahe tadvad ity aha bhagavañ chivah ||

ityevam vividhesu vacanesu satsu aputrayam bharyayam pramitayam bharta svamatraiva sapindyam kuryat | anvarohane tu putrah svapitraiva matuh sapindyam kuryat | asuradivivahotpannah putrikasutas ca matamahenaiva | brahmadivivahotpannah pitra matamahena pitamahya va vikalpena kuryat | atrapi yadi niyato vamsasamacaras tadanim tathaiva kuryat | vamsasamacaro 'py aniyatas cet tada atmanastustir eva ca iti yatharuci kuryat | tatra ca yena kenapi matuh sapindye 'pi yatranvastakadisu matrsraddham prthag vihitam |

anvastakasu vrddhau ca gayayam ca ksaye 'hani |
matuh sraddham prthak kuryad anyatra patina saha ||
iti

tatra pitamahyadibhir eva parvanasraddham kartavyam | anyatra patina saha iti patisapindye tadamsabhagitvat | matamahasapindye tadamsabhagitvat tenaiva saha | yathaha satatapah |

ekamurtitvam ayati sapindikarane krte |
patni patipitrnam ca tasmad amsena bhagini ||
iti |

evam sati matamahena matuh sapindye matamahasraddham pitrsraddhavan nityam eva | patya pitamahya va matuh sapindye matamahasraddham na nityam | krte abhyudayo 'krte na pratyavaya iti nirnayah || 1.253 || 1.254 ||

arvak sapindikaranam yasya samvatsarad bhavet |
tasyapy annam sodakumbham dadyat samvatsaram dvije || YDh_1.255

samvatsarad arvak sapindikaranam yasya krtam tasya taduddesena pratidivasam pratimasam va yavat samvatsaram saktyanusarenannam udakumbhasahitam brahmanaya dadyat | arvak samvatsarat iti vadata sapindikaranam samvatsare purne prag veti darsitam | yathaha asvalayanah atha sapindikaranam samvatsarante dvadasahe va iti | katyayano 'pyaha tatah samvatsare purne sapindikaranam tripakse va yada carvag vrddhir apadyate (pargrparisista,sraddhasutra 5) iti |
dvadasahe tripakse vrddhipraptau samvatsare veti catvarah paksa darsitah | tatra dvadasahe pituh sapindikaranam sagnikena karyam, sapindikaranam vina pindapitryajñasiddheh,

sagnikas tu yada karta preto vapy agniman bhavet |
dvadasahe tada karyam sapindikaranam pituh ||

iti vacanat | niragnikas tu tripakse vrddhipraptau samvatsare va kuryat | yada prak samvatsarat sapindikaranam tada sodasasraddhani krtva sapindikaranam karyam, uta sapindikaranam krtva svasvakale tani kartavyani iti samsayah, ubhayatha vacanadarsanat |

sraddhani sodasadattva naiva kuryat sapindatam |
sraddani sodasapadya vidadhita sapindatam ||
iti |

sodasasraddhani ca,

dvadasahe tripakse ca sanmase masi cabdike |
sraddhani sodasaitani samsmrtani manisibhih ||

iti darsitani | tatha |

yasyapi vatsarad arvak sapindikaranam bhavet |
masikam codakumbham ca deyam tasyapi vatsaram ||
iti |

tatra sapindikaranam krtva svakala evaitani kartavyani iti prathamah kalpah, apraptakalatvena prag anadhikarat | yad api vacanam sodasasraddhani krtvaiva sapindikaranam samvatsarat prag api kartavyam iti so 'yam apatkalpah | yada tv apatkalpatvena prak sapindikaranat pretasraddhani karoti tadaikoddistavidhanena kuryat | yada tu mukhyakalpena svakala eva karoti tadabdikam sraddham yo yatha karoti parvanam ekoddistam va tatha masikani kuryat,

sapindikaranad arvak kurvan sraddhani sodasa |
ekoddistavidhanena kuryat sarvani tani tu ||

sapindikaranad urdhvam yada kuryat tada punah |
pratyabdam yo yatha kuryat tatha kuryat sa tany api ||

iti smaranat | etac ca pretasraddhasahitam sapindikaranam samvibhaktadhanesu bahusu bhratrsu satsv apy ekenaiva krtenalam na sarvaih kartavyam,

navasraddham sapindatvam sraddhany api ca sodasa |
ekenaiva tu karyani samvibhaktadhanesv api ||

iti smaranat | idam ca pretasraddhasahitam sapindikaranam asamnyasinam putradibhir niyamena kartavyam, pretatvavimoksarthatvat samnyasina tu na kartavyam | yathaha usana |

ekoddistam na kurvita yatinam caiva sarvada |
ahany ekadase prapte parvanam tu vidhiyate ||

sapindikaranam tesam na kartavyam sutadibhih |

tridandagrahanad eva pretatvam naiva jayate ||
iti |

putrasamnidhane yena sagotradina dahasamskarah krtas
tenaivadasahantam tatpretakarma kartavyam,

asagotrah sagotro va stri dadyad yadi va puman |
prathame 'hani yo dadyat sa dasaham samapayet ||

iti smaranat | sudranam apy etat kartavyam amantrakam dvadase
'hni, evam sapindikaranam mantravarjyam sudranam dvadase
'hni iti visnusmaranat | sapindikaranad urdhvam
samvatsarikaparvanadini putrasya niyamenaiva karyani, anyesam
aniyatani || 1.255 ||

ekoddistakalan aha |

mrte 'hani prakartavyam pratimasam tu vatsaram |
pratisamvatsaram caivam adyam ekadase 'hani || YDh_1.256

mrte 'hani pratimasam samvatsaram yavad ekoddistam karyam |
sapindikaranad urdhvam pratisamvatsaram ekoddistam eva
kartavyam | adyam sarvaikoddistaprakrtibhutam ekoddistam
ekadase 'hani | mrtadivasaparijñane tacchravanadivase
amavasyayam va karyam | aparijñate mrte 'hany amavasyayam
sravanadivase va iti smaranat | amavasyayam iti
gamanamasasambandhinyam amavasyayam,
pravasadivase deyam tanmasenduksaye 'pi va |
iti smaranat | mrte 'hanity atrahitagner viseso
jatukarnyenoktah:

urdhvam tripaksad yac chraddham mrte 'hany eva tad bhavet |
adhas tu karayed dahad ahitagner dvijanmanah ||
iti |

tatra tripaksad arvag yat pretakarma tad dahadivasad arabhyahitagneh
karyam | tripaksad urdhvam yac chraddham tan maranadivasa evety
arthah | anahitagnes tu sarvam mrtaha eva | adyam ekadase 'hani ity
asaucopalaksanam iti kecit | sucina karma kartavyam iti sudder
angatvat, athasaucapagama iti samanyena sarvesam varnanam
upakramya, ekoddistasya visnuna vihitatvac ca | tad ayuktam,

ekadase 'hni yac chraddham tat samanyam udahrtam |
caturnam api varnanam sutakam ca prthak prthak ||

iti paithinasismaranavirodhat,

adyam sraddham asuddho 'pi kuryad ekadase 'hani |
kartus tatkaliki suddhir asuddhah punar eva sah ||

iti sankhavacanavirodhac ca | samanyopakramam visnuvacanam
dasahasaucavisayam api ghatate iti | pratisamvatsaram caivam iti
pratisamvatsaram mrte 'hany ekoddistam upadistam

yogisvarena | tatha ca smrtyantaram |

varse varse ca kartavya matapitros tu satkriya |
adaivam bhojayec chraddham pindam ekam ca nirvapet ||
iti |

yamo 'py aha |

sapindikaranad urdhvam pratisamvatsaram sutaih |
matapitroh prthak karyam ekoddistam mrte 'hani ||
iti |

vyasas tu parvanam pratisedhati |

ekoddistam parityajya parvanam kurute narah |
akrtam tad vijaniyat sa bhavet pitrghatakah ||
iti |

jamadagnis tu parvanam aha |

apadya ca sapindatvam auraso vidhivat sutah |
kurvita darsavac chraddham matapitroh ksaye 'hani ||
iti |

satatapo 'py aha |

sapindikaranam krtva kuryat parvanavat sada |
pratisamvatsaram vidvams chagaleyodito vidhih ||

ityevamvacanavipratipattau, dakinatya hy evam vyavastham ahuh:
aurasaksetrajabhyam matapitroh ksayahe parvanam eva kartavyam
dattakadibhir ekoddistam iti, jatukarnyavacanat,

pratyabdam parvanenaiva vidhina ksetrajaurasau |
kuryatam itare kuryur ekoddistam suta dasa ||
iti |

tad asat | na hy atra ksayahavacanam asti, api tu pratyabdam iti | santi ca
ksayahavyatiriktani pratyabdasraddhany
aksayyatrtiyamaghivaisakhiprabhrtisu | ato na
ksayahavisayaparvanaikoddistavyavasthapanayalam | yat tu
parasaravacanam,

pitur gatasya devatvam aurasasya tripaurusam |
sarvatranekagotranam ekasyaiva mrte 'hani ||

iti, tad api na vyavasthapakam | yasmad asya ayam arthah | devatvam
gatasya sapindikrtasya pituh sarvatraurasena tripaurusam
parvanam karyam | anekagotranam bhinnagotranam
matuladinam ksaye 'hani yac chraddham tad ekasyaivaikoddistam
eveti | kim ca sapindikaranad urdhvam apy ekoddistam eva
kartavyam aurasenapi ity uktam paithinasina |

ekoddistam hi kartavyam aurasena mrte 'hani |

sapindikaranad urdhvam matapitror na parvanam ||
iti ||

udicyah punar evam vyavasthapayanti: amavasyayam
bhadrapadakrsnapakse va mrtahe parvanam anyatra mrtaha
ekoddistam eva iti,

amavasyaksayo yasya pretapakse 'tha va punah |
parvanam tatra kartavyam naikoddistam kadacana ||

iti smaranat |

tad api nadriyante vrddhah | aniscitamulenanena vacanena
niscitamulanam bahunam ksayahamatraparvanavisayanam
vacananam amavasyapretapaksamrtahavisayatvena atisamkocasya
ayuktatvat, samanyavacananarthakyac ca | tatra hi samanyavacanasya
visesavacanenopasamharo yatra samanyavisesasambandhajñanena
vacanadvayam arthavat | yatha saptadasa samidhenir anubruyad ity
anarabhyadhitasya vikrtimatravisayasya saptadasavakyasya
samadhenilaksanadvarasambandhabodhenarthavato
mitravindadiprakaranapathitena saptadasavakyena
mitravindadhyadhikarapurvasambandha-bodhenarthavata upasamharah |
iha tu dvayor mrtahamatravisayatvan narthavatteti | ato 'tra
paksikaikoddistanivrttiphalakataya parvananiyamavidhanam yuktam
| na caikoddistavacananam matapitrksayahavisayatvena
parvanavacananam ca tadanyaksayahavisayatvena vyavastha yukta |
ubhayatrapi matapitrsutagrahanasya vidyamanatvat:

sapindikaranad urdhvam pratisamvatsaram sutaih |
matapitroh prthak karyam ekoddistam mrte 'hani ||
iti |

tatha |

apadya sahapindatvam auraso vidhivat sutah |
kurvita darsavac chraddham matapitroh ksaye 'hani ||
iti |

yad api kais cid ucyate matapitroh ksayahe sagnih parvanam
kuryan niragnir ekoddistam iti,

varse varse sutah kuryat parvanam yo 'gniman dvijah |
pitror anagniman dhira ekoddistam mrte 'hani ||

iti sumantusmaranad iti | t

tad api satpratipaksatvad upeksaniyam |

bahvagnayas tu ye vipra ye caikagnaya eva ca |
tesam sapindanad urdhvam ekoddistam na parvanam ||

itismaranat | tatraivam nirnayah: samnyasinam ksayahe sutena
parvnam eva kartavyam,

ekoddistam yater nasti tridandagrahanad iha |
sapindikaranabhavat parvanam tasya sarvada ||

iti pracetahsmaranat | amavasyaksayahe pretapaksaksayahe ca
parvanam eva,
amavasyaksayo yasya pretapakse 'tha va punah |
ityadivacanasyoktaritya niyamaparatvat | anyatra ksayahe
parvanaikoddistayor vrihiyavavad vikalpa eva | tathapi
vamsasamacaravyavasthayam satyam vyavsthito vikalpo 'satyam
aicchika ity alam atiprasangena || 1.256 ||

nityasraddhavyatiriktasarvasraddhasesam idam abhidhiyate |

pindams tu go'javiprebhyo dadyad agnau jale 'pi va |
praksipet satsu vipresu dvijocchistam na marjayet || YDh_1.257

purvadattanam pindanam pindasya va pratipattir iyam gave
ajaya brahmanaya va tadarthine pindan dadyat | agnav agadhe jale
'pi va praksipet | kim ca satsu vipresu

bhojanadesavasthitesu dvijocchistam na marjayen nodvasayet || 1.257
||

bhojyavisesena phalavisesam aha |

havisyannena vai masam payasena tu vatsaram |
matsyaharinakaurabhrasakunacchagaparsataih || YDh_1.258

ainarauravavarahasasair mamsair yathakramam |
masavrddhyabhitrpyanti dattair iha pitamahah || YDh_1.259

havisyam havir yogyam tilavrihyadi | yathaha manuh |

tilair vrihiyavair masair adbhir mulaphalena va |
dattena masam trpyanti vidhivat pitaro nrnam ||
iti |

tadannam havisyannam tena masam pitaras trpyantity anagatena
anvayah | payasena gavyapayahsiddhena samvatsaram,
samvatsaram tu gavyena payasa payasena ca |
iti smaranat | matsyo bhaksyah pathinadis tasyedam matsyam |
harinas tamramrgah | enah krsnah,
enah krsnamrgo jñeyas tamro harina ucyate |
ityayurvedasmaranat | tasyedam harinakam | avir ubhras tatsambandhy
aurabhram | sakunis tittiris tatsambandhi sakunam | chago 'jas tadiyam
chagam | prsac citramrgas tanmamsam parsatam | enah
krsnamrgas tatpisitam ainam | ruruh sambaras tatprabhavam
rauravam | varaha aranyasukaras tajjam varaham | sasasyedam
sasam | ebhir masaih pitrbhyo dattair, havisyannena vai masam
ityuktatvat tata urdhvam yathakramam ekaikamasavrddhya pitaras
trpyanti || 1.258 || 1.259 ||

kim ca |

khadgamisam mahasalkam madhu munyannam eva va |
lauhamisam mahasakam mamsam vardhrinasasya ca || YDh_1.260

yad dadati gayasthas ca sarvam anantyam asnute |
tatha varsatrayodasyam maghasu ca visesatah || YDh_1.261

khadgo gandakas tasya mamsam | mahasalko matsyabhedah | madhu maksikam | munyannam sarvam aranyam nivaradi | loho raktas chagas tadamisam lauhamisam | mahasakam kalasakam | vardhrinaso vrddhah svetacchagah,

tripibam tv indriyaksinam vrddham svetam ajapatim |
vardhrinasam tu tam prahur yajñikah sraddhakarmani ||

iti yajñikaprasiddhah | tripibah pibatah karnau jihva ca yasya jalam sprsanti sah tribhih pibati iti tripibah, tasya vardhrinasasya mamsam | yad dadati gayasthas ca yat kimcic chakadikam api gayastho dadati | casabdad gangadvaradisu ca,

gangadvare prayoge ca naimise puskare 'rbude |
samnihatyam gayayam ca sraddham aksayyatam vrajet ||

anantyam asnute ity anantaphalahetutvam prapnote | anantyam asnute iti pratyekam abhisambadhyate | tatha varsatrayodasyam bhadrapadakrsnatrayodasyam visesato maghayuktayam yat kimcid diyate tat sarvam anantyam asnuta iti gatena sambandhah || atra yady api munyannamamsamadhvadini sarvavarnanam samanyena sraddhe yogyani darsitani tathapi pulastyokta vyavasthadaraniya |

munyannam brahmanasyoktam mamsam ksatriyavaisyayoh |
madhupradanam sudrasya sarvesam cavirodhi yat ||
iti |

asyarthah: munyannam nivaradi yac chraddhayogyam uktam tad brahmanasya pradhanam samagraphaladam | yac ca mamsam uktam tat ksatriyavaisyayoh pradhanam | yat ksaudram uktam tac chudrasya | etat tritayavyatiriktam yad avirodhi yad apratisiddham vastukadi yac ca vihitam havisyam kalasakadi tat sarvesam samagraphaladam iti || 1.260 || 1.261 ||

tithivisesat phalavisesam aha |

kanyam kanyavedinas ca pasun vai satsutan api |
dyutam krsim vanijyam ca dvisaphaikasaphams tatha ||
YDh_1.262

brahmavarcasvinah putran svarnarupye sakupyake |
jñatisraisthyam sarvakaman apnoti sraddhadah sada || YDh_1.263

pratipatprabhrtisv ekam varjayitva caturdasim |
sastrena tu hata ye vai tebhyas tatra pradiyate || YDh_1.264

kanyam rupalaksanasilavatim | kanyavedino jamataro

buddhirupalaksanasampannah | pasavah ksudra ajadayah |
satsutah sanmargavartinah | dyutam dyutavijayah | krsih
krsiphalam | vanijya vanijyalabhah | dvisapha gavadayah |
ekasapha asvadayah | brahmavarcasvinah putrah
vedadhyayanatadarthanusthanajanitam tejo brahmavarcasam tadvantah
| svarnarupye hemarajate | tadvyatiriktam trapusisakadi kupyakam |
jñatisraistyam jñatisutkrstvam | sarvakamah kamyanta
iti kamah svargaputrapasvadayah | etani kanyadini caturdasaphalani
krsnapaksapratipatprabhrtisv amavasyaparyantasu
caturdasivarjitasu caturdasasu tithisu sraddhado yathakramam apnoti
| ye kecana sastrahatas tebhyah krsnacaturdasyam
ekoddistavidhina sraddham dadyad yadi brahmanadihata na
bhavanti,

samatvam agatasyapi pituh sastrahatasya vai |
ekoddistam sutaih karyam caturdasyam mahalayah ||

iti smaranat | samatvam agatsya sapindikrtasya mahalaye
bhadrapadakrsnacaturdasyam sastrahatasya eva sraddha nanyasyeti
niyamyate na punh sastrahatasya caturdasyam eveti | etas ca
ksayahadau sastrahatsyapi yathapraptam eva sraddham | na ca
bhadrapadakrsnapaksa evayam sraddhavidhir iti mantavyam,
praustapadyam aparapakse masi masi caivam iti saunakasmaranat ||
1.262 || 1.263 || 1.264 ||

naksatravisesat phalavisesam aha |

svargam hy apatyam ojas ca sauryam ksetram balam tatha |
putram sraisthyam ca saubhagyam samrddhim mukhyatam subham
|| YDh_1.265

pravrttacakratam caiva vanijyaprabhrtin api |
arogitvam yaso vitasokatam paramam gatim || YDh_1.266

dhanam vedan bhisaksiddhim kupyam ga apy ajavik am |
asvan ayus ca vidhivad yah sraddham samprayacchati || YDh_1.267

krttikadibharanyantam sa kaman apnuyad iman |
astikah sraddadhanas ca vyapetamadamatsarah || YDh_1.268

krttikam adim krtva bharanyantam pratinaksatram yah
sraddham dadati sa yathakramam svargadin ayuhparyantan kaman
avapnoti yady astikah sraddhadhano vyapetamadamatsaras ca bhavati |
astiko visvasavan | sraddadhana adaratisayayuktah |
vyapetamadamatsarah mado garvah matsara irsya tabhyam rahitah |
svargam niratisayasukham | apatyam avisesena | oja
atmasaktyatisayah | sauryam nirbhayatvam | ksetram phalavat |
balam sariram | putro gunavan | sraisthyam jñatisu |
saubhagyam janapriyata | samrddhir dhanadeh | mukhyata agryata |
subham samanyena | pravrttacakrata apratihatajñata |
vanijyaprabhrtayo vanijyakusidakrsigoraksah | arogitvam

anamayayogitvam | yasah prakhyatih | vitasokata istaviyogadijanitaduhkhabhavah | parama gatir brahmalokapraptih | dhanam suvarnadi | veda rgvedadayah | bhisaksiddhir ausadhaphalavaptih | kupyam suvarnarajatavyatiriktam tamradi | gavah prasiddhah | ajas ca avayas ca asvas ca | ayur dirghajivanam || 1.265 || 1.266 || 1.267 || 1.268 ||

masavrddhyabhitrpyanti dattair iha pitamahah ity anena pitrnam sraddhena trptir bhavatity uktam | tad anupapannam, pratisvikasubhasubhakarmavasena svarganarakadigatanam manusyanam putradibhir dattair annapanadibhis trptyasambhavat | sambhave 'pi svayam atmanapy anisah katham svargadiphalam prayacchanti | ity ata aha |

vasurudraditisutah pitarah sraddhadevatah |
prinayanti manusyanam pitrn sraddhena tarpitah || YDh_1.269

ayuh prajam dhanam vidyam svargam moksam sukhani ca |
prayacchanti tatha rajyam prita nrnam pitamahah || YDh_1.270

na hy atra devadattadaya eva sraddhakarmani sampradanabhutah pitradisabdair ucyante kim tv adhisthatrvasvadidevatasahita eva | yatha devadattadisabdair na sariramatram napy atmamatram kim tu sariravisista atmana ucyante, evam adhisthatrdevatasahita eva devadattadayah pitradisabdair ucyante | atas cadhisthatrdevata vasvadayah putradibhir dattenannapanadina trptah santas tan api devadattadims tarpayanti kartrms ca putradin phalena samyojayanti | yatha mata garbhaposanayany adattena dohadannapanadina svayam upabhuktena trpta sati svajatharagatam apy apatyam tarpayati dohadannadipradayinas ca pratyupakaraphalena samyojayati tadvad vasavo rudra aditisuta aditya eva ye pitarah pitrpitamahaprapitamahasabdavacyah na kevalam devadattadaya eva sraddhadevatah sraddhakarmani sampradanabhutah kim tu manusyanam pitrn devadattadin svayam sraddhena tarpitas tarpayanti jñanasaktyatisayayogena | kim ca na kevalam pitrms tarpayanty api tu sraddhakaribhya ayuh prajam dhanam vidyam svargam moksam sukhani rajyam ca | cakarat tatra tatra sastroktam anyad api phalam svayam pritah pitamaha vasvadayah prayacchantiti || 1.269 || 1.270 ||

iti sraddhaprakaranam

atha ganapatikalpaprakaranam

drstadrstaphalasadhanani karmany abhihitany apy abhidhasyante ca tesam svarupanispattih phalasadhanatvam cavighnena bhavatity avighnartham karma vidhasyan vighnasya karakajñapakahetun aha |

vinayakah karmavighnasiddhyartham viniyojitah |
gananam adhipatye ca rudrena brahmana tatha || YDh_1.271

vinayakah karmavighnasiddhyartham ityadinobhayavighnahetuparijñanad vighnasya pragbhavaparipalanayopasthitasya pradhvamsaya va preksapurvakarinah pravartante, rogasyevobhayavidhahetuparijñanat | vinayako vighnesvarah purusarthasadhananam karmanam vighnasiddhyartham svarupaphalasadhanatvavighatasiddhaye viniyojitah niyuktah rudrena brahmana cakarad visnuna ca gananam puspadantaprabhrtinam adhipatye svamye || 1.271 ||

evam vighnasya karakahetum uktva jñapakahetupradarsanartham aha |

tenopasrsto yas tasya laksanani nibodhata |
svapne'vagahate 'tyartham jalam mundams ca pasyati || YDh_1.272

kasayavasasas caiva kravyadams cadhirohati |
antyajair gardabhair ustraih sahaikatravatisthate || YDh_1.273
vrajann api tathathmanam manyate 'nugatam paraih |
tena vinayakenopasrsto grhito yas tasya laksanani jñapakani nibodhata janidhvam he munayah | punar muninam pratyavamarsah santiprakaranaprarambharthah | svapne svapnavasthayam jalam atyartham avagahate srotasa hriyate nimajjati va | munditasirasah purusan pasyati | kasayavasaso raktaniladivasrapravaranams ca | kravyada nama mamsasinah paksinah grdhradin mrgams ca vyaghradin adhirohati | tathantyajais candaladibhih gardabhaih kharair ustraih kramelakaih saha parivrtas tisthati | vrajan gacchann atmanam paraih satrubhih prsthato dhavadbhir anugatam abhibhuyamanam manyate || 1.272 || 1.273 ||

evam svapnadarsanany uktva pratyaksalingany aha |
vimana viphalarambhah samsidaty animittatah ||
tenopasrsto labhate na rajyam rajanandanah |
kumari ca na bhartaram apatyam garbham angana || YDh_1.275

acaryatvam srotriyas ca na sisyo 'dhyayanam tatha |
vanig labham na capnoti krsim capi krsivalah || YDh_1.276

vimana viksiptacittah | viphalarambhah viphala arambha yasya sa tathoktah na kvacit phalam apnoti | samsidaty animittatah vina karanena dinamanasko bhavati | rajanandano rajakule jatah srutasauryadhairyadigunayukto 'pi rajyam na labhate | kumari rupalaksanabhijanadisampannapipsitam bhartaram | angana garbhiny apatyam | rtumati garbham | adhyayanatadarthajñane saty apy acaryatvam srotriyah | vinayacaradiyukto 'pi sisyo 'dhyayanam sravanam va | na labhata iti sarvatra sambadhyate | vanik vanijyopajivi tatra kusalo 'pi dhanyadikrayavikrayadisu labham | krsivalah karsakas tatrabhiyukto 'pi krsiphalam napnoti |
evam yo yaya vrttya jivati sa tatra nisphalarambhas cet tenopasrsto veditavyah || 1.274 || 1.275 || 1.276 ||

evam karakajñapakahetun abhidhaya vighnopasantyartham karmavidhanam aha |

snapanam tasya kartavyam punye 'hni vidhipurvakam |
tasya vinayakopasrstasya, anagatavinayakopasargapariharartho va,
snapanam abhisecanam kartavyam | punye svanukulanaksatradiyukte |
ahni divase na ratrau | vidhipurvakam sastroktetikartavyatasahitam ||

snapanavidhim aha |
gaurasarsapakalkena sajyenotsaditasya ca ||
sarvausadhaih sarvagandhair viliptasirasas tatha |
bhadrasanopavistasya svastivacya dvijah subhah || YDh_1.278

gaurasarsapakalkena siddharthapistena sajyena
ghrtalolikrtenotsaditasyodvartitangasya tatha sarvausadhaih
priyangunagakesaradibhih sarvagandhais candanagurukasturikadibhir
viliptasiraso vaksyamanabhadrasanopavistasya purusasya dvija
brahmanah subhah srutadhyayanavrttasampannah
sobhanakrtayas catvaro 'sya svasti bhavanto bruvantu iti vacyah |
asmin samaye grhyoktamargena punyahavacanam kuryad ity arthah ||
1.277 || 1.278 ||

kim ca |

asvasthanad gajasthanad valmikat samgamad dhradat |
mrttikam rocanam gandhan guggulam capsu niksipet || YDh_1.279

ya ahrta hy ekavarnais caturbhih kalasair hradat |
carmany anaduhe rakte sthapyam bhadrasanam tatah || YDh_1.280

asvasthanagajasthanavalmikasaritsamgamasosyahradebhya ahrtam
pañcavidham mrdam gorocanam gandhan
candanakunkumaguruprabhrtin guggulam ca tasv apsu vinikspipet | ya
apa ahrta ekavarnaih samanavarnais caturbhih kumbhair
avranasphutitakalakaih hrddad asosyat samgamad va | tatas
canuduhe carmani rakte lohitavarne uttaralomani pracinagrive
bhadram manoramam asanam sriparninirmitam sthapyam | tata
uktodakamrttikagandhadisahitams cutadipallavopasobhitananan
sragdamavestitakanthams candanacarcitan
navahatavastravibhusitams catasrsu purvadidiksu sthapayitva
sucau sulipte sthandile racitapañcavarnasvastike lohitam anaduham
carmottaraloma pracinagrivam astirya tasyopari svetavastrapracchaditam
asanam sthapayed ity etad bhadrasanam | tasminn upavistasya
svastivacya dvijah || 1.279 || 1.280 ||

kim ca |

sahasraksam satadharam rsibhih pavanam krtam |
tena tvam abhisiñcami pavamanyah punantu te || YDh_1.281

svastivacananantaram jivatpatiputrabhih rupagunasalinibhih
suvesabhih krtamangalam purvadigdesavasthitam kalasam
adayanena mantrenabhisiñced guruh | sahasraksam anekasaktikam
bahupravaham rsibhir manvadibhir yud udakam pavanam pavitram

krtam utpaditam tenodakena tvam vinayakopasrstam
vinayakopasargasantaye abhisiñcami | pavamanyas caita apas tvam
punantu || 1.281 ||

bhagam te varuno raja bhagam suryo brhaspatih |
bhagam indras ca vayus ca bhagam saptarsayo daduh || YDh_1.282

tad anantaram daksinadesavasthitam dvitiyam kalasam adayanena
mantrenabhisiñcet | bhagam kalyanam te tubhyam varuno raja
bhagam suryo bhagam brhaspatih bhagam indras ca vayus ca bhagam
saptarsayas ca dadur iti || 1.282 ||

yat te kesesu daurbhagyam simante yac ca murdhani |
lalate karnayor aksnor apas tad ghnantu sarvada || YDh_1.283

tatas trtiyam kalasam adayanena mantrenabhisiñcet | te tava
kesesu yad daurbhagyam akalyanam simante murdhani ca lalate
karnayor aksnos ca tat sarvam apo devyo ghnantu upasamayantu sarvadeti
|| 1.283 ||

snatasya sarsapam tailam sruvenaudumbarena tu |
juhuyan murdhani kusan savyena parigrhya ca || YDh_1.284

tatas caturtham kalasam adaya purvoktais tribhir mantrair abhisiñcet
| sarvamantrais caturtham iti mantralingat | uktena prakarena
krtabhisekasya murdhani savyapanigrhitakusantarhite sarsapam
tailam udumbaravrksodbhavena sravena vaksyamanair mantrair
juhuyad acaryah || 1.284 ||

mitas ca sammitas caiva tatha salakatankatau |
kusmando rajaputras cety ante svahasamanvitaih || YDh_1.285
namabhir balimantrais ca namaskarasamanvitaih |
mitasammitadibhir vinayakasya namabhih svahakarantaih
pranavadibhir juhuyad iti gatena sambandhah | svahakarayogac
caturthi vibhaktih | atas ca om mitaya svaha om sammitaya svaha
om salaya svaha om katankataya svaha om kusmandaya
svaha om rajaputraya svaheti sanmantra bhavanti | anantaram
laukike 'gnau sthalipakavidhina carum srapayitva etair eva sadbhir
mantrais tasminn evagnau hutva tacchesam balimantrair
indragniyamanirrtivarunavayusomesanabrahmanantanam namabhis
caturthyantair namo'nvitais tebhyo balim dadyat || 1.286 ||

anantaram kim kuryad ity aha |
dadyac catuspathe surpe kusan astirya sarvatah ||
krtakrtams tandulams ca palalaudanam eva ca |
matsyan pakvams tathaivaman mamsam etavad eva tu || YDh_1.287

puspam citram sugandham ca suram ca trividham api |
mulakam purikapupams tathaivonderakasrajah || YDh_1.288

dadhy annam payasam caiva gudapistam samodakam |
etan sarvan samahrtya bhumau krtva tatah sirah || YDh_1.289

vinayakasya jananim upatisthet tato 'mbikam |
krtakrtadyupaharadravyajatam vinayakasyopahrtya samnidhanat
tajjananyas ca sirasa bhumim gatva,

tatpurusaya vidmahe vakratundaya dhimahi |
tan no danti pracodayat |

ity anena mantrena vinayakam,

subhagayai vidmahe kamamalinyai dhimahi |
tan no gauri pracodayat |

ity anenambikam ca namas kuryat | tata upaharsesam astirnakuse
surpe nidhaya catuspathe nidadhyat,

balim grhnantv imam deva aditya vasavas tatha |
marutas casvinau rudrah suparnah pannaga grahah ||
asura yatudhanas ca pisacoragamatarah |
sakinyo yaksavetala yoginyah putanah sivah ||
jrmbhakah siddhagandharva mayavidyadhara narah |
dikpala lokapalas ca ye ca vighnavinayakah ||
jagatam santikartaro brahmadyas ca maharsayah |
ma vighno ma ca me papam ma santu paripanthinah ||
saumya bhavantu trptas ca bhutapretah sukhavahah ||

ityetair mantraih || krtakrtah sakrdavahatas tandulah |
palalam tilapistam tanmisra odanah palalaudanah | matsyah
pakva apakvas ca | mamsam etavad eva pakvam apakvam ca | puspam
citram raktapitadinanavarnam | candanadi sugandhidravyam | sura
trividha gaudi madhvi paisti ca | mulakam mulakah kandakaro
bhaksyavisesah | purika prasiddha | apupo 'snehapakvo
godhumavikarah | underakasraja underakah pistadimayyas
tah protah srajah | dadhyannam dadhimisram annam | payasam
ksaireyi | gudapistam gudamisram salyadipistam |
modakah laddukah | anantaram vinayakam tajjananim ambikam
vaksyamanamantrenopatisthet || 1.286 – 1.289 ||

kim krtvety aha |
durvasarsapapuspanam dattvarghyam purnam añjalim ||
sakusumodakenarghyam dattva durvasarsapapuspanam purvam
añjalim dattvopatisthed iti gatena sambandhah || 1.290 ||

upasthanamantram aha |

rupam dehi yaso dehi bhagam bhagavan dehi me |
putran dehi dhanam dehi sarvakamams ca dehi me || YDh_1.291

tatah suklambaradharah suklamalyanulepanah |
brahmanan bhojayed dadyad vastrayugmam guror api || YDh_1.292

ambikopasthane bhagavati ity uhah | tato 'bhisekanantaram
yajamanah suklambaradharah suklamalyanulepano brahmanan bhojayed

yathasakti | gurave srutadhyayanavrttasampannaya vinayaksnapanvidhijñaya vastrayugmam dadyat | apisabdad yathasakti daksinam vinayakoddesena brahmanebhyas ca | tatrayam prayogakramah | caturbhir brahmanaih sardham uktalaksano gurur mantrajño bhadrasanaracananantaram tatsamnidhau vinayakam tajjananim coktamantrabhyam gandhapuspadibhih samabhyarcya carum srapayitva bhadrasanopavistasya yajamanasya punyahavacanam krtva caturbhih kalasair abhisicya sarsapam tailam sirasi hutva caruhomam vidhayabhisekasalayam caturdiksu indradilokapalebhyo balim dadyat | yajamanas tu snananantaram suklamalyambaradharo guruna sahito vinayakambikabhyam upaharam dattva sirasa bhumim natva kusumodakenarghyam dattva durvasarsapapuspañjalim ca dattva vinayakam ambikam copatisthet | gurur upaharasesam surpe krtva catvare nidadhyat | anantaram vastrayugmam daksinam brahmanabhojanam ca dadyad iti || iti vinayakasnapanvidhih || 1.291 || 1.292 ||

asyaiva vinayakasnapanasyoktopasamharena samyogantaram darsayitum aha |

evam vinayakam pujya grahams caiva vidhanatah |
karmanam phalam apnoti sriyam capnoty anuttamam || YDh_1.293

evam uktena prakarena vinayakam sampujya karmanam phalam avighnenapnotity uktopasamharah | samyogantaram aha, sriyam cotkrstatamam apnotiti | srikamas canaiva vighanena vinayakam pujayed ity arthah | adityadigrahapidasantikamasya laksmyadikamasya ca grahapujadikalpam vidhasyan grahapujam upaksipati grahams aiva vidhanata iti | grahan adityadin vaksyamanena vidhina sampujya karmanam siddhim apnoti sriyam capnoti || 1.293 ||

nityakamyasamyogan aha |

adityasya sada pujam tilakam svaminas tatha |
mahaganapates caiva kurvan siddhim avapnuyat || YDh_1.294

adityasya bhagavatah sada pratidivasam raktacandanakunkumakusumadibhih pujam kurvan, skandasya mahaganapates ca nityam pujam kurvan, siddhim moksam atmajñanadvarena prapnoti iti nityasamyogah | adityaskandaganapatinam anyatamasya sarvesam va tilakam svarnadinirmitam rupyanirmitam va kurvan siddhim abhilasitam apnoti | tatha caksusi ceti kamyasamyogah || 1.294 ||

iti mahaganapatikalpah

atha grahasantiprakaranam

evam vinayakam pujya grahams caiva vidhanatah | karmanam phalam apnoti sriyam capnoty anuttamam ity anena grahapujyaya

karmanam avighnena phalasiddhih sris ca phalam ity uktam | idanim phalantarany aha |

srikamah santikamo va grahayajñam samacaret |
vrstyayuhpustikamo va tathaivabhicaran api || YDh_1.295

srikama iti purvoktasyanuvadah | santikama apadupasantikamah | sasyadivrddhyartham pravarsanam vrstir ayur apamrtyujayena dirghakalajivanam | pustir anavadyasariratvam etah kamayata iti vrstyayuhpustikamah | ete srikamadayo grahayajñam grahapujam samacareyuh | tathabhicarann apy adrstopayena parapida abhicaras tatkamas ca grahayajñam samacaret || 1.295 ||

grahan aha |

suryah somo mahiputrah somaputro brhaspatih |
sukrah sanaiscaro rahuh ketus ceti grahah smrtah || YDh_1.296

ete suryadayo navagrahah || 1.296 ||

grahah pujya ity uktam | kim krtvety aha |

tamrakat sphatikad raktacandanat svarnakad ubhau |
rajatad ayasah sisat kamsyat karya grahah kramat || YDh_1.297
svavarnair va pate lekhya gandhair mandalakesu va |
suryadinam murtayas tamradibhir yathakramam karyah | tadalabhe svavarnair varnakaih pate lekhyah | gandhair mandalakesu va | gandhaih raktacandanadibhir yathavarnam lekhya ity anvayah | dvibhujatvadivisesas tu matsyapuranokto drastavyah | yatha :

padmasanah padmakarah padmagarbhasamadyutih |
saptasvarasthasamsthas ca dvibhujah syat sada ravih ||
svetah svetambaradharo dasasvah svetabhusanah |
gadapanir dvibahus ca kartavyo varadah sasi ||
raktamalyambaradharah saktisulagadadharah |
caturbhujo mesagamo varadah syad dharasutah ||
pitamalyambaradharah karnikarasamadyutih |
khangacarmagadapanih simhastho varado budhah ||
devadaityaguru tadvat pitasvetau caturbhujau |
dandinau varadau karyau saksasutrakamandalu ||
indraniladyutih suli varado grdhravahanah |
banabanasanadharah kartavyo 'rkasutah sada ||
karalavadanah khangacarmasuli varapradah |
nilah simhasanasthas ca rahur atra prasasyate ||
dhumra dvibahavah sarve gadino vikrtananah |
grdhrasanagata nityam ketavah syur varapradah ||
sarve kiritinah karya graha lokahitavahah |
svangulenocchritah sarve satam astottaram sada ||
iti |

etesam sthapanadesas ca tatraivoktah |

madhye tu bhaskaram vidyal lohitam daksinena tu |
uttarena gurum vidyad budham purvottarena tu ||
purvena bhargavam vidyat somam daksinapurvake |
pascimena sanim vidyad rahum pascimadaksine ||
pascimottaratah ketum sthapya vai suklatandulaih ||
iti ||

grahapujavidhim aha |
yathavarnam pradeyani vasamsi kusumani ca ||
gandhas ca balayas caiva dhupo deyas ca guguluh |
kartavya mantravantas ca caravah pratidaivatam || YDh_1.299

yathavarnam yasya grahasya yo varnas tadvarnani
vastragandhapuspani deyani | balays ca dhupas ca sarvebhyo guggulur
deyah | caravas ca pratidaivatam
agnipratisthapananvadhanadipurvakam caturas caturo mustin
nirvapati, amusmai tva justam nirvapami ityadividhina karyah |
anantaram susamiddhe 'gnav idhmadhanadyagharantam karma krtva
adityadyuddesena yathakramam vaksyamanamantrair vaksyamanah
samidho vaksyamanaprakarena hutva caravo hotavyah || 1.298 || 1.299
||

grahamantran aha |

akrsnena imamdeva agnir murdha divah kakut |
udbudhyasveti ca rco yathasamkhyam prakirtitah || YDh_1.300

brhaspate ati yad aryas tathaivannat parisrutah |
sam no devis tatha kandat ketum krnvann imams tatha ||
YDh_1.301

akrsnena rajasa vartamana ityadayo nava mantrah
yathakramadityadinam veditavyah || 1.300 || 1.301 ||

idanim samidha aha |

arkah palasah khadira apamargo 'tha pippalah |
udumbarah sami durva kusas ca samidhah kramat || YDh_1.302

arkapalasadayo yathakramam suryadinam samidho bhavanti | tas
cardra abhagnah satvacah pradesamatrah kartavyah || 1.302 ||

kim ca |

ekaikasyatrastasatam astavimsatir eva va ||
hotavya madhusarpirbhyam daghna ksirena va yutah || YDh_1.303

adityadinam ekaikasyastasatasamkhya astavimsatisamkhya
va yathasambhavam madhuna sarpisa daghna ksirena va yuta
ukta arkadisamidho hotavyah || 1.303 ||

idanim bhojanany aha |

gudaudanam payasam ca havisyam ksirasastikam |

dadhyodanam havis curnam mamsam citrannameva ca || YDh_1.304

dadyad grahakramad evam dvijebhyo bhojanam budhah |
saktito va yathalabham satkrtya vidhipurvakam || YDh_1.305

gudamisra odano gudaudanah | payasam | havisyam munyannadi |
ksirasastikam ksiramisrah sastikaudanah | gadhna
misra odano dadhyodanah | havir ghrtaudanah | curnam
tilacurnamisra odanah | mamsam bhaksyamamsamisra odanah |
citraudano nanavarnaudanah | etani gudaudanadini yathakramam
adityadyuddesena bhojanartham dvijebhyo brahmanebhyo dadyat |
brahmanasamkhya yathavibhavam drastavya | gudaudanadyabhave
tu yathalabham odanadi padapraksalanadividhipurvakam satkrtya
sammanapurahsaram dadyat || 1.304 || 1.305 ||

daksinam aha |

dhenuh sankhas tathanadvan hema vaso hayah kramat |
krsna gaur ayasam chaga eta daksinah smrtah ||
YDh_1.306

dhenur dogdhri | sankhah prasiddhah | anadvan bharasaho
balivardah | hema suvarnam | vasah pitam | hayah pandurah |
krsna gauh | ayasam sastradi | chagah prasiddhah | eta
dhenvadayo yathakramam adityadyuddesena brahmananam daksinah
smrta ukta manvadibhih | etac ca sambhave sati | asambhave tu
yathalabham saktito 'nyad eva yat kimcid deyam || 1.306 ||

santikamenavisesena sarve grahah pujayitavya ity uktam | tatra
visesam aha |

yasya yasya yada duhsthah sa tam yatnena pujayet |
brahmanaisam varo dattah pujitah pujayisyatha || YDh_1.307

yasya purusasya yo graho yada duhstho
'stamadidustasthanasthitah sa tam graham tada yatnena
visesena pujayet | yasmad esam grahanam brahmana purvam
varo dattah pujitah santo yuyam istaprapanenanistanirasanena
ca pujayitaram pujayisyatheti || 1.307 ||

avisesena dvijan adhikrtya santikapaustikadini karmany
anukrantani | tatrabhisekagunayuktasya rajño visesenadhikara
ity aha |

grahadhina narendranam ucchrayah patanani ca |
bhavabhavau ca jagatas tasmat pujyatama grahah || YDh_1.308
grahanam idam atithyam kuryat samvatsarad api |arogyabalasampanno
jivet sa saradah satam ||
narendranam abhisiktaksatriyanam grahah pujyatamah |
anenanyesam api pujya iti gamyate | ubhayatra karanam aha |
praninam abhyudayavinipata grahadhinah yasmat tasmad
adhikaribhih pujyah | kim ca | jagatah sthavarajangamatmakasya

bhavabhavav utpattinirodhau grahadhinau | tatra yady ete pujitas tada svakala evotpattinirodhau bhavath | anyatha utpattisamaye notpado 'kale nirodhas ca | jagadisvaratvac ca narendranam tadyogaksemakarinam pujyatama graha iti tesam visesena santikadisv adhikarah | tatha ca gautamena: raja sarvasyeste brahmanavarjyam iti rajanam adhikrtya, varnan asramams ca nyayato 'bhiraksec ca | calatas caitan svadharme sthapayet ityadin kamscid dharman uktva, yani ca daivotpatacintakah prabruyus tany adriyeta tadadhinam api hy eke yogaksemam pratijanate iti | santikapaustikadyanusthanahetum abhidhaya santikapunyahasvastyayanayusyamangalasamyuktanyabhyudayikani vidvesinah stambhanabhicaradvisadvrddhiyuktani ca salagnau kuryad iti santikadini darsitani || 1.308 ||

iti grahasantiprakaranam

atha rajadharmaprakaranam

sadharanan grhasthadharman uktvedanim rajyabhisekadigunayuktasya visesadharman aha |

mahotsahah sthulalaksah krtajño vrddhasevakah |
vinitah sattvasampannah kulinah satyavak sucih || YDh_1.309

adirghasutrah smrtiman aksudro 'parusas tatha |
dharmiko 'vyasanas caiva prajñah suro rahasyavit || YDh_1.310

svarandhragopta 'nviksikyam dandanityam tathaiva ca |
vinitas tv atha vartayam trayyam caiva naradhipah || YDh_1.311

purusarthasadhanakarmarambhadhyavasaya utsahah mahan utsaho yasyasau mahotsahah | bahudeyarthadarsi sthulalaksah | parakrtopakarapakarau na vismaratiti krtajñah | tapojñanadivrddhanam sevakah vrddhasevakah | vinayena yukto vinitah | vinayasabdenaviruddhah purvoktasnatakadharmakalapa ucyate: na samsayam prapadyeta nakasmad apriyam vadet ityadinoktah | sattvasampannah sampadapador harsavisadarahitah | matrtah pitrtas cabhijanavan kulinah | satyavak satyavacanasilah | sucir bahyabhyantarasaucayuktah | avasyakaryanam karmanam arambhe prarabdhanam ca samapane yo na vilambate 'sav adirghasutrah | adhigatarthavismaranasilah smrtiman | aksudro 'sadgunadvesi | aparusah paradosakirtanasilah | dharmiko varnasramadharmanvitah | na vidyante vyasanani yasyasav avyasanah | vyasanani castadasa, yatha manuh:

mrgayakso divasvapnah parivadah striyo madah |
tauryatrikam vrthatya ca kamajo dasako ganah ||

paisunyam sahasam droha irsyasuyarthadusanam |
vagdandajam ca parusyam krodhajo 'pi gano 'stakah ||
iti

tatra ca sapta kastatamani | tatha ca manuh:

panam aksah striyas caiva mrgaya ca yathakramam |
etat kastatamam vidyac catuskam kamaje gane ||

dandasya patanam caiva vakparusyarthadusane |
krodhaje 'pi gane vidyat kastam etat trikam sada ||
iti

prajño gambhirarthavadharanaksamah | suro nirbhayah |
rahasyavit gopaniyarthagopanacaturah | svarandhragopta svasya saptasu
rajyangesu yat parapravesadvarasaithilyam tat svarandhram tasya
gopta pracchadayita | anviksikyam atmavidyayam |
dandanityam arthayogaksemopayoginyam | vartayam
krsivanijyapasupalanarupayam dhanopacayahetubhutayam |
trayyam rgyajuhsamakhyayam ca | vinitas tattadabhijñaih
pravinyam nitah | yathaha manuh:

traividyebhyas trayim vidyam dandanitim ca sasvatim |
anviksikim catmavidbhyo vartarambhams ca lokatah |
iti

naradhipo rajyabhisiktah | syad iti sarvatra sambandhah || 309–311
||

evam abhisekayuktasyantarangan dharman abhidhayedanim bahirangan
aha |

sa mantrinah prakurvita prajñan maulan sthirañ sucin |
taih sardham cintayed rajyam viprenatha tatah svayam ||
YDh_1.312

mahotsahadigunair yukto raja mantrinah kurvita | kathambhutan |
prajñan hitahitavivekakusalan | maulan svavamsaparamparayatan |
sthiran mahaty api harsavisadasthane vikararahitan | sucin
dharmarthakamabhayopadhasuddhan | te ca saptastau va karyah |
yathaha manuh:

maulañ sastravidah suran labdhalaksan kulodbhavan |
sacivan sapta castau va kurvita supariksitan ||
iti |

evam mantrinah purvam krtva, taih sardham rajyam
samdhivigrahadilaksanam karyam cintayet samastair vyastais ca |
anantaram tesam abhiprayam jñatva,
sakalasastrarthavicarakusalena brahmanena purohitena saha karyam
vicintya, tatah svayam buddhya karyam cintayet |

kidrsam purohitam kuryad ity aha |

purohitam prakurvita daivajñam uditoditam |
dandanityam ca kusalam atharvangirase tatha || YDh_1.313

purohitam ca sarvesu drstadrstarthesu karmasu purato hitam danamanasatkarair atmasambaddham kuryat | kathambhutam | daivajñam grahotpatatacchamanader veditaram | uditoditam vidyabhijananusthanadibhir uditaih sastroktair uditam samrddham | dandanityam arthasastre kusalam | atharvangirase ca santyadikarmani || 1.313 ||

srautasmartakriyahetor vrnuyad eva cartvijah |
yajñams caiva prakurvita vidhivad bhuridaksinan || YDh_1.314

srautagnihotradismartopasanadikriyanusthanasaiddhyartham rtvijo vrnuyat | yajñams ca rajasuyadin vidhivad yathavidhanam bhuridaksinan bahudaksinan eva kuryat || 1.314 ||

kim ca |

bhogams ca dadyad viprebhyo vasuni vividhani ca |
aksayo 'yam nidhi rajñam yad vipresupapaditam || YDh_1.315

brahmanebhyo bhogan sukhani tatsashanadanadvarena dadyat | vasuni ca suvarnarupyabhuprabhrtini vividhani nanaprakarani | yasmad esa rajñam aksayo nidhih sevadhir yad brahmanebhyo diyate | sadharanadharmatvena danapraptau satyam rajñam danapradhanyapratipadanartham punar vacanam || 1.315 ||

kim ca |

askannam avyatham caiva prayascittair adusitam |
agneh sakasad vipragnau hutam srestham ihocyate || YDh_1.316

agneh sakasad agnisadhyad bhuridaksinad rajasuyader api vipragnau hutam srestam ihocyate | etad askannam ksanarahitam avyatham pasuhimsarahitam prayascittair adusitam prayascittarahitam || 1.316 ||

vasuni viprebhyo dadyad ity uktam | kaya paripatya dadyad ity aha |

alabdham ihed dharmena labdham yatnena palayet |
palitam vardhayen nitya vrddham patresu niksipet || YDh_1.317

alabdhalabhaya dharmasastranusarena yateta | yatnena labdham tat paripalayet svayam aveksaya rakset | palitam tatparataya raksitam nitya vanikpathadikaya vrddhim nayet | vrddham ca patresu trividhesu dharmarthakamapatresu nikspiped dadyat || 1.317 ||

patre niksipya kim kuryad ity aha |

dattva bhumim nibandham va krtva lekhyam tu karayet |
agamibhadranrpatiparijñanaya parthivah || YDh_1.318

yathoktavidhina bhumim dattva svatvanivrttim krtva nibandham vah ekasya bhandabharakasyeyanto rupakah, ekasya parnabharakasyeyanti parnaniti va nibandham krtva lekhyam karayet | kim artham | agaminah esyanto ye bhadrah sadhavo

nrpatayo bhupas tesam anena dattam anena pratigrhitam iti parijñanaya | parthivo bhupatih | anena bhupater eva bhumidane nibandhadane va 'dhikaro na bhogapater iti darsitam || 1.318 ||

lekhyam karayed ity uktam | katham karayed ity aha |

pate va tamrapatte va svamudroparicihnitam |
abhilekhyatmano vamsyan atmanam ca mahipatih || YDh_1.319

pratigrahaparimanam danacchedopavarnanam |
svahastakalasampannam sasanam karayet sthiram || YDh_1.320

karpasike pate tamrapatte phalake va atmano vamsyan prapitamahapitamahapitrn | bahuvacanasyarthavattvaya vamsavirysrutadigunopavarnanapurvakam abhilekhya atmanam casabdat pratigrahitaram pratigrahaparimanam danacchedopavarnanam cabhilekhya | pratigrhyata iti pratigraho nibandhas tasya rupakadiparimanam | diyate iti danam ksetradi tasya chedah chidyate 'neneti chedah nadyavatau nivartanam tatparimanam ca tasyopavarnanam, amukanadya daksinato 'yam gramah ksetram va, purvato 'mukagramasyaitavannivartanam ityadinivartanaparimanam ca lekhyam | evam avatasya nadinagaravartmadeh samcaritvena bhumer nyunadhikabhavasambhavat tannivrttyartham, svahastena svahastalikhitena matam me amukanamno 'mukaputrasya yad atropari lekhitam ity anena sampannam yuktam, kalena ca dvividhena sakanrpatitarupena samvatsararupena ca kalena candrasuryoparagadina sampannam svamudraya garudavarahadirupayopari bahis cihnitam ankitam sthiram drdham sasanam sisyante bhavisyanto nrpatayo 'nena danacchreyo 'nupalanam iti sasanam karayet | mahipatir na bhogapatih | samdhivigrahadikarina na yena kenacit |

samdhivigrahakari tu bhaved yas tasya lekhakah |
svayam rajña samadistah sa likhed rajasasanam ||

iti smaranat | danamatrenaiva danaphale siddhe sasanakaranam bhogabhivrddhya phalatisayartham || 1.319 || 1.320 ||

idanim rajño nivasasthanam aha |

ramyam pasavyam ajivyam jangalam desam avaset |
tatra durgani kurvita janakosatmaguptaye || YDh_1.321

ramyam ramaniyam asokacampakadibhih | pasavyam pasubhyo hitam pasuvrddhikaram | ajivyam upajivyam kandamulapuspaphaladibhih | jangalam yady apy alpodakataruparvato deso jangalas tathapy atra sajalataruparvato deso jangalasabdenabhidhiyate | tam desam avased adhivaset | tatraivamvidhe dese jananam kosasya suvarnader atmanas ca raksanartham durgam kurvita | tac ca sadvidham | yathaha manuh |

dhanvadurgam mahidurgam abdurgam varksam eva va |

nrdurgam giridurgam va samasritya vaset puram ||
iti || 1.321 ||

kim ca |

tatra tatra ca nisnatanadhyaksankusalañsucin |
prakuryadayakarmantavyayakarmasu codyatan || YDh_1.322

tatra tatra dharmarthakamadisu adhyaksan yogyan adhikarinah
prakuran niyuñjita | yathahuh |

dharmakrtyesu dharmjñanarthakrtyesu panditan |
strisu klibanniyuñjita nicannindyesu karmasu ||
iti |

kidrsan | nisnatan ananyavyaparan | kusalan
tattadvyaparacaturan | sucin caturvidhopadhasuddhan | ayakarmasu
suvarnadyutpattisthanesu vyayakarmasu suvarnadidanasthanesu ca
udyatan analasan | casabdat prajñatvadigunayuktan | uktam ca |

prajñatvam upadhasuddhir apramado 'bhiyuktata |
karyesu vyasanabhavah svamibhaktis ca yogyata ||
iti || 1.322 ||

bhogams ca dadyad viprebhyo vasuni vividhani ca iti samanyena
svasvadanam uktam | idanim nrpanam vikramarjitasya dane
phalatisayam aha |

natah parataro dharmo nrpanam yad ranarjitam |
viprebhyo diyate dravyam prajabhyas cabhayam sada || YDh_1.323

asmad utkrstatamo dharmo nrpanam na vidyate yad ranarjitam
dravyam viprebhyo diyate | yac ca prajabhyo 'bhayadanam || 1.323 ||

ranarjitam deyam ity uktam | dravyarjanaya rane pravrttasya
vipattir api sambhavatiti na dharmo napy artha iti tato nivrttir eva
sreyasity ata aha |

ya ahavesu vadhyante bhumyartham aparanmukhah |
akutair ayudhair yanti te svargam yogino yatha || YDh_1.324

ye bhumyadyartham ahavesu pravrtta aparanmukha abhimukha vadhyante
maryante te svargam yanti | yogabhyasarata yatha | yady akutair
avisadigdhadibhir ayudhair yoddharo bhavanti || 1.324 ||

kim ca |

padani kratutulyani bhagnesv avinivartinam |
raja sukrtam adatte hatanam vipalayinam || YDh_1.325

svabalesu karituragarathapadatisu bhagnesv avinivartinam
parabalabhimukhyayinam padani kratutulyany asvamedhatulyani |
viparyaye dosam aha: vipalayinam paranmukhanam hatanam raja
sukrtam adatte || 1.325 ||

api ca |

tavahamvadinam klibam nirhetim parasamgatam |
na hanyad vinivrttam ca yuddhapreksanakadikam || YDh_1.326

tavaham iti yo vadati tam klibam napumsakam nirhetim nirayudham parasamgatam anyena saha yuddhyamanam vinivrttam yuddhad vinivrttam yuddhapreksanakam yuddhadarsinam | na hanyad iti sarvatra sambandhah | adigrahanad asvasarathyadinam grahanam | yathaha gautamah: na doso himsayam ahave 'nyatra vyasvasarathyanayudhakrtañjaliprakirnakesaparan-mukhopavista sthalavrksarudhonmattadutagobrahmanadibhyah iti | sankho 'py aha: na paniyam pibantam na bhuñjanam nopanahau muñcantam navarmanam savarma na striyam na karenum na vajinam na sarathinam na sutam na dutam na brahmanam na rajanam araja hanyat iti || 1.326 ||

krtaraksah samutthaya pasyed ayavyayau svayam |
vyavaharams tato drstva snatva bhuñjita kamatah || YDh_1.327

krtaraksah purasyatmanas ca raksam vidhaya pratidinam pratahkala utthaya svayam evayavyayau pasyet | tato vyavaharan drstva madhyahnakale snatva kamato yathakalam bhuñjita || 1.327 ||

hiranyam vyaprtanitam bhandagaresu niksipet |
pasyec carams tato dutan presayen mantrisamgatah || YDh_1.328

tadanantaram hiranyam vyaprtair hiranyadyanayananiyuktair anitam svayam eva niriksya bhandagaresu niksipet | tatas caran spasan pratyagatan pasyet | ye pararajye vrttantaparijñanaya parivrajakatapasadirupena gudhacarinah presitas tams caran drstva kvacin nivesayet | tadanantaram dutams ca pasyet | dutas ca ye prakatam eva rajantaram prati gatagatam acaranti | te ca trividhah | nisrstarthah samdistarthah sasanaharas ceti | tatra nisrstartha rajakaryani desakalocitani svayam eva kathayitum ksamah | uktamatram ye parasmai nivedayanti te samdistarthah | sasanaharas tu rajalekhaharinah | tan purvapresitan agatan mantrisamgatah pasyet | drstva tadvartam akalayya punah punah presayet || 1.328 ||

tatah svairavihari syan mantribhir va samagatah |
balanam darsanam krtva senanya saha cintayet || YDh_1.329

tadanantaram aparahne svairam yathestam eko 'antahpuravihari syat | mantribhir va visvasibhih kalakusalaih parihasavedibhih parivrtah stribhis ca rupayauvanavaidagdhyasalinibhih

bhuktavan viharec caiva stribhir antahpure saha |
vihrtya tu yathakalam punah karyani cintayet ||

iti manusmaranat | tato visistair vastrakumsumavilepanalamkarair alamkrtah hastyasvarathapadatibalani drstva senanya senapatina saha tadraksanadi desakalocitam cintayet || 1.329 ||

samdhyam upasya srnuyac caranam gudhabhasitam |
gitanrtyais ca bhuñjita pathet svadhyayam eva ca || YDh_1.330

tatah sayamkale samdhyam upasya | samanyena prapatasyapi punar vacanam karyakulatvad avismaranartham | anantaram ye purvadrstah kvacit sthane nivesitas tesam caranam gudhabhasitam antarvesmani sastrapanih srnuyat | uktam ca manuna |

samdhyam copasya srnuyad antarvesmani satrabhrt |
rahasyakhyayinam caiva pranidhinam ca cestitam ||
iti |

tato nrtyagitadibhih kamcit kalam kriditva kaksantaram pravisya bhuñjita,

gatva kaksantaram tv anyat samanujñapya tam janam |
pravised bhojanartham ca stribhir antahpuram saha ||

iti smaranat | tato 'vismaranartham yathasakti svadhyayam pathet || 1.330 ||

samviset turyaghosena pratibudhyet tathaiva ca |
sastrani cintayed buddhya sarvakartavyatas tatha || YDh_1.331

tadanantaram turyasankhaghosena samviset svapyat | tathaiva turyadighosena pratibuddhet | pratibuddhya ca sastravidbhir visvasibhih saha ekaki va pascime yame sastrani cintayet sarvakartavyas ca sarvakaryani ca | etac ca svastham praty ucyate | asvasthah punah sarvakaryesv anyam niyojayet | yathaha manuh |

etad vrttam samatisthed arogah prthivipatih |
asvasthah sarvam evaitan mantrimukhye nivesayet ||
iti || 1.331 ||

presayec ca tatas caran svesv anyesu ca sadaran |
rtvikpurohitacaryair asirbhir abhinanditah || YDh_1.332

drstva jyotirvido vaidyan dadyad gam kañcanam mahim |
naivesikani ca tatah srotriyebhyo grhani ca || YDh_1.333

anantaram tatrastha eva visvastan svan caran danamanasatkaraih pujitan svesu samantadyadhikarisu anyesu ca mahipatisu presayet taccikirsitaparijñanaya | tatah pratahsamdhyam upasya 'gnihotram hutva purohitartvigacaryadibhir asirbhir abhinandito jyotirvido drstva tebhyas ca grahadisthitim viditva santikadini ca purohitan adisya vaidyams ca drstva tebhyas ca svasarirasthitim nivedya prativdhanam cadisya gam dogdhrim kañcanam mahim ca naivesikani vivahopayogini kanyalamkaradini

grhani ca sudhadhavalitadini srotriyebhyo 'dhitavedebhyo
brahmanebhyah | dadyad iti pratyekam sambadhyate || 1.332 || 1.333 ||

kim ca |

brahmanesu ksami snigdhesv ajihmah krodhano 'risu |
syad raja bhrtyavargesu prajasu ca yatha pita || YDh_1.334

brahmanesv adhiksipatsv api ksami ksamavan | snigdhesu
snehavatsu mitradisv ajihmo 'vakrah | arisu krodhanah |
bhrtyavargesu prajasu ca hitacaranenahitanivartanena ca piteva
dayavan | syad iti pratyekam sambadhyate || 1.334 ||

prajapalanaphalam aha |

punyat sadbhagam adatte nyayena paripalayan |
sarvadanadhikam yasmat prajanam paripalanam || YDh_1.335

yasman nyayena sastroktamargena prajah paripalayan
paripalitaprajopahitapunyat sadbhagam sastam bhagam adatte
| yasmac ca sarvebhyo bhumyadidanebhyah prajanam paripalanam
adhikaphalam | tasmat prajasu yatha pita tathaiva syad iti gatena
sambandhah || 1.335 ||

catataskaradurvrttamahasahasikadibhih |
pidyamanah praja rakset kayasthais ca visesatah || YDh_1.336

catah pratarakah visvasya ye paradhanam apaharanti |
pracchannapaharinas taskarah | durvrtta indrajalikakitavadayah |
saho balam sahasa balena krtam sahasam mahac ca tat sahasam ca
mahasahasam tena vartanta iti mahasahasikah prasahyapaharinah |
adisabdan maulikakuhakadurvrttayah | etaih pidyamana
badhyamanah praja rakset | kayastha lekhaka ganakas ca taih
pidyamana visesato rakset | tesam
rajavallabhatayatimayavitvac ca durnivaratvat || 1.336 ||

araksyamanah kurvanti yat kimcit kilbisam prajah |
tasmat tu nrpater ardham yasmad grhnaty asau karan || YDh_1.337

araksyamanah prajah yat kimcit kilbisam
cauryaparadaragamanadi kurvanti tasmat papad ardham nrpater bhavati |
yasmad asau raja raksanartham prajabhyah karan grhnati ||
1.337 ||

ye rastradhikrtas tesam carair jñatva vicestitam |
sadhun sammanayed raja viparitams ca ghatayet || YDh_1.338

utkocajivino dravyahinan krtva vivasayet |
saddanamanasatkarañ srotriyan vasayet sada || YDh_1.339

rastre rastradhikaresu ye niyuktas tesam vicestitam
caritam carair uktalaksanaih samyak jñatva sadhun sucaritan
sammanayet danamanasatkaraih pujayet | viparitan dustacaritan

samyag viditva ghatayed aparadhanusarena | ye punar utkocajivinas tan dravyarahitan krtva svarastrat pravasayet | srotriyan saddanamanasatkaraih sahitan krtva svarastre svadese sadaiva vasayet || 1.338 || 1.339 ||

anyayena nrpo rastrat svakosam yo 'bhivardhayet |
so 'cirad vigatasriko nasam eti sabandhavah || YDh_1.340

yo 'sau raja svarastrad anyayena dravyam adaya svakosam abhivardhayet so 'cirac chighram eva vigatasriko vinastalaksmiko bandhubhih saha nasam prapnoti || 1.340 ||

prajapidanasamtapat samudbhuto hutasanah |
rajñah kulam sriyam pranams ca 'dagdhva na nivartate ||
YDh_1.341

prajanam taskaradikrtapidanena yah samtapas tasmad udbhuto hutasana iva samtapakaritvad apunyarasir hutasanasabdenocyate | sa rajñah kulam sriyam pranams cadagdhva nasam anitva na nivartate nopasamyati || 1.341 ||

ya eva nrpater dharmah svarastraparipalane |
tam eva krtsnam apnoti pararastram vasam nayan || YDh_1.342

nyayatah svarastraparipalane rajño yo dharmas tam sakalam vaksyamananyayena pararastram vasam nayan atmasatkurvann apnoti dharmasadbhagam ca || 1.342 ||

kim ca |

yasmin dese ya acaro vyavaharah kulasthitih ||
tathaiva paripalyo 'sau yada vasam upagatah || YDh_1.343

yada paradeso vasam upagatas tada na svadesacaradisamkarah karyah kim tu yasmin dese ya acarah kulasthitir vyavaharo va yathaiva prag asit tathaivasau paripalaniyo yadi sastraviruddho na bhavati | yada vasam upagata ity anena vasopagamanat prag aniyama iti darsitam | yathoktam |

uparudhyarim asita rastram casyopapidayet |
dusayec casya satatam yavasannodakendhanam ||
iti || 1.343 ||

mantramulam yato rajyam tasman mantram suraksitam ||
kuryad yathasya na viduh karmanam a phalodayat || YDh_1.344

yasmat taih sardham cintayed rajyam ityady uktam mantramulam rajyam tasman mantram yatnena tatha suraksitam kuryad yathasya rajñah karmanam samdhivigrahadinam a phalodayat phalanispatteh prag anye mantram na jananti || 1.344 ||

kim ca |

arir mitram udasino 'nantaras tatparah parah ||

kramaso mandalam cintyam samadibhir upakramaih || YDh_1.345

arih satruh | mitram suhrt | ubhavilaksana udasinas ca | te ca
trayas trividhah sahajah krtrimah prakrtas ceti | tatra sahajo
'rih sapatnapitrvyatatputradih | krtrimo 'rih yasyapakrtam
yena capakrtam | prakrtas tv anantaradesadhipatih | sahajam
mitram bhagineyapaitrsvasriyamatrsvasriyadi | krtrimam
mitram yenopakrtam yasya copakrtam | prakrtamitram
ekantaritadesadhipatih | sahajakrtrimamitrasatrulaksanarahitau
sahajakrtrimodasinau | prakrtodasino dvyantaritadesadhipatih |
arih punas caturvidhah yatavyocchettavyapidaniyakarsaniyabhedena |
tatra yatavyo 'nantarabhumipatir vyasani hinabalo viraktaprakrtih |
vidurgo mitrahino durbalas cocchettavyah | pidaniyo mantrabalahinah
| prabalamantrabalayuktah karsaniyah:

nirmulanat samucchedam pidanam balanigraham |
karsanam tu punah prahuh kosadandapakarsanat ||
iti |

mitram dvividham brmhaniyam karsaniyam iti | kosabalahinam
brmhaniyam | kosabaladhikam karsaniyam | anantaras tatparah para
iti prakrtarimitrodasinan aha | anantarah prakrto 'rih,
tatparah prakrtam mitram, tasmat parah prakrta udasinah,
sesah punah prasiddhatvan noktah | etad rajamandalam
kramasah purvadidikkramena cintyam tesam cestitam jñatavyam
| jñatva ca samadibhir upayair vaksyamanair anusamdheyam | evam
puratah prsthatah parsvatas ca trayas traya atma caika iti
trayodasarajakam idam rajamandalam padmakaram |
parsnigrahakrandasaradayas tv arimitrodasinesv evantarbhavanti
samjñabhedamatram granthantare darsitam iti yogisvarena na
prthag uktah || 1.345 ||

samadibhir upakramaih ity uktam | idanim tan upayan aha |

upayah sama danam ca bhedo dandas tathaiva ca |
samyak prayuktah siddhyeyur dandas tv agatika gatih || YDh_1.346

sama priyabhasanam | danam suvarnadeh | bhedo bhedakaranam
tatsamantadinam parasparato vairasyotpadanena | danda
upamsuprakasabhyam dhanapaharadivadhaparyanto 'pakarah | ete
samadayah paripanthyadisadhanopayah | ete ca
desakaladyanusarena samyak prayuktah siddhyeyuh | tesam ca
madhye dandas tv agatika gatih, upayantarasambhave sati na
prayoktavyah | etac ca pidaniyakarsaniyabhiprayena |
yatavyocchettavyayos tu danda eva mukhyah | ete samadayo na kevalam
rajyavyavaharavisaya api tu sakalalokavyavaharavisayah | yatha |

adhisva putrakadhisva dasyami tava modakan |
yad vanyasmai pradasyami karnam utpatayami te ||
iti || 1.346 ||

kim ca |

samdhim ca vigraham yanam asanam samsrayam tatha |
dvaidhibhavam gunan etan yathavat parikalpayet || YDh_1.347

samdhir vyavasthakaranam | vigraho 'pakarah | yanam param prati
yatra | asanam upeksa | samsrayo balavadasrayanam |
dvaidhibhavah svabalasya dvidhakaranam | etan samdhiprabhrtin
gunan yathavad desakalasaktimitradivasena kalpayet || 1.347 ||

yanakalan aha |

yada sasyagunopetam pararastram tada vrajet |
paras ca hina atma ca hrstavahanapurusah || YDh_1.348

yada pararastram sasyair vrihyadibhir gunais ca
samajalendhanatrnadibhir upetam sampannam satrus ca hino
baladibhir atma ca hrstavahanapurusah vahanani
hastyasvadini tani ca purusas ca vahanapurusah hrsta
vahanapurusa yasya sa tathoktah | tada pararastram
atmasatkartum vrajet || 1.348 ||

praninam abhyudayavinipatanam daivayattatvad yadi daivam asti tada
svayam eva pararastradi vasibhavisyati, atha nasti krte 'pi
pauruse na bhavisyaty ato vyartha evayam yatraprayasa ity ata aha |

daive purusakare ca karmasiddhir vyavasthita |
tatra daivam abhivyaktam paurusam paurvadehikam || YDh_1.349

karmasiddhih phalapraptir istanistalaksana | sa na kevalam
daive vyavasthita | api tu purusakare 'pi, loke tathadarsanat,
cikitsakadisastravaiyarthyac ca | api ca purusakarabhave daivam eva
nastity aha tatra daivam iti | yatah purvadeharjitam paurusam eva
daivam ucyate | alpapurusakaranantaram mahaphalodayabhivyaktam
paurusam paurvadehikam karma | tasmat purusakarabhave na daivam
astiti purusakare yatno vidhatavyah || 1.349 ||

idanim matantarany aha |

kecid daivat svabhavad va kalat purusakaratah |
samyoge kecid icchanti phalam kusalabuddhayah || YDh_1.350

kecid istanistalaksanam phalam daivad evecchanti | kecit
svabhavat, svayam eva bhavati na karanam apeksata iti | kecit kalat |
kecit purusakarata eveti | svamatam aha: daivadinam samyoge
samuccaye phalam bhavatiti kusalabuddhayo manvadayo manyante || 1.350 ||

ekaikasmat phalam na bhavatity atra drstantam aha |

yatha hy ekena cakrena rathasya na gatir bhavet |
evam purusakarena vina daivam na sidhyati || YDh_1.351

natra tirohitam asti || 1.351 ||

labhaya pararastram gantavyam ity uktam | labhas ca trividhah hiranyalabho mulalabho mitralabhas ceti | tesu mitralabho jyayan | tatas tatpraptyupaye yatno vidhatavyah | tatpraptyupayas ca satyavacanam ity aha |

hiranyabhumilabhebhyo mitralabdhir vara yatah |
ato yateta tatpraptyai rakset satyam samahitah || YDh_1.352

yasmat hiranyabhumilabhebhyo mitralabdhir vara utkrsta tasmat tatpraptyai yateta yatnam kuryat samadibhih | satyam ca rakset samahitah savadhanah, satyamulatvan mitralabhasya || 1.352 ||

idanim rajyangany aha |

svamyamatya jano durgam koso dandas tathaiva ca |
mitrany etah prakrtayo rajyam saptangam ucyate || YDh_1.353

mahotsaha ityadyuktalaksano mahipatih svami | amatya mantripurohitadayah | jano brahmanadiprajah | durgam dhanvadurgadi | kosah suvarnadidhanarasih | dando hastyasvarathapattilaksanam caturangabalam | mitrani sahajakrtrimaprakrtani | etah svamyadyah rajyasya prakrtayo mulakaranani | evam rajyam saptangam ucyate || 1.353 ||

tad avapya nrpo dandam durvrttesu nipatayet |
dharmo hi dandarupena brahmana nirmitah pura || YDh_1.354

tad evamvidham rajyam prapya durvrttesu vañcakasathadhurtaparadaraparadravyapaharihimsakadisu nrpo dandam patayet prayojayet | hi yasmad dharma eva dandarupena purvam brahmana nirmitah | tasya ca danda iti yaugiki samjña, danda damanad ity ahus tenadantan damayet ityadigautamasmaranat || 1.354 ||

sa netum nyayato 'sakyo lubdhenakrtabuddhina |
satyasamdhena sucina susahayena dhimata || YDh_1.355

sa purvokto dando lubdhena krpanenakrtabuddhina cañcalabuddhina nyayato nyayanusarena netum prayoktum sakyo na bhavati | kidrsena tarhi sakya ity aha: satyasamdhena apratarakena, sucina jitarisadvarena, susahayena purvoktasahayasahitena, dhimata nayanayakusalena, sa dando nyayato dharmanusarena netum sakyah || 1.355 ||

yathasastram prayuktah san sadevasuramanavam |
jagad anandayet sarvam anyatha tat prakopayet || YDh_1.356

sa dandah sastroktamargena prayujyamanah san devasuramanavaih sahitam idam sarvam jagad anandayet harsayet | anyatha sastratikramena prayuktas cej jagat prakopayet || 1.356 ||

na kevalam adharmadandena jagatprakopo 'pi tu prayoktur drstadrstahanir apity aha |

adharmadandanam svargakirtilokavinasanam |
samyaktu dandanam rajñah svargakirtijayavaham || YDh_1.357

yah punah sastratikramena lomadina dandah krtah sa
papahetutvat svargam kirtim lokasca vinasayati |
sastroktamargena tu krto dharmahetutvat svargakirtijayanam hetur
bhavati || 1.357 ||

api bhrata suto 'rghyo va svasuro matulo 'pi va |
nadandyo nama rajño 'sti dharmad vicalitah svakat || YDh_1.358

arghyo 'rgharha acaryadih | sesah prasiddhah | ete
bhratrsutadayo 'pi svadharmac calita dandyah kim utanye | yatah
svadharmac calito 'dandyo nama rajñah ko 'pi nasti | etac ca
matapitradivyatirekena | tatha ca smrtyantaram: adandyau
matapitarau snatakapurohitaparivrajakavanaprasthah
srutasilasaucacaravantas, te hi dharmadhikarinah iti || 1.358 ||

kim ca |

yo dandyan dandayed raja samyag vadhyams ca ghatayet |
istam syat kratubhis tena samaptavaradaksinaih || YDh_1.359

yas tu dandyan svadharmacalanadina dandyogyan samyak
sastradrstena margena dhigdhanadandadina dandayati
vadhyan vadharhan ghatayati tena rajña bhuridaksinaih kratubhir
istam bhavati | bahudaksinakratuphalam prapnotity arthah | na
ca phalasravanad dandapranayanam kamyam iti mantavyam, akarane
prayascittasmaranat | yathaha vasisthah: dandotsarge
rajaikaratram upavaset, triratram purohitah, krcchram
adandyadandane purohitah, triratram raja iti | || 1.359 ||

duste samyag dandah prayoktavya ity uktam | dustaparijñanam
ca vyavaharadarsanam antarena na bhavatiti tatparijñanaya
vyavaharadarsanam ahar ahah svayam kartavyam ity aha |

iti samcintya nrpatih kratutulyaphalam prthak |
vyavaharan svayam pasyet sabhyaih parivrto 'nvaham || YDh_1.360

ityevamuktaprakarena kratutulyam phalam dandyadandena,
svargadinasam cadandyadandena samyag vicintya prthak prthag
varnadikramena sabhyair vaksyamanalaksanaih parivrtah
pratidinam vyavaharan vaksyamanamargena
dustadustaparijñanartham raja svayam pasyet || 1.360 ||

kulani jatih srenis ca ganañ janapadan api |
svadharmac calitan raja viniya sthapayet pathi || YDh_1.361

kulani brahmanadinam | jatayo murdhavasiktaprabhrtayah |
srenayas tambulikadinam | gana helavukkadinam | janapadah
karukadayah | etan svadharmac calitan pracyutan raja
yathaparadham viniya dandayitva pathi svadharme sthapayet |

dandam durvrttesu nipatayed ity uktam | sa ca dando dvividhah
sariro 'rthadandas ceti | yathaha naradah:

sariras carthadandas ca dando hi dvividhah smrtah |
sariras tadanadis tu maranantah prakirtitah ||
kakinyadis tv arthadandah sarvasvantas tathaiva ca ||
iti |

dvividho 'py aparadhanusarenanekadha bhavati | aha sma:

sariro dasadha prokto hy arthadandas tv anekadha || iti | 1.361 ||

tatra krsnalamasasuvarnapaladisabdair arthadanda vaktavyas |
te ca pratidesam bhinnaparimanartha ity ekarupaparadhe 'pi
desabhedena nyunadhikadando ma bhud iti krsnaladisabdanam
niyataparimanavisayatvam dandavyavahare darsayitum aha |

jalasuryamaricistham trasarenu rajah smrtam |
te 'stau liksa tu tas tisro rajasarsapa ucyate || YDh_1.362

gauras tu te trayah sat te yavo madhyas tu te trayah |
krsnalah pañca te masasas te suvarnas tu sodasa || YDh_1.363
palam suvarnas catvarah pañca vapi prakirtitam ||
jalakantarapravistadityarasmisthitam yad rajas tat trasarenur ity
uktam yogisvaradibhis tattvadarsibhih | te ca trasarenavo 'stau
liksa svedajayukandam | ta liksas tisro rajasarsapo rajika |
te rajasarsapas trayo gaurasarsapah siddharthah | gaurasarsapah
sad yavo madhyah | madhyamo na sthulo na suksmah | etena
gaurasarsapa api madhyama iti gamyate | tatha rajasarsapa api
madhyamasabdad eva sarsapadisabdah na kevalam unmanavacanah kim
tu tadunmitadravyavacana iti gamyate | yatha prasthaparimita yavah
prastha ucyate | evam sarsapadyunmitam dravyam sarsapadisabdaih
| sarsapadisabdanam ca kevalonmanavacanatve trasarenun
upasamhrtyonmatum asakyatvat tadvarena krsnaladivyavaharo na
syat | tatra
sthÅ«lasthÅ«latarasthÅ«latamasÅ«ká¹£masÅ«ká¹£mataraÅ«ká¹£matamamadhyasará¹£apÄ
dyunmanabhedena pratidesam vyavaharabhede sthite dandavyavahare
madhya iti niyamyate | te madhyama yavas traya ekah krsnalah | te
krsnalah pañcaiko masah | te masah sodasaikah
suvarnah | te suvarnas catvarah palam iti samjñah kathita iti
| pañca vapi palam prakirtitam naradadibhih | tatra sthulais
tribhir yavaih krsnalaparikalpanayam vyavaharikaniskasya
sodasamsah krsnalo bhavati | taih pañcabhir masah |
masaih sodasabhih suvarnah | sa ca vyavaharikaih pañcabhir
niskair ekah suvarno bhavati | te catvarah palam iti |
niskanam vimsatih palam | yada tu suksmais tribhir yavaih
krsnalah parikalpyate tada vyavaharikaniskasya dvatrinsattamo
bhagah krsnalo bhavati | tasmin pakse suvarnah sardham
niskadvayam bhavati | palam ca dasaniskam | yada tu madhyamayavaih
krsnalaparikalpana tada niskasya vimsatitamo bhagah

krsnalah, suvarnas caturniskah, sodasaniskam palam |
evam pañcasuvarnam palam iti | pake vimsatiniskam palam | evam
anyad api niskasya catvarimso bhagah krsnalah dviniskah
suvarno 'staniskam palam ityadi lokavyavaharanusarenasmad eva
sutrad uhaniyam || 1.362 || 1.363 ||

evam suvarnasyonmanam pratipadyedanim rajatasyaha |
dve krsnale rupyamaso dharanam sodasaiva te ||satamanam
tu dasabhir dharanaih palam eva tu |niskam suvarnas catvarah
dve krsnale purvokte rupyamaso rupyasambandhi masah | te
rupyamasah sodasa dharanam | purana ity asyaiva
samjñantaram,
te sodasa syad dharanam puranas caiva rajatah |
iti manusmaranat | dasabhir dharanaih satamanam palam iti
cabhidhiyate | purvoktascatvarah suvarna eko rajato nisko bhavati
|| 1.364 ||

idanim tamrasyonmanamaha |
karsikas tamrikah panah ||
palasya caturtho 'msah karsa iti lokaprasiddhah | karsenonmitah
karsikah | tamrasya vikaras tamrikah | karsasmmitas
tamravikarah panasamjño bhavati karsapanasamjñakas ca,
karsapanas tu vijñeyas tamrikah karsikah panah |
iti manuvacanat | pañcasuvarnapalapakse vimsatimasah pano
bhavati | tatha sati,
maso vimsatimo bhagah panasya parikirtitah |
ityadivyavaharah siddho bhavati | catuhsuvarnapalapakse tu
sodasamasah pano bhavati | asmims ca pakse
suvarnakarsapanapanasabdanam samanarthatve 'pi
panakarsapanasabdau tamravisayaveva | evam tavad
dhemarupyatamranam unmanam uktam, dandavyavaharopayogitvat |
kamsyaritikadinam api lokavyavaharangabhutanam evonmanam
drastavyam || 1.365 ||

svasastraparibhasam aha |

sasitipanasahasro danda uttamasahasah |
tadardham madhyamah proktas tadardham adhamah smrtah || YDh_1.366

pananam sahasram panasahasram tatparimanam asyeti
panasahasrah | asitya saha vartata iti sasitih |
asityadhikapanasahasraparimito yo dandah sa uttamasahasasamjño
veditavyah | tadardham madhyamah tasya sasitipanasahasrasyardham
catvarimsadadhikapanapañcasatapanasyardham
saptatyadhikapanasatadvayaparimito dando 'dhamasahasasamjñah
smrta ukto manvadibhih | yat tu,

pananam dve sate sardhe prathamah sahasah smrtah |
madhyamah pañca vijñeyah sahasram tv eva cottamah |

iti manunoktam, tat paksantaram amatipurvaparadhavisayam drastavyam || 1.366 ||

dandabhedan aha |

dhigdandas tv atha vagdando dhanadando vadhas tatha |
yojya vyastah samasta va hy aparadhavasad ime || YDh_1.367

dhigdando dhig dhig iti kutsanam | vagdandas tu parusasapavacanatmakah | dhanadando dhanapaharatmakah | vadhadandah sariro 'varodhadijivitantah | ete caturvidha dandah vyasta ekaikasah samastah dvitrah tricaturo vaparadhanusarena prayoktavyah | uktakramena purvapurvasadhye uttara uttarah prayoktavyah | yathaha manuh:

dhigdandam pratham kuryad vagdandam tadanantaram |
trtiyam dhanadandam tu vadhadandam atah param ||
iti || 1.367 ||

dandavyavasthanimittany aha |

jñatva 'paradham desam ca kalam balam athapi va |
vayah karma ca vittam ca dandam dandyesu patayet || YDh_1.368

yathaparadham jñatva tadanusarena dandapranayanam eva desakalavayahkarmavittani jñatva tadanusarena dandyesu dandarhesu dandapranayanam kuryat | tatha buddhipurvabuddhipurvasakrdavrttyanusarena ca | yady api rajanam adhikrtyayam rajadharmakalapa uktas tathapi varnantarasyapi visayamandaladiparipalanadhikrtasyayam dharmo veditavyah | rajadharman pravaksyami yathavrtto bhaven nrpah ity atra prthannrpagrahanat karagrahanasya raksarthatvac ca raksanasya dandapranayanayattatvad iti || 1.368 ||

iti sripadmanabhabhattopadhyayatmajasya srimatparamahamsaparivrajakavijñanesvarabhattarakasya krtau rjumitaksarayam yajñavalkyadharmasastravivrtau sadacarah prathamadhyayah |
uttamopapadasyeyam sisyasya krtir atmanah |dharmasastrasya vivrtir vijñanesvarayoginah ||
asminn adhyaye prakaranani | 1 upodghataprakaranam | 2 brahmacariprakaranam | 3 vivahaprakaranam | 4 jativivekaprakaranam | 5 grhasthadharmaprakaranam | 6 snatakavrataprakaranam | 7 bhaksyabhaksyaprakaranam | 8 dravyasuddhiprakaranam | 9 danadharmaprakaranam | 10 sraddhaprakaranam | 11 ganapatikalpaprakaranam | 12 grahasantiprakaranam | 13 rajadharmaprakaranam | evam trayodasa prakarani ||

yajñavalkyamunisastragateyam vivrtir na kasya vihita vidusah |

pramitaksarapi vipularthavati parisiñcati sravanayoramrtam || 1 ||

vyavaharadhyayah

sadharanavyavaharamatrkaprakaranam

abhisekadigunayuktasya rajñah prajapalanam paramo dharmah | tac ca dustanigraham antarena na sambhavati | dustaparijñanam ca na vyavaharadarsanam antarena sambhavati | tad vyavaharadarsanam ahar ahah kartavyam ity uktam:

vyavaharan svayam pasyet sabhyaih parivrto 'nvaham | iti |

sa ca vyavaharah kidrsah katividhah katham cetitikartavyatakalapo nabhihitah | tadabhidhanaya dvitiyo 'dhyaya arambhyate vyavaharan iti |

vyavaharan nrpah pasyed vidvadbhir brahmanaih saha |
dharmasastranusarena krodhalobhavivarjitah || YDh_2.1

anyavirodhena svatmasambandhitaya kathanam vyavaharah | yatha kascid idam ksetradi madiyam iti kathayati, anyo 'pi tadvirodhena madiyam iti | tasyanekavidhatvam darsayati bahuvacanena | nrpa iti na ksatriyamatrasyayam dharmah kim tu prajapalanadhikrtasyanyasyapiti darsayati | pasyed iti purvoktasyanuvado dharmavisesavidhanarthah | vidvadbhir vedavyakaranadidharmasastrabhijñaih | brahmanair na ksatriyadibhih | brahmanaih saheti trtiyanirdesad esam apradhanyam | sahayukte 'pradhane iti smaranat | atas cadarsane 'nyathadarsane va rajño doso na brahmananam | yathaha manuh |

adandyan dandayan raja dandyams caivapy adandayan |
ayaso mahad apnoti narakam caiva gacchati ||
iti |

katham | dharmasastranusarena narthasastranusarena | desadisamayadharmasyapi dharmasastraviruddhasya dharmasastravisayatvan na prthagupadanam | tatha ca vaksyati:

nijadharmavirodhena yas tu samayiko bhavet |

so 'pi yatnena samraksyo dharmo rajakrtas ca yah || iti |

krodhalobhavivarjita iti | dharmasastranusareneti siddhe krodhalobhavivarjita iti vacanam adarartham | krodho 'marsah | lobho lipsatisayah || 2.1 ||

sabhyams caha |

srutadhyayansampanna dharmajñah satyavadinah |
rajña sabhasadah karya ripau mitre ca ye samah || YDh_2.2

kim ca srutadhyayanasampannah srutena mimamsavyakaranadisravanena adhyayanena ca vedadhyayanena sampannah | dharmajñah dharmasastrajñah | satyavadinah satyavacanasilah | ripau mitre ca ye samah ragadvesadirahitah |

evambhutah sabhasadah sabhayam samsadi yatha sidanty upavisanti tatha danamanasatkare rajña kartavyah | yady api srutadhyayanasampanna ity avisesenoktam tathapi brahmana eva | yathaha katyayanah:

sa tu sabhyaih sthirair yuktah prajñair maulair dvijottamaih |
dharmasastrarthakusalair arthasastravisaradaih ||
iti |

te ca trayah kartavyah bahuvacanasyarthavattvat,
yasmin dese nisidanti vipra vedavidas trayah |
iti manusmaranac ca | brhaspatis tu sapta pañca trayo va sabhasado bhavantityaha |

lokavedajñadharmajñah sapta pañca trayo 'pi va |
yatropavista viprah syuh sa yajñasadrsi sabha ||
iti |

na ca brahmanaih saheti purvaslokoktanam brahmananam srutadhyayanasampanna ityadivisesanam iti mantavyam, trtiyaprathamantanirdistanam visesanavisesyabhavasambhavat, vidvadbhir ity anena punaruktiprasangac ca | tatha ca katyayanena brahmananam sabhasadam ca spastam bhedo darsitah:

sapradvivakah samatyah sabrahmanapurohitah |
sasabhyah preksako raja svarge tistati dharmatah ||
iti |

tatra brahmana aniyuktah sabhasadas tu niyukta iti bhedah | ata evoktam:

niyukto vaniyukto va dharmajño vaktum arhati | iti |

tatra niyuktanam yathavasthitarthakathane 'pi yadi rajanyatha karoti tadasau nivaraniyo 'nyatha dosah | uktam ca katyayanena |

anyayenapi tam yantam ye 'nuyanti sabhasadah |
te 'pi tadbhaginas tasmad bodhaniyah sa tair nrpah ||
iti |

aniyuktanam punar anyathabhidhane 'nabhidhane va doso na tu rajño 'nivarane,

sabha va na pravestavya vaktavyam va samañjasam |
abruvan vibruvan vapi naro bhavati kilbisi ||

iti manusmaranat | ripau mitre ceti cakaral lokarañjanartham katipayair vanigbhir apy adhisthitam sadah kartavyam | yathaha katyayanah:

kulasilavayovrttavittavadbhir amatsaraih |
vanigbhih syat katipayaih kulabhutair adhisthitam ||

iti || ||2.2 ||

vyavaharan nrpah pasyed ity uktam | tatranukalpam aha |

apasyata karyavasad vyavaharan nrpena tu |
sabhyaih saha niyoktavyo brahmanah sarvadharmavit || YDh_2.3

karyantaravyakulataya vyavaharan apasyata nrpena purvoktaih
sabhyaih saha sarvadharmavit, sarvan dharmasastroktan samayikams ca
dharman vetti vicarayatiti sarvadharmavit, brahmano na ksatriyadir
niyoktavyo vyavaharadarsane | tam ca katyayanoktagunavisistam
kuryat | yathaha |

dantam kulinam madhyastham anudvegakaram sthiram |
paratra bhirum dharmistham udyuktam krodhavarjitam ||
iti |

evambhutabrahmanasambhave ksatriyam vaisyam va niyuñjita na
sudram | yathaha katyayanah |

brahmano yatra na syat tu ksatriyam tatra yojayet |
vaisyam va dharmasastrajñam sudram yatnena varjayet ||
iti |

naradena tv ayam eva mukhyo darsitah |
dharmasastram puraskrtya pradvivakamate sthitah |
na svamate sthitah | raja caracaksusa parasainyam pasyatitivat |
tasya ceyam yaugiki samjña | arthipratyarthinau prcchatiti prat,
tayor vacanam viruddham aviruddham ca sabhyaih saha vivinakti vivecayati
veti vivakah | prat casau vivakas ca pradvivakah | uktam ca |

vivadanugatam prstva sasabhyas tat prayatnatah |
vicarayati yenasau pradvivakas tatah smrtah ||
iti || 2.3 ||

pradvivakadayah sabhya yadi ragadina smrtyapetam vyavaharam
vicarayanti tada rajña kim kartavyam ity ata aha |

ragal lobhad bhayad vapi smrtyapetadikarinah |
sabhyah prthak prthag dandya vivadad dvigunam damam ||
YDh_2.4

api ca, purvoktah sabhya rajaso nirankusatvena tadabhibhuta ragat
snehatisayal lobhal lipsatisayad bhayat samtrasat smrtyapetam
smrtiviruddham adisabdad acarapetam kurvantah prthak prthag
ekaikaso vivadad vivadaparajayanimittad damad dvigunam damam
dandyah na punar vivadaspadibhutad dravyat | tatha sati
strisamgrahanadisu dandabhavaprasangah | ragalobhabhayanam
upadanam ragadisv eva dviguno damo najñanamohadisv iti
niyamartham | na ca raja sarvasyeste brahmanavarjam iti
gautamavacanan na brahmana dandya iti mantavyam, tasya
prasamsarthatvat | yat tu sadbhih pariharyo rajña 'vadhyas

cabandhyas cadandyas cabahiskaryas caparivadyas capariharyas
ceti tad api sa esa bahusruto bhavati lokavedavedangavid
vakovakyetihasapuranakusalas tadapeksas tadvrttis
castacatvarimsatsamskaraih samskrtas trisu karmasv
abhiratah satsu va samayacarikesv abhivinita iti
pratipaditabahusrutavisayam na brahmanamatravisayam || 2.4 ||

vyavaharavisayam aha |

smrtyacaravyapetena margenadharsitah paraih |
avedayati ced rajñe vyavaharapadam hi tat || YDh_2.5

dharmasastrasamayacaraviruddhena margena parair adharsito 'bhibhuto
yad rajñe pradvivakaya va avedayati vijñapayati ced yadi tad
avedyamanam vyavaharapadam
pratijñottarasamsayahetuparamarsapramananirnayaprayojanatmako
vyavaharas tasya padam visayas tasya cedam samanyalaksanam | sa va
dvividhah | sankabhiyogas tattvabhiyogas ceti | yathaha naradah |

dvyabhiyogas tu vijñeyah sankatattvabhiyogatah |
sanka 'satam tu samsargat tattvam hodhabhidarsasanat ||
iti |

hodha loptram | lingam iti yavat | tena darsanam saksad va
darsanam hodhabhidarsanam tasmat | tat tv abhiyogo 'pi dvividhah |
pratisedhatmako vidhyatmakas ceti | yatha matto hiranyadikam
grhitva na prayacchati | ksetradikam mamayam apaharatiti ca |
uktam ca katyayanena:

nyayyam svam necchate kartum anyayyam va karoti yah | iti |

sa punas castadasadha bhidyate | yathaha manuh:

tesam adyam rnadanam niksepo 'svamivikrayah |
sambhuya ca samutthanam dattasyanapakarma ca ||

vetanasyaiva cadanam samvidas ca vyatikramah |
krayavikrayanusayo vivadah svamipalayoh ||

simavivadadharmas ca parusye dandavacike |
steyam ca sahasam caiva strisamgrahanam eva ca ||

stripumdharmo vibhagas ca dyutam ahvaya eva ca |
padany astadasaitani vyavaharasthitav iha ||
iti ||

etany api sadhyabhedena punar bahutvam gatani | yathaha naradah:

esam eva prabhedo 'nyah satam astottaram bhavet |
kriyabhedan manusyanam satasakho nigadyate ||
iti ||

avedayati ced rajñe ity anena svayam evagatyavedayati na rajapreritas
tatpurusaprerito veti darsayati | yathaha manuh:

notpadayet svayam karyam raja napy asya purusah |
na ca prapitam anyena grasetartham kathamcana ||
iti ||

parair iti parena parabhyam parair ity ekasyaikena dvabhyam bahubhir va vyavaharo bhavatiti darsayati || yat punah,

ekasya bahubhih sardham strinam presyajanasya ca |
anadeyo bhaved vado dharmavidbhir udahrtah ||

iti naradavacanam tad bhinnasadhyadvayavisayam | avedayati ced rajñe ity anenaiva rajña prsto vinitavesa avedayet | aveditam ca yuktam cen mudradina pratyarthyahvanam akalpadinam canahvanam ityady arthasiddham iti noktam | smrtyantare tu spastartham uktam | yatha:

kale karyarthinam prcched grnantam puratah sthitam |
kim karyam ka ca te pida ma bhaisir bruhi manava ||
kena kasmin kada kasmat prcched evam sabhagatam |
evam prstah sa yad bruyat sa sabhyair brahmanaih saha ||
vimrsya karyam nyayyam ced ahvanartham atah param |
mudram va nikspet tasmin purusam va samadiset ||
akalpabalasthaviravisamasthakriyakulan |
karyatipativyasaninrpakaryotsavakulan |
mattonmattapramattartan bhrtyan nahvanayen nrpah ||
na hinapaksam yuvatim kule jatam prasutikam |
sarvavarnottamam kanyam ta jñatiprabhukah smrtah ||
tadadhinakutumbinyah svairinyo ganikas ca yah |
niskula yas ca patitas tasam ahvanam isyate ||
kalam desam sa vijñaya karyanam ca balabale |
akalpadin api sanair yanair ahvanayen nrpah ||
jñatvabhiyogam ye 'pi syur vane pravrajitadayah |
tan apy ahvanayed raja gurukaresv akopayan ||
iti |

asedhavyavasthapy arthasiddhaiva naradenokta:

vaktavye 'rthe hy atisthantam utkramantam ca tadvacah |
asedhayed vivadarthi yavad ahvanadarsanam ||
sthanasedhah kalakrtah pravasat karmanas tatha |
caturvidhah syad asedho nasiddhas tam vilanghayet ||
asedhakala asiddha asedham yo 'tivartate |
sa vineyo 'nyathakurvan naseddha dandabhag bhavet ||
nadisantarakantaradurdesopaplavadisu |
asiddhas tam parasedham utkraman naparadhnuyat ||
nirvestukamo rogarto yiyaksur vyasane sthitah |
abhiyuktas tathanyena rajakaryodyatas tatha ||
gavam pracare gopalah sasyavape krsivalah |
silpinas capi tatkalam ayudhiyas ca vigrahe ||
iti |

asedho rajajñaya 'varodhah | akalpadayah putradikam anyam va
suhrdam presayeyuh, na ca te pararthavadinah,

yo na bhrata na ca pita na putro na niyogakrt |
pararthavadi dandyah syad vyavaharesu vibruvan ||

iti naradavacanat || 2.5 ||

pratyarthini mudralekhyapurusanam anyatamenanite kim kuryad ity ata
aha |

pratyarthino 'grato lekhyam yathaveditam arthina |
samamasatadardhaharnamajatyadicihnitam || YDh_2.6

arthyate ity arthah sadhyah, so 'syastity arthi, tatpratipaksah
pratyarthi, tasyagratah purato lekhyam lekhaniyam | yatha yena
prakarena purvam avedanakale aveditam tatha | na punar anyatha,
anyathavaditvena vyavaharasya bhangaprasangat |

anyavadi kriyadvesi nopasthata niruttarah |
ahutah prapalayi ca hinah pañcavidhah smrtah ||
iti |

avedanakala evarthivacanasya likhitatvat punarlekhanam anarthakam ity ata
aha samamasetyadi | samvatsaramasapaksatithivaradina,
arthipratyarthinamabrahmanajatyadicihnitam | adisabdena
dravyatatsamkhyasthanavelaksamalingadini grhyante || yathoktam:

arthavad dharmasamyuktam paripurnam anakulam |
sadhyavad vacakapadam prakrtarthanubandhi ca ||
prasiddham aviruddham ca niscitam sadhanaksamam |
samksiptam nikhilartham ca desakalavirodhi ca ||
varsartumasapaksahoveladesapradesavat |
sthanavasathasadhyakhyajatyakaravayoyutam ||
sadhyapramanasamkhyavad atmapratyarthinamavat |
paratmapurvajanekarajanamabhir ankitam ||
ksamalingatmapidavat kathitahartrdayakam |
yadavedayate rajñe tad bhasety abhidhiyate ||
iti |

bhasa pratijña paksa iti narthantaram | avedanasamaye
karyamatram likhitam, pratyarthino 'gratah samamasadivisistam
likhyata iti visesah | samvatsaravisesanam yady api
sarvavyavaharesu nopayujyate tathapy adhipratigrahakrayesu
nirnayartham upayujyate,
adhau pratigrahe krite purva tu balavattara |
iti vacanat | arthavyavaharo 'pi ekasmin samvatsare yatsamkhyakam
yaddravyam yato yena grhitam pratyarpitam ca punar anyasmin vatsare
taddravyam tatsamkhyakam tatas tena grhitam yacyamano yadi
bruyat, satyam grhitam pratyarpitam ceti | vatsarantare
grhitam pratyarpitam nasmin vatsare ity upayujyate | evam masady

api yojyam | desasthanadayah punah sthavaresv evopayujyante,

desas caiva tatha sthanam samnivesas tathaiva ca |
jatih samjñadhivasas ca pramanam ksetranama ca ||

pitrpaitamaham caiva purvarajanukirtanam |
sthavaresu vivadesu dasaitani nivesayet ||

iti smaranat | deso madhyadesadih | sthanam varanasyadi |
samnivesas tatraiva purvaparadigvibhagaparicchinnah samyannivisto
grhaksetradih | jatir arthipratyarthinor brahmanatvadih |
samjña ca devadattadih | adhivasah samipadesanivasi janah |
pramanam nivartanadi bhuparimanam | ksetranama saliksetram
kramukaksetram krsnabhumah pandubhuma iti | pituh
pitamahasya ca namarthipratyarthinoh | purvesam trayanam
rajñam namakirtanam ceti | samamasadinam yasmin vyavahare
yavad upayujyate tatra taval lekhaniyam iti tatparyarthah | evam
paksalaksane sthite paksalaksanarahitanam
paksavadavabhasamananam paksabhasatvam siddham eveti
yogisvarena na prthak paksabhasa uktah | anyais tu
vispastartham uktah |

aprasiddham nirabadham nirartham nisprayojanam |
asadhyam va viruddham va paksabhasam vivarjayet ||
iti |

aprasiddham madiyam sasavisanam grhitva na prayacchatityadi
| nirabadham asmad grhadipaprakasenayam svagrhe vyavaharatiyadi
| nirartham abhidheyarahitam kacatatapagajadadabetyadi |
nisprayojanam yathayam devadatto 'smadgrhasamnidhau susvaram adhita
ityadi | asadhyam yathaham devadattena sabhrubhangam upahasita
ityadi | etat sadhanasambhavad asadhyam | alpakalatvan na
saksisambhavo likhitam durato 'lpatvan na divyam iti | viruddham
yathaham mukena sapta ityadi | purarastradiviruddham va |

rajña vivarjito yas ca yas ca pauravirodhakrt |
rastrasya va samas tasya prakrtinam tathaiva ca ||

anye va ye puragramamahajanavirodhakah |
anadeyas tu te sarve vyavaharah prakirtitah ||
iti ||

yat tu,
anekapadasamkirnah purvapakso na sidhyati |
iti tatra yady anekavastusamkirna ity ucyate tada na dosah, madiyam
anena hiranyam vaso rupakadi vapahrtam
ityevamvidhasyadustatvat | rnadanadipadasamkare paksabhasa
iti cet tad api na | madiya rupaka anena vrddhya grhitah
suvarnam casya haste niksiptam, madiyam ksetram ayam apaharati
ityadinam paksatvam isyata eva | kim tu kriyabhedat kramena
vyavaharo na yugapad ity etavat | yathaha katyayanah:

bahupratijñam yat karyam vyavahare suniscitam |
kamam tad api grhniyad raja tattvabubhutsaya ||
iti |

tasmad anekapadasamkirnah purvapakso yugapan na sidhyatiti
tasyarthah | arthigrahanat putrapitradigrahanam tesam
ekarthatvat | niyuktasyapi niyogenaiva tadekarthatvaksepat,

arthina samniyukto va pratyarthiprahito 'pi va |
yo yasyarthe vivadate tayor jayaparajayau ||

iti smaranat niyuktajayaparajayau mulasvaminor eva | etac ca bhumau
phalake va pandulekhena likhitva avapoddharena visodhitam
pascat patre nivesayet,

purvapaksam svabhavoktam pradvivako 'bhilekhayet |
pandulekhena phalake tatah patre visodhitam ||

iti katyayanasmaranat | sodhanam ca yavad uttaradarsanam
kartavyam natah param, anavasthaprasangat | ata eva naradenoktam,

sodhayet purvavadam tu yavan nottaradarsanam |
avastabdhasyottarena nivrttam sodhanam bhavet ||
iti | purvapaksamasodhayitvaiva yad ottaram dapayanti sabhyas tada
ragal lobhad ityuktadandena sabhyan dandayitva punah
pratijñapurvakam vyavaharah pravartaniyo rajñeti || 2.6 ||

evam sodhitapatrarudhe purvapakse kim kartavyam ity ata aha |
srutarthasyottaram lekhyam purvavedakasamnidhau |
sruto bhasartho yena pratyarthina 'sau srutarthah tasyottaram
purvapaksad uttararatra bhavatity uttaram lekhyam lekhaniyam |
purvavedakasyarthinah samnidhau samipe uttaram ca yat purvoktasya
nirakaranam tad ucyate | yathaha |

paksasya vyapakam saram asamdigdham anakulam |
avyakhyagamyam ity etad uttaram tadvido viduh ||
iti |

paksasya vyapakam nirakaranasamartham | saram nyayyam nyayad
anapetam | asamdigdham samdeharahitam | anakulam purvaparaviruddham
| avyakhyagamyam aprasiddhapadaprayogena
duhslistavibhaktisamasasadhyaharabhidhanena va
anyadesabhasabhidhanena va yad vyakhyeyartham na bhavati tat sad
uttaram || tac ca caturvidham: sampratipattir mithya pratyavaskandanam
purvanyayas ceti | tathaha katyayanah:

satyam mithyottaram caiva pratyavaskandanam tatha |
purvanyayavidhis caivam uttaram syac caturvidham ||
iti |

tatra satyottaram yatha | rupakasatam mahyam dharayatityukte
satyam dharayam iti | yathaha:

sadhyasya satyavacanam pratipattir udahrta | iti |

mithyottaram tu naham dharayamiti | tatha ca katyayanah:

abhiyukto 'bhiyogasya yadi kuryad apahnavam |
mithya tat tu vijaniyad uttaram vyavaharatah ||
iti ||

tac ca mithyottaram caturvidham |

mithyaitan nabhijanami tada tatra na samnidhih |
ajatas casmi tatkala iti mithya caturvidham ||
iti |

pratyavaskandanam nama satyam grhitam pratidattam pratigrahena labdham iti va | yathaha naradah:

arthina lekhito yo 'rthah pratyarthi yadi tam tatha |
prapadya karanam bruyat pratyavaskandanam smrtam ||
iti |

prannyayottaram tu yatrabhiyukta evam bruyad asminn arthe 'nenaham abhiyuktas tatra cayam vyavaharamargena parajita iti | uktam ca katyayanena:

acarenavasanno 'pi punar lekhayate yadi |
so 'bhidheyo jitah purvam prannyayas tu sa ucyate ||
iti |

evam uttaralaksane sthite uttaralaksanarahitanam uttaravad avabhasamananam uttarabhasatvam arthasiddham | spastikrtam ca smrtyantare:

samdigdham anyat prakrtad atyalpam atibhuri ca |
paksaikadesavyapy anyat tatha naivottaram bhavet ||

yad vyastapadam avyapi | nigudhartham tathakulam |
vyakhyagamyam asaram ca nottaram svarthasiddhaye ||
iti | (cf. ksm 175)

tatra samdigdham: suvarnasatam anena grhitam ity ukte satyam grhitam suvarnasatam masasatam veti | prakrtad anyat: yatha suvarnasatabhiyoge panasatam dharayamiti | atyalpam: suvarnasatabhiyoge pañcasatam dharayamiti | atibhuri: suvarnasatabhiyoge dvisatam dharayamiti | paksaikadesavyapi: hiranyavastradyabhiyoge hiranyam grhitam nanyad iti | vyastapadam: rnadanabhiyoge padantarenottaram yatha suvarnasatabhiyoge anena aham tadita iti | avyapi: desasthanadivisesanavyapi: yatha madhyadese varanasyam purvasyam disi ksetram anenapahrtam iti purvapakse likhite ksetram apahrtam iti | nigudhartham: yatha suvarnasatabhiyoge kim aham eva asmai dharayamity atra dhvanina pradvivakah sabhyo va arthi va anyasmai dharayatiti sucayatiti nigudhartham | akulam

purvaparaviruddham: yatha suvarnasatabhiyoge krte satyam
grhitam na dharayamiti | vyakhyagamyam:
duhslistavibhaktisamasasadhyaharabhidhanena vyakhyagamyam,
adesabhasabhidhanena va | yatha suvarnasatavisaye
pitrrnabhiyoge grhitasatavacanat suvarnanam pitur na
janamiti | atra grhitasatasya pitur vacanat suvarnanam satam
grhitam iti na janamiti | asaram: nyayaviruddham yatha
suvarnasatam anena vrddhya grhitam vrddhir eva datta na mulam
ity abhiyoge satyam vrddhir datta na mulam grhitam iti | uttaram ity
ekavacananirdesad uttaranam samkaro nirastah | yathaha
katyayanah:

paksaikadese yat satyam ekadese ca karanam |
mithya caivaikadese ca samkarat tad anuttaram ||
iti |

anuttaratve ca karanam tenaivoktam:

na caikasmin vivade tu kriya syad vadinor dvayoh |
na carthasiddhir ubhayor na caikatra kriyadvayam ||
iti |

mithyakaranottarayoh samkare arthipratyarthinor dvayor api kriya
prapnoti:
mithya kriya purvavade karane prativadini |
iti smaranat | tad ubhayam ekasmin vyavahare viruddham | yatha
suvarnam rupakasatam canena grhitam ity abhiyoge suvarnam na
grhitam rupakasatam grhitam pratidattam ceti |
karanaprannyayasamkare tu pratyarthina eva kriyadvayam:

prannyayakaranoktau tu pratyarthi nirdiset kriyam | iti |

yatha suvarnam grhitam pratidattam rupake vyavaharamargena
parajita iti | atra ca prannyaye jayapatrena va prannyayadarsibhir
va bhavayitavyam | karanoktau tu saksilekhyadibhir bhavayitavyam iti
virodhah | evam uttaratrayasamkare 'pi drastavyam | yathanena
suvarnam rupakasatam vastrani ca grhitanity abhiyoge satyam
suvarnam grhitam pratidattam rupakasatam na grhitam
vastravisaye tu purvanyayena parajita iti | evam catuhsamkare 'pi |
etesam canuttaratvam yaugapadyena tasyamsasya tena tena vina
'siddheh kramenottaratvam eva | kramas carthinah pratyarthinah
sabhyanam cecchaya bhavati | yatra punar ubhayoh samkaras tatra yasya
prabhutarthavisayatvam tatkriyopadanena purvam vyavaharah
pravartayitavyah pascad alpavisayottaropadanena ca vyavaharo
drastavyah | yatra ca sampratipatter uttarantarasya ca samkaras
tatrottarantaropadanena vyavaharo drastavyah, sampratipattau
kriyabhavat | yatha haritena,

mithyottaram karanam ca syatam ekatra ced ubhe |
satyam vapi sahanyena tatra grahyam kim uttaram ||

ity uktvoktam:

yat prabhutarthavisayam yatra va syat kriyaphalam |
uttaram tatra taj jñeyam asamkirnam ato 'nyatha ||

samkirnam bhavatiti sesah | sesapeksaya aicchikakramam
bhavatity arthah | tatra prabhutartham: yatha anena suvarnam
rupakasatam vastrani ca grhitanity abhiyoge suvarna
rupakasatam ca na grhitam vastrani tu grhitani pratidattani
ceti | atra mithyottarasya prabhutavisayatvad arthinah kriyam adaya
prathamam vyavaharah pravartayitavyah pascad vastravisayo
vyavaharah | evam mithaprannyayasamkare
karanaprannyayasamkare ca yojaniyam | tatha tasminn evabhiyoge
satyam suvarnam rupakasatam ca grhitam prati dasyami
vastrani tu na grhitani grhitani pratidattaniti va vastravisaye
purvam parajita iti cottare sampratipatter bhurivisayatve 'pi tatra
kriyabhavan mithyadyuttarakriyam adaya vyavaharah pravartayitavyah
| yatra tu mithyakaranottarayoh krtsnapaksavyapitvam yatha:
srngagrahikaya kascid vadati iyam gaur madiya amukasmin kale
nasta adyasya grhe drsteti | anyas tu mithyaitat,
pradarsitakalat purvam evasmadgrhe sthita mama grhe jata ceti
vadati | idam tavat paksanirakaranasamarthatvan nanuttaram, napi
mithyaiva karanopanyasat,| napi karanam ekadesasyapy
abhyupagamabhavat | tasmat sakaranam mithyottaram idam | atra ca
prativadinah kriya, karane prativadini iti vacanat | nanu mithya
kriya purvavade iti purvavadinah kasmat kriya na bhavati, tasya
suddhamithyavisayatvat | karane prativadini ity etad api kasmac
chuddhakaranavisayam na bhavati | naitat | sarvasyapi karanottarasya
mithyasahacaritarupatvac chuddhakaranottarasyabhavat |
prasiddhakaranottare pratijñatarthaikadesasyabhyupagamenaikadesasya
mithyatvam, yatha satyam rupakasatam grhitam na dharayami
pratidattatvad iti | prakrtodaharne tu
pratijñatarthaikadesasyapyabhyupagamo nastiti visesah || etac ca
haritena spastam uktam |

mithyakaranayor vapi grahyam karanam uttaram | iti |

yatra mithyaprannyayayoh paksavyapitvam, yatha rupakasatam
dharayatity abhiyoge mithyaitad asminn arthe purvam ayam parajita iti |
atrapi prativadina eva kriya:
prannyayakaranoktau tu pratyarthi nirdiset kriyam |
iti vacanat, suddhasya prannyayasyabhavad anuttaratvaprasangat,
sampratipatter api sadhyatvenopadistasya paksasya siddhatvopanyasena
sadhyatvanirakaranatvad evottaratvam | yada tu
karanaprannyayasamkarah, yatha satam anena grhitam ity
abhiyuktah prativadati satyam grhitam pratidattam cety asminn
evarthe prannyayenayam parajita iti | tatra prativadino yatharuciti
na kvacid vadiprativadinor ekasmin vyavahare kriyadvayaprasanga iti
nirnayah ||

evam uttare patre nivesite sadhyasiddheh sadhanayattattvat sadhananirdesam kah kuryad ity apeksita aha |
tato 'rthi lekhayet sadhyah pratijñatarthasadhanam ||
tata uttaranantaram arthi sadhyavan sadya evanantarm eva lekhayet | pratijñatah sadhyah sa casav arthas ceti pratijñatarthah tasya sadhanam sadhyate 'neneti sadhanam pramanam | atra sadyo lekhayet iti vadata uttarabhidhane kalavilambanam apy angikrtam iti gamyate | tac cottaratra vivecayisyate | arthi pratijñatarthasadhanam lekhayet iti vadata yasya sadhyam asti sa pratijñatarthasadhanam lekhayed ity uktam atas ca prannyayottare prannyayasyaiva sadhyatvat pratyarthy evarthi jata iti sa eva sadhanam lekhayet | karanottare 'pi karanasyaiva sadhyatvat karanavady evarthiti sa eva lekhayet | mithyottare tu purvavady evarthi sa eva sadhanam nirdiset | tato 'rthi lekhayed iti vadata arthy eva lekhayen nanya ity uktam | atas ca sampratipattyuttare sadhyabhavena bhasottaratvadinor dvayor apy arthitvabhavat sadhananirdesa eva nastiti tavataiva vyavaharah parisamapyata iti gamyate | etad eva haritena spastam uktam:

prannyayakaranoktau tu pratyarthi nirdiset kriyam |
mithyoktau purvavadi tu pratipattau na sa bhavet ||
iti || 2.7 ||
tatsiddhau siddhim apnoti viparitam ato 'nyatha |
tasya sadhanasya pramanasya vaksyamanalikhitasaksyadilaksanasya siddhau nirvrttau siddhim sadhyasya jayalaksanam prapnoti | ato 'smat prakarad anyatha prakarantarena sadhanasiddhau viparitam sadhyasyasiddhim parajayalaksanam apnotiti sambandhah ||

evam vyavahararupam abhidhayopasamharati |
catuspad vyavaharo 'yam vivadesupadarsitah ||
vyavaharan nrpah pasyed ity ukto vyavaharah | so 'yam ittham catuspac caturamsakalpanaya vivadesu rnadanadisu upadarsito varnitah | tatra pratyarthino 'grato lekhyam iti bhasapadah prathamah | srutarthasyottaram lekhyam ity uttarapado dvitiyah | tato 'rthi lekhyayet sadyah iti kriyapadas trtiyah | tatsiddhau siddham apnoti iti sadhyasiddhipadas caturthah | yathoktam:

parasparam manusyanam svarthavipratipattisu |
vakyanyayad vyavasthanam vyavahara udahrtah ||

bhasottarakriyasadhyasiddhibhih kramavrttibhih |
aksiptacaturamsas tu catuspad abhidhiyate ||
iti |

sampratipattyuttare tu sadhananirdesad bhasarthasyasadhyatvac ca na sadhyasiddhilaksanah pado 'stiti dvipattvam eva | uttarabhidhananantaram sabhyanam arthipratyarthinoh kasya kriya syad iti paramarsalaksanasya pratyakalitasya yogisvarena vyavaharapadatvenanabhidhanad vyavahartuh sambandhabhavac ca na

vyavaharapadatvam iti sthitam || 2.8 ||

iti sadharanavyavaharamatrkaprakaranam

asadharanavyavaharamatrkaprakaranam

evam sarvavyavaharopayoginim vyavaharamatrkam abhidhayadhuna
kvacid vyavaharavisese kamcid visesam darsayitum aha |
abhiyogam anistirya nainam pratyabhiyojayet |
abhiyujyata ity abhiyogo 'paradhah | tam abhiyogam anistirya aparihrtya
enam abhiyoktaram na pratyabhiyojayed aparadhena na samyojayet | yady api
pratyavaskandanam pratyabhiyogarupram tathapi
svaparadhapariharatmakatvan nasya pratisedhavisayatvam | atah
svabhiyoganupamardanarupasya pratyabhiyogasyayam nisedhah | idam
pratyarthinam adhikrtyoktam |

atha arthinam praty aha |
abhiyuktam ca nanyena noktam viprakrtim nayet ||
anyenabhiyuktam avistirnabhiyogam anyo 'rthi nabhiyojayet | kim ca |
uktam avedanasamaye yad uktam tad viprakrtim viruddhabhavam na nayen
na prapayet | etad uktam bhavati: yad vastu yena rupenavedanasamaye
niveditam tad vastu tathaiva bhasakale 'pi lekhaniyam nanyatheti ||

nanu pratyarthino 'grato lekhyam yathaveditam arthina ity atraivedam
uktam | kim artham punar ucyate noktam viprakrtim nayed iti |

ucyate | yathaveditam arthina ity anena avedanasamaye yad vastu niveditam
tad eva bhasasamaye 'pi tathaiva lekhaniyam | ekasminn api pade na
vastvantaram ity uktam | yathanena rupakasatam vrddhya grhitam ity
avedanasamaye pratipadya pratyarthisamnidhau bhasasamaye vastrasatam
vrddhya grhitam iti na vaktavyam | tatha sati padantaragamane 'pi
vastvantaragamanad dhinavadi dandyah syad iti | noktam
viprakrtim nayed ity anenaikavastutve 'pi padantaragamanam nisidhyate
| yatha rupakasatam vrddhya grhitvayam na prayacchatity
avedanakale 'bhidhaya bhasakale rupakasatam balad apahrtavan
iti vadatiti | tatra vastvantaragamanam nisiddham iha tu
padantaragamanam nisidhyata iti na paunaruktyam | etad eva
spastikrtam naradena:

purvapadam parityajya yo 'nyam alambate punah |
padasamkramanaj jñeyo hinavadi sa vai narah ||
iti |

hinavadi dandyo bhavati na prakrtad arthad dhiyate | atah
pratyarthino 'rthinas ca pramadapariharartham evayam abhiyogam anistirya
ityadyupadeso na prakrtarthasiddhyasiddhivisayah | ata eva vaksyati
chalam nirasya bhutena vyavaharan nayen nrpah iti | etac
carthavyavahare drastavyam | manyukrte tu vyavahare pramadabhidhane
prakrtad api vyavaharad dhiyata eva | yathaha naradah:

sarvesv arthavivadesu vakchale navasidati |

parastribhumyrnadane sasyo 'py arthan na hiyate ||
iti |

asyarthah: sarvesv arthavivadesu na manyukrtesu vakchale pramadabhidhane 'pi navasidati na parajiyate | na prakrtad arthad dhiyata ity arthah | atrodaharanam parastrityadi | parastribhumyrnadane pramadabhidhanena dandyo 'pi yatha prakrtad arthan na hiyate evam sarvesv arthavivadesv iti | arthavivadagrahanan manyukrtavivadesu pramadabhidhane prakrtad apy arthad dhiyata iti gamyate | yatha 'ham anena sirasi padena tadita ity avedanasamaye 'bhidhaya bhasakale hastena padena va tadita iti vadan na kevalam dandyah, parajiyate ca || 2.9 ||

abhiyogam anistirya nainam pratyabhiyojayed ityasyapavadam aha |
kuryat pratyabhiyogam ca kalahe sahasesu ca |
kalahe vagdandaparusyatmake sahasesu visasastradinimittapranavyapadanadisu pratyabhiyogasambhave svabhiyogam anistiryapy abhiyottaram pratyabhiyojayet | nanv atrapi purvapaksanupamardanarupatvenanuttaratvat pratyabhiyogasya pratijñantaratve yugapadvyavaharasambhavah samanah | satyam | natra yugapadvyavaharaya pratyabhiyogopadeso 'pi tu nyunadandapraptaye adhikadandanivrttaye va | tathahi | anenaham taditah sapto va ity abhiyoge purvam aham anena taditah sapto va iti pratyabhiyoge dandalpatvam | yathaha naradah:

purvam aksarayed yas tu niyatam syat sa dosabhak |
pascad yah so 'py asatkari purve tu vinayo guruh ||
iti |

yada punar dvayor yugapattadanadipravrttis
tatradhikadandanivrttih |

parusye sahase vapi yugapatsampravrttayoh |
visesas cen na labhyeta vinayah syat samas tayoh ||
iti |

evam yugapadvyavaharapravrttyasambhave 'pi kalahadau pratyabhiyogo 'rthavan rnadanadisu tu nirarthaka eva ||

arthipratyarthinor vidhim uktva sasabhyasya sabhapateh kartavyam aha |
ubhayah pratibhur grahyah samarthah karyanirnaye ||
ubhayor arthipratyarthinoh sarvesu vivadesu — nirnayasya karyam karyanirnayah, ahitagnyadisu pathat karyasabdasya purvanipatah — nirnayasya yat karyam ca sadhitadhanadanam dandadanam ca tasmin samarthah pratibhuh — pratibhavati tatkaryam tadvad bhavatiti pratibhur — grahyah sasabhyena sabhapatina | tasyasambhave 'rthipratyarthino raksane purusa niyoktavyah | tebhyas ca tabhyam pratidinam vetanam deyam |
tathaha katyayanah |

atha cet pratibhur nasti karyayogas tu vadinah |

sa raksito dinasyante dadyad bhrtyaya vetanam ||
iti || 2.10 ||

arthipratyarthinor nirnayakarye sasabhyena sabhapatina pratibhur grahya
ity uktam | kim tannirnayakaryam yasmin pratibhur grhyata ity
apeksita aha |

nihnave bhavito dadyad dhanam rajñe ca tatsamam |
mithyabhiyogi dvigunam abhiyogad dhanam vahet || YDh_2.11

arthina niveditasyabhiyogasya pratyarthinapahnave krte yady arthina
saksyadibhir bhavito 'ngikaritah pratyarthi tada dadyad dhanam
prakrtam arthine rajñe ca tatsamam apalapadandam | artharthi
bhavayitum na saknoti tada sa eva mithyabhiyogi jata ity abhiyogad
abhiyuktadhanad dvigunam dhanam rajñe dadyat | prannyaye
pratyavaskandane cedam eva yojaniyam | tatrarthy evapahnavavaditi
pratyarthina bhavito rajñe prakrtadhanasamam dandam dadyat |
atha pratyarthi prannyayam karanam va bhavayitum na saknoti
tada sa eva mithabhiyogiti rajñe dvigunam dhanam dadyat, arthine ca
prakrtam dhanam | sampratipattyuttare tu dandabhava eva | etac ca
rnadanavisayam eva | padantaresu tatra tatra dandabhidhanad
adhanavyavaharesv asyasambhavac ca na sarvavisayam | rajña
'dhamarniko dapya ity asya rnadanavisayatve 'pi tatraiva
visesam vaksyamah | yad vaitad eva sarvavyavaharavisayatvenapi
yojaniyam | katham | abhiyogasya nihnave 'bhiyuktena krte yady abhiyoktra
saksyadibhir bhavito 'bhiyuktas tada tatsamam tatra tatra pratipadoktam
eva | casabdo 'vadharane | dhanam dandam dadyad rajña ity
anuvadah | athabhiyokta abhiyogam vaktum na saknoti tada
mithyabhiyogiti pratipadoktam dhanam dandam dvigunam dadyad
iti vidhiyate | atrapi prannyaye pratyavaskandane ca purvavad eva
yojaniyam || 2.11 ||

tato 'rthi lekhayet sadyah pratijñatarthasadhanam iti vadata
uttarapadalekhane kalapratiksanam darsitam | tatrapavadam aha |

sahasasteyaparusyago'bhisapatyaye striyam |
vivadayet sadya eva kalo 'nyatrecchaya smrtah || YDh_2.12

sahasam visasastradinimittam pranavyapadanadi | steyam cauryam
| parusyam vagdandaparusyam vaksyamanalaksanam | gaur
dogdhri | abhisapah patakabhiyogah | atyayah pranadhanatipatas
tasmin | dvandvaikavadbhavad ekavacanam | striyam kulastriyam
dasyam ca kulastriyam caritravivade dasyam svatvavivade |
vivadayed uttaram dapayet | sadya eva na kalapratiksanam kuryat |
anyatra vivadantaresu kala uttaradanakala icchaya
arthipratyarthisabhyasabhapatinam smrta uktah || 2.12 ||

dustalaksanam aha |

desad desantaram yati srkkini pariledhi ca |
lalatam svidyate casya mukham vaivarnyam eti ca || YDh_2.13

parisusyatskhaladvakyo viruddham bahu bhasate |
vakcaksuh pujayati no tathosthau nirbhujaty api || YDh_2.14

svabhavad vikrtim gacched manovakkayakarmabhih |
abhiyoge ca saksye va dustah sa parikirtitah || YDh_2.15

manovakkayakarmabhir yah svabhavad eva na bhayadinimittad vikrtim vikaram yati gacchaty asav abhiyoge saksye va dustah parikirtitah | tam vikrtim vibhajya darsayati | desad desantaram yati na kvacid avatisthate | srkkini osthapratyantau pariledhi jihvagrena sparsayati ghattayatiti karmano vikrtih | asya lalatam svidyate svedabindvankitam bhavati, mukham ca vaivarnyam vivarnatvam pandutvam krsnatvam va eti gacchatiti kayasya vikrtih | parisusyatskhaladvakyah parisusyat sagadgadam skhalad vyatyastam vakyam yasya sa tathoktah | viruddham purvaparaviruddham bahu ca bhasata iti vacovikrtih | paroktam vacam prativacanadanena na pujayati caksur va prativiksanena na pujayatiti manaso vikrter lingam | tatha osthau nirbhujati vakrayatity api kayasya vikrtih | etac ca dosasambhavanamatram ucyate na dosaniscayaya | svabhavikanaimittikavikarayor vivekasya durjñeyatvat | atha kascin nipunamatir vivekam pratipadyeta tathapi na parajayanimittam karyam bhavati | na hi marisyato lingadarsanena mrtakaryam kurvanti | evam asya parajayo bhavisyatiti lingad avagate 'pi na parajayanimittakaryaprasangah || 2.13 || 2.14 || 2.15 ||

kim ca |

samdigdhartham svatantro yah sadhayed yas ca nispatet |
na cahuto vadet kimcid dhino dandyas ca sa smrtah || YDh_2.16

samdigdham artham adhamarnenanangikrtam eva yah svatantrah sadhananirapeksah sadhayaty asedhadina sa hino dandyas ca bhavati | yas ca svayam sampratipannam sadhanena va sadhitam yacyamano nispatet palayate yas cabhiyukto rajña cahutah sadasi na kimcid vadati so 'pi hino dandyas ca smrta iti sambadhyate | abhiyoge ca saksye va dustah sa parikirtitah iti prastutatvad dhinaparijñanamatram eva ma bhud iti dandyagrahanam | dandyas capi sasyo 'py arthan na hiyata ity arthad ahinatvadarsanad atra tan ma bhud iti hinagrahanam || 2.16 ||

atha yatra dvav api yugapad dharmadhikarinam praptau bhasavadinau | tad yatha | kascit pratigrahena ksetram labdhva kamcit kalam upabhujya karyavasat sakutumbo desantaram gatah | anyo 'pi tad eva ksetram pratigrahena labdhva kamcit kalam upabhujya desantaram gatah | tato dvav api yugapad agatya madiyam idam ksetram madiyam idam ksetram iti parasparam vivadamanau dharmadhikarinam praptau tatra kasya kriyety akanksita aha |

saksisubhayatah satsu saksinah purvavadinah |

purvapakse 'dharibhute bhavanty uttaravadinah || YDh_2.17

ubhayata ubhayor api vadinoh saksisu sambhavatsu saksinah purvavadinah purvasmin kale maya pratigrahitam upabhuktam ceti yo vadaty asau purvavadi na punar yah purvam nivedayati tasya saksinah prastavyah | yada tv anya evam vadati satyam anena purvam pratigrhitam upabhuktam ca kim tu rajñedam eva ksetram asmad eva krayena labdhva mahyam dattam ity anena va pratigrahena labdhva mahyam dattam iti tatra purvapakso 'sadhyatayadharibhutas tasmin purvapakse 'dharibhute uttarakalam pratigrhitam upabhuktam ceti vadinah saksinah prastavya bhavanti | prannyayakaranoktau purvapakse 'dharibhute uttaravadinah saksino bhavatiti vyakhyanam ayuktam | asyarthasya tato 'rthi lekhayet sadyah pratijñatarthasadhanam ity anenaivoktatvat punaruktiprasangat | purvavyakhyanam eva spastikrtam naradena:

mithya kriya purvavade karane prativadini |
prannyayavidhisiddhau tu jayapatram kriya bhavet ||

ity uktva,

dvayor vivadator arthe dvayoh satsu ca saksisu |
purvapakso bhaved yasya bhaveyus tasya saksinah ||

iti vadata | etasya ca purvavyavaharavilaksanatvad bhedenopanyasah || 2.17 ||

api ca |

sapanas ced vivadah syat tatra hinam tu dapayet |
dandam ca svapanam caiva dhanine dhanam eva ca || YDh_2.18

yadi vivado vyavaharah sapanah pananam panas tena saha vartata iti sapanah syat tada tatra tasmin sapane vyavahare hinam parajitam purvoktam dandam svakrtam panam rajñe arthine ca vivadaspadibhutam dhanam dapayed raja | yatra punar ekah kopavesavasad yady aham atra parajito bhavami tada panasatam dasyamiti pratijanite anyas tu na kimcit pratijanite tatrapi vyavaharah pravartate | tasmims ca pravrtte panapratijñavadi yadi hiyate tada sa eva sapanam dandam dapyah | anyas tu parajito dandam dapyah na panam, svapanam ceti visesopadanat | yatra tv ekah satam anyas tu pañcasatam pratijanite tatrapi parajaye svakrtam eva panam dapyau | sapanas ced vivadah syad iti vadata panarahito 'pi vivado darsita iti || 2.18 ||

kim ca |

chalam nirasya bhutena vyavaharan nayen nrpah |
bhutam apy anupanyas tam hiyate vyavaharatah || YDh_2.19

chalam pramad abhihitam nirasya parityajya bhutena vastutattvanusarena vyavaharan nayed antam nrpah | yasmad bhutam

api vastutattvam apy anupanyastam anabhihitam hiyate hanim upagacchati vyavaharato vyavaharena saksyadibhih | tasmad bhutanusaranam kartavyam | yatharthipratyarthinau satyam eva vadatas tatha sasabhyena sabhapatina yatitavyam samadibhir upayaih | tatha sati saksyadinairapeksyenaiva nirnayo bhavati | atha sarvathapi bhutanusaranam na sakyate kartum tatha sati saksyadibhir nirnayah karya ity anukalpah | yathoktam |

bhutacchalanusaritvad dvigatih samudahrtah |
bhutam tattvarthasamyuktam pramadabhihitam chalam ||
iti |

tatra bhutanusari vyavaharo mukhyah chalanusarisvanukalpah | saksilekhyadibhir vyavaharanirnaye kadacid vastvanusaranam bhavati kadacin na bhavati, saksyadinam vyabhicarasyapi sambhavat || 2.19 ||

bhutam apy anupanyastam hiyate vyavharatah ity atra udaharanam aha |

nihnute likhitam naikam ekadese vibhavitah |
dapyah sarvam nrpenartham na grahyas tv aniveditah || YDh_2.20

naikam anekam suvarnarajatavastradi likhitam abhiyuktam arthina pratyarthi yadi sarvam eva nihunute 'pajanite tadarthinaikadese hiranye saksyadibhih pratyarthi bhavito 'ngikaritah sarvam rajatadyartham purvalikhitam dapyo 'rthine nrpena | na grahyas tv aniveditah purvam bhasakale aniveditah pascad arthina purvam maya vismrta iti nivedyamano na grahyo na dapayitvyo nrpena | etac ca na kevalam vacanikam | ekadese pratyarthino mithyavaditvaniscayad, ekadesantare 'pi mithyavaditvasambhavat, arthinas caikadese satyavaditvaniscayad, ekadesantare 'pi satyavaditvasambhavat, evam tarkaparanamasambhavanapratyayanugrhitad asmad eva yogisvaravacanat sarvam dapaniyam nrpeneti nirnayah | evam ca tarkavakyanusarena nirnaye kriyamane vastuno 'nyathatve 'pi vyavaharadarsinam na dosah | tatha ca gautamah: nyayadhigame tarko 'bhyupayas tenabhyuhya yathasthanam gamayet ity uktva, tasmad rajacaryav anindyau ity upasamharati | na caikadesabhavito 'nupadeyavacanah pratyarthity etavad iha gamyate, ekadesavibhavito nrpena sarvam dapyah iti vacanat | yat tu katyayanenoktam:

anekarthabhiyoge 'pi yavat samsadhayed dhani |
saksibhis tavad evasau labhate sadhitam dhanam ||
iti |

tat putradideyapitradyrnavisayam | tatra hi bahun arthan abhiyuktah putradir na janamiti prativadan nihnavavadi na bhavatity ekadesavibhavito 'pi na kvacid asatyavaditi nihnute likhitam naikam iti sastram tatra na pravartate, nihnavabhavad apeksitatarkabhavac ca | anekarthabhiyoge 'pi iti katyayanavacanam tu samanyavisayam, visesasastrasya visayam nihnavottaram parihrtyajñanottare

pravartate |

nanu,

rnadisu vivadesu sthiraprayesu niscitam |
une vapy adhike varthe prokte sadhyam na sidhyati ||

iti vadata katyayanena anekarthabhiyoge saksibhir ekadese bhavite 'dhike va bhavite sadhyam sarvam eva na sidhyatityuktam | tatha saty ekadese bhavite abhavitaikadesasiddhih kutastya | ucyate | likhitasarvarthasadhanatayopanyastaih saksibhir ekadesabhidhane 'dhikabhidhane va krtsnam eva sadhyam na sidhyatiti tasyarthah | tatrapi niscitam na sidhyatiti vacanat purvavat samsaya eveti pramanantarasyavasaro 'sty eva, chalam nirasya iti niyamat | sahasadau tu sakalasadhyasadhanatayoddistaih saksibhir ekadese 'pi sadhite krtsnasadhyasiddhir bhavaty eva | tavataiva sahasadeh siddhatvat, katyayanavacanac ca:

sadhyarthamse 'pi gadite saksibhih sakalam bhavet |
strisamge sahase caurye yat sadhyam parikirtitam ||
iti || 2.20 ||

nanu nihnute likhitam naikam itiyam smrtis, tatha anekarthabhiyoge 'pi itiyam api smrtir eva | tatranayoh smrtyoh parasparavirodhe sati, itaretarabadhanad apramanyam kasman na bhavati visayavyavastha kim ity asriyate, ity ata aha |
smrtyor virodhe nyayas tu balavan vyavaharatah |
yatra smrtyoh parasparato virodhas tatra virodhapariharaya visayavyavasthapanadav utsargapavadalaksano nyayo balavan samarthah | sa ca nyayah kutah pratyetavya ity ata aha, vyavaharatah iti | vyavaharad vrddhavyavaharad anvayavyatirekalaksanad avagamyate | atas ca prakrtodaharane 'pi visayavyavasthaiva yukta | evam anyatrapi visayasvyavasthavikalpadi yathasambhavam yojyam ||

evam sarvatra prasange 'pavadam aha |
arthasastrat tu balavad dharmasastram iti sthitih ||
dharmasastranusarena ity anenaivausanasadyarthasastrasya nirastatvat, dharmasastrantargatam eva rajanitilaksanam arthasastram iha vivaksitam | arthasastradharmasastrasmrtyor virodhe arthasastrad dharmasastram balavad iti sthitir maryada | yady api samanakartrkataya arthasastradharmasastrayoh svarupagato viseso nasti tathapi prameyasya dharmasya pradhanyad arthasya capradhanyad dharmasastram balavad ity abhiprayah | dharmasya ca pradhanyam sastradau darsitam | tasmad dharmasastrarthasastrayor virodhe 'rthasastrasya badha eva na visayavyavastha napi vikalpah | kim atrodaharanam | na tavat,

gurum va balavrddhau va brahmanam va bahusrutam |
atatayinam ayantam hanyad evavicarayan ||

natatayivadhe doso hantur bhavati kascana |

pracchannam va prakasam va manyus tam manyum rcchati ||
tatha,

atatayinam ayantam api vedantagam rane |
jighamsantam jighamsiyan na tena brahmaha bhavet |

ityady arthasastram |

iyam visuddhir udita pramapyakamato dvijam |
kamato brahmanavadhe niskrtir na vidhiyate ||

ityadi dharmasastram | tayor virodhe dharmasastram balavad iti yuktam
|| anayor ekavisayatvasambhavena virodhabhavan na
balabalacintavatarati | tatha hi,
sastram dvijatibhir grahyam dharmo yatroparudhyate |
ity upakramya,

atmanas ca paritrane daksinanam ca samgare |
striviprabhyupapattau ca ghnan dharmena na dandabhak ||

ity atmaraksane daksinadinam yajñopakarananam ca
raksane yuddhe ca stribrahmanahimsayam caatatayinam
akutasastrena ghnan na dandabhak ity uktva tasyarthavadartham
idam ucyate, gurum va balavrddhau va ityadi | gurvadin
atyantavadhyan apy atatayino hanyat kim utanyan iti |
vasabdasravanad api vedantagam ity atra apisabdasravanan na
gurvadinam vadhyatvapratitih,
natatayivadhe doso 'nyatra gobrahmanavadhat |
iti sumantuvacanac ca,

acaryam ca pravaktaram mataram pitaram gurum |
na himsyad brahmanan gas ca sarvams caiva tapasvinah ||

iti manuvacanac ca | acaryadinam atatayinam
himsapratisedhenedam vacanam arthavan nanyatha,
himsamatrapratisedhasya samanyasastrenaiva siddhatvat |
natatayivadhe doso hantur bhavati kascana ity etad api
brahmanadivyatiriktavisayam eva | yatah,

agnido garadas caiva sastrapanir dhanapahah |
ksetradaraharas caiva sad ete hy atatayinah ||

tatha,

udyatasir visagnis ca sapodyatakaras tatha |
atharvanena hanta ca pisunas capi rajani ||

bharyatikramakari ca randhranvesanatatparah |
evamadyan vijaniyat sarvan evatatayinah ||

iti samanyenatatayino darsitah | atas ca brahmanadaya
atatayinas ca atmaditranartham himsanabhisamdhina
nivaryamanah pramadad yadi vipadyerams tatra laghuprayascittam

rajadandabhavas ceti niscayah | tasmad anyad ihodaharanam vaktavyam |

ucyate,

hiranyabhumilabhebhyo mitralabdhir vara yatah |

ato yateta tatpraptau |

ity arthasastram |

dharmasastranusarena krodhalobhavivarjitah |

iti dharmasastram | tayoh kvacid visaye virodho bhavati | yatha: catuspadvyavahare pravartamane ekasya jaye 'vadharyamane mitralabdhir bhavati na dharmasastram anusrtam bhavati | anyasya jaye 'vadharyamane dharmasastram anusrtam bhavati mitralabdhir viparita | tatrarthasastrad dharmasastram balavat | ata eva, dharmarthasamnipate arthagrahina etad eva iti prayascittasya gurutvam darsitam apastambena | etad eveti dvadasavarsikam prayascittam paramrsyate || 2.21 ||

tato 'rthi lekhayet sadyah pratijñatarthasadhanam ity utkam | kim tatsadhanam ity apeksita aha |

pramanam likhitam bhuktih saksinas ceti kirtitam |
esam anyatamabhave divyanyatamam ucyate || YDh_2.22

pramiyate paricchidyate 'neneti pramanam | tac ca dvividham manusam daivikam ceti | tatra manusam trividham likhitam bhuktih saksinas ceti | kirtitam maharsibhih | tatra likhitam dvividham sasanam cirakam ceti | sasanam uktalaksanam | cirakam tu vaksyamanalaksanam | bhuktir upabhogah | saksino vaksyamanasvarupaprakarah | nanu likhitasya saksinam ca sabdabhivyaktidvarena sabde 'ntarbhavad yuktam pramanyam | bhuktes tu katham pramanyam | ucyate: bhuktir api kaiscid visesanair yukta svatvahetubhutakriyadikam avyabhicarad anumapayanty anupapadyamana va kalpayanti ity anumane 'rthapattau cantarbhavatiti pramanam eva | esam likhitadinam trayanam anyatamasyapy abhave divyanam vaksyamanasvarupabhedanam anyatamam jatidesakaladravyadyapeksaya pramanam ucyate | manusabhava eva divyasya pramanyam asmad eva vacanad avagamyate | divyasya svarupapramanyayor agamagamyatvat | atas ca yatra parasparavivadena yugapad dharmadhikarinam praptayor eko manusim kriyam aparas tu daivim avalambate tatra manusy eva grahya | yathaha katyayanah:

yady eko manusim bruyad anyo bruyat tu daivikim |
manusim tatra grhniyan na tun daivim kriyam nrpah ||
iti |

yatrapi pradhanaikadesasadhanam manusam sambhavati tatrapi na daivam asrayaniyam | yatha rupakasatam anaya vrddhya grhitva

ayam na prayacchatity abhiyogapahnave, grahane saksinah santi no samkhyayam vrddhivisese va, ato divyena bhavayamity ukte tatraikadesavibhavitanyayenapi samkhyavrddhivisesasiddher na divyasyavakasah | uktam ca katyayanena |

yady ekadesavyaptapi kriya vidyeta manusi |
sa grahya na tu purnapi daiviki vadatam nrnam ||
iti |

yat tu,
gudhasahasikanam tu praptam divyaih pariksanam |
iti tad api manusasambhavakrtaniyamartham | yad api naradenoktam:

aranye nirjane ratrav antarvesmani sahase |
nyasasyapahnave caiva divya sambhavati kriya ||

iti, tad api manusasambhava eva | tasman manusabhava eva divyena nirnaya ity autsargikam | asya capavado drsyate:

prakrante sahase vade parusye dandavacike |
balodbhutesu karyesu saksino divyam eva ca ||
iti |

tatha lekhyadinam api kvacin niyamo drsyate | yatha:

pugasreniganadinam ya sthitih parikirtita |
tasyas tu sadhanam lekhyam na divyam na ca saksinah ||

tatha:

dvaramargakriyabhogajalavahadisu kriya |
bhuktir eva gurvi syan na divyam na ca saksinah ||

tatha:

dattadatte 'tha bhrtyanam svaminam nirnaye sati |
vikrayadanasambandhe kritva dhanam anicchati ||

dyute samahvaye caiva vivade samupasthite |
saksinah sadhanam proktam na divyam na ca lekhyakam ||
iti || || 2.22 ||

ubhayatra pramanasadbhave pramanagatabalabalaviveke casati purvaparayoh karyayoh kasya baliyastvam ity ata aha |
sarvesv arthavivadesu balavaty uttara kriya |
rnadisu sarvesv arthavivadesu uttara kriya kriyata iti kriya karyam balavati | uttarakarye sadhite tadvadi vijayi bhavati | purvakarye siddhe 'pi tadvadi parajiyate | tad yatha: kascid grahanena dharanam sadhayati kascit pratidanenadharanam tatra grahanapratipadanayoh pramanasiddhayoh pratidanam balavad iti pratidanavadi jayi bhavati | tatha purvam dvikam satam grhitva kalantare trikam satam angikrtavan tatrobhayatra pramanasadbhave 'pi trikasatagrahanam balavat | pascadbhavitvat

purvabadhenanutpatteh | uktam ca purvabadhena notpattir uttarasya hi setsyati iti ||

asyapavadam aha |
adhau pratigrahe krite purva tu balavattara ||
adhyadisu trisu purvam eva karyam balavat | tad yatha: ekam eva ksetram anyasyadhim krtva kim api grhitva punar anyasyapy adhaya kim api grhnati tatra purvasyaiva tad bhavati nottarasya | evam pratigrahe kraye ca |

nanu ahitasya tadanim asvatvat punar adhanam eva na sambhavati | evam dattasya kritasya ca danakrayau nopapadyete | tasmad idam vacanam anarthakam |

ucyate: asvatve 'pi yadi mohat kascil lobhad va punar adhanadikam karoti tatra purvam balavad iti nyayamulam evedam vacanam ity acodyam || 2.23 ||

bhukteh kaiscid visesanair yuktayah pramanyam darsayisyan kasyascid bhukteh karyantaram aha |

pasyato bruvato bhumer hanir vimsativarsiki |
parena bhujyamanaya dhanasya dasavarsiki || YDh_2.24

parenasambandhena bhujyamanam bhuvam dhanam va pasyato 'bruvatah madiyeyam bhuh na tvaya bhoktavya ityapratisedhayatah tasya bhumer vimsativarsiky apratiravam vimsativarsopabhoganimitta hanir bhavati | dhanasya tu hastyasvader dasavarsiki hanih |

nanu etad anupapannam | na hy apratisedhat svatvam apagacchati | apratiseddhasya danavikriyadivat svatvanivrttihetutvasya lokasastrayor aprasiddhatvat | napi vimsativarsopabhogat svatvam, upabhogasya svatve 'pramanatvat, pramanasya ca prameyapratyanutpadakatvat, rikthakrayadisu svatvakarakahetusv apathac ca | tatha hi: svami rikthakrayasamvibhagaparigrahadhigamesu, brahmanasyadikam labdham, ksatriyasya vinirjitam, nirvistam vaisyasudrayoh ity astav eva svatvakarakahetun gautamah pathati, na bhogam | na cedam eva vacanam vimsativarsopabhogasya svatvotpattihetutvam pratipadayatiti yuktam | svatvasya svatvahetunam ca lokaprasiddhatvena sastraikasamadhigamyatvabhavat | etac ca vibhagaprakarane nipunataram upapadayisyate | gautamavacanam tu niyamartham || api ca:

anagamam tu yo bhunkte bahuny abdasatany api |
cauradandena tam papam dandayet prthivipatih ||

ity etad anagamopabhogasya svatvahetutve virudhyate | na ca anagamam tu yo bhunkte ity etat paroksabhogavisayam | pasyato 'bruvata iti pratyaksabhogavisayam iti yuktam vaktum, anagamam tu yo bhunkte ity avisesabhidhanat,

nopabhoge balam karyam ahartra tatsutena va |

pasustripurusadinam iti dharmo vyavasthitah ||

iti katyayanavacanac ca, samaksabhoge ca hanikaranabhavena haner asambhavat |

na caitan mantavyam: adhipratigrahakrayesu purvasyah kriyayah prabalyad apavadena bhuvisaye vimsativarsopabhogayuktaya dhanavisaye dasavarsopabhogayuktaya uttarasyah kriyayah prabalyam anenocyata iti | yatas tesuttaraiva kriya tattvato nopapadyate svam eva hy adheyam deyam vikreyam ca bhavati | na cahitasya dattasya vikritasya va svatvam asti | asvasya dane pratigrahe ca dandah smaryate:

adeyam yas ca grhnati yas cadeyam prayacchati |
ubhau tau cauravac chasyau dapyau cottamasahasam |
| iti | (mdh, cf. dhko 796)

tathadhyadinam trayanam apavadatve 'sya slokasyadhisimadinam uttarasloke 'pavado nopapadyate | tasmad bhumyadinam hanir anupapannaiva | napi vyavaharahanih | yatah,

upeksam kurvatas tasya tusnim bhutasya tistatah |
kale vipanne purvokte vyavaharo na sidhyati ||

iti naradenopeksalingabhavakrta vyavaharahanir ukta na tu vastvabhavakrta | tatha manunapi,

ajadas ced apaugando visayas casya bhujyate |
bhagnam tad vyavaharena bhokta tad dhanam arhati ||

iti vyavaharato bhango darsito na vastutah | vyavaharabhangas caivam: bhokta kila vadati, ajado 'yam apaugando 'balo 'yamasya samnidhau vimsativarsanyapratiravam maya bhuktam tatra bahavah saksinah santi | yady asya svam anyayena maya bhujyate tadayam kim ity etavantam kalam udaste iti tatra cayam niruttaro bhavatiti | evam niruttarasyapi vastavo vyavaharo bhavaty eva, chalam nirasya bhutena vyavaharan nayen nrpah iti niyamat | atha matam | yady api na vastuhanir napi vyavaharahanis tathapi pasyato 'pratisedhato vyavaharahanisanka bhavatiti tan nivrttaye tusnim na sthatavyam ity upadisyata iti | tac ca na, smartakalaya bhukter hanisankakaranatvabhavat, tusnim na sthatavyam ity etavan matrabhidhitsayam vimsatigrahanam avivaksitam syat | athocyate | vimsatigrahanam urdhvam patradosodbhavananirakaranartham | yathaha katyayanah:

saktasya samnidhav artho yasya lekhyena bhujyate |
vimsativarsany atikrantam tatpatram dosavarjitam ||
iti |

tad api na, adhyadisv api vimsater urdhvam patradosodbhavananirakaranasya samatvenadhisimetyadyapavadasambhavat | yathaha katyayanah:

atha vimsativarsany adhir bhuktah suniscitah |
tena lekhyena tatsiddhir lekhyadosavivarjita ||

tatha:

simavivade nirnite simapatram vidhiyate |
tasya dosah pravaktavya yavad varsani vimsatih ||
iti |

etena dhanasya dasavarsiki ity etad api pratyuktam | tasmad asya slokasya satyo 'rtho vaktavyah |

ucyate | bhumer dhanasya ca phalahanir iha vivaksita na vastuhanir napi vyavaharahanih | tatha hi, nirakrosam vimsativarsopabhogad urdhvam yady api svami nyayatah ksetram labhate tathapi phalanusaranam na labhate, apratisedhalaksanat svaparadhad asmac ca vacanat | paroksabhoge tu vimsater urdham api phalanusaranam labhata eva, pasyate iti vacanat | pratyaksabhoge ca, sakrose abruvata iti vacanat | vimsateh prak praytakse nirakrose ca labhate, vimsatigrahanat |

nanu tad utpannasyapi phalasya svatvat taddhanir anupapannaiva |

badham | tasya svarupavinasena tathaivavasthane yatha tadutpannapugapanasavrksadinam yat punas tadutpannam upabhogan nastam tatra svarupanasad eva svatvanasah,

anagamam tu yo bhunkte bahunyabdasatany api |
cauradandena tam papam dandyet prthivipatih ||

ity anena vacanena niskrayarupena ganayitva cauravat tatsamam dravyadanam praptam hanir vimsativarsikity anenapodyate | rajadandah punar asty eva vimsater urdhvam apy anagamopabhogad apavadabhavac ca | tasmat svamy upeksalaksanasvaparadhad asmac ca vacanad vimsater urdhvam phalam nastam na labhata iti sthitam | etena dhanasya dasavarsikity etad api vyakhyatam || 2.24 ||

asyapavadam aha |

adhisimopaniksepajadabaladhanair vina |
tathopanidhirajastrisrotriyanam dhanair api || YDh_2.25

adhis ca sima ca upaniksepas ca adhisimopaniksepah | jadas ca balas ca jadabalau tayor dhane jadabaladhane adhisimopaniksepas ca jadabaladhane ca adhisimopaniksepajadabaladhanani tair vina | upaniksepo nama rupasamkhyapradarsanena raksanartham parasya haste nihitam dravyam | yathaha naradah |

svam dravyam yatra visrambhan niksipaty avisankitah |
niksepo nama tat proktam vyavaharapadam budhaih ||
iti |

upanidhanam upanidhih | adhyadisu pasyato 'bruvato 'pi bhumer

vimsater urdhvam dhanasya ca dasabhyo varsebhya urdhvam apy upacayahanir na bhavati, purusaparadhasya tathavidhasyabhavat, upeksakaranasya tatra tatra sambhavat | tatha hi: adher adhitvopadhika eva bhoga ity upeksayam api na purusaparadhah | simnas cirakrtatusangaradicihnaih susadhyatvad upeksa sambhavati | upaniksepopanidhyor bhukteh pratisiddhatvat, pratisedhatikramopabhoge ca sodayaphalalabhad, upeksopapattih | jadabalayor jadatvad balatvad upeksa yuktaiva | rajño bahukaryavyakulatvat | strinam ajñanad apragalbhyac ca | srotriyasyadhyayanadhyapanatadarthavicaranusthanavyakulatvad upeksa yuktaiva | tasmad adhyadisu sarvatropeksakaranasambhavat samaksabhoge nirakrose ca na kadacid api phalahanih || 2.25 ||

adhyadisu dandavisesapratipadanartham aha |

adhyadinam vihartaram dhanine dapayed dhanam |
dandam ca tatsamam rajñe saktyapeksam athapi va || YDh_2.26

ya adhyadinam srotriyadravyaparyantanam cirakalopabhogabalenapahartaram vivadaspadibhutam dhanam svamine dapayed ity anuvadah | dandam ca tatsamam vivadaspadibhutadravyasamam rajñe dapayed iti vidhih | yady api grhaksetradisu tatsamo dando na sambhavati tathapi,

maryadayah prabhede ca simatikramane tatha |

ityadir vaksyamano dando drastavyah | atha tatsamadandenapahartur damanam na bhavati bahudhanatvena tada saktyapeksam dhanam dapayet | yavata tasya darpopasamo bhavati tavad dapayet, dando damanad ity ahus tenadantan damayet iti dandagrahanasya damanarthatvat | yasya tu tatsamam api dravyam nasti so 'pi yavata pidyate tavad dapyah | yasya punah kim api dhanam nasty asau dhigdandadina damaniyah | tatha ca manuh |

dhigdandam prathamam kuryad vagdandam tadanantaram |
trtiyam dhanadandam tu vadhadandam atah param ||
iti |

vadhadando 'pi sariro brahmanavyatiriktanam dasadha darsitah | tathaha manuh |

dasa sthanani dandasya manuh svayambhuvo 'bravit |
trisu varnesu yani syur aksato brahmano vrajet ||

upastham udaram jihva hastau padau ca pañcamam |
caksur nasa ca karnau ca dhanam dehas tathaiva ca ||
iti |

etesam yan nimittaparadhas tatraivopasthadau nigrahah karya iti drastavyam | karma va karayitavyo bandhanagaram va pravesayitavyah | yathoktam katyayanena |

dhanadanasaham buddhva svadhinam karma karayet |
asaktau bandhanagaram pravesyo brahmanadrte ||
iti |

brahmanasya punar dravyabhave karmaviyogadini prayojyani | yathaha gautamah: karmaviyogavikhyapananirvasanankakaranadiny avrttau iti | naradenapi |

vadhah sarvasvaharanam puran nirvasanankane |
tadangaccheda ity ukto danda uttamasahasah ||
avisesena sarvesam eva dandavidhih smrtah ||

ity uktvoktam:

vadhad rte brahmanasya na vadham brahmano 'rhati || iti |

siraso mundanam dandas tasya nirvasanam purat |
lalate cabhisastankah prayanam gardabhena ca ||
iti ||

ankane ca vyavastha darsita:

gurutalpe bhagah karyah surapane suradhvajah |
steye tu svapadam karyam brahmahany asirah puman ||
iti |

yat tu, caksurnirodhah brahmanasya ity apastambavacanam brahmanasya puran nirvasanasamaye vastradina caksur nirodhah kartavya iti tasyartho, na tu caksur uddharanam, aksato brahmano vrajet, na sariro brahmane dandah ityadimanugautamadivacanavirodhad ity alam prasangena || 2.26 ||

svatvavyabhicaritvena bhogasya svatve pramanyam uktam | bhogamatrasya svatvavyabhicaritvat kidrso bhogah pramanam ity ata aha |
agamo 'bhyadhiko bhogad vina purvakramagatat ||
svatvahetuh pratigrahakrayadir agamah | sa bhogad apy adhiko baliyan, svatvabodhane bhogasyagamasyapeksatvat | yathaha naradah |

agamena visuddhena bhogo yati pramanatam |
avisuddhagamo bhogah pramanyam naiva gacchati ||
iti |

na ca bhogamatrat svatvavagamah, parakiyasyapy apaharadinopabhogasambhavat | ata eva,

bhogam kevalato yas tu kirtayen nagamam kvacit |
bhogacchalapadesena vijñeyah sa tu taskarah ||

iti smaryate | atas ca sagamo dirghakalo nirantaro nirakrosah pratyarthipratyaksas ceti pañcavisesanayukto bhogah pramanam ity uktam bhavati | tatha ca smaryate |

sagamo dirghakalas cavicchedo 'paravojjhitah |
pratyarthisamnidhano 'pi paribhogo 'pi pañcadha ||

iti | (n, ksm: dhko 406, 416)

kvacic cagamananirapeksasyapi bhogasya pramanyam ity aha vina purvakramagatad iti | purvesam pitradinam trayanam kramah purvakramah, tenagato yo bhogas tasmad vina agamo 'bhyadhika iti sambandhah | sa punar agamad abhyadhikah | agamanirapesah pramanam ity arthah | tatrapy agamo 'jñatanirapekso na sattanirapesah | satta tu tenaivavagamyata iti boddhavyam | vina purvakramagatad ity etac casmartakalapradarsanartham | agamo 'bhyadhiko bhogad iti ca smartakalavisayam | atas ca smaranayogye kale yogyanupalabdhya agamabhavaniscayasambhavad agamajñanasapeksasyaiva bhogasya pramanyam | asmarte tu kale yogyanupalabdhyabhavenagamabhavaniscayasambhavad agamajñananirapeksa eva samtato bhogah pramanam | etad eva spastikrtam katyayanena |

smartakale kriya bhumeh sagama bhuktir isyate |
asmarte 'nugamabhavat kramat tripurusagata ||
iti |

smartas ca kalo varsasataparyantah, satayur vai purusah iti sruteh | anugamabhavad iti yogyanupalabdhyabhavenagamabhavaniscayabhavad ity arthah | atas ca varsasatadhiko bhogah samtato 'pratiravah pratyarthipratyaksas cagamabhave vaniscite 'vyabhicarad aksiptagamah svatvam gamayati | asmarte 'pi kale 'nagamasmrtiparamparayam satyam na bhogah pramanam | ata eva,

anagamam tu yo bhunkte bahuny abdasatany api |
cauradandena tam papam dandayet prthivipatih ||

ity uktam | na ca anagamam tu yo bhunkte ity ekacananirdesat bahuny abdasatany api ity apisabdaprayogat prathamasyaiva purusasya niragame cirakalopabhoge 'pi dandavidhanam iti mantavyam, dvitite trtiye va puruse niragamasya bhogasya pramanyaprasangat | na caitad isyate,
adau tu karanam danam madhye bhuktis tu sagama |
iti naradasmaranat | tasmat sarvatra niragamopabhoge anagamam tu yo bhunkte ity etad drastavyam | yad api,

anyayenapi yad bhuktam pitra purvatarais tribhih |
na tac chakyam apahartum kramat tripurusagatam ||

iti, tad api pitra saha purvatarais tribhir iti yojyam | tatrapi kramat tripurusagatam ity asmartakalopabhogalaksanam |
tripurusavivaksayam ekavarsabhyantare 'pi purusatrayatikramasambhavat, dvitiye varse niragamasya bhogasya pramanyaprasangah | tatha sati,
smartakale kriya bhumeh sagama bhuktir isyate |
iti smrtivirodhah | anyayenapi yad bhuktam ity etac canyayenapi bhuktam apahartum na sakyam kim punar anyayaniscaye it vyakhyeyam,

apisabdasravanat | yac coktam haritena |

yad vinagamam atyantam bhuktam purvais tribhir bhavet |
na tac chakyam apahartum kramat tripurusagatam ||

iti, tatrapy atyantam agamam vineti | atyantam upalabhyamanam agamam vineti vyakhyeyam, na punar agamasvarupam vineti | agamasvarupabhave bhogasatenapi na svatvam bhavatity uktam | kramat tripurusagatam ity etad ukatartham |

nanu smaranayogye kale bhogasyagamasapeksasya pramanyam anupapannam | tatha hi, yady agamah pramanantarenavagatas tada tenaiva svatvavagaman na bhogasya svatve agame va pramanyam | atha pramanantarenagamo navagatah katham tadvisisto bhogah pramanam |

ucyate | pramanantarenavagatagamasahita eva nirantaro bhogah kalantare svatvam gamayati | avagato 'pyagamo bhogarahito na kalantare svatvam gamayitum alam, madhye danavikrayadina svatvapagamasambhavat | iti sarvam anavadyam ||

agamasapekso bhogah pramanam ity uktam | agamas tarhi bhoganirapeksa eva pramanam ity ata aha |
agame 'pi balam naiva bhuktih stokapi yatra no ||
yasminn agame svalpapi bhuktir bhogo nasti tasminn agame balam sampurnam naivasti | ayam abhisamdhih | svasvatvanivrttih parasvatvapadanam ca danam | parasvatvapadanam ca paro yadi svikaroti tada sampadyate nanyatha | svikaras ca trividhah | manaso vacikah kayikas ceti | tatra manaso mamedam iti samkalparupah | vacikas tu mamedam ityady abhivyaharollekhi savikalpakah pratyayah | kayikah punar upadanabhimarsanadirupo 'nekavidhah | tatra ca niyamah smaryate:

dadyat krsnajinam prsthe gam pucche karinam kare |
kesaresu tathaivasvam dasim sirasi dapayet ||
iti |

asvalayano 'py aha: anumantrayeta prany abhimrsed vaprani kanyam ca iti | tatra hiranyavastradav udakadananantaram evopadanadisambhavat, trividho 'pi svikarah sampadyate | ksetradau punah phalopabhogavyatirekena kayikasvikarasambhavat, svalpenapy upabhogena bhavitavyam anyatha danakrayadeh sampurnata na bhavatiti phalopabhogalaksanakayikasvikaravikala agamo durbalo bhavati tatsahitad agamat | etac ca dvayoh purvaparakalaparijñane, purvaparakalaparijñane tu viguno 'pi purvakalagama eva baliyan iti | atha va, likhitam saksino bhuktih pramanam tripurusagatam ity uktam | etesam samavaye kutra kasya va prabalyam ity atredam upatisthate:

agamo 'bhyadhiko bhogad vina purvakramagatat |

agame 'pi balam naiva bhuktih stokapi yatra no || iti |

ayam arthah | adye puruse saksibhir bhavita agamo bhogad apy adhiko balavan, purvakramagatad bhogad vina | sa punah purvakramagato bhogas caturthapuruse likhitena bhavitad agamad balavan | madhye tu bhogarahitad agamat stokabhogasahito 'py agamo balavan iti | etad eva naradena spastikrtam:

adau tu karanam danam madhye bhuktis tu sagama |
karanam bhuktir evaika samtata ya cirantani ||
iti || 2.27 ||

pasyato 'bruvatah ity atra vimsativarsopabhogad urdhvam bhumer dhanasyapi dasavarsopabhogad urdhvam phalanusaranam na bhavatityuktam | tatra phalanusaranavad dandanusaranam api na bhavisyatity asankya purusavyavasthaya pramanyavyavasthaya ca dandavyavastham darsayitum aha |

agamas tu krto yena so 'bhiyuktas tam uddharet |
na tatsutas tatsuto va bhuktis tatra gariyasi || YDh_2.28

yena purusena bhumyader agamah svikarah krtah sa purusah kutas te ksetradikam ity abhiyuktas tasyagamam pratigrahadikam likhitadibhir uddharet bhavayet | anena cadyasya purusasyagamam anuddharato danda ity uktam bhavati | tatsuto dvitiyo 'bhiyukto nagamam uddharet kim tu avicchinnapratiravasamaksabhogam | anena cagamam anuddharato dvitiyasya na dando 'pi tu visistam bhogam anuddharato danda iti pratipaditam | tatsutas trtiyo nagamam napi visistam bhogam uddhared, api tu kramagatham bhogamatram | anenapi trtiyasya kramayatabhoganuddharane dando nagamanuddharane na visistabhoganuddharane cety abhihitam | tatra tayor dvitiyatrtiyayor bhuktir eva gariyasi | tatrapi dvitiye gurus trtiye gariyasiti vivektavyam | trisv apy agamanuddharane 'rthahanih samanaiva, dande tu visesa iti tatparyarthah | uktam ca haritena |

agamas tu krto yena sa dandyas tam anuddharam |
na tatsutas tatsuto va bhogyahanis tayor api ||
iti || 2.28 ||

asmartakalopabhogasyagamajñananirapeksasya pramanyam uktam, vina purvakramagatad ity atra tasyapavadam aha |

yo 'bhiyuktah paretah syat tasya rikthi tam uddharet |
na tatra karanam bhuktir agamena vina krta || YDh_2.29

yada punar ahartradir abhiyukto 'krtavyavaharanirnaya eva paretah syat paralokam gato bhavet tada tasya rikthi putradis tam agamam uddharet | yasmat tatra tasmin vyavahare bhuktir agamarahita saksyadibhih sadhitapi na pramanam | purvabhiyogena bhogasya sapavadatvat | naradenapy uktam |

tatharudhavivadasya pretasya vyavaharinah |
putrena so 'rthah samsodhyo na tam bhogo nivartayet ||
iti || 2.29 ||

anirnitavyavahare vyavahartari prete vyavaharo na navartata iti sthitam |
nirnite 'pi vyavahare sthite ca vyavahartari vyavaharah kvacit
pravartate kvacin na pravartata iti vyavasthasiddhaye vyavaharadarsinam
balabalam aha |

nrpenadhikrtah pugah srenayo 'tha kulani ca |
purvam purvam guru jñeyam vyavaharavidhau nrnam || YDh_2.30

nrpena rajña adhikrtah vyaharadarsane niyuktah, rajña
sabhasadah karyah ityadinoktah pugah samuhah |
bhinnajatinam bhinnavrttinam ekasthananivasinam yatha
gramanagaradayah | srenayo nanajatinam
ekajatiyakarmopajivinam samghatah | yatha hedabukadinam
tambulikakuvindacarmakaradinam ca | kulani
jñatisambandhibandhunam samuhah | etesam
nrpadhikrtadinam caturnam purvam purvam yad yat purvam
pathitam tat tad guru balavaj jñeyam veditavyam | nrnam
vyavahartrnam vyavaharavidhau vyavaharadarsanakarye etad uktam
bhavati | nrpadhikrtair nirnite vyavahare parajitasya yady apy
asamtosah kudrstibuddhya bhavati tathapi na pugadisu punar
vyavaharo bhavati | evam purganirnite 'pi na srenyadigamanam |
tatha sreninirnite kulagamanam na bhavati | kulanirnite tu
srenyadigamanam bhavati | sreninirnite pugadigamanam |
puganirnite nrpadhikrtagamanam bhavatiti | naradena punar
nrpadhikrtair nirnite 'pi vyavahare nrpagamanam bhavatity uktam:

kulani srenayas caiva ganas cadhikrta nrpah |
pratistha vyavaharanam gurv esam uttarottaram ||
iti |

tatra ca nrpagamane sottarasabhyena rajña purvaih sabhyaih sapane
vyavahare nirniyamane yady asau kudrstavadi parajitas tadasau
dandyah | athasau jayati tadadhikrtah sabhya dandyah ||
2.30 ||

durbalair vyavaharadarsibhir drsto vyavaharah paravartate
prabaladrstas tu na nivartata ity uktam | idanim prabaladrsto
'pi vyavaharah kascin nivartata ity aha |

balopadhivinirvrttan vyavaharan nivartayet |
strinaktamantaragarabahihsatrukrtams tatha || YDh_2.31

balena balatkarena upadhina bhayadina vinirvrttan nispannan
vyavaharan nivartayet | tatha stribhih | naktam ratrav astribhir api
| antaragare grhabhyantare bahir gramadibhyah satrubhis ca krtan
vyavaharan nivartayed iti sambandhah || 2.31 ||

asiddhavyavaharina aha |

mattonmattartavyasanibalabhitadiyojitah |
asambaddhakrtas caiva vyavaharo na sidhyati || YDh_2.32

api ca | matto madaniyadravyena | unmatta unmadena pañcavidhena vatapittaslesmanipatagrahasambhavena upasrstah | arto vyadhyadina | vyasanam istaviyoganistapraptijanitam dukham tadvan vyasani | balo vyavaharayogyah | bhito 'ratibhyah | adigrahanat purarastradiviruddhah |

purarastraviruddhas ca yas ca rajña visarjitah |
anadeyo bhaved vado dharmavidbhir udahrtah ||

iti manusmaranat | etair yojitah krto vyavaharo na sidhyatiti | aniyuktasambaddhakrto 'pi vyavaharo na sidhyatiti sambandhah | yat tu smaranam:

guroh sisye pituh putre dampatyoh svamibhrtyayoh |
virodhe tu mithas tesam vyavaharo na sidhyati ||

iti tad api gurusisyadinam atyantikavyavaharapratisedhaparam na bhavati | tesam api kathamcid vyavaharasyestatvat | tatha hi sisyasistir avadhena, asaktau rajjuvenuvidalabhyam tanubhyam, anyena ghnan rajña sasyah iti gautamasmaranat, nottamange kathamcana iti manusmaranac ca | yadi guruh kopavesavasan mahata dandenottamange tadayati tada smrtivyapetena margenadharsitah sisyo yadi rajñe nivedayati, tada bhavaty eva vyavaharapadam | tatha, bhur ya pitamahopatta ityadivacanat pitamahopatte bhumyadau pitaputrayoh svamye samane, yadi pita vikrayadina pitamahopattam bhumyadi nasayati, tada putro yadi dharmadhikarinam pravisati tada pitaputrayor api bhavaty eva vyavaharah | tatha,

durbhikse dharmakarye ca vyadhau sampratirodhake |

grhitam stridhanam bharta nakamo datum arhati ||

iti smaranad durbhiksadivyatirekena yadi stridhanam bharta vyayikrtya vidyamanadhano 'pi yacyamano na dadati, tada dampatyor apisyata eva vyavaharah | tatha bhaktadasasya svamina saha vyavaharam vaksyati | garbhadasasyapi garbhadasadin adhikrtya,

yas caisam svaminam kascin mocayet pranasamsayat |
dasatvat sa vimucyeta putrabhagam labheta ca ||

iti naradoktatvat, tadamocane putrabhagadane ca svamina saha vyavaharah kena varyate | tasmad drstadrstayoh sreyaskaro na bhavati gurvadibhir vyavahara iti prathamam sisyadayo nivaraniyah rajña sasabhyeneti guroh sisye ityadislokasya tatparyarthah | atyantanirbandhe tu sisyadinam apy uktaritya pravartaniyo vyavaharah | yad api,

ekasya bahubhih sardham strinam presyajanasya ca |
anadeyo bhaved vado dharmavidbhir udahrtah ||

iti naradavacanam, tatraikasyapi, ganadravyam hared yas tu samvidam
langhayec ca yah, tatha, ekam ghnantam bahunam ca
ityadismaranad ekarthair bahubhih sardham vyavahara isyate eveti
bhinnarthair bahubhir ekasya yugapadvyavaharo na bhavatiti drastavyam |
strinam ity api gopasaundikadistrinam svatantryad vyavaharo
bhavaty eveti tadanyasam sakalastrinam patisu jivatsu
tatparatantryad anadeyo vyavahara iti vyakhyeyam | presyajanasya cety
etad api presyajanasya svamiparatantryat svarthavyavaharo 'pi
svamyanujñayaiva vyavaharo nanyatheti vyakhyeyam || 2.32 ||

paravartyam vyavaharam uktva idanim paravartyam dravyam aha |

pranastadhigatam deyam nrpena dhanine dhanam |
vibhavayen na cel lingais tatsamam dandam arhati || YDh_2.33

pranastam hiranyadi saulkikasthanapaladibhir adhigatam rajñe
samarpitam yat tad rajña dhanine datavyam, yadi dhani
rupasamkhyadibhir lingair bhavayati | yadi na bhavayati tada
tatsamam dandyah, asatyavaditvat | adhigamasya svatvanimittatvat
svatve prapte tatparavrttir anenokta | atra ca kalavadhim vaksyati:

saulkikaih sthanapalair va nastapahrtam ahrtam |

arvak samvatsarat svami hareta parato nrpah || iti |

manuna punah samvatsaratrayam avadhitvena nirdistam:

pranastasvamikam riktham raja tryabdam nidhapayet |
arvak tryabad dharet svami parato nrpatir haret ||
iti |

tatra varsatrayaparyantam avasyam raksaniyam | tatra yadi
samvatsarad arvak svamy agacchet tada krtsnam eva dadyat | yada
punah samvatsarad urdhvam agacchati tada sadbhagam
raksanamulyam grhitva sesam svamine dadyat | yathaha:

adaditatha sadbhagam pranastadhigatan nrpah |
dasamam dvadasam vapi satam dharmam anusmaran ||
iti |

tatra prathame varse krtsnam eva dadyat, dvitiye dvadasam bhagam,
trtiye dasamam, caturthadisu satham bhagam grhitva
sesam dadyat | rajabhagasya caturtho 'mso 'dhigantre datavyah |
svamyanagame tu krtsnasya dhanasya caturtham amsam adhigantre dattva
sesam raja grhniyat | tathaha gautamah pranastasvamikam
adhigamya samvatsaram rajña raksyam, urdhvam adhigantus caturtho
'mso rajñah sesam iti | atra samvatsaram ity ekavacanam
avivaksitam, raja tryabdam nidhapayet iti smaranat | hareta parato
nrpah ity etad api svaminy anagate tryabdad urdhvam

vyayikaranabhyanujñaparam | tatah param agate tu svamini vyayibhute 'pi dravye raja svamsam avatarya tatsamam dadyat | etac ca hiranyadivisayam | gavadivisaye vaksyati: panan ekasaphe dadyat ityadina || 2.33 ||

rathyasulkasaladinipatitasya suvarnader nastasyadhigame vidhim uktva adhuna bhumau ciranikhatasya suvarnader nidhisabdavacyasyadhigame vidhim aha |

raja labdhva nidhim dadyad dvijebhyo 'rdham dvijah punah |
vidvan asesam adadyat sa sarvasya prabhur yatah || YDh_2.34

itarena nidhau labdhe raja sasthamsam aharet |
aniveditavijñato dapyas tam dandam eva ca || YDh_2.35

uktalaksanam nidhim raja labdhva ardham brahmanebhyo dattva sesam kose nivesayet | brahmanas tu vidvan srutadhyayanasampannah sadacaro yadi nidhim labheta tada sarvam eva grhniyat, yasmad asau sarvasya jagatah prabhuh | itarena tu rajavidvadbrahmanavyatiriktena avidvadbrahmanaksatriyadina nidhau labdhe raja sasthamsam adhigantre dattva sesam nidhim svayam aharet | yathaha vasisthah aprajñayamanam vittam yo 'dhigacched raja tad dharet sastham amsam adhigantre dadyat iti | gautamo 'pi nidhyadhigamo rajadhanam bhavati, na brahmanasyabhirupasya, abrahmano vyakhyata sastham amsam labhetety eke iti | anivedita iti kartari nistha | aniveditas casau vijñatas ca rajñe 'py aniveditavijñatah yah kascin nidhim labdhva rajñe na niveditavan vijñatas ca rajña sa sarvam nidhim dapyo dandam ca saktyapeksaya | atha nidher api svamy agatya rupasamkhyadibhih svatvam bhavayati tada tasmai raja nidhim datva sastham dvadasam vamsam svayam aharet | yathaha manuh |

mamayam iti yo bruyan nidhim satyena manavah |
tasyadadita sadbhagam raja dvadasam eva va ||
iti |

amsavikalpas tu varnakaladyapeksaya veditavyah || 2.34 || 2.35 ||

caurahrtam praty aha |

deyam caurahrtam dravyam rajña janapadaya tu |
adadad dhi samapnoti kilbisam yasya tasya tat || YDh_2.36

caurair hrtam dravyam caurebhyo vijitya janapadaya svadesanivasine yasya tat dravyam tasmai rajña datavyam | hi yasmad adadad aprayacchan yasya tad apahrtam dravyam tasya kilbisam apnoti | tasya caurasya ca | yathaha manuh:

datavyam sarvavarnebhyo rajña caurair hrtam dhanam |
raja tad upayuñjanas caurasyapnoti kilbisam ||
iti |

yadi caurahastad adaya svayam upabhunkte tada caurasya kilbisam apnoti | atha caurahrtam upeksate tada janapadasya kilbisam | atha caurahrtaharanaya yatamano 'pi na saknuyad ahartum tada tavad dhanam svakosad dadyat | yathaha gautamah caurahrtam avajitya yathasthanam gamayet, kosad va dadyat)gdh 10.46–47) iti | krsnadvaipayano 'pi:

pratyahartum na saktas tu dhanam caurair hrtam yadi |
svakosat tad dhi deyam syad asaktena mahiksita ||
iti || 2.36 ||

ity asadharanavyavaharamatrakaprakaranam

atha rnadanaprakaranam

sadharanasadharanarupam vyavaharamatrkam abhidhayadhunastadasanam vyavaharapadanam adyam rnadanapadam darsayati asitibhago vrddhih syat ityadina mocya adhis tadutpanne praviste dvigune dhane ityevam antena | tac ca rnadanam saptavidham | idrsam rnam deyam idrsam adeyam, anenadhikarina deyam, asmin samaye deyam, anena prakarena deyam ity adhamarne pañcavidham | uttamarne danavidhih, adanavidhis ceti dvividham iti | etac ca naradena spastikrtam:

rnam deyam adeyam ca yena yatra yaya ca yat |
danagrahanadharmabhyam rnadanam iti smrtam ||
iti |

tatra prathamam uttamarnasya danavidhim aha tatpurvakatvad itaresam |

asitibhago vrddhih syan masi masi sabandhake |
varnakramac chatam dvitricatuhpañcakam anyatha || YDh_2.37

masi masi pratimasam bandhakam visvasartham yad adhiyate, adhir iti yavat | bandhakena saha vartata iti sabandhakah prayogas tasmin sabandhake prayoge prayuktasya dravyasya asititamo bhago vrddhir dharmya bhavati | anyatha bandhakarahite prayoge varnanam brahmanadinam kramena dvitricatuhpañcakam satam dharmyam bhavati | brahmane 'dhamarne dvikam satam ksatriye trikam vaisye catuskam sudre pañcakam masi masity eva dvau va trayo va catvaro va pañca va dvitricatuhpañca asmin sate vrddhir diyate iti dvitricatuhpañcakam satam | samkhyaya atisadantayah kan ityanuvrttau, tad asmin vrddhyayalabhasulkopadadiyate iti kan | iyam ca vrddhir masi grhyata iti kalika | iyam eva vrddhir divasagananaya vibhajya pratidivasam grhyamana kayika bhavati | tatha ca naradena:

kayika kalika caiva karita ca tatha para |
cakravrddhis ca sastresu tasya vrddhis caturvidha ||

ity uktva, uktam:

kayavirodhini sasvat panapadadikayika |

pratimasam sravanti ya vrddhih sa kalika mata ||

vrddhih sa karita namadhamarnena svayam krta |
vrddher api punar vrddhis cakravrddhir udahrta ||
iti || 2.37 ||

grahitrvisesena prakarantaram aha |
kantaragas tu dasakam samudra vimsakam satam |
kantaram aranyam tatra gacchatiti kantaragah | ye vrddhya
dhanam grhitvadhikalabhartham atigahanam
pranadhanavinasasankasthanam pravisanti te dasakam satam
dadyuh | ye ca samudragas te vimsakam satam masi masity eva |
etad uktam bhavati: kantaragebhyo dasakam satam samudrebhyas ca
vimsakam uttamarna adadyan mulavinasasyapi sankitatvad iti ||

idanim karitam vrddhim aha |
dadyur va svakrtam vrddhim sarve sarvasu jatisu ||
sarve va brahmanadayo 'dhamarna abandhake sabandhake va svakrtam
svabhyupagatavrddhim sarvasu jatisu dadyuh | kvacid akrtapi
vrddhir bhavati | tathaha naradah |

na vrddhih pritidattanam syad anakarita kvacit |
anakaritam apy urdhvam vatsarardhad vivardhate ||
iti |

yas tu yacitakam grhitva desantaram gatas tam prati
katyayanenoktam |

yo yacitakam adaya tam adattva disam vrajet |
urdhvam samvatsarat tasya tad dhanam vrddhim apnuyat |
| iti |

yas ca yacitakam adaya yacit 'py adattva desantam vrajati tam prati
tenaivoktam |

krtoddharam adattva yo yacitas tu disam vrajet |
urdhvam masatrayat tasya tad dhanam vrddhim apnuyat ||
iti |

yah punah svadese sthita eva yacito yacitakam na dadati tam
yacanakalad arabhyakaritam vrddhim dapayed raja | yathaha |

svadese 'pi sthito yas tu na dadyad yacitah kvacit |
tam tato 'karitam vrddhim anicchantam ca dapayet ||
iti |

anakaritavrdder apavado naradenoktah |

panyamulyam bhrtir nyaso dando yas ca prakalpitah |
vrthadanaksikapana vardhante navivaksitah ||
iti |

avivaksita anakarita iti || 2.38 ||

adhuna dravyavisese vrddhivisesam aha |
santatis tu pasustrinam |
pasustrinam santatir eva vrddhih | pasunam strinam posanasamarthasya tatpustisantatikamasya prayogah sambhavati | grahanam ca ksiraparicaryarthinah |

adhuna prayuktasya dravyasya vrddhigrahanam antarenapi cirakalavasthitasya kasya dravyasya kiyati para vrddhir ity apeksita aha |
rasasyastaguna para |vastradhanyahirnyanam catustridviguna para ||
rasasya tailaghrtader vrddhigrahanam antarena cirakalavasthitasya svakrtaya vrddhya vardhamanasyastaguna vrddhih para | natah param vardhate | tatha vastradhanyahirnyanam yathasamkhyam caturguna triguna dviguna vrddhih para | vasisthena tu rasasya traigunyam uktam: dvigunam hiranyam trigunam dhanyam | dhanyenaiva rasa vyakhyatah, puspamulaphalani ca | tuladhrtam astagunam iti | manuna tu dhanyasya puspamulaphaladinam ca pañcagunatvam uktam:

dhanye sade lave vahye natikramati pañcatam | iti |

sadah ksetraphalam puspamulaphaladi | lavo mesornacamarikesadih | vahyo balivardaturagadih | dhanyasadalavavahyavisaya vrddhih pañcagunatvam natikramatiti | tatradhamarnayogyatavasena durbhiksadikalavasena ca vyavastha drastavya | etac ca sakrtprayoge sakrdaharane ca veditavyam | purusantarasamkramanena prayogantarakarane tasminn eva va puruse rekasekabhyam anekasah prayogantarakarane suvarnadikam dvaigunyady atikramya purvavad vardhate | sakrtprayoge 'pi pratidinam pratimasam pratisamvatsaram va vrddhyaharane 'dhamarnadeyasya dvaigunyasambhavat purvahrtavrddhya saha dvaigunyam atikramya vardhata eva | yathaha manuh:

kusidavrddhir dvaigunyam natyeti sakrd ahrta | iti |

sakrdahitety api patho 'sti | upacayartham prayuktam dravyam kusidam tasya vrddhih kusidavrddhih sa dvaigunyam natyeti natikramati | yadi sakrdahita sakrtprayukta | purusantarasamkramanadina prayogantakarane dvaigunyamatyeti | sakrdahrteti pathe tu sanaih sanaih pratidinam pratimasam pratisamvatsaram vadhamarnad ahrta dvaigunyam atyetiti vyakhyeyam | tatha gautamenapyuktam cirasthane dvaigunyam prayogasya iti | prayogasyety ekavacananirdesat prayogantarakarane dvaigunyatikramo 'bhipretah | cirasthana iti nirdesat sanaih sanair vrddhigrahane dvaigunyatikramo darsitah || 2.39 ||

rnaprayogadharma uktah | sampratam prayuktasya dhanasya grahanadharma ucyante |

prapannam sadhayann artham na vacyo nrpater bhavet |
sadhyamano nrpam gacched dandyo dapyas ca tad dhanam || YDh_2.40

prapannam abhyupagatam adhamarnena dhanam saksyadibhir bhavitam va sadhyayan pratyaharan dharmadibhir upayair uttamarno nrpater na vacyo nirvaraniyo na bhavati || dharmadayas copaya manuna darsitah:

dharmena vyavaharena chalenacaritena ca |
prayuktam sadhayed artham pañcamena balena ca ||
iti |

dharmena pritiyuktena satyavacanena | vyavaharena saksilekhyadyupayena | chalena utsavadivyajena bhusanadigrahanena | acaritena abhojanena | pañcamenopayena balena nigadabandhanadina upacayartham prayuktam dravyam etair upayair atmasatkuryad iti | prapannam sadhayann artham na vacyah iti vadan apratipannam sadhayan rajña nivaraniya iti darsayati | etad eva spastikrtam katyayanena |

pidayed yo dhani kascid rnikam nyayavadinam |
tasmad arthat sa hiyeta tatsamam capnuyad damam ||
iti |

yas tu dharmadibhir upayaih prapannam artham sadhyamano yacyamano nrpam gacched rajanam abhigamya sadhayantam abhiyunkte sa dandyo bhavati, saktyanusarena dhanine taddhanam dapyas ca | rajña dapane ca prakara darsitah |

raja tu svamine vpram santvenaiva pradapayet |
desacarena canyams tu dustan sampidya dapayet ||
rikthinam suhrdam vapi chalenaiva pradapayet ||
iti |

sadhyamano nrpam gacchenn ity etat smrtyacaravyapetenety asya pratyudaharanam boddhavyam || 2.40 ||

bahusuttamarnikesu yugapat praptesv eko 'dhamarnikah kena kramena dapyo rajñety apeksita aha |

grhitanukramad dapyo dhaninam adhamarnikah |
dattva tu brahmanayaiva nrpates tadanantaram || YDh_2.41

samanajatiyesu dhanisu yenaiva kramena dhanam grhitam tenaiva kramenadhamarniko rajña dapyah | bhinnajatiyesu tu brahmanadikramena || 2.41 ||

yada punar uttamarno durbalah pratipannam artham dharmadibhir upayaih sadhayitum asaknuvan rajña sadhitartho bhavati tada 'dhamarnasya dandam uttamarnasya ca bhrtidanam aha |

rajñadhamarniko dapyah sadhitad dasakam satam |
pañcakam ca satam dapyah praptartho hy uttamarnikah || YDh_2.42

adhamarniko rajña pratipannarthat sadhitad dasakam satam dapyah | pratipannasya sadhitarthasya dasamam amsam raja 'dhamarnikad dandarupena grhniyad ityarthah | uttamarnas tu praptarthah pañcakam satam bhrtirupena dapyah | sadhitarthasya vimsatitamam bhagam uttamarnad raja bhrtyartham grhniyad ity arthah | apratipannarthasadhane tu dandavibhago darsitah nihnave bhavito dadyat ityadina || 2.42 ||

sadhanam adhamarnikam pratyuktam | adhuna nirdhanam adhamarnikam pratyaha |

hinajatim pariksinam rnartham karma karayet |
brahmanas tu pariksinah sanair dapyo yathodayam || YDh_2.43

brahmanadir uttamarno hinajatim ksatriyadijatim pariksinam nirdhanam rnartham rnanivrttyartham karma svakarma svajatyanurupam karayet tatkutumbavirodhena | brahmanas tu punah pariksino nirdhanah sanaih sanaih yathodayam yathasambhavam nrnam dapyah | atra ca hinajatigrahanam samanajater apy upalaksanam | atas ca samanajatim api pariksinam yathocitam karma karayet | brahmanagrahanam ca sreyojater upalaksanam | atas ca ksatriyadir api pariksino vaisyadeh sanaih sanair dapyo yathodayam | etad eva manuna spastikrtam |

karmanapi samam kuryad dhanikenadhamarnikah |
samo 'pakrstajatis ca dadyac chreyams tu tac chanaih ||
iti |

uttamarnena samam nivrttottamarnadhamarnavyapadesam atmanam adhamarnah karmana kuryad ity arthah || 2.43 ||

madhyasthasthapitam na vardhate |

dipyamanam na grhnati prayuktam yah svakam dhanam |
madhyasthasthapitam cet syad vardhate na tatah param || YDh_2.44

kim ca, upacayartham prayuktam dhanam adhamarnena diyamanam uttamarno vrddhilobhad yadi na grhnati, tadadhamarnena madhyamahaste sthapitam yadi syat, tada tatah sthapanad urdhvam na vardhate | atha sthapitam api yacyamano na dadati tatah purvavad vardhata eva || 2.44 ||

idanim deyam rnam yada yena ca deyam tad aha |

avibhaktaih kutumbarthe yad rnam tu krtam bhavet |
dadyus tad rikthanah prete prosite va kutumbini || YDh_2.45

avibhaktair bahubhih kutumbartham ekaikena va yad rnam krtam tad rnam kutumbi dadyat | tasmin prete prosite va tadrikthinah sarve dadyuh || 2.45 |

yena deyam ity atra pratyudaharanam aha |

na yosit patiputrabhyam na putrena krtam pita |
dadyad rte kutumbarthan na patih strikrtam tatha || YDh_2.46

patya krtam rnam yosid bharya naiva dadyat | putrena krtam
yosin mata na dadyat | tatha putrena krtam pita na dadyat | tatha
bharyakrtam patir na dadyat | kutumbarthad rta iti sarvasesah
| atas ca kutumbartham yena kenapi krtam tat kutumbina deyam |
tadabhave taddayaharair deyam ity uktam eva || 2.46 ||

putrapautrair rnam deyam iti vaksyati | tasya purastad apavadam aha
|

surakamadyutakrtam dandasulkavasistakam |
vrthadanam tathaiveha putro dadyan na paitrkam || YDh_2.47

surapanena yatkrtam rnam kamakrtam strivyasananimittam dyute
parajayanimittam dandasulkayor avisistam vrthadanam
dhurtabandimalladibhyo yat pratijñatam,

dhurte bandini malle ca kuvaidye kitave sathe |
catacaranacauresu dattam bhavati nisphalam ||

iti smaranat | etad rnam pitra krtam putradih
saundikadibhyo na dadyat | atra dandasulkavasistakam ity
avasistagrahanat sarvam datavyam iti na mantavyam,

dandam va dandasesam va sulkam tacchesam eva va |
na datavyam tu putrena yac ca na vyavaharikam ||

ity ausanasasmaranat | gautamenapy uktam madyasulkadyutakamadanda
na putran adhyavaheyuh iti | na putrasyopari bhavantityarthah |
anenadeyam rnam uktam || 2.47 ||

na patih strikrtam tatha ityasyapavadam aha |

gopasaundikasailusarajakavyadhayositam |
rnam dadyat patis tasam yasmad vrttis tadasraya || YDh_2.48

gopo gopalah | saundikah surakarah | sailuso natah |
rajako vastranam rañjakah | vyadho mrgayuh | etesam
yosidbhir yad rnam krtam tat tatpatibhir deyam | yasmat tesam
vrttir jivanam tadasraya yosidadhina | yasmad vrttis
tadasraya iti hetuvyapadesad anye 'pi ye yosidadhinajivanas te 'pi
yositkrtam rnam dadyur iti gamyate || 2.48 ||

patikrtam bharya na dadyat ity asyapavadam aha |

pratipannam striya deyam patya va saha yat krtam |
svayam krtam va yad rnam nanyat stri datum arahati || YDh_2.49

mumursuna pravatsyata va patya niyuktaya rnadane yat
pratipannam tat patikrtam rnam deyam | yac ca patya saha bharyaya
rnam krtam tad api bhartrabhave bharyaya aputraya deyam | yac ca
svayam krtam rnam tad api deyam |

nanu pratipannadi trayam striya deyam iti na vaktavyam samdehabhavat |

ucyate:

bharya putras ca dasas ca traya evadhanah smrtah |
yat te samadhigacchanti yasyaite tasya tad dhanam ||

iti vacanan nirdhantvena pratipannadisv adanasankayam idam ucyate, pratipannam striya deyam ityadi | na canena vacanena stryadinam nirdhanatvam abhidhiyate, paratantryamatrapratipadanaparatvat | etac ca vibhagaprakarane spastikarisyate |

nanyat stri datum arhati ity etat tarhi na vaktavyam, vidhanenaivanyatra pratisedhasiddheh |

ucyate: pratipannam striya deyam patya va saha yatkrtaam ity etayor apavadartham ucyate | anyat surakamadivacanopattam pratipannam api patya saha krtam api na deyam iti || 2.49 ||

punar api yad rnam datavyam yena ca datavyam yatra ca kale datavyam tat tritayam aha |

pitari prosite prete vyasanabhiplute 'pi va |
putrapautrair rnam deyam nihnave saksibhavitam || YDh_2.50

pita yadi datavyam rnam adattva preto duradesam gato 'cikitsaniyavyadhyadyabhibhuto va tada tatkrtam rnam akhyapane 'vasyam deyam putrena pautrena va pitrdhanabhave 'pi putratvena pautratvena ca, tatra kramo 'py ayam eva: pitrabhave putrah putrabhave pautra iti putrena pautrena va nihnave krte arthina saksyadibhir bhavitam rnam deyam putrapautrair ity anvayah | atra pitari prosita ity etavad uktam kalavisesas tu naradenokto drastavyah |

narvak samvatsarad vimsat pitari prosite sutah |
rnam dadyat pitrvye va jyesthe bhatary athapi va ||
iti |

prete 'py apraptavyavaharakalo na dadyat | praptavyavaharakalas tu dadyat | sa ca kalas tenaiva darsitah |

garbhastaih sadrso jñeya astamad vatsarac chisuh |
bala a sodasad varsat paugandas ceti sabdyate ||
parato vyavaharajñah svatantrah pitaravrte ||
iti |

yady api pitrmaranad urdhvam balo 'pi svantrantro jatas tathapi narnabhag bhavati | yathaha |

apraptavyavaharas cet svatantro 'pi hi narnabhak |
svatantryam hi smrtam jyesthe jyaisthyam gunavayahkrtam ||
iti |

tatha asedhahvananisedhas ca drsyate |

apraptavyavaharas ca duto danonmukho vrati |
visamasthas ca nasedhya na caitan ahvayen nrpah ||
iti |

tasmat |

atah putrena jatena svartham utsrjya yatnatah |
rnat pita mocaniyo yatha no narakam vrajet ||
iti |

putrena vyavaharajñataya jatena nispanneneti vyakhyeyam | sraddhe
tu balasyapy adhikarah na brahmabhivyaharayed anyatra svadhaninayanat
iti gautamasmaranat | putrapautrair iti bahuvacananirdesad bahavah
putra yadi vibhaktah svamsanurupena rnam dadyuh |
avibhaktas cet sambhuyasamutthanena gunapradhanabhavena
vartamananam pradhanabhuta eva va dadyad iti gamyate | yathaha
naradah |

ata urdhvam pituh putra rnam dadyur yathamsatah |
avibhakta vibhakta va yas tam codvahate dhuram ||
iti |

atra ca yad yapi putrapautrair rnam deyam ity avisesenoktam
tathapi putrena yatha pita savrddhikam dadati tathaiva deyam |
paurtrena tu samam mulam eva datavyam na vrddhir iti viseso
'vagantavyah,

rnam atmiyavat pitryam deyam putrair vibhavitam |
paitamaham samam deyam adeyam tatsutasya tu ||

iti brhaspatismaranat | atra vibhavitam ity avisesopadanat
saksivibhavitam ity atra saksigrahanam pramanopalaksanam |
saman yavad grhitam tavad eva deyam na vrddhih | tatsutasya
prapautrasyadeyam agrhitadhanasya | etac cottarasloke spastikriyate
|| 2.50 ||

rnapakarane rni tatputrah pautra iti trayah kartaro
darsitas tesam samavaye kramo 'pi darsitah | idanim
kartrantarasamavaye ca kramam aha |

rikthagraha rnam dapyo yosidgrahas tathaiva ca |
putro 'nanyasritadravyah putrahinasya rikthinah || YDh_2.51

anyadiyam dravyam anyasya krayadivyatirekena yat sviyam bhavati tad
riktham | vibhagadvarena riktham grhnatiti rikthagrahah sa
rnam dapyah | etad uktam bhavati | yo yadiyam dravyam
riktharupena grhnati sa tatkrtam rnam dapyo na cauradih |
yositam bharyam grhnatiti yosidgrahah sa tathaivarnam
dapyah | yo yadiyam yositam grhnati sa tatkrtam rnam
dapyah | yosito 'vibhajyadravyatvena rikthavyapadesanarhatvad bhedena
nirdesah | putras cananyasritadravya rnam dapyah | anyam
asritam anyasritam matrpitrsambandhidravyam yasyasav

anyasritadravyah na anyasritadravyo 'nanyasritadravyah putrahinasya rikthina rnam dapya iti sambandhah | etesam samavaye kramas ca pathakrama eva rikthagraha rnam dapyas tadabhave yosidgrahas tadabhave putra iti |

nanv etesam samavaya eva nopapadyate,
na bhrataro na pitarah putra rikthaharah pituh |
iti putre saty anyasya rikthagrahanasambhavat | yosid graho 'pi nopapadyate,
na dvitiyas ca sadhvinam kvacid bhartopadisyate |
iti smaranat | tatha tadrnam putro dapya ity apy ayuktam, putrapautrair rnam deyam ity uktatvat | ananyasritadravyah iti visesanam apy arthakam, putre sati dravyasyanyasrayanasambhavat, sambhave ca rikthagraha ity anenaiva gatarthatvat | putrahinasya rikthina ity etad api na vaktavyam | putre saty api rikthagraha rnam dapya iti sthitam | asati putre rikthagrahah sutaram dapya iti siddham eveti |

atrocyate: putre saty apy anyo rikthagrahi sambhavati | klibandhabadhiradinam putratve 'pi rikthaharatvabhavat | tatha ca klibadin anukramya bhartavyah syur niramsakah iti vaksyati | tatha savarnaputro py anyayavrttir na labhetaikesam iti gautamasmaranat | atas ca klibadisu putresu satsu anyayavrtte ca savarnaputre sati rikthagrahi pitrvyatatputradih | yosidgraho yady api sastravirodhena na sambhavati tathapy atikrantanisedhah purvapatikrtarnapakaranadhikari bhavaty eva | yosidgraho yas catasrnam svairininam antimam grhnati, yas ca punarbhuvam tisrnam prathamam | yathaha naradhah:

parapurvah striyas tv anyah sapta prokta yathakramam |
punarbhus trividha tasam svairini tu caturvidha ||

kanyaivaksatayonir ya panigrahanadusita |
punarbhuh prathama prokta punahsamskarakarmana ||

desadharman aveksya stri gurubhir ya pradiyate |
utpannasahasanyasmai sa dvitiya prakirtita ||

utpannasahasa utpannavyabhicara |

asatsu devaresu stri bandhavair ya pradiyate |
savarnaya sapindaya sa trtiya prakirtita ||

striprasuta 'prasuta va patyav eva tu jivati |
kamat samasrayed anyam prathama svairini tu sa ||

kaumaram patim utsrjya ya tv anyam purusam srita |
punah patyur graham yayat sa dvitiya prakirtita ||

mrte bhartari tu praptan devaradin apasya ya |
upagacchet param kamat sa trtiya prakirtita ||

prapta desad dhanakrita ksutpipasatura ca ya |

tavaham ity upagata sa caturthi prakirtita ||

antima svairininam ya prathama ca punarbhuvam |
rnam tayoh patikrtam dadyad yas tam upasritah ||
iti |

tathanyo 'pi yosidgraha rnapakarane 'dhikari tenaiva darsitah
|

ya tu sapradhanaiva stri sapatya vanyam asrayet |
so 'sya dadyad rnam bhartur utsrjed va tathaiva tam ||

prakrstena dhanena saha vartata iti sapradhana | bahudhaneti yavat |
tatha |

adhanasya hy aputrasya mrtasyopaiti yah striyam |
rnam vodhuh sa bhajate saiva casya dhanam smrtam ||
iti |

putrasya punar vacanam kramartham | ananyasritadravyah iti bahusu
putresu rikthabhave 'py amsagrahanayogyasyaivarnapakarane
'dhikaro nayogyasyandhader ity evam artham | putrahinasya rikthina ity
etad api putrapautrahinasya prapautradayo yadi riktham grhnanti tada
rnam dapya nanyathety evam artham | putrapautrau ca
rikthagrahanabhave 'pi dapyav ity uktam | yathaha naradah |

kramad avyahatam praptam putrair yan narnam uddhrtam |
dadyuh paitamaham pautras tac caturthan nivartate ||

iti sarvam niravadyam ||

yad va yosidgrahabhave putro dapya ity uuktam | putrabhave
yosidgraho dapya ity ucyate | putrahinasya rikthina iti rikthasabdena
yosid evocyate, saiva casya dhanam smrtam iti smaranat,
yo yasya harate daran sa tasya harate dhanam |
iti ca ||

nanu yosidgrahabhave putra rnam dapyah putrabhave yosidgraha
iti parasparaviruddham | ubhayasadbhave na kascid dapya iti |

naisa dosah | antimasvairinigrahinah
prathampunarbhugrahinah sapradhanastriharinas cabhave putro
dapyah | putrabhave tu nirdhananirapatyayosidgrahi dapya iti | etad
evoktam naradena |

dhanastrihariputranam rnabhagyo dhanam haret |
putro 'satoh stridhaninoh strihari dhaniputrayoh ||
iti |

dhanastrihariputranam samavaye yo dhanam haret sa rnabhak |
putro 'satoh stridhaninoh stri ca dhanam ca stridhane te vidyete yayos
tau stridhaninau tayoh stridhaninor asatoh putra eva rnabhak bhavati
| dhaniputrayor asatoh strihary evarnabhak | striharyabhave putra

rnabhak putrabhave strihariti virodhabhasapariharah purvavat |
putrahinasya rikthina ity asyanya vyakhya: ete dhanastrihariputra
rnam kasya dapya ity apeksayam uttamarnasya dapyas tadabhave
tatputradeh putradyabhave kasya dapya ity apeksayam idam
upatisthate putrahinasya rikthinah iti |
putradyanvayahinasyottamarnasya yo rikthi rikthagrahanayogyah
sapindadis tasya rikthino dapyah | tatha ca naradena,

brahmanasya tu yaddeyam sanvayasya ca nasti cet |
nirvapet tatsakulyesu tadabhave 'sya bandhusu ||

ity abhihitam |

yada tu na sakulyah syur na ca sambandhibandhavah |
tada dadyad dvijebhyas tu tesv asatsv apsu niksipet ||
iti || 2.51 ||

adhuna purusavisese rnagrahanam pratisedhayan prasangad
anyad api pratisedhati |

bhratrnam atha dampatyoh pituh putrasya caiva hi |
pratibhavyam rnam saksyam avibhakte na tu smrtam || YDh_2.52

pratibhuvo bhavah pratibhavyam | bhratrnam dampatyoh
pitaputrayos cavibhakte dravye dravyavibhagat prak pratibhavyam
rnam saksyam ca na smrtam manvadibhih | api tu
pratisiddham, sadharanadhanatvat, pratibhavyasaksitvayoh
pakse dravyavyayavasanatvat, rnasya cavasyapratideyatvat | etac ca
parasparanumativyatirekena | parasparanumatya tv avibhaktanam api
pratibhavyadi bhavaty eva | vibhagad urdhvam tu
prasparanumativyatirekenapi bhavati ||

nanu dampatyor vibhagat prak pratibhavyadipratisedho na yujyate, tayor
vibhagabhavena visesananarthakyat | vibhagabhavas ca apstambena
darsitah : jayapatyor na vibhago vidyate iti |

satyam | srautasmartagnisadhyesu karmasu tatphalesu ca vibhago vidyate
ity uktva kim iti na vidyate ity apeksayam, hetum uktavan
panigrahanad dhi sahatvam karmasu tatha punyaphalesu ca iti | hi
yasmat panigrahanad arabhya karmasu sahatvam sruyate jayapaty
agnim adadhiyatam iti | tasmad adhane sahadhikarad,
adhanasiddhagnisadhyesu karmasu sahadhikarah | tatha karma
smartam vivahagnau ityadismaranad vivahasiddhagnisashesv api
karmasu sahadhikara eva | atas cobhayavidhagninirapeksesu karmasu
purtesu jayapatyoh prthag evadhikarah sampadyate | tatha
punyanam phalesu svargadisu jayapatyoh sahatvam sruyate:
divi jyotir ajaram arabhetam ityadi | yesu punyakarmasu sahadhikaras
tesam phalesu sahatvam iti boddhavyam, na punah purtanam
bhartranujñayanusthitanam phalesv api |

nanu dravyasvamitve 'pi sahatvam uktam: dravyaparigrahesu ca, na hi bhartur

vipravase naimittike dane steyam upadisanti iti |

satyam | dravyasvamitvam patnya darsitam anena na punar vibhagabhavah | yasmad dravyaparigrahesu cet yuktya tatra karanam uktam: bhartur vipravase naimittike 'vasyakartavye dane 'tithibhojanabhiksapradanadau hi yasman na steyam upadisanti manvadayas tasmad bhartyaya api dravyasvamitvam asty anyatha steyam syat iti | tasmad bhartur icchaya bharyaya api dravyavibhago bhavaty eva na svecchaya | yatha vaksyati:

yadi kuryat saman amsan patnyah karyah samamsikah | iti |
2.52 ||

adhuna pratibhavyam nirupayitum aha |

darsane pratyaye dane pratibhavyam vidhiyate |
adyau tu vitathe dapyav itarasya suta api || YDh_2.53

pratibhavyam nama visvasartham purusantarena saha samayah |
tac ca visayabhedat tridha bhidyate | yatha: darsane darsanapeksayam enam darsayisyamiti | pratyaye visvase matpratyayenasya dhanam prayaccha nayam tvam vañcayisyate yato 'mukasya putro 'yam urvaraprayabhur asya grahmavaro vastiti | dane yady ayam na dadati tadanim aham eva dasyamiti | pratibhavyam vidhiyate iti pratyekam sambadhyate | adyau tu darsanapratyayapratibhuvau vitathe anyathabhave adarsane visvasavyabhivare ca dapyau rajña prastutam dhanam uttamarnasya | itarasya danapratibhuvah suta api dapyah || vitatha ity eva sathyena nirdhanatvena va 'dhamarne 'pratikurvati itarasya suta api iti vadata purvayoh suta na dapya ity uktam | suta iti vadata na pautra dapya iti darsitam || 2.53 ||

etad eva spastikartum aha |

darsanapratibhur yatra mrtah pratyayiko 'pi va |
na tatputra rnam dadyur dadyur danaya yah sthitah || YDh_2.54

yada tu darsanapratibhuh pratyayiko va pratibhur divam gatas tada tayoh putrah pratibhavyayatam paitrkam rnam na dadyuh |
yas tu danaya sthitah pratibhur divam gatas tasya putra dadyur na pautrah | te ca mulam eva dadyur na vrddhim,

rnam paitamaham pautrah pratibhavyahatam sutah |
samam dadyat tatsutau tu na dapyav iti niscayah ||

it vyasavacanat | pratibhavyavyatiriktam paitamaham rnam pautrah samam yavad grhitam tavad eva dadyan na vrddhim | tatha tatsuto 'pi pratibhavyagatam pitryam rnam samam eva dadyat | tayoh pautraputrayoh sutau pautraprapautrau ca pratibhavyayatam apratibhavyam ca rnam yathakramam agrhitadhanau na dapyav iti |
yad api smaranam:

khadako vittahinah syal lagnako vittavan yadi |

mulam tasya bhaved deyam na vrddhim datum arhati ||

iti, tad api lagnakah pratibhuh, khadako 'dhamarnah | lagnako yadi vittavan mrtas tada tasya putrena mulam eva datavyam na vrddhir iti vyakhyeyam | yatra darsanapratibhuh pratyayapratibhur va bandhakam paryaptam grhitva pratibhur jatas, tatra tatputra api tasmad eva bandhakat pratibhavyayatam rnam dadyur eva | yathaha katyayanah:

grhitva bandhakam yatra darsane 'sya sthito bhavet |
vina pitra dhanat tasmad dapyah syat tadrnam sutah ||
iti |

darsanagrahanam pratyayasyopalaksanam | vina pitra pitari prete duradesam gate veti || 2.54 ||

yasminn anekapratibhusambhavas tatra katham dapyas, tatraha |

bahavah syur yadi svamsair dadyuh pratibhuvo dhanam |
ekacchayasritesv esu dhanikasya yatharuci || YDh_2.55

yady ekasmin prayoge dvau bahavo va pratibhuvah syus tadarnam samvibhajya svamsena dadyuh | ekacchayasritesu pratibhusu ekasyadhamarnasya chaya sadrsyam tam asrita ekacchayasritah | adhamarno yatha krtsnadravyadanaya sthitas tatha dane pratibhuvo 'pi pratyekam krtsnadravyadanaya sthitah evam darsane pratyaye ca tesv ekacchayasritesu pratibhusu satsu dhanikasyottamarnasya yatharuci yathakamam | atas ca dhaniko vittadyapeksayam svartham yam prarthayate sa eva krtsnam dapyo namsatah | ekacchayasritesu yadi kascid desantaram gatas tat putras ca samnihitas tada dhanikecchaya sarvam dapyah | mrte tu kasmimscit tatsutah svapitramsam avrddhikam dapyah | yathaha katyayanah:

ekacchayapravistanam dapyo yas tatra drsyate |
prosite tatsutah sarvam pitramsam tu mrte samam ||
iti || 2.55 ||

pratibhavyarnadanavidhim uktva pratibhudattasya pratikriyavidhim aha |

pratibhur dapito yat tu prakasam dhanino dhanam |
dvigunam pratidatavyam rnikais tasya tad bhavet || YDh_2.56

yad dravyam pratibhus tat putro va dhanikenopapiditah prakasam sarvajanasamaksam rajña dhanino dapito na punar dvaigunyalobhena svayam upaitya dattam | yathaha naradah:

yam cartham pratibhur dadyad dhanikenopapiditah |
rnikas tam pratibhuve dvigunam pratipadayet ||
iti |

rnikair adhamarnais tasya pratibhuvas tad dravyam dvigunam pratidatavyam syat | tac ca kalavisesam anapeksya sadya eva dvigunam datavyam, vacanarambhasamarthyat | etac ca hirnayavisayam

|

nanu idam pratibhur iti vacanam dvaigunyamatram pratipadayati, tac ca purvoktakalakalpakramabadhenapy upapadyate | yatha jatestividhanam sucitvabadhena | api ca sadyah savrddhikadanapakse pasustrinam sadyah samtatyabhavan mulyadanam eva prapnotiti |

tad asat, vastradhanyadirnyanam catustridviguna para ity anenaiva kalakalpakramena dvaigunyadisiddheh | dvaigunyamatravidhane cedam vacanam anarthakam syat | pasustrinam tu kalakramapakse 'pi samtatyabhave svarupadanam eva | yada pratibhur api dravyadananantaram kiyatapi kalenadhamarnena samghatate tada samtatir api sambhavaty eva | yad va purvasiddhasamtatya saha pasustriyo dasyantiti na kimcid etat |

atha pratibhavyam pritikrtam | atas ca pratibhuva dattam pritidattam eva | na ca pritidattasya yacanat prag vrddhir asti | yathaha:

pritidattam tu yat kimcid vardhate na tv ayacitam |
yacyamanam adattam ced vardhate pañcakam satam ||
iti |

atas capritidattasyayacitasyapi danadivasad arabhya yavad dvigunam kalakramena vrddhir ity anena vacanenocyate iti |

tad apy asat, asyarthasyasmad vacanad apratiter, dvigunam pratidatavyam ity etavad iha pratiyate | yasmat kalakramam anapeksyaiva dvigunam pratidatavyam vacanarambhasamarthyad iti susthuktam || 2.56 ||

pratibhudattasya sarvatra dvaigunye prapte 'pavadam aha |

samtatih stripasusv eva dhanyam trigunam eva ca |
vastram caturgunam proktam rasas castagunas tatha || YDh_2.57

hiranyadvaigunyavat kalanadarenaiva stripasvadayah pratipaditavrddhya dapyah | slokas tu vyakhyata eva | yasya dravyasya yavati vrddhih parakasthokta tad dravyam pratibhudattam khadakena taya vrddhya saha kalavisesam anapeksyaiva sadyo datavyam iti tatparyarthah | yada tu darsanapratibhuh sampratipanne kale adhamarnam darsayitum asamarthas tada tadgavesanaya tasya paksatrayam datavyam | tatra yadi tam darsayati tada bhoktavyo 'nyatha prastutam dhanam dapyah,

nastasyanvesanartham tu dapyam paksatrayam param |
yady asau darsayet tatra moktavyah pratibhur bhavet ||

kale vyatite pratibhur yadi tam naiva darsayet |
nibandham dapayet tam tu prete caisa vidhih smrtah ||

iti katyayanavacanat | lagnake visesanisedhas ca tenaivoktah:

na svami na ca vai satruh svaminadhikrtas tatha |
niruddho danditas caiva samdigdhas caiva na kvacit ||
naiva rikthi na mitram ca na caivatyantavasinah |
rajakaryaniyuktas ca ye ca pravrajita narah ||
na sakto dhanine datum dandam rajñe ca tatsamam |
jivan vapi pita yasya tathaivecchapravartakah ||
navijñato grahitavyah pratibhuh svakriyam prati ||
iti |

samdigdho 'bhisastah | atyantavasino naisthikabrahmacarinah |
iti pratibhuvidhih || 2.57 ||

dhanaprayoge visvasahetu dvau pratibhur adhis ca | yathaha naradah:

visrambhahetu dvav atra pratibhur adhir eva ca | iti |

tatra pratibhur nirupitah | idanim adhir nirupyate | adhir nama
grhitasya dravyasyopari visvasartham adhamarnenottamarno 'dhikriyate
adhiyata ity adhih | sa ca dvividhah krtakalo 'krtakalas ca |
punas caikaikaso dvividhah gopyo bhogyas ca | yathaha naradah:

adhikriyata ityadhih sa vijñeyo dvilaksanah |
krtakale 'paneyas ca yavad deyodyatas tatha ||
sa punar dvividhah prokto gopyo bhogyas tathaiva ca ||
iti |

krtakale adhanakala evamusminkale dipotsavadau mayayam adhir
moktavyo 'anyatha tavaivadhir bhavisyatity evam niscite kale upaneya
atmasamipam netavyah | mocaniya ity arthah | deyam danam | deyam
anatikramya yavad deyam | udyatah niyatah sthapita ity arthah | yavad
deyam udyato yavad deyodyatah grhitadhanapratyarpanavadhir
anirupitakala ity arthah | gopyo raksaniyah |

evam caturvidhasyadher visesam aha |

adhih pranasyed dvigune dhane yadi na moksyate |
kale kalakrto nasyet phalabhogyo na nasyati || YDh_2.58

praukte dhane svakrtaya vrddhya kalakramena dvigunibhute yady
adhir adhamarnena dravyadanena na moksyate tada nasyati |
adharmarnasya dhanam prayoktuh svam bhavati | kalakrtah
krtakala ahitagnyadisu pathat kalasbdasya purvanipatah | sa
tu kale nirupite prapte nasyet dvaigunyat prag urdhvam va |
phalabhogyah phalam bhogyam yasyasau phalabhogyah ksetraramadih
sa kadacid api na nasyati | krtakalasya gopyasya bhogyasya ca
tatkalatikrame nasa uktah kale kalakrto nasyed iti | akrtakalasya
bhogyasya nasabhava uktah phalabhogyo na nasyati iti | parisesyad
adhih pranasyed ity etad akrtakalagopyadhivisayam avatisthate |
dvaigunyatikramena nirupitakalatikramena ca vinase
caturdasadivasapratiksanam kartavyam brhaspativacanat:

hiranye dvigunibhute purne kale krtavadheh |

bandhakasya dhani svami dvisaptaham pratiksya ca ||
tadantara dhanam dattva rni bandham avapnuyat ||
iti ||

nanu adhih pranasyed ity anupapannam, adhamarnasya svatvanivrttihetor danavikrayader abhavat, dhaninas ca svatvahetoh pratigrahakrayader abhavat, manuvacanavirodhac ca:

na cadheh kalasamrodhan nisargo 'sti na vikrayah | iti |

kalena samrodhah kalasamrodhas cirakalam avasthanam tasmat kalasamrodhac cirakalavasthanad adher na nisargo 'sti nanyatradhikaranam asti na ca vikrayah | evam adhikaranavikrayapratisedhad dhaninah svatvabhavo 'vagamyata iti |

ucyate: adhikaranam eva loke sopadhikasvatvanivrttihetuh | adhisvikaras ca sopadhikasvatvapattihetuh prasiddhah | tatra dhanadvaigunye nirupitakalapraptau ca dravyadanasyatyantanivrtter anena vacanenadhamarnasyatyantiki svatvanivrttir uttamarnasya catyantikam svatvam bhavati | na ca manuvacanavirodhah | yatah manuh:

na tv evadhau sopakare kausidim vrddhim apnuyat | iti |

bhogyadhim prastutya, idam ucyate:

na cadheh kalasamrodhannisargo 'sti na vikrayah | iti |

bhogyasyadhes cirakalavasthane 'py adhikaranavikrayanisedhena dhaninah svatvam nastiti | ihapy uktam phalabhogyo na nasyatiti gopyadhau tu prthag arabdham manuna (8|144)

na bhoktavyo balad adhir bhuñjano vrddhim utsrjet | iti |

ihapi vaksyate: gopyadhibhoge no vrddhir iti | adhih pranasyed dviguno iti tu gopyadhim pratyucyata iti sarvam aviruddham || 2.58 ||

kim ca |

gopyadhibhoge no vrddhih sopakare ca hapite |
nasto deyo vinastas ca daivarajakrtad rte || YDh_2.59

gopyadhes tamrakatahader upabhogena vrddhir bhavati | alpe 'py upabhoge mahaty api vrddhir hatavya, smayatikramat | tatha sopakare upakarakarini balivardatamrakatahadau bhogyadhau savrddhike hapite hanim vyavaharaksamatvam gamite no vrddhir iti sambandhah | nasto vikrtim gatah tamrakatahadis chidrabhedanadina purvavat krtva deyah | tatra gopyadhir nastas cet purvavat krtva deyah | upabhukto 'pi ced vrddhir api hatavya | bhogyadhir yadi nastas tada purvavat krtva deyah | vrddhisadbhave vrddhir api hatavya | vinasta atyantikam nasam praptah so 'pi deyo mulyadidvarena | taddane savrddhikam mulyam labhate | yada na dadati tada mulanasah,

vinaste mulanasah syad daivarajakrtad rte |
iti naradavacanat | daivarajakrtadrte: daivam agnyudakadesopaplavadi
| daivakrtad vinasad vina | tatha svaparadharahitad rajakrtat |
daivarajakrte tu vinase savrddhikam mulyam datavyam
adhamarnenadhyantaram va | yathaha:

strotasapahrte ksetre rajña caivapaharite |
adhir anyo 'tha kartavyo deyam va dhanine dhanam ||
iti |

tatra strotasapahrte iti daivakrtopalaksanam || 2.59 ||

api ca |

adheh svikarnat siddhi raksyamano 'py asaratam |
yatas ced anya adheyo dhanabhag va dhani bhavet || YDh_2.60

adher bhogyasya ko 'py asya ca svikaranad upabhogad adhigrahanasiddhir
bhavati na saksilekhyamatrena napy uddesamatrena | yathaha
naradah:

adhis tu dvividhah prokto jangamah sthavaras tatha |
siddhir asyobhayasyapi bhogo yady asti nanyatha ||
iti |

asya ca phalam:

adhau pratigrahe krite purva tu balavattara | iti |

ya svikaranta kriya sa purva balavati | svikararahita tu purvapi
na balavatiti | sa cadhih prayatnena raksyamano 'pi kalavasena yady
asaratam avikrta eva savrddhikamulyadravyaparyaptam gatas tadadhir
anyah kartavyo dhanine dhanam va deyam | raksyamano 'py asaratam
iti vadata adhih prayatnena raksaniyo dhanineti jñapitam || 2.60 ||

adhih pranasyed dvigune ity asyapavadam aha |

caritrabandhakakrtam savrddhya dapayed dhanam ||
satyamkarakrtam dravyam dvigunam pratidapayet || YDh_2.61

caritram sobhanacaritam caritrena bandhakam caritrabandhakam tena
yad dravyam atmasatkrtam paradhinam va krtam | etad uktam
bhavati: dhaninah svacchasayatvena bahumulyam api dravyam
adhikrtyadhamarnenalpam eva dravyam atmasatkrtam | yadi
vadhamarnasya svacchasayatvenalpamulyam adhim grhitva bahudravyam
eva dhaninadhamarnadhinam krtam iti | tad dhanam sa nrpo
vrddhhya saha dapayet | ayamasayah: evam ca bandhakam
dvigunibhute 'pi dravye na nasyati kim tu dravyam eva dvigunam
datavyam iti | tatha satyamkarakrtam | karanam karah | bhave
ghañ | satyasya karah satyamkarah: kare satyagadasya iti mum |
satyamkarena krtam satyamkarakrtam | ayam abhisandhih: yada
bandhakarpanasamaya evettham paribhasitam: dvigunibhute 'pi
dravye maya dvigunam dravyam eva datavyam nadhinasah iti, tada

taddvigunam dapayed iti | anyo 'rthah | caritram eva bandhakam caritrabandhakam | caritrasabdena gangasnanagnihotradijanitam apurvam ucyate | yatra tad evadhikrtya yad dravyam atmasakrtam, tatra tad eva dvigunibhutam datavyam nadhinasa iti | adhiprasangad anyad ucyate satyamkarakrtam iti | krayavikrayadivyavasthanirvahaya yadanguliyakadi parahaste krtam tad vyavasthatikrame dvigunam datavyam | tatrapi yenanguliyakadyarpitam sa eva ced vyavasthativarti tena tad eva datavyam | itaras ced vyavasthativarti tada tad evanguliyakadi dvigunam pratidapayed iti || 2.61 ||

kim ca |

upasthitasya bhoktavya adhih steno 'nyatha bhavet |
prayojake 'sati dhanam kule 'nyasyadhim apnuyat || YDh_2.62

dhanadanenadhimoksanayopasthitasyadhir moktavyo dhanino na vrddhilobhena sthapayitavyah | anyatha amoksane stenas cauravad dandyah syat | asamnihite punah prayoktari kule tad aptahaste savrddhikam dhanam vidhayadhamarnakah sviyam bandhakam grhniyat || 2.62 ||

atha prayoktapy asamnihitas tad aptas ca dhanasya grahitaro na santi ,yadi va asamnihite prayoktary adhivikrayena dhanaditsadhamarnasya tatra kim kartavyam ity apeksita aha |
tatkalakrtamulyo va tatra tisthed avrddhikah |
tasmin kale yat tasyadher mulyam tat parikalpya tatraiva dhanini tam adhim vrddhirahitam sthapayen na tata urdhvam vivardhate | yavad dhani dhanam grhitva tam adhim muñcati, yavad va tanmulyadravyam rne pravesayati ||

yada tu dvigunibhute 'pi dhane dvigunam dhanam eva grahitavyam, na tv adhinasa iti vicaritam rnagrahanakala eva tada dvigunibhute dravye asamnihite vadhamarne dhanina kim kartavyam ity ata aha |
vina dharanakad vapi vikrinita sasaksikam ||
dharanakad adhamarnad vina adhamarne 'samnihite saksibhis tadaptais ca saha tam adhim vikriya tad dhanam grhniyad dhani |
vasabdo vyavasthitavikalparthah | yadarnagrahanakale dvigunibhute 'pi dhane dhanam eva grahitavyam na tv adhinasa iti na vicaritam, tada adhih pranasyed dvigune ity adhinasah | vicarite tv ayam paksa iti || 2.63 ||

bhogyadau visesam aha |

yada tu dvigunibhutam rnam adhau tada khalu |
mocya adhis tad utpanne praviste dvigune dhane || YDh_2.64

yada prayuktam dhanam svakrtaya vrddhya dvigunibhutam tadadhau krte tadutpanne adhyutpanne dravye dvigune dhaninah praviste dhaninadhir moktavyah | yadi vadav evadhau datte dvigunibhute dravye tvayadhir moktavya iti paribhasaya karanantarena va bhogabhavena yada dvigunibhutam rnam tada

adhau bhogartham dhanini praviste tad utpanne dravye dvigune saty
adhir moktavyah | adhikopabhoge tad api deyam | sarvatha
savrddhikamularnapakaranarthadhyupabhogavisayam idam vacanam |
tam enam ksayadhim acaksate laukikah | yatra tu vrddhyartha
evadhyupabhoga iti paribhasa tatra dvaigunyatikrame 'pi yavan
muladanam tavad upabhunkta evadhim | etad eva spastikrtam
brhaspatina:

rni bandham avapnuyat |
phalabhogyam purnakalam dattva dravyam tu samakam ||

yadi prakarsitam tat syat tada na dhanabhag dhani |
rni ca na labhed bandham parasparamatam vina ||
iti |

asyarthah: phalam bhogyam yasyasau phalabhogyah bandha adhih | sa
ca dvividhah savrddhikamulapakaranartho
vrddhimatrapakaranarthas ca | tatra ca
savrddhimulapakaranartham bandham purnakalam purnah
kalo yasyasau purnakalsas tam apnuyad rni | yada savrddhikam
mulam phaladvarena dhaninah pravistam tada bandham apnuyad ity
arthah | vrddhimatrapakaranartham tu bandhakam samakam
dattvapnuyad rni | samam mulam samam eva samakam | asyapavadam
aha yadi prakarsitam tat syat | tat bandhakam prakarsitam
atisayitam vrddher apy adhikaphalam yadi syat tada na dhanabhag
dhani samakam na labhate dhani | mulam adattvaiva rni bandham
avapnuyad iti yavat | atha tv aprakarsitam tad bandhakam vrddhaye
'py aparyaptam tada samakam dattvapi bandham na labhetadhamarnah
| vrddhisesam api dattvaiva labhetety arthah | punar ubhayatrapavadam
aha: parasparamatam vina uttamarnadhamarnayoh
parasparanumatyabhave yadi prakarsitam ity ady uktam | parasparanumatau
tat krstam api bandhakam yavan muladanam tavad upabhunkte
dhani nikrstam api mulamatradanenaivadhamarno labhata iti || 2.64
||

iti rnadanaprakaranam

atha upanidhiprakaranam

upanidhim praty aha |

vasanastham anakhyaya haste 'nyasya yad arpyate |
dravyam tad aupanidhikam pratideyam tathaiva tat || YDh_2.65

niksepadravyasyadharabhutam dravyantaram vasanam karandadi
tatstham vasanastham yad dravyam rupasamkhyadivisesam anakhyaya
akathayitva mudritam anyasya haste raksanartham visrambhad arpyate
sthapyate tad dravyam aupanidhikam ucyate | yathaha naradah:

asamkhyatam avijñatam samudram yan nidhiyate |
taj janiyad upanidhim niksepam ganitam viduh ||

iti |

pratideyam tathaiva tat | yasmin sthapitam tena yathaiva
purvamudradicihnitam arpitam tathaiva sthapakaya pratideyam
pratyarpaniyam || 2.65 ||

pratideyam ity asyapavadam aha |
na dapyo 'pahrtam tam tu rajadaivikataskaraih |
tam upanidhim rajña daivenodakadina taskarair vapahrtam
nastam na dapyo 'sau yasminn upahitam | dhanina eva tad dravyam
nastam yadi jihmakaritam na bhavati | yathaha naradah:

grahituh saha yo 'rthena nasto nastah sa dayinah |
daivarajakrte tadvan na cet taj jihmakaritam ||
iti || nsm 2.6)

asyapavadam aha |
bhresas cen margite 'datte dapyo dandam ca tatsamam ||
svamina margite yacite yadi na dadati tada taduttarakalam yady api
rajadibhir bhreso nasah samjatas tathapi tad dravyam
mulyakalpanaya dhanine grahita dapyo rajñe ca tatsamam dandam ||
2.66 ||

bhoktaram prati dandam aha |
ajivankhecchaya dandyo dapyas tam capi sodayam |
yah svecchaya svamyananujñayopanihitam dravyam ajivann upabhunkte
vyavaharati va prayogadina labhartham asav upabhoganusarena
labhanusarena ca dandyas tam copanidhim sodayam upabhoge
savrddhikam vyavahare salabham dhanine dapyah |
vrddhipramanam ca katyayanenoktam |

niksepam vrddhisesam ca krayam vikrayam eva ca |
yacyamano na ced dadyad vardhate pañcakam satam ||
iti |

etac ca bhaksite drastavyam | upeksajñananaste tu tenaiva
viseso darsitah:

bhaksitam sodayam dapyah samam dapya upeksitam |
kimcin nyunam pradapyah syad dravyam ajñananasitam ||
iti |

kimcin nyunam iti caturthamsahinam |

upanidher dharman yacitadisv atidisati |
yacitanvahitanyasanipeksadisv ayam vidhih ||
vivahadyutsavesu vastralamkaradi yacitvanitam yacitam | yad
ekasya haste nihitam dravyam tenyapy anu pascad anyahaste svamine
dehiti nihitam tad anvahitam | nyaso nama grhasvamine 'darsayitva
tatparoksam eva grhajanahaste praksepo grhasvamine samarpaniyam iti
| samaksam tu samarpanam niksepah | adisabdena
suvarnakaradihaste katakadinirmanaya nyastasya suvarnadeh

pratinyasasya ca parasparayojanapeksaya tvayedam madiyam
raksaniyam mayedam tvadiyam raksyate iti nyastasya grahanam |
yathaha naradah:

esa eva vidhir drsto yacitanvahitadisu |
silpisupanidhau nyase pratinyase tathaiva ca ||
iti |

etesu yacitanvahitadisvayam vidhir upanidher yah
pratidanadividhih sa eva veditavyah || 2.67 ||

iti upanidhiprakaranam

atha saksiprakaranam

pramanam likhitam bhuktih saksinas ceti kirtitam ity uktam |
tatra bhuktir nirupita | sampratam saksisvarupam nirupyate |
saksi ca saksad darsanac chravanac ca bhavati | yathaha manuh:

samaksadarsanat saksyam sravanac caiva sidhyati | iti |

sa ca dvividhah krto 'krtas ceti | saksitvena nirupitah krtah
| anirupito 'krtah | tatra krtah pañcavidho 'krtas ca sadvidha
ity ekadasavidhah | yathaha naradah:

ekadasavidhah saksi sastre drsto manisibhih |
krtah pañcavidho jñeyah sadvidho 'krta ucyate ||
iti |

tesam ca bhedas tenaiva darsitah:

likhitah smaritas caiva yadrcchabhijña eva ca |
gudhas cottarasaksi ca saksi pañcavidhah smrtah ||
iti |

likhitadinam ca svarupam katyayanenoktam:

arthina svayam anito yo lekhye samnivesyate |
sa saksi likhito nama smaritah patrakad rte ||
iti |

smaritah patrakad rta ity asya vivaranam tenaiva krtam:

yas tu karyaprasiddhyartham drstva karyam punah punah |
smaryate hy arthina saksi sa smarita ihocyate ||
iti |

yas tu yadrcchayagatah saksi kriyate sa yadrcchabhijñah |
anayoh patranarudhatve 'pi bhedas tenaiva darsitah:

prayojanartham anitah prasangad agatas ca yah |
dvau saksinau tv alikhitau purvapaksasya sadhakau ||
iti |

tatha:

arthina svarthasiddhyartham pratyarthivacanam sphutam |
yah sravyate sthito gudho gudhasaksi sa ucyate ||
iti |

tatha:

saksinam api yah saksyam upary upari bhasate |
sravanac chravanad vapi sa saksy uttarasamjñitah ||
iti |

sadvidhasyapy akrtasya bhedo naradena darsitah:

gramas ca pradvivakas ca raja ca vyavaharinam |
karyesv adhikrto yah syad arthina prahitas ca yah ||
kulyah kulavivadesu vijñeyas te 'pi saksinah ||
iti |

pradvivakagrahanam lekhakasabhyopalaksanartham |

lekhakah pradvivakas ca sabhyas caivanupurvasah |
nrpe pasyati tat karyam saksinah samudahrtah ||
iti ||

te 'pi saksinah kidrsah kiyantas ca bhavantity ata aha |

tapasvino danasilah kulinah satyavadinah |
dharmapradhana rjavah putravanto dhananvitah || YDh_2.68

tryavarah saksino jñeyah srautasmartakriyaparah |
yathajati yathavarnam sarve sarvesu va smrtah || YDh_2.69

taspasvinas tapahsilah | danasila dananiratah | kulina
mahakulaprasutah | satyavadinah satyavadanasilah |
dharmapradhana narthakamapradhanah | rjavo'kutilah | putravanto
vidyamanaputrah | dhananvita bahusuvarnadidhanayuktah |
srautasmartakriyaparah nityanaimittikanusthanaratah |
evambhutah purusas tryavarah saksino bhavanti | trayo 'vara
nyuna yesam te tryavarah tribhyo 'rvak na bhavanti | paratas tu
yathakamam bhavantity arthah | jatim antikramya yathajati | jatayo
murdhavasiktadya anulomajah pratilomajas ca | tatra
murdhavasiktanam murdhavasiktah saksino bhavanti | evam
ambasthadisv api drastavyam | varnam anatikramya yathavarnam |
varna brahmanadayah | tatra brahmananam brahmana
evoktalaksana uktasamkhyakah saksino bhavanti | evam
ksatriyadisv api drastavyam | tatha strinam saksyam striya
eva kuryuh | yathaha manuh: strinam saksyam striyah kuryuh
iti | sajatisavarnasambhave sarve murdhavasiktadayo
brahmanadayas ca sarvesu murdhavasiktadisu brahmanadisu ca
yathasambhavam saksino bhavanti | uktalaksananam
saksinam asambhave pratisedharahitanam anyesam api
saksitvapratipadanartham asaksino vaktavyah | te ca pañcavidha
naradena darsitah:

asaksy api hi sastresu drstah pañcavidho budhaih |
vacanad dosato bhedat svayamuktir mrtantarah |
iti |

ke punar vacanad asaksina ity ata aha:

srotriyas tapasa vrddha ye ca pravrajitadayah |
asaksinas te vacanan natra hetur udahrtah ||
iti |

tapasa vanaprasthah | adisabdena pitra vivadamanadinam
grahanam | yathaha sankhah: pitra
vivadamanagurukulavasiparivrajakavanaprasthanirgrantha asaksinah
iti | dosad asaksino darsitah:

stenah sahasikas candah kitava vañcakas tatha |
asaksinas te dustatvat tesu satyam na vidyate ||
iti |

candah kopanah | kitava dyutakrtah | bhedad asaksinam
ca svarupam tenaiva darsitam:

saksinam likhitanam ca nirdistanam ca vadina |
tesam eko 'nyathavadi bhedat sarve na saksinah ||
iti |

tatha svayamuktisvarupam coktam:
svayamuktir anirdistah svayam evaitya yo vadet |
sucity uktah sa sastresu na sa saksitvam arhati || iti |

mrtantarasyapi laksanam uktam:

yo 'rthah sravayitavyah syat tasminn asati carthini |
kva tad vadatu saksitvam ity asaksi mrtantarah ||
iti |

yenarthina pratyarthina va saksinam yo 'rthah sravayitavyo
bhaved yuyam atrarthe saksina iti tasminn arthini pratyarthini va asati
mrte 'rthe canivedite, saksi kva kasminn arthe kasya va krte
saksyam vadatv iti mrtantarah saksi na bhavati | yatra tu
mumursuna svasthena va pitra putradayah sravita asminn arthe 'mi
saksina iti tatra mrtantaro 'pi saksi | yathaha naradah:
mrtantaro 'rthini prete mumursusravitad rte |
tatha |

sravito 'naturenapi yas tv artho dharmasamhitah |
mrte 'pi tatra saksi syat satsu canvahitadisu ||
iti || 2.68 || 2.69 ||

tan etan asaksino darsayati |

stribalavrddhakitavamattonmattabhisastakah |
rangavataripakhandikutakrdvikalendriyah || YDh_2.70

patitaptarthasambandhisahayariputaskarah |
sahasi drstadosas ca nirdhutadyas tv asaksinah || YDh_2.71

stri prasiddha | balo 'praptavyavaharah | vrddho 'sitikavarah |
vrddhagrahanam vacananisiddhanam anyesam api srotriyadinam
upalaksanartham | kitavo 'ksadevi | mattah panadina | unmatto
grahavistah | abhisasto 'bhiyukto brahmahatyadina | rangavatari
caranah | pakhandino nirgranthaprabhrtayah | kutakrt
kapatalekhyadikari | vikalendriyah srotradirahitah | patito
brahmahadih | aptah suhrt | arthasambandhi
vipratipadyamanarthasambandhi | sahaya ekakaryah | ripuh satruh |
taskarah stenah | sahasi balavastambhakari | drstadoso
drstaviruddhavacanah | nirdhuto bandhubhis tyaktah | adyasabdad
anesam api smrtyantaroktanam dosad asaksinam bhedad
asaksinam svayamukter mrtantarasya ca grahanam | ete
stribaladayah saksino na bhavanti || 2.70 || 2.71 ||

tryavarah saksino jñeya ity asyapavadam aha |
ubhayanumatah saksi bhavaty eko 'pi dharmavit |
jñanapurvakanityanaimittikakarmanusthayi dharmavit | sa eko 'py
ubhayanumatas cet saksi bhavati | apisabdabalad dvav api | yady api
srautasmartakriyaparah iti tryavaranam api dharmavittvam samanam
tathapi tesam ubhayanumatyabhave 'pi saksitvam bhavati | ekasya
dvayor vobhayanumatyaiva saksitvam bhavatityarthavat tryavaragrahanam
|

tapasvino danasilah ity asyapavadam aha |
sarvah saksi samgrahane cauryaparusyasahase ||
samgrahanadini vaksyamanalaksanani tesu sarve
vacananisiddhas tapahprabhrtgunarahitas ca saksino bhavanti |
dosad asaksino bhedad asaksinah svayamuktis catrapi
saksino bhavanti satyabhavad iti hetor atrapi vidyamanatvat |

manusyamaranam cauryam paradarabhimarsanam |
parusyam ubhayam ceti sahasam syac caturvidham ||

iti vacanad, yady api strisamgrahanacauryaparusyanam
sahasatvam tathapi tesam svabalavastambhena janasamaksam
kriyamananam sahasatvam | rahasi kriyamananam tu
samgrahanadisabdavacyatvam iti tesam sahasat prthag upadanam
|| 2.72 ||

saksisravanam aha |
saksinah sravayed vadiprativadisamipagan |
arthipratyarthisamnidhau saksinah samavetan nasamavetah
prstah prabruyuh iti gautamavacanat, vaksyamanam sravayet
| tatrapi katyayanena viseso darsitah:

sabhantah saksinah sarvan arthipratyarthisamnidhau |
pradvivako niyuñjita vidhinanena santvayan |

devabrahmanasamnidhye saksyam prcched rtam dvijan |
udanmukhan pranmukhan va purvahne vai sucih sucin ||

ahuya saksinah prcchen niyamya sapathair bhrsam |
samastan viditacaran vijñatarthan prthakprthak ||
iti |

tatha brahmanadisu sravane manuna niyamo darsitah:

satyena sapayed vipram ksatriyam vahanayudhaih |
gobijakañcanair vaisyam sudram sarvais tu patakaih ||
iti |

brahmanam anyatha bruvatah satyam te nasyatiti sapayet |
ksatriyam vahanayudhani tava viphalaniti | gobijakañcanadini tava
viphalani bhavisyantiti vaisyam | sudram anyatha bruvatas tava
sarvani patakani bhavisyantiti sapayet | atra capavadas tenaiva
darsitah:

goraksakan vanijakams tatha karukusilavan |
presyan vardhusikams caiva vipran sudravad acaret ||
iti |

vipragrahanam ksatriyavaisyayor upalaksanartham | kusilava
gayakah | prativadina saksidusane datte
pratyaksayogyadusanesu balyadisu tathaiva nirnayah |
ayogyesu tu tadvacananal lokatas ca nirnayo na saksyantareneti
nanavastha | yadi saksidosam udbhavya sadhayitum na saknoti
prativadi tadasau saranusarena dandyah | atha sadhayati tada na
saksinah | yathaha |

asadhayan damam dapyo dusanam saksinam sphutam |
bhavite saksino varjyah saksidharmanirakrtah ||
iti |

uddistesu ca sarvesu saksisu dustesv arthi yada
kriyantaranirapeksas tada parajito bhavati,

jitah sa vinayam dapyah sastradrstena karmana |
yadi vadi nirakanksah saksisatye vyavasthitah ||

iti smaranat | sakanksas cet kriyantaram avalambetety abhiprayah
||

katham sravayed ity ata aha |
ye patakakrtam loka mahapatakinam tatha ||
agnidanam ca ye loka ye ca stribalaghatinam |
sa tan sarvan avapnoti yah saksyam anrtam vadet || YDh_2.74

sukrtam yat tvaya kimcij janmantarasataih krtam |
tat sarvam tasya janihi yam parajayase mrsa || YDh_2.75

patakopapatakamahapatakakarinam agnidanam stribalaghatinam ca

ye lokas tan sarvan asav apnoti yah saksyam anrtam vadati |
tatha janmantarasatair yat sukrtam krtam tat sarvam tasya bhavati
yas te 'nrtavadanena parajito bhavatiti sravayed iti sambandhah |
etac ca sudravisayam drastavyam, sudram sarvais tu patakaih iti
sudre sarvapatakasravanasya vihitatvat |
goraksakadidvijativisayam ca, goraksakan vanijakan ity uktatvat
| anyasyanekajanmarjitasukrtasamkramanasya
mahapatakadiphalapraptes canrtavacanamatrenanupapatteh
saksisamtrasartham idam ucyate | yathaha naradah:

puranair dharmavacanaih satyamahatmyakirtanaih |
anrtasyapavadais ca bhrsam uttrasayed iman ||
iti ||

yada tu sravitah saksinah kathamcin na bruyus tada kim
kartavyam ity ata aha |

abruvan hi narah saksyam rnam sadasabandhakam |
rajña sarvam pradapyah syat satcatvarimsake 'hani || YDh_2.76

yah saksyam angikrtya sravitah san kathamcin na vadati sa
rajña sarvam savrddhikam rnam dhanine dapyah sadasabandhakam
dasamamsasahitam | dasamamsas ca rajño bhavati,

rajñadhamarniko dapyah sadhitad dasakam satam |

ityuktatvat | etac ca satcatvarimsake 'hani prapate veditavyam | tato
'rvag vadan na dapya idam ca vyadhyadyupaplavarahitasya | yathaha
manuh:

tripaksad abruvan saksyam rnadisu naro 'gadah |
tad rnam prapnuyat sarvam dasabandham ca sarvasah ||
iti |

agada iti rajadaivopaplavavirahopalaksanam || 2.76 ||

yas tu janann api saksyam eva nangikaroti dauratmyat tam praty aha
|

na dadati hi yah saksyam janann api naradhamah |
sa kutasaksinam papais tulyo dandena caiva hi || YDh_2.77

yah punar naradhamo vipratipannam artham visesato janann api
saksyam na dadati nangikaroti sa kutasaksinam tulyah
papaih krtva dandena ca | kutasaksinam ca dandam
vaksyati | kutasaksinas ca dandayitva punar vyavaharah
pravartaniyah |

krto 'pi va kautasaksye vidite nivartaniyah | yathaha manuh:

yasmin yasmin vivade tu kautasaksyam krtam bhavet |
tat tat karyam nivarteta krtam capyakrtam bhavet ||
iti ||

saksivipratipattau katham nirnaya ity ata aha |

dvaidhe bahunam vacanam samesu guninam tatha |
gunidvaidhe tu vacanam grahyam ye gunavattamah || YDh_2.78

saksinam dvaidhe vipratipattau bahunam vacanam grahyam |
samesu samasamkhyesu dvaidhe ye guninas tesam vacanam
pramanam | yada punar guninam vipratipattis tada ye gunavattamah
srutadhyayanatadarthanusthanadhanaputradigunasampannas tesam
vacanam grahyam | yatra tu guninah katipaye itare ca bahavas tatrapi
guninam eva vacanam grahyam,

ubhayanumatah saksi bhavaty eko 'pi dharmavit |

iti gunatisayasya mukhyatvat | yat tu bhedad asaksinah ity
uktam, tat sarvasamenagrhyamanavisesavisayam || 2.78 ||

saksibhis ca katham ukte jayah katham va parajaya ity ata aha |

yasyocuh saksinah satyam pratijñam sa jayi bhavet |
anyathavadino yasya dhruvas tasya parajayah || YDh_2.79

yasya vadinah pratijñam dravyajatisamkhyadivisistam
saksinah satyam vadanti satyam evam janimo vayam iti sa jayi
bhavati | yasya punar vadinah pratijñam anyatha vaiparityena mithyaitad
iti vadanti tasya parajayo dhruvo niscitah | yatra tu pratijñatarthasya
vismaranadina bhavabhavau saksino na pratipadayanti tatra
pramanantarena nirnayah karyah | na ca rajña saksinah
punah punah prastavyah | svabhavoktam eva vacanam grahyam |
yathaha |

svabhavoktam vacas tesam grahyam yad dosavarjitam |
ukte tu saksino rajña na prastavyah punah punah ||
iti || 2.79 ||

anyathavadino yasya dhruvas tasya parajayah ity asyapavadam aha |

ukte 'pi saksibhih saksye yady anye gunavattamah |
dviguna vanyatha bruyuh kutah syuh purvasaksinah ||
YDh_2.80

purvoktalaksanaih saksibhih saksye svabhipraye
pratijñatarthavaiparityenabhihite yady anye purvebhyo gunavattamah
dviguna va anyatha pratijñatarthananugunyena saksyam bruyus
tada purve saksinah kuta mithyavadino bhaveyuh |

nanu etad anupapannam arthipratyarthisabhyasabhapatibhih pariksitaih
pramanbhutaih saksibhir nigadite pramanantaranvesane
'navasthadosaprasangat,

nirnikte vyavahare tu pramanam aphalam bhavet |
likhitam saksino vapi purvam aveditam na cet ||

yatha pakvesu dhanyesu nisphalah pravrso gunah |

nirniktavyavaharanam pramanam aphalam tatha ||

iti naradavacanac ca |

ucyate | yadarthi
pratijñatarthasyantaratmasaksitvenanaviskrtadosanam api
saksinam vacanam arthavisamvaditvenapramanam manyamanah
saksisv api dosam kalpayati tada pramanantaranvesanam kena
varyate | uktam ca – yasya ca dustam karanam yan na ca mithyeti
pratyayah sa evasamicinah iti | yatha
caksuradikaranadosanadhyavasaye 'py arthavisamvadat tajjanitasya
jñanasyapramanyena karanadosakalpana tathehapi,
saksipariksatirekena vakyapariksopadesac ca :

saksibhir bhasitam vakyam saha sabhyaih pariksayet | iti |

katyayanenapy uktam:

yada suddha kriya nyayat tada tadvakyasodhanam |
suddhac ca vakyadyah suddhah sa suddho 'rthe iti sthitih ||
iti |

kriya saksilaksana narthasambandhino naptah iti nyayad yada
suddha tada tadvakyasodhanam saksivakyasodhanam kartavyam |
vakyasuddhis ca satyarthapratipadanena, satyena sudhyate vakyam iti
smaranat | evam suddhayah kriyayah suddhavakyac ca yah
suddho 'vagato 'rthah sa suddhas tathabhuta iti sthitir idrsi
maryada nyayavidam | karanadosabadhakapratyayabhave saty avitatha
evartha ity arthah |

nanu svayam arthina pramanikrtan saksino 'tikramya katham
kriyantaram pramanikriyate |

naisa dosah | yatah,

kriyam balavatim muktva durbalam yo 'valambate |
sa jaye 'vadhrte sabhyaih punas tam napnuyat kriyam ||

iti katyayanena jayavadharanottarakalam
kriyantaraparigrahanisedhaj jayavadharanat prak kriyantaraparigraho
darsitah | naradenapi,
nirnikte vyavahare tu pramanam aphalam bhavet |
iti vadata jayavadharanottarakalam eva pramanantaram nisiddham
na prag api | tasmad ukte 'pi saksibhih saksye 'paritusyata
kriyantaram angikartavyam iti sthitam | evam sthite yady
abhihitavacanebhyah saksibhyo gunavattama dviguna va
purvanirdista asannihitah saksinah santi tada ta eva
pramanikartavyah -- svabhavenaiva yad bruyus tad grahyam
vyavaharikam ityasya sarvavyavharasesatvat,

nirnikte vyavahare tu pramanam aphalam bhavet |
likhitam saksino vapi purvam aveditam na cet ||

iti naradavacanac ca | purvanirdistanam asambhave tv anirdista
api tathavidhah saksina eva grahya na divyam,
sambhave saksinam prajño varjayed daivikim kriyam |
iti smaranat | tesam asambhave divyam pramanikartavyam | atah
param aparitusyatapy arthina na pramanantaram anvesaniyam
avacanad iti parisamapaniyo vyavaharah | yatra tu pratyarthinah
svapratyayavisamvaditvena saksivacanasyapramanyam manyamanasya
saksisu dosaropanenaparitosas tatra pratyarthinah
kriyopanyasavasarabhavat saptahavadhikadaivikarajikavyasanodbhavena
saksipariksanam kartavyam | tatra ca saksino dosavadharane
vivadaspadibhutam rnam dapyah, saranusarena
dandaniyas ca | atha dosanavadharanam tada pratyarthina
tavata samtostavyam | yathaha manuh |

yasya drsyeta saptahad uktavakyasya saksinah |
rogo 'gnir jñatimaranam rnam dapyo damam ca sah ||
iti |

etac ca,

yasyocuh saksinah satyam pratijñam sa jayi bhavet |

ity asya paritusyatpratyarthivisaye 'pavado drastavyah | kecit tu
ukte 'pi saksibhih saksye ity etad vacanam arthina nirdistesu
saksisv arthyanukulam abhihitavatsu yadi pratyarthi gunavattaman
dvigunan vanyan saksinah purvoktaviparitam samvadayati tada
purvavadinah saksinah kuta iti vyacaksate | tad asat,
pratyarthinah kriyanupapatteh | tatha hi | arthi nama
sadhyasyarthasya nirdesta, tatpratipaksatadabhavavadi pratyarthi
patrabhavasya bhavasiddhisapeksasiddhitvad bhavasya
cabhavasiddhinirapeksasiddhitvad bhavasyaiva sadhyatvam yuktam,
abhavasya svarupena saksyadiprameyatvabhavat | atas carthina eva
kriya yukta | api cottaranusarena sarvatraiva kriya niyata smaryate |

prannyayakaranoktau tu pratyarthi nirdiset kriyam |
mithyoktau purvavadi tu pratipattau na sa bhavet ||
iti |

na caikasmin vyavahare dvayoh kriya,
na caikasmin vivade tu kriya syad vadinor dvayoh |
iti smaranat | tasmat prativadinah saksino gunavattama
dviguna vanyatha bruyur ity anupapannam | atha matam | yatra dvav api
bhavapratijñavadinau madiyam idam dayadapraptam iti
pratijñavadinoh purvaparakalavibhaganakalitam eva vadatas tatra
dvayoh saksisu satsu kasya saksino grahya ity
akanksayam,

dvayor vivadator arthe dvayoh sastu ca saksisu |
purvapakso bhaved yasya bhaveyus tasya saksinah ||

iti vacanena yah purvam nivedayati tasya saksino grahya iti sthite

tasyapavadah “ukte'pi saksibhih saksye” iti | atas ca purvottarayor vadinoh samasamkhyesu samagunesu saksino gunavattama dviguna va tada prativadinah saksinah prastavyah | evam ca nabhavasya sadhyata | ubhayor api bhavavaditvat, caturvidhottaravilaksanatvac ca prakrtodaharane na kriyavyavastha | ekasmin vyavahare tu yathaikasyarthinah kriyadvayam paramate tatha vadiprativadinoh kriyadvaye 'py avirodha iti | tad apy acaryo nanumanyate “ukte 'pi saksibhih saksye” ity apisabdad arthat prakaranad vasyarthasyanavagamad ity alam prasangena || 2.80 ||

kutasaksino darsitas tesam dandam aha |

prthak prthag dandaniyah kutakrt saksinas tatha |
vivadad dvigunam dandam vivasyo brahmanah smrtah ||
YDh_2.81

yo dhanadanadina kutan saksinah karotiti sa kutakrt saksinas ca ye tatha kutas te vivadan nama vivadaparajayat parajaye yo dandas tatra tatroktas tam dandam dvigunam prthak prthag ekaikaso dandaniyah | brahmanas tu vivasyo rastran nirvasyo na dandaniyah | etac ca lobhadikaranavisesaparijñane anabhyase ca veditavyam | lobhadikaranavisesaparijñane 'bhyase ca manunoktam |

lobhat sahasram dandyah syan mohat purvam tu sahasam |
bhayad dvau madhyamau dandau maitryat purvam caturgunam ||

kamad dasagunam purvam krodhat tu trigunam param |
ajñanad dve sate purne balisyac chatam eva tu ||
iti |

tatra lobho 'rthalipsa | moho viparyayajñanam | bhayam samtrasah | maitri snehatisayah | kamah strivyatikarabhilasah | krodho 'marsah | ajñanam asphutajñanam | balisyam jñananutpadah | sahasradisu tamrikah pana grhyante | tatha |

kautasaksyam tu kurvanams trin varnan dharmiko nrpah |
pravasayed dandayitva brahmanam tu vivasayet ||
iti |

etac cabhyasavisayam | kurvanan iti vartamananirdesat | trin varnan ksatriyadin purvoktam dandayitva pravasayen marayet, arthasastre pravasasabdasya marane prayogat, asya carthasastrarupatvat | tatrapi pravasanam ostacchedanam jihvacchedanam pranaviyojanam ca kautasaksyavisayanusarena drastavyam | brahmanam tu dandayitva vivasayet svarastran niskasayet | yad va vivasayet vasaso vigato vivasah | vivasasam karotiti nici krte navistavat pratipadikasya iti tilope rupam | nagni kuryad ity arthah | atha va vasaty asminn iti vaso grham | vivasayet bhagnagrham kuryad ityarthah | brahmanasyapi

lobhadikaranavisesaparijñane 'nabhyase ca tatra tatrokto danda
eva | abhyase tv arthadando vivasanam ca | tatrapi
jatidravyanubandhadyapeksaya vivasanam nagnikaranam
grhabhango desan nirvasanam ceti vyavastha drastavya |
lobhadikaranavisesaparijñane 'nabhyase calpavisaye
kautasaksye brahmanasyapi ksatriyadivad arthadanda eva |
mahavisaye tu desan nirvasanam eva | atrapy abhyase sarvesam eva
manuktam drastavyam | na ca brahmanasyarthadando nastiti
mantavyam | arthadandabhave sariradande ca nisiddhe svalpe 'py
aparadhe nagnikaranagrhabhangankakaranavipravasanam
dandabhavo va prasajyeta,

caturnam api varnanam prayascittam akurvatam |
sariram dhanasamyuktam dandam dharmyam prakalpayet ||

iti smaranac ca | tatha |
sahasram brahmano dandyo guptam vipram balad vrajan |
iti smaranat | yat tu sankhavacanam: trayanam varnanam
dhanapaharavadhabandhakriya vivasanankakaranam brahmanasya iti,
tatra dhanapaharah sarvasvapaharo vivaksito vadhasahacaryat,

sariras tv avarodhadir jivitantah prakirtitah |
kakinyadis tv arthadandah sarvasvantas tathaiva ca ||

iti vadhasarvasvaharanayoh sahapathat | yad apy uktam,
rastrad enam bahih kuryat samagradhanam aksatam |
iti tat prathamakrtasahasavisayam na sarvavisayam | sariras tu
brahmanasya na kadacid bhavati,
na jatu brahmanam hanyat sarvapapesv api sthitam |
iti samanyena manusmaranat | tatha manuh |

na brahmanavadhad bhuyan adharmo vidyate bhuvi |
tasmad asya vadham raja manasapi na cintayet ||
iti || 2.81 ||

api ca |

yah saksyam sravito 'nyebhyo nihnute tat tamovrtah |
sa dapyo 'stagunam dandam brahmanam tu vivasayet ||
YDh_2.82

yas tu saksitvam angikrtyanyaih saksibhih saha saksyam
sravitah san nigadanakale tamovrto ragadyakrantacittas tatsaksyam
anyebhyah saksibhyo nihnute naham atra saksi bhavamiti sa
vivadaparajaye yo dandas tam dandam astagunam dapyah |
brahmanam punar astagunadravyadandadanasamartham vivasayet
| vivasanam ca nagnikaranagrhabhangadesanirvasanalaksanam
visayanusarena drastavyam | itaresam tv
astagunadravyadandadanasambhave
svajatyucitakarmakarananigadabandhanakaragrhapravesadi
drastavyam | etac ca purvasloke 'py anusartavyam | yada sarve

saksyam nihnuvate tada sarve samanadosah | yada tu saksyam
uktva punar anyatha vadanti tadanubandhadyapeksaya dandyah |
yathaha katyayanah |

uktvanyatha bruvanas ca dandyah syur vakchalanvitah | iti |

na canyenoktah saksino 'nyena rahasy anusartavyah | yathaha
naradah |

na parena samuddistam upeyat saksinam rahah |
bhedayen naiva canyena hiyetaivam samacaran ||
iti || 2.82 ||

saksinam avacanam asatyavacanam ca sarvatra pratisiddham | tad
apavadartham aha |
varninam hi vadho yatra tatra saksy anrtam vadet |
yatra varninam sudravitksatravipranam satyavacanena vadhah
sambhavyate tatra saksy anrtam vadet satyam na vadet | anena ca
satyavacanapratisedhena saksinah purvapratisiddham asatyavacanam
avacanam cabhyanujñayate | yatra sankabhiyogadau satyavacane
varnino vadho 'nrtavacane na kasyapi vadhas tatranrtavacanam
abhyanujñayate | yatra tu satyavacane 'rthipratyarthinor anyatarasya vadho
'satyavacane canyatarasya vadhas tatra tusnimbhavabhyanujña raja
yady anumanyate | atha raja katham apy akathane na muñcati tada bhedad
asaksitvam kartavyam | tasyapy asambhave satyam eva vaditavyam |
asatyavacane varnivadhadoso 'satyavacanadosas ca | satyavacane tu
varnivadhadosa eva | tatra ca yathasastram prayascittam kartavyam
||

tarhy asatyavacane tusnimbhave ca sastrabhyanujñanat
pratyavayabhava ity ata aha |
tatpavanaya nirvapyas caruh sarasvato dvijaih ||
tatpavanaya anrtavacanavacananimittapratyavayapariharaya sarasvatas
carur dvijair ekaikaso nirvapyah kartavyah | sarasvati devata asyeti
sarasvatah | anavasravitantarusmapakvaudane carusabdah prasiddhah
| ihayam abhisandhih: saksinam anrtavacanam avacanam ca yan
nisaddham tad ihabhyanujñatam | yat tu,
nanrtam vadet |abruvan vibruvan vapi naro bhavati kilbisi |
iti samanyenanrtavacanam avacanam ca pratisiddham
tadatikramanimittam idam prayascittam | na ca mantavyam saksinam
anrtavacanavacanabhyanujñane 'pi
sadharananrtavacanavacanapratisedhatikramanimittapratyavayasya
tadavasthyad abhyanujñavacanam anarthakam iti | yatah
saksyanrtavacanavacanayor bhuyan pratyavayah
sadharananrtavacanavacanayor alpiyan ity arthavad abhyanujñavacanam
| yady api bhuyasah pratyavayasya nivrttya
anusangikasyalpiyasah pratyavayasya nivrttir anyatra
tathapihabhyanujñavacanat prayascittavidhanac ca bhuyaso
nivrttyalpiyan apy anusangiko 'pi pratyavayo na nivartata iti

gamyate | etad evanyatra prasnesu varnivadhasankayam panthadinam anrtavacanavacanabhyanujñanam veditavyam | na ca tatra prayascittam asti pratisedhantarabhavat | nimittantarena kalantare 'rthatattvavagame 'pi saksinam anyesam ca dandabhavo 'smad eva vacanad avagamyata iti || 83 ||

iti saksiprakaranam

atha lekhyaprakaranam

bhuktisaksinau nirupitau | sampratam lekhyam nirupyate | tatra lekhyam dvividham sasanam janapadam ceti | sasanam nirupitam | janapadam abhidhiyate | tac ca dvividham svahastakrtam anyakrtam ceti | tatra svahastakrtam asaksikam anyakrtam sasaksikam | anayos ca desacaranusarena pramanyam | yathaha naradah |

lekhyam tu dvividham jñeyam svahastanyakrtam tatha |
asaksimat saksimac ca siddhir desasthites tayoh ||
iti |

tatranyakrtam aha |

yah kascid artho nisnatah svarucya tu parasparam |
lekhyam tu saksimat karyam tasmin dhanikapurvakam || YDh_2.84

dhanikadhamarnayor yo 'rtho hiranyadih parasparam svarucya iyata kalenaitavad deyam iyati ca pratimasam vrddhir iti nisnato vyavasthitah tasminn arthe kalantare vipratipattau vastutattvanirnayartham lekhyam saksimad uktalaksanasaksiyuktam dhanikapurvakam dhanikah purvo yasmims taddhanikapurvakam | dhanikanamalekhanapurvakam iti yavat | karyam kartavyam | uktalaksanah saksino va kartavyah,

karta tu yat krtam karyam siddhyartham tasya saksinah |
pravartante vivadesu svakrtam vatha lekhyakam ||

iti smaranat || 2.84 ||

api ca |

samamasatadardhaharnamajatisvagotrakaih |
sabrahmacarikatmiyapitrnamadicihnitam || YDh_2.85

sama samvatsarah | masas caitradi | tadardham paksah suklah krnno va | ahas tithih pratipadadih | nama dhanikarnikayoh | jatir brahmanatvadih | svagotram vasistadigotram | etaih samadibhis cihnitam | tatha sabrahmacarikam bahvrcadisakhaprayuktam gunanama bahvrcah katha iti | atmiyapitrnama dhanikarnikapitrnama | adigrahanad dravyajatisamkhyacarader grahanam | etais ca cihnitam lekhyam karyam iti gatena sambandhah || 2.85 ||

kim ca |

samapte 'rthe rni nama svahastena nivesayet |
matam me 'mukaputrasya yad atropari lekhitam || YDh_2.86

dhanikadhamarnayor yo 'rthah svarucya vyavasthitas tasminn arthe samapte likhite rny adhamarno namatmiyam svahastenasmiml lekhye yad upari lekhitam tan mamamukaputrasya matam abhipretam iti nivesayet patre vilikhet || 2.86 ||

tatha |

saksinas ca svahastena pitrnamakapurvakam |
atraham amukah saksi likheyur iti te samah || YDh_2.87

tasmiml lekhye ye saksino likhitas te 'py atmiyapitrnamalekhanapurvakam asminn arthe 'yam amuko devattah saksiti svahastenaikaikaso likheyuh | te ca samah samkhyato gunatas ca kartavyah | yady adhamarnah saksi va lipijño na bhavati tadadhamarno 'nyena saksi ca saksyantarena sarvasaksisamnidhau svamatam lekhayet | yathaha naradah:

alipijña rni yah syat svamatam tu sa lekhayet |
saksi va saksinanyena sarvasaksisamipatah ||
iti || 2.87 ||

api ca |

ubhayabhyarthitenaitan maya hy amukasununa |
likhitam hy amukeneti lekhako 'nte tato likhet || YDh_2.88

tato lekhaka ubhabhyam dhanikadhamarnikabhyam prarthitena mayamukena devadattena visnumitrasununa etal lekhyam likhitam ity ante likhet || 2.88 ||

sampratam svakrtam lekhyam aha |

vinapi saksibhir lekhyam svahastalikhitam tu yat |
tatpramanam smrtam lekhyam balopadhikrtad rte || YDh_2.89

yal lekhyam svahastena likhitam adhamarnena tat saksibhir vinapi pramanam smrtam manvadibhih | balopadhikrtad rte balena balatkarena upadhina chalalobhakrodhabhayamadadilaksanena yat krtam tasmad vina | narado 'py aha |

mattabhiyuktastribalabalatkarakrtam ca yat |
tad apramanam likhitam bhayopadhikrtam tatha ||
iti |

tac caitat svahastakrtam parahastakrtam ca yal lekhyam desacaranusarena sabandhakavyavahare 'bandhakavyavahare ca yuktam arthakramaparilopena lipyaksaraparilopena ca lekhyam ity etavat na punah sadhusabdair eva, pratisvikadesabhasayapi lekhaniyam | yathaha naradah |

desacaraviruddham yad vyaktadhividhilaksanam |

tat pramanam smrtam lekhyam aviluptakramaksaram ||
iti |

vidhanam vidhih, adher vidhir adhividhir adhikaranam, tasya
laksanam gopyadhibhogyadhikalakrtamityadi, tad vyaktam
vispastam yasmims tad vyaktadhividhilaksanam |
aviluptakramaksaram aksaranam kramah kramas caksarani ca
kramaksarany aviluptani kramaksarani yasmims tad
aviluptakramaksaram | tad evambhutam lekhyam pramanam |
rajasasanavan na sadhusabdaniyamo 'trety abhiprayah || 2.89 ||

lekhyaprasangena lekhyarudham apy rnam tribhir eva deyam ity aha |
rnam lekhyakrtam deyam purusais tribhir eva tu |
yatha saksyadikrtam rnam tribhir eva deyam tatha lekhyakrtam
apy ahartrtatputratatputrais tribhir eva deyam na caturthadibhir iti
niyamyate |

nanu putrapautrair rnam deyam ity avisesena rnamatram tribhir
eva deyam iti niyatam eva |

badham | asyaivotsargasya patrarudharnavisaye
smrtyantaraprabhavam apavadasankam apanetum idam vacanam arabdham |
tatha hi patralaksanam abhidhaya katyayanenabhihitam:

evam kalam atikrantam pitrnam dapyate rnam | iti |

ittham patrarudham rnam atikrantakalam api pitrnam
sambandhi dapyate | atra pitrnam iti bahuvacananirdesat kalam
atikrantam iti vacanac caturthadir dapya iti pratiyate | tatha
haritenapi:

lekhyam yasya bhaved dhaste labham tasya vinirdiset | iti |

atrapi yasya haste lekhya(patra)m asti tasyarnalabhe iti samanyena
caturthadibhyo 'py rnalabho 'stiti pratiyate | atas caitad
asankanivrttyartham etad vacanam ity uktam | vacanadvayam ca
yogisvaravacananusarena yojaniyam ||

asyapavadam aha |
adhis tu bhujyate tavad yavat tan na pradiyate ||
sambandhake 'pi patrarudham rnam tribhir eva deyam iti niyamad
rnapakarananadhikarenadhyaharane 'py anadhikarapraptav idam
ucyate | yavac caturthena pañcamena va rnam na diyate tavad evadhir
bhujyata iti vadata sabandhakarnapakarane caturthader apy adhikaro
darsitah |

nanu etad apy uktam eva phalabhogyo na nasyati iti |

satyam | tad apy etasminn asaty apaavadavacane purusatrayavisayam eva
syad iti sarvam anavadyam || 2.90 ||

prasangikam parisamapya prakrtam evanusarati |

desantarasthe durlekhye nastonmrste hrte tatha |
bhinne dagdhe 'thava chinne lekhyam anyat tu karayet || YDh_2.91

vyavaharaksame patre patrantaram kuryad iti vidhiyate |
vyavaharaksamatvam catyantavyavahitadesantarasthe patre durlekhye
dustani samdihyamanany avacakani va lekhyani lipyaksarani
padani va yasmims tat durlekhyam tasmin durlekhye, naste
kalavasena, unmrste masidaurbalyadina mrditalipyaksare, hrte
taskaradibhih, bhinne vidalite, dagdhe prajvalite, chinne dvidhabhute sati
patram dvirbhavati | etac carthipratyarthinoh parasparanumatau satyam |
vimatyam tu vyavaharapraptau
desantarasthapatranayanayadhvapeksaya kalo datavyah |
durdesavasthite naste va patre saksibhir eva vyavaharanirnayah
karyah | yathaha naradah |

lekhye desantaranyaste sirne durlikhite hrte |
satas tatkalakaranam asato drastadarsanam ||
iti |

sato vidyamanasya patrasya desantarasthasyanayanaya kalakaranam
kalavadhir datavyah | asatam punar avidyamanasya patrasya purvam ye
drastarah saksinas tair darsanam vyavaharaparisamapanam
karyam | yada tu saksino na santi tada divyena nirnayah karyah,
alekhyasaksike daivim vyavahare vinirdiset |
iti smaranat | etac ca janapadam vyavasthapatram | rajakiyam api
vyavasthapatram idrsam eva bhavati | iyams tu visesah:

rajñah svahastasamyuktam svamudracihnitam tatha |
rajakiyam smrtam lekhyam sarvesv arthesu saksimat ||
iti |

tathanyad api rajakiyam jayapatrakam vrddhavasistenoktam |

yathopanyastasadhyarthasamyuktam sottarakriyam |
savadharanakam caiva jayapatrakam isyate ||

pradvivakadihastankam mudritam rajamudraya |
siddhe 'rthe vadine dadyaj jayine jayapatrakam ||
iti |

tatha sabhasado 'pi matam me 'mukaputrasyeti svahastam dadyuh,

sabhasadas ca ye tatra smrtisastravidah sthitah |
yathalekhyavidhau tadvat svahastam dadyur eva te ||
(ksm 263(

iti smaranat | sabhasadam ca parasparanumativyatirekena na vyavaharo
nihsalyo bhavati | yathaha naradah:

yatra sabhyo janah sarvah sadhv etad iti manyate |
sa nihsalyo vivadah syat sasalyas tv anyatha bhavet ||
iti |

etac catuspadvyavahara eva,

sadhayet sadhyam artham yac catuspadanvitam ca yat |
rajamudranvitam caiva jayapatrakam isyate ||

iti smaranat | yatra tu hinata, yatha,

anyavadi kriyadvesi nopasthata niruttarah |
ahutaprapalayi ca hinah pañcavidhah smrtah ||

iti, tatra na jayapatrakam asty api tu hinapatrakam eva | tac ca kalantare dandapraptyarthe jayapatram tu prannyayavidhisiddhyartham iti visesah || 2.91 ||

lekhyasamdehe nirnayanimittany aha |

samdigdhalekhyasuddhih syat svahastalikhitadibhih |
yuktipraptikriyacihnasambandhagamahetubhih || YDh_2.92

suddham asuddham veti samdigdhasya lekhyasya suddhih svahastalikhitadibhih syat | svahastena likhitam yal lekhyantaram tena suddhih | yadi sadrsany aksarani bhavanti tada suddhih syad ity arthah | adisabdat saksilekhakasvahastalikhitantarasamvadac chuddhir iti | yuktya praptir yuktipraptih | desakalapurusanam dravyena saha sambandhah praptih | asmin dese 'sminkale 'sya purusasyedam dravyam ghatata iti yuktipraptih | kriya tatsaksyupanyasah | cihnam asadharanam srikaradi | sambandho 'rthipratyarthinoh purvam api parasparavisvasena danagrahanadisambandhah | agamo 'syaitavato 'rthasya sambhavitah praptyupayah | ete eva hetavah | ebhir hetubhih samdigdhalekhyasya suddhih syad ity anvayah | yada tu lekhyasamdehe nirnayo na jayate tada saksibhir nirnayah karyah | yathaha katyayanah:

dusite patrake vadi tadarudhams tu nirdiset | iti |

saksisambhavavisayam idam vacanam | saksyasambhavavisayam tu haritavacanam:

na mayaitat krtam patram kutam etena karitam |
adharikrtya tat patram atho divyena nirnayah ||
iti || 2.92 ||

evam sodhite patre rne ca datavye prapte, yada krtsnam eva rnam datum asamarthas tada kim kartavyam ity ata aha |

lekhyasya prsthe 'bhilikhed dattva dattvarniko dhanam |
dhani vopagatam dadyat svahastaparicihnitam || YDh_2.93

yadadhamarnikah sakalam rnam datum asamarthas tada saktyanusarena dattva purvakrtasya lekhyasya prsthe 'bhilikhet etavan maya dattam iti | uttamarno va upagatam praptam dhanam tasyaiva lekhyasya prsthe dadyad abhilikhet etavan maya labdham iti | katham | svahastaparicihnitam svahastalikhitaksaracihnitam | yad

vopagatam pravesapatram svahastalikhitacihnitam adhamarnayottamarno dadyat || 2.93||

rne tu krtsne datte, lekhyam kim kartavyam ity ata aha |
dattvarnam patayel lekhyam suddhyai vanyat tu karayet |
kramena sakrd eva va krtsnam rnam dattva purvakrtam lekhyam patayet | yada tu durgadesavasthitam lekhyam nastam va tada suddhya adhamarnatvanivrttyartham anyal lekhyam karayed uttamarnenadhamarnah | purvoktakramenottamarno visuddhipatram adhamarnaya dadyad ity arthah ||

sasaksike rne krtsne datavye, kim kartavyam ity ata aha |
saksimac ca bhaved yad va tad datavyam sasaksikam ||
yat tu sasaksikam rnam tat purvasaksisamaksam eva dadyat || 2.94 ||

iti lekhyaprakaranam

atha divyaprakaranam

likhitasaksibhuktilaksanam trividham manusam pramanam uktam | athavasarapraptam divyam pramanam abhidhasyan tulagnyapah ityadibhir adyaih pañcabhih slokair divyamatrkam kathayati |
tatra tavad divyany upadisati |
tulagnyapo visam koso divyaniha visuddhaye |
tuladini kosantani pañca divyaniha dharmasastre visuddhaye samdigdhasyarthasya samdehanivrttaye datavyaniti ||

nanu anyatranyany api tanduladini divyani santi,

dhato 'gnir udakam caiva visam kosas tathaiva ca |
tandulas caiva divyani saptamas taptamasakah ||

iti pitamahasmaranat |

atah katham etavanty evety ata aha |
mahabhiyogesv etani |
etani mahabhiyogesv eva nanyatreti niyamyate na punar imany eva divyaniti | mahattvavadhim ca vaksyati |

nanu alpabhiyoge 'pi kosa isyate kosam alpe 'pi dapayet iti smaranat |

satyam | kosasya tuladisu patho na mahabhiyogesv eveti niyamarthah, kim tu savastambhabhiyoge 'pi praptyarthah |
anyatha sankabhiyoge eva syat,

avastambhabhiyuktanam dhatadini vinirdiset |
tandulas caiva kosas ca sankasv eva na samsayah ||

iti smaranat ||

mahabhiyogesu sankitesu savastambhesu cavisesena praptav apavadam aha |
sirsakasthe 'bhiyoktari ||

etani tuladiny abhiyoktari sirsakasthe 'bhiyuktasya bhavanti |
sirsakam sirovyavaharasya caturthah pado jayaparajayalaksanas
tena ca dando laksyate tatra tistatiti sirsakasthah
tatprayuktadandabhag ity arthah || 2.95 ||

tato'rthi lekhayet sadyah pratijñatarthasadhanam iti
bhavapratijñavadina eva kriyeti vyavastha darsita | tad apavadam aha |
rucya vanyatarah kuryad itaro vartayec chirah |
rucyabhiyotrabhiyuktayoh parasparasampratipattyanyataro 'bhiyukto
'bhiyokta va divyam kuryat | itaro 'bhiyukto 'bhiyokta va sirah
sariram arthadandam va vartayed angikuryat | ayam abhisandhih |
na manusapramanavad divyam pramanam bhavaikagocaram api tu
bhavabhavavavisesena gocarayati | atas ca mithyottare
pratyavaskandane prannyaye varthipratyarthinor anyatarasyecchaya divyam
bhavatiti ||

alpabhiyoge mahabhiyoge sankasavastambhayor apy avisesena koso
bhavatity uktam, tuladini visantani tu mahabhiyogesv eva
savastambhesv eveti ca niyamo darsitah |
tatravastambhabhiyogesv evety asyapavadam aha |
vinapi sirsakat kuryan nrpadrohe 'tha patake ||
rajadrohabhisankayam brahmahatyadipatakabhisankayam ca
sirahsthayina vinapi tuladini kuryat mahacauryabhisankayam ca
| yathaha:

rajabhih sankitanam ca nirdistanam ca dasyubhih |
atmasuddhiparanam ca divyam deyam siro vina ||
iti |

tandulah punar alpacauryasankayam eva,
caurye tu tandula deya nanyatreti viniscayah |
iti pitamahavacanat | taptamasas tu mahacauryabhisankayam eva,
cauryasankabhiyuktanam taptamaso vidhiyate |
iti smaranat | anye punah sapatha alparthavisayah,

satyam vahanasastrani gobijakanakani ca |
devatapitrpadams ca dattani sukrtani ca ||

sprsec chiramsi putranam daranam suhrdam tatha |
abhiyogesu sarvesu kosapanam athapi va ||
ity ete sapathah prokta manuna svalpakarane ||

iti naradasmaranat || yady api manusapramananirneyasya
nirnayakam yat tad divyam iti lokaprasiddhya sapathanam api
divyatvam tathapi kalantaranirnayanimittatvena
samanantaranirnayanimittebhyo dhatadibhyo divyebhyo bhedatvavyapadeso
brahmanaparivrajakavat | kosasya tu sapathatve 'pi dhatadisu
patho mahabhiyogavisayatvenavastambhabhiyogavisayatvena ca
dhatadisamyan na tu samanantaranirnayanimittatvena | tandulanam
taptamasasya ca samanantaranirnayanimittatve 'py alpavisayatvena

sankavisayatvena ca dhatadivailaksanyat tesv apatha iti samtostavyam | etani ca divyani sapathas ca yathasambhavam rnadisu vivadesu prayoktavyani | yat tu pitamahavacanam:
sthavaresu vivadesu divyani parivarjayet |
iti, tad api likhitasamantadisadbhave divyani parivarjayed iti vyakhyeyam |

nanu vivadantaresv api pramanantarasambhave divyanam anavakasa eva |

satyam | rnadisu vivadesu uktalaksanasaksyupanyase 'rthina krte 'pi pratyarti yadi dandabhyupagamavastambhena divyam avalambate tada divyam api bhavati | saksinam asayadosasambhavad divyasya ca nirdosatvena vastutattvavisayatvat tallaksanatvac ca dharmasya | yathaha naradah:

tatra satye sthito dharmo vyavaharastu saksini |
daivasadhye pauruseyim na lekhyam va prayojayet ||
iti |

sthavaresu ca vivadesu pratyarthina dandavastambhena divyavalambane krte 'pi samantadidrstapramanasadbhave na divyam grahyam iti vikalpanirakaranartham sthavaresu vivadesu ityadipitamahavacanam natyantikadivyanirakaranartham | likhitasamantadyabhave sthavaravivadesv anirnayaprasangat || 2.96 ||

kim ca |

sacailam snatam ahuya suryodaya upositam |
karayet sarvadivyani nrpabrahmanasamnidhau || YDh_2.97

purvedyur upositam udite surye sacailam snatam divyagrahinam ahuya nrpasya sabhyanam brahmananam ca samnidhau sarvani divyani karayet pradvivakah |

triratropositaya syur ekaratrositaya va |
nityam divyani deyani sucaye cardravasase ||

ity upavasavikalpah pitamahenokto balavadabalavanmahakaryalpakaryavisayatvena vyavasthito drastavyah | upavasaniyamas ca karayituh pradvivakasyapi,

divyesu sarvakaryani pradvivakah samacaret |
adhvaresu yathadhvaryuh sopavaso nrpajñaya ||

iti pitamahavacanat || atra yady api suryodaya ity avisesenoktam tathapi sistasamacarad bhanuvasare divyani deyani | tatrapi,

purvahne 'gnipariksa syat purvahne ca dhato bhavet |
madhyahne tu jalam deyam dharmatattvam abhipsata ||

divasasya tu purvahne kosasuddhir vidhiyate |

ratrau tu pascime yame visam deyam susitalam ||

iti pitamahokto viseso drastavyah | anuktakalavisesanam
tandulataptamasaprabhrtinam purvahna eva pradanam,
purvahne sarvadivyanam pradanam parikirtitam |
iti samanyena naradasmaranat | ahani tridha vibhakte purvo bhagah
purvahno madhyamo madhyahna uttaro 'parahnah | tathaparo 'pi
kalaviseso vidhipratisedhamukhena darsitah | vidhimukhas tavat,

agneh sisirahemantau varsas caiva prakirtitah |
saradgrismesu salilam hemante sisire visam ||
caitro margasiras caiva vaisakhas ca tathaiva ca |
ete sadharana masa divyanam avirodhinah ||
kosas tu sarvada deyas tula syat sarvakaliki ||
iti |

kosagrahanam sarvasapathanam upalaksanam | tandulanam punar
visesanabhidhanat sarvakalikatvam | pratisedhamukho 'pi,

na site toyasuddhih syan nosnakale 'gnisodhanam |
na pravrsi visam dadyat pravate na tulam tatha ||

naparahne na sandhyayam na madhyahne kadacana || iti | (nsm, c 320)

na site toyasuddhih syad ity atra sitasabdena
hemantasisiravarsanam grahanam | nosnakale 'gnisodhanam ity
atrosnakalasabdena grismasaradoh vidhanalabdhasyapi punar
nisedha adararthah | prayojanam tu vaksyate || 2.97 ||

adhikarivyavastham aha |

tulastribalavrddhandhapangubrahmanaroginam |
agnir jalam va sudrasya yavah sapta visasya va || YDh_2.98

stri strimatram jativayovasthavisesanadarena | bala
asodasad varsaj jativisesanadarena | vrddho
'sitikavarah | andho netravikalah | panguh padavikalah |
brahmano jatimatram | rogi vyadhitah | etesam sodhanartham
tulaiveti niyamyate | agnih phalas taptamasas ca ksatriyasya | jalam
eva vaisyasya | vasabdo 'vadharane | visasya yava uktaparimanah
saptaiva sudrasya sodhanartham bhavanti | brahmanasya tulavidhanat
sudrasya yavah sapta visasya va iti visavidhanad agnir jalam veti
ksatriyavaisyavisayam uktam | etad eva spastikrtam pitamahena:

brahmanasya dhato deyah ksatriyasya hutasanah |
vaisyasya salilam proktam visam sudrasya dapayet ||
iti |

yat tu stryadinam divyabhavasmaranam,

savratanam bhrsartanam vyadhitanam tapasvinam |
strinam ca na bhaved divyam yadi dharmas tv apeksitah ||

iti, tat rucya vanyatarah kuryat iti vikalpanivrttyartham | etad uktam bhavati: avastambhabhiyogesu stryadinam abhiyoktrtve 'bhiyojyanam eva divyam, etesam abhiyojyatve 'py abhiyoktrnam eva divyam | parasparabhiyoge tu vikalpa eva | tatrapi tulaiveti katyayanavacanena niyamyate | tatha mahapatakadisankabhiyoge stryadinam tulaiveti etac ca vacanam sarvadivyasadharanesu margasirascaitravaisakhesu stryadinam sarvadivyasamavadhane niyamakatayarthavat | na ca sarvakalam strinam tulaiveti,

strinam tu na visam proktam na capi salilam smrtam |
dhatakosadibhis tasam antas tattvam vicarayet ||

iti visasalilavyatiriktadhatakosagnyadibhih suddhividhanat | evam baladisv api yojaniyam | tatha brahmanadinam api na sarvakalikas tuladiniyamah,

sarvesam eva varnanam kosasuddhir vidhiyate |
sarvany etani sarvesam brahmanasya visam vina ||

iti pitamahasmaranat | tasmat sadharane kale bahudivyasamavadhane tuladiniyamartham evedam vacanam | kalantare tu tattatkalavihitam sarvesam | tathahi varsasv agnir eva sarvesam | hemantasisirayos tu ksatriyaditrayanam agnivisayor vikalpah | brahmanasya tv agnir eva na kadacid visam, brahmanasya visam vina iti pratisedhat | grismasarados tu salilam eva | yesam tu vyadhivisesenagnyadinisedhah,

kustinam varjayed agnim salilam svasakasinam |
pittaslesmavatam nityam visam tu parivarjayet ||

iti tesam agnyadikale 'pi sadharanam tulady eva divyam bhavati | tatha,
toyam agnir visam caiva datavyam balinam nrnam |
iti vacanad durbalanam api sarvatha vidhipratisedhad rtukalanatikramena jativayovasthasritani divyani deyani || 2.98 ||

mahabhiyogesv etani ity uktam | tatrabhiyogasya yadapeksam mahattvam tad idanim aha |
nasahasrad dharet phalam na visam na tulam tatha |
panasahasrad arvak phalam visam tulam va na karayet |
madhyavarti jalam api | yathoktam:

tuladini visantani gurusv arthesu dapayet | iti |

atra kosasyagrahanam kosam alpe 'pi dapayet ity alpabhiyoge 'pi tasya smaranat | etani catvari divyani panasahasrad urdhvam eva bhavanti narvag ity arthah ||

nanu arvag apy agnyadini pitamahena darsitani:

sahasre tu dhatam dadyat sahasrardhe tathayasam |
ardhasyardhe tu salilam tasyardhe tu visam smrtam ||

iti |

satyam | tatrettham vyavastha: yaddravyapahare patityam bhavati
tadvisayam pitamahavacanam, itaradravyavisayam yogisvaravacanam
iti | etac ca vacanadvayam steyasahasavisayam | apahnave tu viseso
darsitah katyayanena:

dattasyapahnavo yatra pramanam tatra kalpayet |
steyasahasayor divyam svalpe 'py arthe pradapayet ||
sarvadravyapramanam tu jñatva hema prakalpayet |
hemapramanayuktam tu tada divyam niyojayet ||
jñatva samkhyam suvarnanam satanase visam smrtam |
asitestu vinase vai dadyac caiva hutasanam ||
sastya nase jalam deyam catvarimsati vai dhatam |
vimsaddasavinase tu kosapanam vidhiyate ||
pañcadhikasya va nase tato 'rdhardhasya tandulah |
tato 'rdhardhavinase hi sprset putradimastakan ||
tato 'rdhardhavinase hi laukakyas ca kriyah smrtah |
evam vicarayan raja dharmarthabhyam na hiyate ||
iti |

jñatva samkhya suvarnanam ity atra suvarnasabdah sodasa
masah suvarnah ityuktaprimanavacanah | nasasabdas
catrapahnavavacanah | nasahasrad dhert phalam ity atra tu
tamrikapanasahasram boddhavyam ||

nanu nrpadrohe mahapatake caitani divyanyuktani, tat katham
nasahasrad dharet phalam ity atraha |
nrparthesv abhisape ca vaheyuh sucayah sada ||
nrpadrohe mahapatakabhiyoge ca sada dravyasamkhyam
anapeksyaivaitani divyani vadeyuh kuryur upavasadina sucayah
santah | tatha desaviseso 'pi naradenoktah |

sabharajakuladvaradevayatanacatvare |
nidheyo niscalah pujyo dhupamalyanulepanaih ||
iti |

nidheyo dhatah | vyavastha ca katyayanenokta |

indrasthane 'bhisastanam mahapatakinam nrnam |
nrpadrohe pravrttanam rajadvare prayojayet ||

pratilomyaprasutanam divyam deyam catuspathe |
ato 'nyesu sabhamadhye divyam deyam vidur budhah ||

asprsyadhamadasanam mlecchanam papakarinam |
pratilomyaprasutanam niscayo na tu rajani |
tatprasiddhani divyani samsaye tesu nirdiset ||
iti || 2.99 ||

iti divyamatrka ||

evam sarvadivyopayoginim divyamatrkam abhidhayedanim
dhatadidivyanam prayogam aha |

tuladharanavidvadbhir abhiyuktas tulasritah |
pratimanasamibhuto rekham krtvavataritah || YDh_2.100

tvam tule satyadhamasi pura devair vinirmita |
tat satyam vada kalyani samsayan mam vimocaya || YDh_2.101

yady asmi papakrn matas tato mam tvam adho naya |
suddhas ced gamayordhvam mam tulam ity abhimantrayet || YDh_2.102

tulaya dharanam tolanam ye vidanti suvarnakaraprabhrtayas taih
pratimanena mrdadina samibhutah samikrtas tulam asrito
'dhirudho 'bhiyukto 'bhiyokta va divyakari rekham krtva yena
samnivesena pratimanasamikaranadasayam sikyatale 'vasthitas tasmin
pandulekhenankayitvavataritas tulam abhimantrayet prarthayed anena
mantrena | he tule tvam satyasya sthanam asi | pura adisrstau
devair hiranyagarbhaprabhrtibhir vinirmitotpadita | tat tasmat satyam
samdigdhasyarthasya svarupam vada darsaya kalyani sobhane asmat
samsayan mam vimocaya | he matah yady aham papakrd asatyavady
asmi tato mam tvam adho naya | atha suddhah satyavady asmi tato mam
urdhvam gamayeti | pradvivakasya tulabhimantranamantrah
smrtyantaroktah | ayam tu divyakarinah | jayaparajayalaksanam
tu mantralingad evavagamyata iti na prthag uktam | dhatanirmanam
punar arohanadyarthasiddham eva pitamahanaradadibhih
spastikrtam | tad yatha:

chittva tu yajñiyam vrksam yupavan mantrapurvakam |
pranamya lokapalebhyas tula karya manisibhih ||
mantrah saumyo vanaspatyas chedane japya eva ca |
caturasra tula karya drdha rjvi tatha eva ca ||
katakani ca deyani trisu sthanesu carthavat |
caturhasta tula karya padau copari tatsamau |
antaram tu tayor hastau bhaved adhyardham eva ca |
hastadvayam nikheyam tu padayor ubhayor api ||
torane ca tatha karye parsvayor ubhayor api |
dhatad uccatare syatam nityam dasabhir angulaih ||
avalambau ca kartavyau toranabhyam adhomukhau |
mrnmayau sutrasambaddhau dhatamastakacumbinau ||
pranmukho niscalah karyah sucau dese dhatas tatha |
sikyadvayam samasajya parsvayor ubhayor api ||
pranmukhan kalpayed darbhañ sikyayor ubhayor api |
pascime tolayet kartrn anyasmin mrttikam subham ||
pitakam purayet tasminn istakagravapamsubhih |

atra ca mrttikestakagravapamsunam vikalpah |

pariksaka niyoktavyas tulamanavisaradah ||
vanijo hemakara sca kamsyakaras tathaiva ca |

karyah pariksakair nityam avalambasamo dhatah ||
udakam ca pradatavyam dhatasyopari panditaih |
yasmin na plavate toyam sa vijñeyah samo dhatah ||
tolayitva naram purvam pascat tam avatarya tu |
dhatam tu karayen nityam patakadhvajasobhitam ||
tata avahayed devan vidhinanena mantravit |
vaditraturyaghosais ca gandhamalyanulepanaih ||
pranmukhah prañjalir bhutva pradvivakas tato vadet |

ehy ehi bhagavan dharma asmin divye samavisa ||
sahito lokapalais ca vasvadityamarudganaih |
avahya tu dhate dharmam pascad angani vinyaset ||
indram purvam tu samsthapya pretesam daksine tatha |
varunam pascime bhage kuberam cottare tatha ||
agnyadilokapalams ca konabhagesu vinyaset |
indrah pito yamah syamo varunah sphatikaprabhah ||
kuberas tu suvarnabho vahnis capi suvarnabhah |
tathaiva nirrtih syamo vayur dhumrah prasasyate ||
isanas tu bhaved rakta evam dhyayet kramad iman |
indrasya daksine parsve vasun aradhayed budhah ||
dharo dhruvas tatha soma apas caivanilo 'nalah |
pratyusas ca prabhasas ca vasavo 'stau prakirtitah ||
devesesanayor madhya adityanam tatha ganam |
dhataryama ca mitras ca varuno 'msurbhagas tatha ||
indro vivasvan pusa ca parjanyo dasamah smrtah |
tatas tvasta tato visnur ajaghanyo jaghanyajah ||
ity ete dvadasaditya namabhih parikirtitah |
agneh pascimabhage tu rudranam ayanam viduh ||
virabhadras ca sambhus ca girisas ca mahayasah |
ajaikapadahirbudhnyah pinaki caparajitah ||
bhavanadhisvaras caiva kapali ca visam patih |
sthanur bhavas ca bhagavan rudras tv ekadasa smrtah ||
pretesaraksomadhye tu matrsthanam prakalpayet |
brahmi mahesvari caiva kaumari vaisnavi tatha ||
varahi caiva mahendri camunda ganasamyuta |
nirrter uttare bhage ganesayatanam viduh ||
varunasyottare bhage marutam sthanam ucyate |
pavanah sparsano vayur anilo marutas tatha ||
pranah pranesajivau ca maruto 'stau prakirtitah |
dhatasyottarabhage tu durgam avahayed budhah ||
etasam devatanam tu svanamna pujanam viduh |
bhusavasanam dharmaya dattva carghyadikam kramat ||
arghyadipascad anganam bhusantam upakalpayet |
gandhadikam naivedyantam paricaryam prakalpayet ||
iti |

atra ca tulam patakadhvajalamkrtam vidhaya tasyam ehy ehiti
mantrena dharmam avahya dharmayarghyam kalpayami nama ityadina

prayogenarghyapadyacamaniyamadhuparkacamaniyasnanavastrayajñopavita
camaniya-mukutakatakadibhusantam dattva indradinam
durgantanam pranavadyaih svanamabhis caturthyantair namontair
arghyadibhusantam padarthanusamayena dattva dharmaya
gandhapuspadhupadipanaivedyadi dattva indradinam gandhadini
purvavad dadyat | gandhapuspani ca dhatapujayam raktani
karyani | yathaha naradah |

raktair gandhais ca malyais ca dadhyapupaksatadibhih |
arcayet tu dhatam purvam tatah sistams tu pujayet ||
iti |

indradinam tu visesanabhidhanad yathalabham raktair anyair va
pujanam iti pujakramah | etac ca sarvam pradvivakah kuryat |
yathoktam |

pradvivakas tato vipro vedavedangaparagah |
srutavrttopasampannah santacitto vimatsarah ||
satyasamdhah sucir daksah sarvapranihite ratah |
upositah suddhavasah krtadantanudhavanah ||
sarvasam devatanam ca pujam kuryad yathavidhi ||

tatha rtvigbhis caturbhis catasrsu diksu laukikagnau homah
karyah | yathaha |

caturdiksu tatha homah kartavyo vedaparagaih |
ajyena havisa caiva samidbhir homasadhanaih ||
savitrya pranavenatha svahantenaiva homayet ||

pranavadikam gayatrim uccarya punah svahakarantam pranavam
uccarya samidajyacarun pratyekam astottarasatam juhuyad ity arthah
| evam havanantam devapujam vidhayanantaram abhiyuktam artham
vaksyamanamantrasahitam patre likhitva tat patram sodhya
sirogatam kuryat | yathaha |

yad artham abhiyuktah syal likhitva tam tu patrake |
mantrenanena sahitam tat karyam tu sirogatam ||

mantras cayam:

adityacandrav anilo 'nalas ca dyaur bhumir apo hrdayam yamasca |
ahas ca ratris ca ubhe ca samdhye dharmas ca janati narasya vrttam ||
iti |

etac ca dharmavahanadi sirasi patraropanantam
anusthanakandam sarvadivyasadharanam | yathoktam |

imam mantravidhim krtsnam sarvadivyesu yojayet |
avahanam ca devanam tathaiva parikalpayet ||
iti |

anantaram pradvivako dhatam amantrayet,
dhatam amantrayec caiva vidhinanena sastravit |

iti smaranat | mantras ca darsitah:

tvam dhata brahmana srstah pariksartham duratmanam |
dhakarad dharmamurtis tvam takarat kutilam naram ||
dhrto bhavayase yasmad dhatas tenabhidhiyase |
tvam vetsi sarvajantunam papani sukrtani ca ||
tvam eva deva janise na vidur yani manavah |
vyavaharabhisasto 'yam manusah suddhim icchati ||
tadenam samsayad asmad dharmatas tratum arhasi ||
iti |

sodhyas tu tvam tule ityadina purvoktena mantrena tulam amantrayet |
anantaram pradvivakah sirogatapatrakam sodhya yathasthanam
nivesya ca dhatam aropayati,
punar aropayet tasmiñ chirovasthitapatrakam |
iti smaranat | aropitam ca vinadipañcakam yavat
tathaivavasthapayet | tatkalapariksam ca jyotihsastrabhijñah
kuryat |

jyotirvid brahmanah srestah kuryat kalapariksanam |
vinadyah pañca vijñeyah pariksakalakovidaih ||

iti smaranat | dasagurvaksaroñcaranakalah pranah |
satprana vinadi | uktam ca |

dasaguruvarnah pranah sat pranah syad vinadika tasam
|
sastya ghati ghatinam sastyahah svagnibhir dinair
masah ||
iti |

tasmims ca kale suddhyasuddhipariksanartham sucayah purusa
rajña niyoktavyah | te ca suddhyasuddhi kathayanti | yathoktam
pitamahena |

saksino brahmanah sresta yathadrstarthavadinah |
jñaninah sucayo 'lubdha niyoktavya nrpena tu ||
samsanti saksinah srestah suddhyasuddhi nrpe tada ||
iti |

suddhyasuddhinirnayakaranam coktam |

tulito yadi vardheta sa suddhah syan na samsayah |
samo va hiyamano va na sa suddho bhaven narah ||
iti |

yat tu pitamahavacanam |

alpadosah samo jñeyo bahudosas tu hiyate | iti |

tatra yady apy abhiyuktasyarthasyalpatvam bahutvam ca na
divyenavadharayitum sakyate tathapi sakrd amitapurvatvenalpatvam
asakrn matipurvatvena ca mahattvam iti

dandaprayascittalpatvamahattvam avadharyate | yada
canupalaksyamanadrstakarana eva kaksadinam chedo bhango
va bhavati tadapy asuddhir eva |

kaksacchede tulabhange dhatakarkatayos tatha |
rajjucchede 'ksabhange va tathaivasuddhim adiset ||

iti smaranat | kaksam sikyatalam | karkatau tulantayoh
sikyadharav isadvakrav ayasakilakau karkatasrngsamnibhau |
aksah padastambhayor upari nivistas tuladharapattah | yada tu
drsyamanakaranaka esam bhangas tada punar aropayet,

sikyadicchedabhangesu punar aropayen naram | (nsm–b 5.130)

iti smaranat | tatas ca |

rtvikpurohitacaryan daksinabhis ca tosayet |
evam karayita raja bhuktva bhogan manoraman ||
mahatim kirtim apnoti brahmabhuyaya kalpate ||

yada tuktalaksanam dhatam tathaiva sthapayitum icchati tada
vayasadyupaghatanirasartham kapatadisahitam salam kuryat,

visalam unnatam subhram ghatasalam tu karayet |
yatrastha nopahanyeta svabhis candalavayasaih ||

tatraiva lokapaladin sarvan diksu nivesayet |
trisandhyam pujayed etan gandhamalyanulepanaih ||

kapatabijasamyuktam paricarakaraksitam |
mrtpaniyagnisamyuktam asunyam karayen nrpah ||

iti smaranat | bijani yavavrihyadini || 2.100 || 2.101 || 2.102 ||

iti dhatavidhih ||

idanim kramapraptam agnidivyam aha |

karau vimrditavriher laksayitva tato nyaset |
saptasvatthasya patrani tavat sutrena vestayet || YDh_2.103

divyamatrkoktasadharanadharmesu satsu
tulavidhanoktadharmavahanadisirahpatraropanante ca vidhyante saty
ayam agnividhau visesah | vimrditavriher vimrdita vigharsita
vrihayah karabhyam yenasau vimrditavrihis tasya karau laksayitva
tilakalakavranakinadisthanesv alaktakarasadinankiyatva | yathaha
naradah |

hastaksatesu sarvesu kuryad dhamsapadani tu | iti |

antantaram saptasvatthasya parnani hastayor añjalikrtayor nyaset,
patrair añjalim apurya asvatthaih saptabhih samaih |
iti smaranat | tani ca hastasahitani sutrena tavad vestayet |
yavanty asvatthaparnani saptakrtvo vestayed ity arthah |
sutrani ca sapta suklani bhavanti,

vestayita sitair hastau saptabhih sutratantubhih |
iti naradavacanat | tatha sapta samipatrani saptaiva durvapatrani caksatams ca dadhyaktan aksatams casvatthapatranam upari vinyaset,

sapta pippalapatrani samipatrany athaksatan |
durvayah sapta patrani dadhyaktams caksatan nyaset ||

iti smaranat | tatha kusumani ca vinyaset,

sapta pippalapatrany aksatan sumano dadhi |
hastayor niksipet tatra sutrenavestanam tatha ||

iti pitamahavacanat | sumanasah puspani | yad api smaranam,

ayas taptam tu panibhyam arkapatrais tu saptabhih |
antarhitam haran suddhas tv adagdhah saptame pade ||

iti, tad asvatthapatrabhave 'rkapatravisayam veditavyam |
asvatthapatranam pitamahaprasamsavacanena mukhyatvavagamat:

pippalaj jayate vahnih pippalo vrksarat smrtah |
atas tasya tu patrani hastayor vinyased budhah ||
iti || 2.103 ||

kartur agnyabhimantranam aha |

tvam agne sarvabhutanam antas carasi pavaka |
saksivat punyapapebhyo bruhi satyam kave mama || YDh_2.104

he agne, tvam sarvabhutanam jarayujandajasvedajodbhijjanam antah sarirabhyantare carasi upabhuktannapanadinam pacakatvena vartase | pavaka suddhiheto kave krantadarsin saksivat punyapapebhyah satyam bruhi | punyapapebhya iti lyablope pañcami | punyapapany aveksya satyam bruhi darsayety arthah | ayahpinde tribhis tapaih samtapte samdamsena purata anite karta pascimamandale pranmukhas tisthan anena mantrenagnim abhimantrayet | yathaha naradah |

agnivarnam ayahpindam sasphulingam surañjitam |
tape trtiye samtapya bruyat satyapuraskrtam ||
iti | (nsm–c 289, 290)

asyarthah: lohasuddhyartham sutaptam lohapindam udake niksipya punah samtapyodake niksipya trtiye tape samtapya samdamsena grhitva purata anite satyapuraskrtam satyasabdayuktam tvam agne sarvabhutanam ityadimantram karta bruyad iti || pradvivakas tu mandalabhubhagad daksinapradese laukikam agnim upasamadhaya agnaye pavakaya svaha ity ajyenastottarasatavaram juhuyat, santyartham juhuyad agnau ghrtam astottaram satam |
iti smaranat | hutva ca tasminn agnav ayahpindam paksipya tasmims tapyamane dharmavahanadihavanantam purvoktam vidhim vidhaya trtiye tape vartamane ayahpindam agnim ebhir mantrair

abhimantrayet:

tvam agne vedas catvaras tvam ca yajñesu huyase |
tvam mukham sarvadevanam tvam mukham brahmavadinam ||
jatharastho hi bhutanam tato vetsi subhasubham |
papam punasi vai yasmat tasmat pavaka ucyate ||
papesu darsayatmanam arcisman bhava pavaka |
atha va suddhabhavesu sito bhava hutasana ||
tvam agne sarvadevanam antas carasi saksavat |
tvam eva deva janise na vidur yani manavah |
vyavaharabhisasto 'yam manusah suddhim icchati |
tad enam samsayad asmad dharmatas tratum arhasi ||
iti || 2.104 ||

api ca |

tasyety uktavato lauham pañcasatpalikam samam |
agnivarnam nyaset pindam hastayor ubhayor api || YDh_2.105

tasya kartur ity uktavatah tvam agne sarvabhutanam ityadibhir mantrair
abhimantranam krtavato lauham lohavikaram pindam
pañcasatpalikam pañcasatpalasammitam samam asrarahitam, sarvatas
ca samam vrttam slaksnam tathastangulayamam |

asrahinam samam krtva astangulam ayomayam |
pindam tu tapayed agnau pañcasatpalikam samam ||

iti pitamahasmaranat | agnivarnam agnisadrsam ubhayor hastayor
asvatthapatradadhidurvadyantaritayor nyasen niksipet pradvivakah ||
2.105 ||

tatah kim kuryad ity ata aha |
sa tam adaya saptaiva mandalani sanair vrajet |
sa purusas tam taptalohapindam añjalina grhitva sapta
mandalani sanair vrajet | evakarena mandalesv eva padanyasam
mandalan atikramanam ca darsayati | yathaha pitamahah |

na mandalam atikramen napy arvak sthapayet padam | iti |

saptaiva mandalani sanair vrajed ity uktam | tatraikaikam
mandalam kimpramanakam mandalayor antaram ca
kiyatpramanakam ity ata aha |
sodasangulakam jñeyam mandalam tavad antaram ||
sodasa angulani yasya tat sodasangulakam |
sodasangulapramanam mandalam boddhavyam | mandalayor
antaram madhyam ca tavad eva sodasangulakam eva | sapta
mandalani vrajed iti vadata prathamam avasthanamandalam ekamuktam |
atas castamandalani sodasangulakani mandalanam
antarani madhyanity arthah | mandalantarani tu sapta tavat
pramanani | etad eva naradena parisamkhyayoktam |

dvatrimsadangulam prahur mandalan mandalantaram |

astabhir mandalair evam angulanam satadvayam |
(nsm–c 285–6)

catvarimsat samadhikam bhumer angulamanatah || iti |

ayam arthah | avasthanamandalat sodasangulan
mandalantaram anyan mandalam | dvitiyady ekam ekam
dvatrimsadangulam santaralam tad evam avasthanamandalam
sodasangulam | gantavyani ca sapta mandalani santaralani
dvatrimsadangulani | evam astabhir mandalais catvarim
satadvayam bhumer angulam anato 'ngulamanam iti sarvavibhaktikas
tasih | asmims tu pakse 'vasthanamandalam sodasangulam
vidhaya dvatrimsadangulapramananam saptanam
santaralamandalabhubhaganam ekam ekam bhubhagam dvidha
vibhajyantaralabhubhagan sodasangulapramanan vihaya
mandalabhubhagesu sodasangulapramanesu
gantrpadapramanani sapta mandalani karyani | tatha tenaivoktam|

mandalasya pramanam tu kuryat tatpadasammitam | iti |

yat tu pitamahenoktam,

karayen mandalany astau purastan navamam tatha |
agneyam mandalam cadyam dvitiyam varunam smrtam ||
trtiyam vayudaivatyam caturtham yamadaivatam |
pañcamam tv indradaivatyam sastam kauberam ucyate ||
saptamam somadaivatyam savitram tv astamam tatha |
navamam sarvadaivatyam iti divyavido viduh ||
dvatrimsadangulam prahur mandalan mandalantaram |
astabhir mandalair evam angulanam satadvayam ||
satpañcasatsamadhikam bhumes tu parikalpana |
kartuh padasamam karyam mandalam tu pramanatah ||
mandale mandale deyah kusah sastrapracoditah ||

iti, tatra navamam sarvadaivatyam aparimitangulapramanam
mandalam vihayastabhir mandalair astabhis
cantaralaih pratyekam sodasangulapramanair angulanam
satpañcasadadhikam satadvayam sampadyate | tatrapi gantavyani
saptaiva mandalani | yatah prathame tisthati navame ksipatiti na
virudhyate | angulapramanam ca:

tiryag yavodarany astav urdhva va vrihayas trayah |
pramanam angulasyoktam vitastir dvadasangula ||

hasto vitastidvitayam dando hastacatustayam |
tatsahasradvayam kroso yojanam taccatustayam ||

iti boddhavyam || 2.106 ||

sapta mandalani gatva kim kartavyam ity ata aha |
muktvagnim mrditavrihir adagdhah suddhim apnuyat |
astame mandale sthitva navame mandale 'gnitaptam

ayahpindam tyaktva vrihin karabhyam mardayitvadagdhahastas cec
chuddhim apnuyat | dagdhahastas ced asuddha ity arthasiddham | yas tu
samtrasat praskhalan hastabhyam anyatra dahyate tathapy asuddho na
bhavati | yathaha katyayanah |

praskhalann abhisastas cet sthanad anyatra dahyate |
adagdham tam vidur devas tasya bhuyo 'pi dapayet ||
iti |
antara patite pinde samdehe va punar haret ||
yada gacchato 'ntarastamamandalad arvag eva pindah patati
dagdhadagdhatve va samsayas tada punar hared ity arthapraptam uktam |
tatra cayam anusthanakramah | purvedyur bhusuddhim
vidhayaparedyur mandalani yathasastram nirmaya
mandaladhidevatas ca mantrais tatra tatra sampujyagnim
upasamadhaya santihomam nirvartyagnav ayahpindam nidhaya
dharmavahanadisarvadevatapujam havanantam nirvartya upositasya
snatasyardravasasah pascime mandale tisthato
vrihimardanadikarasamskaram vidhaya pratijñapatram samantrakam
kartuh sirasi baddhva pradvivakas trtiye tape 'gnim abhimantrya
taptam ayahpindam samdesena grhitva kartrabhimantritam
tasyañjalau nidadhyat | so 'pi mandalani sapta gatva navame
mandale praksipyadagdhah suddho bhavatiti || 2.107 ||

ityagnividhih ||

sampraty udakavidhim aha |

satyena mabhiraksa tvam varunety abhisapya kam |
nabhidaghnodakasthasya grhitvoru jalam viset || YDh_2.108

he varuna satyena mam abhiraksa tvam ity anena mantrena kam udakam
abhisapyabhimantrya nabhidaghnodakasthasya nabhipramanodakasthitasya
purusasyoru grhitva sodhyo jalam praviset jale nimajjet | etac ca
varunapujayam satyam,

gandhamalyaih surabhibhir madhuksiraghrtadibhih |
varunaya prakurvita pujam adau samahitah ||

iti naradasmaranat | tatha sadharanadharmesu
dharmÄ•vÄ•hanÄ•disakaladevatÄ•pÅ«jÄ•homasamantrakapratijÃ±Ä•patraÅ›ironiveÅ›anÄ
ntesu satsu ca | tatha,

toya tvam praninam pranah srster adyam tu nirmitam |
suddhes ca karanam proktam dravyanam dehinam tatha ||
atas tvam darsayatmanam subhasubhapariksane ||

iti pradvivakenodakabhimantrane krte sodhyah satyena mabhiraksa
tvam varuna iti jalam prarthayet | udakasthanani ca naradenoktani |

nadisu tanuvegasu sagaresu vahesu ca |
hradesu devakhatesu tadagesu sarahsu ca ||
iti | (nsm–c 305)

tatha pitamahenapi |

sthiratoye nimajjeta na grahini na calpake |
trnasaivalarahite jalaukamatsyavarjite ||
devakhatesu yat toyam tasmin kuryad visodhanam |
aharyam varjayen nityam sighragasu nadisu ca ||
aviset salile nityam urmipankavivarjite |
iti |

aharyam tadagadibhya ahrtam tamrakatahadiksiptam jalam |
nabhipramanodakasthas ca yajñiyavrksodbhavam dharmasthunam
avastabhya pranmukhas tisthet,
udake pranmukhas tisthed dharmasthunam pragrhya ca |
iti smaranat || 2.108 ||

tatah kim kartavyam ity ata aha |

samakalam isum muktam aniyan yo javi narah |
gate tasmin nimagnangam pasyec cec chuddhim apnuyat || YDh_2.109

nimajjanasamakalam gate tasmin javiny ekasmin puruse anyo javi
sarapatasthanasthitah purvamuktam isum aniya jale nimagnangam
yadi pasyati tada sa suddho bhavati | etad uktam bhavati: trisu
saresu muktesv eko vegavan madhyamasarapatasthanam gatva tam
adaya tatraiva tisthati | anyas tu puruso vegavan saramoksasthane
toranamule tisthati | evam sthitayos trtiyasyam
karatalikayam sodhyo nimajjati | tatsamakalam eva toranamulasthito
'pi drutataram madhyasarapatasthanam gacchati | saragrahi ca
tasminprapte drutataram toranamulam prapyantarjalagatam yadi na
pasyati tada suddho bhavatiti | etad eva spastikrtam pitamahena |

gantus capi ca kartus ca samam gamanamajjanam |
gacchet toranamulat tu laksyasthanam javi narah ||

tasmin gate dvitio 'pi vegad adaya sayakam |
gacchet toranamulam tu yatah sa puruso gatah ||

agatas tu saragrahi na pasyati yada jale |
antarjalagatam samyak tada suddham vinirdiset ||
iti |

javinos ca purusayor nirdharanam krtam naradena |

pañcasato dhavakanam yau syatam adhikau jave |
tau ca tatra niyoktavyau saranayanakaranat ||
iti |

toranam ca nimajjanasamipasthane same sodhyakarnapramanocchritam
karyam,

gatva tu taj jalasthanam tate toranam ucchritam |
kurvita karnamatram tu bhumibhage same sucau ||

iti naradasmaranat | saratrayam vainavam ca dhanur
mangaladravyaih svetapuspadibhih prathamam sampujayet,

saran sampujayet purvam vainavam ca dhanus tatha |
mangalair dhupapuspais ca tatah karma samacaret ||

iti pitamahavacanat |dhanusah pramanam laksyasthanam ca
naradenoktam |

kruram dhanuh saptasatam madhyamam satsatam smrtam |
mandam pañcasatam jñeyam esa jñeyo dhanurvidhih ||
madhyamena tu capena praksipec ca saratrayam |
hastanam tu sate sardhe laksyam krtva vicaksanah ||
nyunadhike tu dosah syat ksipatah sayakams tatha ||
iti |

angulanam saptadhikam satam saptasatam kruram dhanuh |
evam satsatam pañcasatam ca | evam caikadasanguladhikam
hastacatustayam krurasya dhanusah pramanam, madhyamasya
dasanguladhikam, mandasya navanguladhikam ity uktam bhavati |
saras canayasagra vainavah karyah,

sarams canayasagrams tu prakurvita visuddhaye |
venukandamayams caiva ksepta tu sudrdham ksipet ||

iti smaranat | ksepta ksatriyas tadvrttir va brahmanah
sopavaso niyoktavyah | yathaha |

ksepta ca ksatriyah proktas tadvrttir brahmano 'pi va |
akrurahrdayah santah sopavasas tatah ksipet ||
iti |

trisu muktesu madhyamah saro grahyah,

tesam ca prositanam ca saranam sastracodanat |
madhyamas tu saro grahyah purusena baliyasa ||

iti vacanat | tatrapi patanasthanad anetavyo na sarpanasthanat,

sarasya patanam grahyam sarpanam tu vivarjayet |
sarpan sarpan saro yayad durad durataram yatah |

iti vacanat | vate ca pravayati visamadidese ca saramokso na
kartavyah,

isum na praksiped vidvan marute cativayati |
visame bhupradese ca vrksasthanasamakule ||
trnagulmalatavallipankapasanasamyute ||

iti pitamahavacanat | nimagnangam pasyec cec chuddhim apnuyat iti
vadata unmajjitangasyasuddhir darsita | sthanantaragamane
casuddhih pitamahenokta,

anyatha na visuddhih syad ekangasyapi darsanat | iti |

sthanad vanyatra gamanad yasmin purvam nivesitah || iti

ekangasyapi darsanad iti ca, karnadyabhiprayena,

siromatram tu drsyeta na karnau napi nasika |
apsu pravesane yasya suddham tam api nirdiset ||

iti visesabhidhanat | ayam atra prayogakramah:
uktalaksanajalasayasamnidhav uktalaksanam toranam vidhaya
uktapramane dese laksyam nidhaya toranasamnidhau sasaram
dhanuh sampujya jalasaye varunam avahya pujayitva tattire
dharmadims ca devan havanantam istva sodhyasya sirasi
pratijñapatram abadhya pradvivako jalam abhimantrayet toya tvam
praninam pranah ityadina mantrena | atha sodhyah satyena
ityadina mantrena jalam abhimantrya grhitasthunasya
nabhimatrodakavasthitasya baliyasah purusasya samipam upasarpati |
atha saresu trisu muktesu madhyamasarapatasthane madhyamam saram
grhitva javiny ekasmin puruse sthite anyasmims ca toranamule sthite
pradvivakena talatraye datte yugapadgamanamajjanam atha saranayanam iti
|| 2.109 ||

ity udakavidhih ||

idanim visavidhanam aha |
tvam visa brahmanah putrah satyadharme vyavasthitah |
trayasvasmad abhisapat satyena bhava me 'mrtam || 2.110cd evam uktva
visam sarngam bhaksayed dhimasailajam |
yasya vegair vina jiryec chuddhim tasya vinirdiset | YDh_2.111

tvam visa ityadimantrena visam abhimantrya karta visam
himasailajam srngabhavam bhaksayet | tac ca bhaksitam sat yasya
visavegair vina jiryati sa suddho bhavati | visavego nama dhator
dhatvantarapraptih |
dhator dhatvantarapraptir visavega iti smrtah |
iti vacanat | dhatavas ca tvagasrnmamsamedo'sthimajjasukraniti
sapta | evam ca saptaiva visavega bhavanti | tesam ca laksanani
prthag eva visatantre kathitani:

vego romañcamadyo racayati visajah svedavaktropasosau
tasyordhvam tatparau dvau vapusi janayato varnabhedapravepau |

yo vegah pañcamo 'sau nayati vivasatam kanthabhangam ca
hikkam
sastho nihsvasamohau vitarati ca mrtim saptamo bhaksakasya ||
iti |

atra ca mahadevasya puja kartavya | yathaha naradah |

dadyad visam sopavaso devabrahmanasamnidhau |
dhupopaharamantrais ca pujayitva mahesvaram ||
iti |

pradvivakah krtopavaso mahadevam pujayitva tasya purato visam vyavasthapya dharmadipujam havanantam vidhaya pratijñapatram sodhyasya sirasi nidhaya visam abhimantrayate,

tvam visa brahmana srstam pariksartham duratmanam |
papanam darsayatmanam suddhanam amrtam bhava ||

mrtyumurte visa tvam hi brahmana parinirmitam |
trayasvainam naram papat satyenasyamrtam bhava ||
iti |

evam abhimantrya daksinabhimukhavasthitaya dadyat,

dvijanam samnidhav eva daksinabhimukhe sthite |
udanmukhah pranmukho va visam dadyat samahitah ||

iti naradavacanat | visam ca vatsanabhadi grahyam,
srngino vatsanabhasya himajasya visasya va ||
iti pitamahavacanat | varjyani ca tenaivoktani:

caritani ca jirnani krtrimani tathaiva ca |
bhumijani ca sarvani visani parivarjayet ||
iti |

tatha naradenapi:

bhrastam ca caritam caiva dhupitam misritam tatha |
kalakutam alabum ca visam yatnena varjayet ||
iti |

kalas ca naradenoktah:

tolayitvepsitam kale deyam tad dhi himagame |
naparahne na madhyahne na samdhyayam tu dharmavit ||
iti |

kalantare tuktapramanad alpam deyam,

varse caturyava matra grisme pañcayava smrta |
hemante sa saptayava sarady alpa tato 'pi hi ||

iti smaranat | alpeti sadyavety arthah | hemantagrahanena sisirasyapi grahanam | hemantasisirayoh samasena iti sruteh | vasantasya ca sarvadivyasadharanatvat tatrapi sapta yava visam ca ghrtaplutam deyam naradavacanat:

visasya palasadbhagad bhago vimsatimas tu yah |
tam astabhagahinam tu sodhye dadyad ghrtaplutam ||
iti |

palam catra catuhsuvarnakam | tasya sasto bhago dasa masah dasa yavas ca bhavanti | triyavam tv ekakrsnalam pañcakrsnalako masah ity eko masah pañcadasa yava bhavanti | evam dasanam masanam yavah sardhasatam bhavanti |

purve ca dasa yava iti sastyadhikam satam yavah palasya
sastho bhagas tasmad vimsatitamo bhago 'stau yavas
tasyastabhaga ekayavah tena hinam vimsatitamam bhagam
saptayavam ghrtaplutam sodhye dadyat | ghrtam ca visat
trimsadgunam grahyam,

purvahne sitale dese visam deyam tu dehinam |
ghrte niyojitam slaksnam pistam trimsadgunanvitam ||

iti katyayanavacanat | trimsadgunena ghrtenanvitam visam |
sodhya ca kuhakadibhyo raksaniyah,

triratram pañcaratram va purusaih svair adhistitam |
kuhakadibhayad raja raksayed divyakarinam ||

osadhir mantrayogams ca manin atha visapaham |
kartuh sarirasamsthams tu gudhotpannan pariksayet ||

iti pitamahasmaranat | tatha visam api raksaniyam,

sarngam haimavatam sastam gandhavarnarasanvitam |
akrtrimam asammudham amantropahatam ca yat ||

iti naradasmaranat | tatha vise pite yavat
karatalikasatapañcakam tavat pratiksaniyo 'nantaram
cikitsaniyah | yathaha naradah |

pañcatalasatam kalam nirvikaro yada bhavet |
tada bhavati samsuddhas tatah kuryac cikitsitam ||
iti |

pitamahena tu dinanto 'vadhir ukto 'lpamatravisayah |

bhaksite tu yada svastho murcchac chardivivarjitah |
nirvikaro dinasyante suddham tam api nirdiset ||
iti |

atra ca pradvivakah sopavaso mahadevam sampujya tatpurato
visam sthapayitva dharmadin istva sodhyasya sirasi
pratijñapatram nidhaya visam abhimantrya daksinabhimukhasthitaya
visam prayacchati | sa ca sodhyo visam abhimantrya bhaksayatiti
kramah || 2.110 || 2.111 ||

iti visavidhanam ||

atha kosavidhim aha |

devan ugran samabhyarcya tatsnanodakam aharet |
samsravya payayet tasmaj jalam tu prasrtitrayam || YDh_2.112

ugran devan durgadityadin samabhyarcya gandhapuspadibhih pujayitva
samsnapya tatsnanodakam aharet | ahrtya ca toya tvam praninam
pranah ityadina tat toyam pradvivakah samsnavya sodhyena ca
tat toyam patrantare krtva satyena mabhiraksa tvam varuna ity

anenabhimantritam payayet prasrtitrayam | etac ca sadharanadharmesu dharmÄ•vÄ•hanÄ•disakaladevatÄ•pÅ«jÄ•homasamantrakapratijÃ±Ä•patraÅ›ironiveÅ›anÄntesu satsu | atra ca snapyadevaniyamah karyaniyamo 'dhikariniyamas ca pitamahadibhir uktah |

bhakto yo yasya devasya payayet tasya tajjalam |
samabhave tu devanam adityasya ca payayet ||

durgayah payayec cauran ye ca sastropajivinah |
bhaskarasya tu yat toyam brahmanam tan na payayet ||

durgayah snapayec chulam adityasya tu mandalam |
anyesam api devanam snapayed ayudhani tu ||

iti devataniyamah |

visrambhe sarvasankasu samdhikarye tathaiva ca |
esu kosah pradatavyo nityam cittavisuddhaye ||

iti karyaniyamah |

purvahne sopavasasya snatasyardrapatasya ca |
sasukasyavyasaninah kosapanam vidhiyate ||

sasuka astikah |

madyapastrivyasaninam kitavanam tathaiva ca |
kosah prajñair na datavyo ye ca nastikavrttayah ||

mahaparadhe nirdharme krtaghne klibakutsite |
nastikavratyadasesu kosapanam vivarjayet ||
iti |

mahaparadhe mahapatakam | nirdharmo varnasramadharmarahitah pakhandi | kutsitah pratilomajah | dasah kaivartah | ity adhikariniyamah | tatha gomayena mandalam krtva tatra sodhyam adityabhimukham sthapayitva payayed iti naradavacanad avagantavyam | yathaha |

tam ahuyabhisastam tu mandalabhyantare sthitam |
adityabhimukham krtva payayet prasrtitrayam ||
iti | 2.112 ||

nanu tuladisu visantesu samanantaram eva suddhyasuddhibhavana kose tu katham ity ata aha |

arvak caturdasad ahno yasya no rajadaivikam |
vyasanam jayate ghoram sa suddhah syan na samsayah || YDh_2.113

caturdasad ahnah purvam yasya rajikam rajanimittam daivikam devaprabhavam vyasanam duhkham ghoram mahat no naiva jayate alpasya dehinam apariharyatvat sa suddho veditavyah | urdhvam punar avadher na dosah | yathaha naradah |

urdhvam yasya dvisaptahad vaikrtam tu mahad bhavet |

nabhiyojyah sa vidusa krtakalavyatikramat |
(nsm– c 331)

ity arthasiddham evoktam | arvak caturdasad ahnah ity etan mahabhiyogavisayam, mahabhiyogesv etani iti prastutyabhidhanat | avadhyantarani pitamahenoktany alpavisayani, kosam alpe 'pi dapayet iti smaranat | tani ca,

triratrat saptaratrad va dvadasahad dvisaptakat |
vaikrtam yasya drsyeta papakrt sa udahrtah |
iti |

mahabhiyogoktadravyad arvacinam dravyam tridha vibhajya triratrady api paksatrayam vyavasthapaniyam || 2.113 ||

iti kosavidhih ||

tuladini kosantani pañca mahadivyani yathoddesam yogisvarena vyakhyatani | smrtyantare tv alpabhiyogavisayany anyany api divyani kathitani | yathaha pitamahah |

tandulanam pravaksyami vidhim bhaksananoditam |
caure tu tandula deya nanyasyeti viniscayah ||
tandulan karayec chuklañ chaler nanyasya kasyacit |
mrnmaye bhajane krtva adityasyagratah sucih ||
snanodakena sammisran ratrau tatraiva vasayet |
pranmukhopositam snatam siroropitapatrakam ||
tandulan bhaksayitva tu patre nisthivayet tatah |
pippalasya tu nanyasya abhave bhurja eva tu ||
lohitam yasya drsyeta hanus talu ca siryate |
gatram ca kampate yasya tam asuddham vinirdiset ||
iti |

siroropitapatrakam tandulan bhaksayitva nisthivayet pradvivakah || bhaksayitveti ca nyantannici rupam |
sarvadivyasadharanam ca dharmavahanadi purvavad ihapi kartavyam ||

iti tandulavidhih ||

taptamasavidhih pitamahenoktah | tathahi:

sauvarnam rajatam vapi tamram va sodasangulam |
caturangulakhatam tu mrnmayam vatha mandalam ||

vartulam ityarthah |

purayed ghrtatailabhyam vimsatya tu palais tu tat |
suvarnamasakam tasmin sutapte niksipet tatah ||
angusthanguliyogena uddharet taptamasakam |
karagram yo na dhunuyad visphoto va na jayate |
suddho bhavati dharmena nirvikarakarangulih ||

uddhared iti vacanat patrad utksepanamatram na bahih

praksepanam adaraniyam ||

aparah kalpah:

sauvarne rajate tamre ayase mrnmaye 'pi va |
gavyam ghrtam upadaya tad agnau tapayec chucih ||
sauvarnim rajatim tamrim ayasim va susodhitam |
salilena sakrd dhautam praksipet tatra mudrikam ||
bhramadvicitarangadhye hy anakhasparsagocare |
pariksed ardraparnena curukaram sughosakam ||
tatas canena mantrena sakrt tad abhimantrayet ||
param pavitram amrtam ghrta tvam yajñakarmasu |
daha pavaka papam tvam himasitam sucau bhava ||
upositam tatah snatam ardravasasamagatam |
grahayen mudrikam tam tu ghrtamadhyagatam tatha ||
pradesinim ca tasyatha parikseyuh pariksakah |
yasya visphotaka na syuh suddho 'sav anyatha 'sucih ||
iti |

atrapi dharmavahanady anusamdhatavyam | ghrtanumantranam pradvivakasya | tvam agne sarvabhutanam iti sodhyasyagnyabhimantranamantrah | pradesinim parikseyuh iti vacanat pradesinyaiva mudrikoddharanam |

iti taptamasavidhih ||

dharmadharmakhyadivyavidhis ca pitamahenoktah | tatha ca:

adhuna sampravaksyami dharmadharmapariksanam |
hantrnam yacamananam prayascittarthinam nrnam ||
iti |

hantrnam iti sahasabhiyogesu, yacamananam ity arthabhiyogesu, prayascittarthinam iti patakabhiyogesu |
rajatam karayed dharmam adharmam sisakayasam |
iti pratimavidhanam sisakam va ayasam veti || paksantaram aha |

likhed bhurje pate vapi dharmadharmau sitasitau |
abhyuksya pañcagavyena gandhamalyaih samarcayet ||
sitapuspas tu dharmah syad adharmo 'sitapuspadhrk |
evam vidhayopalikhya pindayos tau nidhapayet ||
gomayena mrda vapi pindau karyau samamtatah |
mrdbhandake 'nupahate sthapyau canupalaksitau ||
upalipte sucau dese devabrahmanasamnidhau |
avahayet tato devaml lokapalams ca purvavat ||
dharmavahanapurvam tu pratijñapatrakam likhet ||

tatah:

yadi papavimukto 'ham dharmas tv ayatu me kare |
asuddhas cen mama kare papa ayatu dharmatah ||
iti ||

abhisasto 'bhimantrayate:

abhiyuktas tayos caikam pragrhnitavilambitah |
dharme grhite suddhah syad adharme tu sa hiyate ||
evam samasatah proktam dharmadharmapariksanam ||
iti ||

iti dharmadharmadivyavidhih ||

anye ca sapatha dravyalpatvamahattvavisaya jativisesavisayasca manvadibhir uktah | te yatha |

niske tu satyavacanam dviniske padalambhanam |
trikad arvak tu punyam syat kosapanam atah param ||

satyena sapayedvipram ksatriyam vahanayudhaih |
gobijakañcanairvaisyam sudram sarvaistu patakaih ||

ityadayah | atra ca suddhivibhavana manunokta:

na cartim rcchati ksipram sa jñeyah sapathe sucih | iti |

artir api, yasya no rajadaivikam vyasanam jayate ghoram ityuktaiva | kalaniyamas ca ekaratram arabhya triratraparyantam triratram arabhya pañcaratraparyantam | ekaratraprabhrtitvam karyalaghavagauravaparyalocanaya drastavyam | evam divyair jayaparajayavadharane dandaviseso 'pi darsitah katyayane:

satardham dapayec chuddham asuddho dandabhag bhavet | iti |

tam dandam aha:

vise toye hutase ca tulakose ca tandule |
taptamasakadivye ca kramad dandam prakalpayet ||

sahasram satsatam caiva tatha pañcasatani ca |
catustridvyekam evam ca hinam hinesu kalpayet ||
iti ||

nihnave bhavito dadyad ityuktadandenayam divyanibandhano dandah samucciyate ||

iti divyaprakaranam

atha dayavibhagaprakaranam
pramanam manusam daivam iti bhedena varnitam |adhuna varnyate dayavibhago yogamurtina ||
tatra dayasabdena yad dhanam svamisambandhad eva nimittad anyasya svam bhavati tad ucyate | sa ca dvividho 'pratibandhah sapratibandhas ca |
tatra putranam pautranam ca putratvena pautratvena ca pitrdhanam pitamahadhanam ca svam bhavatity apratibandho dayah |
pitrvyabhratradinam tu putrabhave svamyabhave ca svam bhavatiti sapratibandho dayah | evam tatputradisv apy uhaniyah | vibhago nama dravyasamudayavisayanam anekasvamyanam tadekadesesu

vyavasthapanam | etad evabhipretyoktam naradena |

vibhago 'rthasya pitryasya tanayair yatra kalpyate |
dayabhaga iti proktam vyavaharapadam budhaih ||
iti |

pitryasyeti svatvanimittasambandhopalaksanam | tanayair ity api pratyasannopalaksanam | idam iha nirupaniyam | kasmin kale kasya katham kais ca vibhagah kartavya iti | tatra kasminkale katham kaisceti tatra tatra slokavyakhyana eva vaksyate | kasya vibhaga ity etavad iha cintyate | kim vibhagat svatvam uta svasya sato vibhaga iti | tatra svatvam eva tavan nirupyate | kim sastraikasamadhigamyam svatvam uta pramanantarasamadhigamyam iti |

tatra sastraikasamadhigamyam iti tavad yuktam gautamavacanat: svami rikthakrayasamvibhagaparigrahadhigamesu, brahmanasyadhikam labdham, ksatriyasya vijitam, nirvistam vaisyasudrayoh| iti | pramanantaragamye svatve nedam vacanam arthavat syat | tatha stenatidese manuh:

yo 'dattadayino hastal lipseta brahmano dhanam |
yajanadhyapanenapi yatha stenas tathaiva sah ||
iti |

adattadayinah sakasad yajanadidvarenapi dravyam arjayatam dandavidhanam anupapannam syat svatvasya laukikatve | api ca | laukikam cet svatvam mama svam anenapahrtam iti na bruyad apahartur eva svatvat | anythanyasya svam tenapahrtam iti napahartuh svam | evam tarhi suvarnarajatadisvarupavad asya va svam anyasya va svam iti samsayo na syat | tasmac chastraikasamadhigamyam svatvam iti |

atrocyate: laukikam eva svatvam laukikarthakriyasadhanatvat vrihyadivat | ahavaniyadinam hi sastragamyanam na laukikakriyasadhanatvam asti ||

nanu ahavaniyadinam api pakadisadhanatvam asty eva |

naitat | na hi tatrahavaniyadirupena pakadisadhanatvam | kim tarhi pratyaksadiparidrsyamanagnyadirupena | iha tu suvarnadirupena na krayadisadhanatvam api tu svatvenaiva | na hi yasya yat svam na bhavati tat tasya krayadyarthakriyam sadhayati || api ca | pratyantavasinam apy adrstasastravyavaharanam svatvavyavaharo drsyate, krayavikrayadidarsanat | kim ca | niyatopayakam svatvam lokasiddham eveti nyayavido manyante | tathahi, lipsasutre trtiye varnake dravyarjananiyamanam kratvarthatve svatvam eva na syat | svatvasyalaukikatvad iti purvapaksasambhavam asankya dravyarjanasya pratigrahadina svatvasadhanatvam lokasiddham iti purvapaksah samarthito guruna |

nanu ca dravyarjanasya kratvarthatve svatvam eva na bhavatiti yaga eva na samvarteta, pralapitam idam kenapy arjanam svatvam napadayatiti

vipratisiddham iti vadata | tatha siddhante 'pi svatvasya laukikatvam angikrtyaiva vicaraprayojanam uktam ato niyamatikramah purusasya na kratoh iti | asya cartha evam vivrtah | yada dravyarjananiyamanam kratvarthatvam tada niyamarjite naiva dravyena kratusiddhir na niyamatikramarjitena dravyeneti na purusasya niyamatikramadosah purvapakse |

raddhante tv arjananiyamasya purusarthatvat tadatikramenarjitenapi dravyena kratusiddhir bhavati purusasyaiva niyamatikramadosa iti niyamatikramarjitasyapi svatvam syad iti mantavyam, loke tatra svatvaprasiddhyabhavat vyavaharavisamvadac ca | evam pratigrahadyupayake svatve laukike sthite, brahmanasya pratigrahadaya upayah ksatriyasya vijitadayah vaisyasya krsyadayah sudrasya susrusadayah ity adrstartha niyamah | rikthadayas tu sarvasadharanah svami rikthakrayasamvibhagaparigrahadhigamesu ity uktah | tatrapratibandho dayo riktham | krayah prasiddhah | samvibhagah sapratibandho dayah | parigraho 'nanyapurvasya jalatrnakastadeh svikarah | adhigamo nidhyadeh praptih | etesu nimittesu satsu svami bhavati | jñatesu jñayate svami | brahmanasyadhikam labdham iti brahmanasya pratigrahadina yal labdham tad adhikam asadharanam | ksatriyasya vijitam ity atradhikam ity anuvartate | ksatriyasya vijayadandadilabdham asadharanam | nirvistam vaisyasudrayoh ity atrapy adhikam ity anuvartate | vaisyasya krsigoraksadilabdham nirvistam tad asadharanam | sudrasya dvijasusrusadina bhrtirupena yal labdham tad asadharanam | evam anulomajanam pratilomajanam ca lokaprasiddhesu svatvahetusu yad yad asadharanam uktam sutanam asvasarathyam ityadi tat tat sarvam nirvistasabdenocyate, sarvasyapi bhrtirupatvat, nirveso bhrtibhogayoh iti trikandismaranat | tat tad asadharanam veditavyam | yad api patni duhitaras caiva ity adismaranam tatrapi svamisambandhitaya bahusu dayavibhagitaya praptesu lokaprasiddhe 'pi svatve vyamohanivrttyartham smaranam iti sarvam anavadyam |

yad api mama svam anenapahrtam iti na bruyat svatvasya laukikatva iti |

tad apy asat, svatvahetubhutakrayadisamdehat svatvasamdehopapatteh | vicaraprayojanam tu,

yad garhitenarjayanti karmana brahmana dhanam |
tasyotsargena sudhyanti japyena tapasaiva ca ||
iti |

sastraikasamadhigamye svatve garhitenasatpratigrahavanijyadina labdhasya svatvam eva nastiti tatputranam tad avibhajyam eva | yada tu laukikam svatvam tada 'satpratigrahadilabdhasyapi svatvat tatputranam tadvibhajyam eva | tasyotsargena sudhyanti iti prayascittam arjayitur eva tatputradinam tu dayatvena svatvam iti na tesam dosasambandhah,

sapta vittagama dharmya dayo labhah krayo jayah |
prayogah karmayogas ca satpratigraha eva ca ||

iti manusmaranat |

idanim idam samdihyate: kim vibhagat svatvam uta svasya sato vibhaga iti | tatra vibhagat svatvam iti tavad yuktam, jataputrasyadhanavidhanat | yadi janmanaiva svatvam syat tadotpannasya putrasyapi tat svam sadharanam iti dravyasadhyesv adhanadisu pitur anadhikarah syat | tatha vibhagat prak pitrprasadalabdhasya vibhagapratisedho nopapadyate, sarvanumatya dattatvad vibhagapraptyabhavat | yathaha:

sauryabharyadhane cobhe yac ca vidyadhanam bhavet |
triny etany avibhajyani prasado yas ca paitrkah ||
iti ||

tatha:

bhartra pritena yad dattam striyai tasmin mrte 'pi tat |
sa yathakamam asniyad dadyad va sthavarad rte ||
iti |

pritidanavacanam ca nopapadyate janmanaiva svatve | na ca sthavarad rte yadd attam iti sambandho yukto vyavahitayojanaprasangat | yad api:

manimuktapravalanam sarvasyaiva pita prabhuh |
sthavarasya tu sarvasya na pita na pitamahah ||

tatha:

pitrprasadad bhujyante vastrany abharanani ca |
sthavaram tu na bhujyate prasade sati paitrke ||
iti |

sthavarasya prasadadane pratisedhavacanam tatpitamahopattasthavaravisayam | atite pitamahe taddhanam pitraputrayoh sadharanam api manimuktadi pitur eva | sthavaram tu sadharanam ity asmad eva vacanad avagamyate | tasman na janmana svatvam kim tu svaminasad vibhagad va svatvam | ata eva pitur urdhvam vibhagat prag dravyasvatvasya prahinatvad anyena grhyamanam na nivaryata iti codyasyanavakasah | tathaikaputrasyapi pitrprayanad eva putrasya svam iti na vibhagam apeksata iti |

atrocyate | lokaprasiddham eva svatvam ity uktam | loke ca putradinam janmanaiva svatvam prasiddhataram napahnavam arhati | vibhagasabdas ca bahusvamikadhanavisayo lokaprasiddho nanyadiyavisayo na prahinavisayah, tatha utpattyaivarthasvamitvam labhetety acaryah iti gautamavacanac ca | manimuktapravalanam ityadivacanam ca janmana svatvapaksa evopapadyate | na ca pitamahopattasthavaravisayam iti yuktam, na pita na pitamahah iti

vacanat | pitamahasya hi svarjitam api putre pautre ca saty adeyam iti vacanam janmana svatvam gamayati | yatha paramate manimuktapravalavastrabharanadinam paitamahanam api pitur eva svatvam vacanat, evam asmanmate 'pi pitrarjitanam apy etesam pitur danadhikaro vacanad ity avisesah | yat tu bhartra pritena ityadivisnuvacanam sthavarasya pritidanajñapanam tatsvoparjitasyapi putradyabhyanujñayaiveti vyakkhyeyam, purvoktair manimuktadivacanaih sthavaravyatiriktasyaiva pritidanayogyatvaniscayat | yad apy arthasadhyesu vaidikesu karmasv anadhikara iti tatra tadvidhanabalad evadhikaro gamyate | tasmat paitrke paitamahe ca dravye janmanaiva svatvam tathapi pitur avasyakesu dharmakrtyesu vacanikesu prasadadanakutumbaranapadvimoksadisu ca sthavaravyatiriktadravyaviniyoge svatantryam iti sthitam | sthavare tu svarjite pitradiprapte ca putradiparatantryam eva,

sthavaram dvipadam caiva yady api svayam arjitam |
asambhuya sutan sarvan na danam na ca vikrayah ||

ye jata ye 'py ajatas ca ye ca garbhe vyavasthitah |
vrttim ca te 'bhikanksanti na danam na ca vikrayah ||

ityadismaranat | asyapavadah:

eko 'pi sthavare kuryad danadhamanavikrayam |
apatkale kutumbarthe dharmarthe ca visesatah ||
iti |

asyarthah: apraptavyavaharesu putresu pautresu vanujñanadav asamarthesu bhratrsu va tathavidhesv avibhaktesv api sakalakutumbavyapinyam apadi tatposane vavasyakartavyesu ca pitrsraddhadisu sthavarasya danadhamanavikrayam eko 'pi samarthah kuryad iti | yat tu vacanam,

avibhakta vibhakta va sapindah sthavare samah |
eko hy anisah sarvatra danadhamanavikraye ||

iti tad apy avibhaktesu dravyasya madhyasthatvad ekasyanisvaratvat sarvabhyanujñavasyam karya vibhaktesu tuttarakalam vibhaktavibhaktasamsayavyudasena vyavaharasaukaryaya sarvabhyanujña na punar ekasyanisvaratvena | ato vibhaktanumativyatirekenapi vyavaharah sidhyaty eveti vyakhyeyam | yad api,

svagramajñatisamantadayadanumatena ca |
hiranyodakadanena sadbhir gacchati medini ||

iti tatrapi gramanumatih,

pratigrahah prakasah syat sthavarasya visesatah |

iti smaranat, vyavaharaprakasanartham evapeksyate na punar gramanumatya vina vyavaharasiddhih | samantanumatis tu

simavipratipattinirasaya | jñatidayadanumates tu prayojanam uktam eva hiranyodakadanena iti |
sthavare vikrayo nasti kuryad adhim anujñaya |
iti sthavarasya vikrayapratisedhat |

bhumim yah pratigrhnati yas ca bhumim prayacchati |
ubhau tau punyakarmanau niyatau svargagaminau ||

iti danaprasamsadarsanac ca | vikraye 'pi kartavye sahiranyam udakam dattva danarupena sthavaravikrayam kuryad ity arthah | paitrke paitamahe ca dhane janmanaiva svatve 'pi visesam bhur ya pitamahopatta ity atra vaksyamah || 2.113 ||

idanim yatra kale yena ca yatha vibhagah kartavyas tad darsayann aha |

vibhagam cet pita kuryad icchaya vibhajet sutan |
jyestam va sresthabhagena sarve va syuh samamsinah ||
YDh_2.114

yada vibhagam pita cikirsati tada icchaya vibhajet putran atmanah sakasat putram putrau putran | icchaya nirankusatvad aniyamapraptau niyamartham aha jyestam va sresthabhagena iti | jyestam sresthabhagena madhyamam madhyabhagena kanistham kanisthabhagena vibhajed ity anuvartate | sresthadivibhagas ca manunoktah:

jyesthasya vimsa uddharah sarvadravyac ca yad varam |
tato 'rdham madhyamasya syat turiyam tu yaviyasah ||
iti |

vasabdo vaksyamanapaksapeksah, sarve va syuh samamsinah iti | sarve va jyesthadayah samamsabhajah kartavyah | ayam ca visamo vibhagah svarjitadravyavisayah | pitrkramayate tu samasvamyasya vaksyamanatvan necchaya visamo vibhago yuktah | vibhagam cetpita kuryad iti yada pitur vibhageccha sa tavad ekah kalah | aparo 'pi kalo jivaty api pitari dravyanihsprhe nivrttaramane matari ca nivrttarajaskayam pitur anicchayam api putrecchayaiva vibhago bhavati | yathoktam naradena,
ata urdhvam pituh putra vibhajeyur dhanam samam |
iti pitror urdhvam vibhagam pratipadya,

matur nivrtte rajasi prattasu bhaginisu ca |
nivrtte capi ramane pitary uparatasprhe ||

iti darsitah | atra putra dhanam samam vibhajeyur ity anusajyate | gautamenapi urdhvam pituh putra riktham vibhajeran ity uktva,
nivrtte capi rajasi iti dvitiyah kalo darsitah | jivati cecchatiti trtiyah kalah | tatha sarajaskayam api matary anicchaty api pitary adharmavartini dirgharogagraste ca putranam icchaya bhavati vibhagah |
yathaha sankhah: akame pitari rikthavibhago vrddhe viparitacetasi

rogini ca iti || 2.114 ||

pitur icchaya vibhago dvidha darsitah samo visamas ceti | tatra
samavibhage visesam aha |

yadi kuryat saman amsan patnyah karyah samamsikah |
na dattam stridhanam yasam bhartra va svasurena va || YDh_2.115

yada svecchaya pita sarvan eva sutan samavibhaginah karoti tada
patnyas ca putrasamamsabhajah kartavyah yasam patninam
bhartra svasurena va stridhanam na dattam | datte tu stridhane
ardhamsam vaksyati datte tv ardham prakalpayet iti || yada tu
sresthabhagadina jyesthadin vibhajati tada patnyah
sresthadibhagan na labhante kim tuddhrtoddharat samudayat
saman evamsaml labhante svoddharam ca | yathaha apastambah:
paribhandam ca grhe 'lamkaro bharyayah iti || 2.115 ||

jyestham va sresthabhagena sarve va syuh samamsinah iti
paksadvaye 'py apavadam aha |
saktasyanihamanasya kimcid dattva prthak kriya |
svayam eva dravyarjanasamarthasya pitrdravyam anihamanasyanicchato 'pi
yat kimcid asaram api dattva prthak kriya vibhagah karyah pitra,
tatputradinam dayajighrksa ma bhud iti |

jyestham va sresthabhagena iti nyunadhiko vibhago darsitah |
tatra
sastroktoddharadivisamavibhagavyatirekenanyathavisamavibhaganis
edhartham aha |
nyunadhikavibhaktanam dharmyah pitrkrtah smrtah ||
nyunadhikavibhagena vibhaktanam putranam asau nyunadhikavibhago
yadi dharmyah sastrokto bhavati tadasau pitrkrtah krta eva na
nivartata iti manvadibhih smrtah | anyatha tu pitrkrto 'pi
nivartata ity abhiprayah | yathaha naradah:

vyadhitah kupitas caiva visayasaktamanasah |
anyathasastrakari ca na vibhage pita prabhuh ||
iti || 2.116 ||

idanim vibhagasya kalantaram kartrantaram prakaraniyamam caha |
vibhajeran sutah pitror urdhvam riktham rnam samam |
pitror matapitror urdhvam prayanad iti kalo darsitah | suta iti
kartaro darsitah | samam iti prakaraniyamah | samam eveti riktham
rnam ca vibhajaren |

nanu urdhvam pitus ca matus ca ity upakramya,

jyestha eva tu grhniyat pitryam dhanam asesatah |
sesas tam upajiveyur yathaiva pitaram tatha ||

ity uktvoktam:

jyesthasya vimsa uddharah sarvadravyac ca yad varam |

tato 'rdham madhyamasya syat turiyam tu yaviyasah ||
iti |

sarvasmad dravyasamudayad vimsatitamo bhagah sarvadravyebhyas ca yac chrestham taj jyesthaya datavyam | tadardham catvarimsattamo bhago madhyamam ca dravyam madhyamaya datavyam | turiyam asititamo bhago hinam dravyam ca kanisthaya datavyam iti matapitror urdhvam vibhajatam uddharavibhago mununa darsitah | tatha:

uddhare 'nuddhrte tv esam iyam syad amsakalpana |
ekadhikam harej jyesthah putro 'dhyardham tato 'nujah ||
amsam amsam yaviyamsa iti dharmo vyavasthitah ||
iti |

jyesthasya dvau bhagau tadanantarajatasya sardham eko bhagah tato 'nujanam ekaiko vibhaga ity uddharavyatirekenapi visamo vibhago darsitah pitror urdhvam vibhajatam | jivadvibhage ca svayam eva visamo vibhago darsito jyestham va srestabhagena iti | atah sarvasminn api kale visamo vibhago 'stiti katham samam eva vibhajerann iti niyamyate ||

atrocyate | satyam | ayam visamo vibhagah sastradrstas tathapi lokavidvistatvan nanustheyah, asvargyam lokavidvistam dharmyam apy acarenna tu iti nisedhat | yatha mahoksam va mahajam va srotriyayopakalpayet iti vidhane 'pi lokavidvistatvad ananusthanam | yatha va maitravarunim gam vasam anubandhyam alabheta iti gavalambhanavidhane 'pi lokavidvistatvad ananusthanam | uktam ca yatha:

niyogadharmo no nanubandhyavadho 'pi va |
tathoddharavibhago 'pi naiva samprati vartate ||
iti |

(niyogam anatikramya yathaniyogam, niyogadhino yo dharmo devarac ca sutotpattir ityadih sa no bhavati) | apastambo 'pi jivanputrebhyo dayam vibhajet iti samatam uktva, jyestho dayada ity eke iti krtsnadhanagrahanam jyesthasyaikiyamatenopanyasya, desavisesena suvarnam krsna gavah krsnabhaumah jesthasya rathah pituh paribhandam ca grhe 'lamkaro bharyaya jñatidhanam cety eke ity ekiyamatenaivoddharavibhagam darsayitva, tac chastrair vipratisiddham iti nirakrtavan | tam ca sastravipratisedham svayam eva darsayati sma manuh putrebhyo dayam vibhajed ity avisesena sruyate | iti | tasmad visamo vibhagah sastradrsto 'pi lokavirodhac chrutivirodhac ca nanusteya iti samam eva vibhajerann iti niyamyate ||

matapitror dhanam suta vibhajerann ity uktam | tatra matrdhane 'pavadam aha |
matur duhitarah sesam rnat
matur dhanam duhitaro vibhajeran | rnac chesam

matrkrtarnapakaranavasistam atas carnasamam nyunam
va matrdhanam suta vibhajerann ity asya visayah | etad uktam
bhavati: matrkrtam rnam putrair evapakaraniyam na
duhitrbhih | rnavasistam tu dhanam duhitaro grhniyur iti |
yuktam caitat,
pumanpumso 'dhike sukre stri bhavaty adhike striyah |
iti stryavayavanam duhitrsu bahulyat, stridhanam duhitrgami |
pitrdhanam putragami pitravayavanam putresu bahulyad iti | tatra
ca gautamena viseso darsitah: stridhanam duhitrnam aprattanam
apratisthitanam ca iti | asyarthah: prattaprattasamavaye
'prattanam eva stridhanam | prattasu
capratisthitapratisthitasamavaye 'pratisthitanam eveti |
apratisthita nirdhanah ||

duhitrabhave matrdhanam rnavasistam ko grhniyad ity ata
aha |
tabhya rte 'nvayah ||
tabhyo duhitrbhyo vina duhitrnam abhave anvayah putradir
grhniyat | etac ca vibhajeran sutah pitror urdhvam ity anenaiva
siddham spastartham uktam || 2.117 ||

avibhajyam aha |

pitrdravyavirodhena yad anyat svayam arjitam |
maitram audvahikam caiva dayadanam na tad bhavet || YDh_2.118

kramad abhyagatam dravyam hrtam apy uddharet tu yah |
dayadebhyo na tad dadyad vidyaya labdham eva ca || YDh_2.119

matapitrordravyavinasena yatsvayam arjitam maitram
mitrasakasadyallabdham audvahikam vivahadyallabdham dayadanam
bhratrnam tanna bhavet | kramatpitrkramadayatam
yatkiñciddravyam anyairhrtamasamarthyadina pitradibhir anuddhrtam
yah putranam madhya itarabhyanujñayoddharati taddayadebhyo
bhratradibhyo na dadyaduddhartaiva grhniyat | tatra ksetre
turiyamsamuddharta labhate sesam tu sarvesam samam eva |
yathaha sankhah |

purvam nastam tu yo bhumim ekas ced uddharet kramat |
yathabhagam labhante 'nye dattvamsam tu turiyakam ||
iti |

kramad abhyagatam iti sesah | tatha vidyaya
vedadhyayanenadhyapanena vedarthavyakhyanena va yal labdham tad api
dayadebhyo na dadyat, arjaka eva grhniyat | atra ca
pitrdravyavirodhena yat kimcit svayam arjitam iti sarvasesah | atas
ca pitrdravyavirodhena yan maitram arjitam, pitrdravyavirodhena yad
audvahikam, pitrdravyavirodhena yat kramayatam uddhrtam,
pitrdravyavirodhena vidyaya yal labdham, iti pratyekam abhisambadhyate |
tatha ca pitrdravyavirodhena pratyupakarena yan maitram,

asuradivivahesu yal labdham, tatha pitrdravyavyayena yat kramayatam uddhrtam, tatha pitrdravyavyayena labdhaya vidyaya yal labdham, tat sarvam sarvair bhratrbhih pitra ca vibhajaniyam | tatha pitrdravyavirodhenetyasya sarvasesatvad eva pitrdravyavirodhena pratigrahalabdham api vibhajaniyam | asya ca sarvasesatvabhave maitramaudvahikam ityadi narabdhavyam | atha pitrdravyavirodhenapi yan maitradilabdham tasyavibhajyatvaya maitradivacanam arthavad ity ucyate | tatha sati samacaravirodhah, vidyalabdhe naradavacanavirodhas ca :

kutumbam bibhryad bhratur yo vidyam adhigacchatah |
bhagam vidyadhanat tasmat sa labhetasruto 'pi san ||
iti |

tatha vidyadhanasyavibhajyasya laksanam uktam katyayanena |

parabhaktopayogena vidya praptanyatas tu ya |
taya labdham dhanam yat tu vidyapraptam tad ucyate ||
iti |

tatha pitrdravyavirodhenety asya bhinnavakyatve pratigrahalabdhasyavibhajyatvam acaraviruddham apadyeta | eta deva spastikrtam manuna:

anupaghnan pitrdravyam sramena yad uparjitam |
dayadebhyo na tad dadyad vidyaya labdham eva ca ||
iti

sramena sevayuddhadina |

nanu pitrdravyavirodhena yan maitradilabdham dravyam tad avibhajyam iti na vaktavyam, vibhagapraptyabhavat | yad yena labdham tat tasyaiva nanyasyeti prasiddhataram | praptipurvakas ca pratisedhah | atra kas cid ittham praptim aha:

yat kañcit pitari prete dhanam jyesto 'dhigacchati |
bhago yaviyasam tatra yadi vidyanupalinah || iti |

jyesto va kanisto va madhyamo va pitari prete aprete va yaviyasam varsiyasam ceti vyakhyanena pitari saty asati ca maitradinam vibhajyatvam praptam pratisidhyata iti |

tad asat | na hy atra praptasya pratisedhah kim tu siddhasyaivanuvado 'yam | lokasiddhasyaivanuvadakany eva prayenasmin prakarane vacanani | atha va,

samavetais tu yat praptam sarve tatra samamsinah |

iti praptasyapavada iti samtusyatu bhavan | atas ca yat kimcit pitari prete ity asmin vacane jyesthadipadavivaksaya praptir iti vyamohamatram | ato maitradivacanaih pituh prag urdhvam va vibhajyatvenoktasya yat kimcit pitari prete ity apavada iti vyakhyeyam | tathanyad apy avibhajyam uktam manuna:

vastram patram alamkaram krtannam udakam striyah |
yogaksemam pracaram ca na vibhajyam pracaksate ||
iti |

dhrtanam eva vastranam avibhajyatvam yad yena dhrtam tat
tasyaiva | pitrdhrtavastrani tu pitur urdhvam vibhajatam
sraddhabhoktre datavyani | yathaha brhaspatih |

vastralamkarasayyadi pitur yad vahanadikam |
gandhamalyaih samabhyarcya sraddhabhoktre samarpayet ||
iti |

abhinavani tu vastrani vibhajyany eva | patram vahanam asvasibikadi
tad api yad yenarudham tat tasyaiva | pitryam tu vastravad eva |
asvadinam bahutve tu tadvikrayopajivinam vibhajyatvam eva |
vaisamyena vibhajyatve jyestasya,

ajavikam saikasapham na jatu visamam bhajet |
ajavikam saikasapham jyestasyaiva vidhiyate ||

iti manusmaranat | alamkaro 'pi yo yena dhrtah sa tasyaiva |
adhrtah sadharano vibhajya eva:

patyau jivati yah stribhir alamkaro dhrto bhavet |
na tam bhajeran dayada bhajamanah patanti te ||
iti |

alamkaro dhrto bhaved iti visesenopadanad adhrtanam
vibhajyatvam gamyate | krtannam tandulamodakadi tad apy
avibhajyam yathasambhavam bhoktavyam | udakam udakadharah
kupadih, tac ca visamam mulyadvarena na vibhajyam
paryayenopabhoktavyam | striyas ca dasyo visamah na mulyadvarena
vibhajyah paryayena karma karayitavyah | avaruddhas tu pitra
svairinyadyah sama api putrair na vibhajyah, strisu ca
samyuktasv avibhagah iti gautamasmaranat | yogas ca ksemam ca
yogaksemam | yogasabdenalabdhalabhakaranam srautasmartagnisadhyam
istam karma laksyate | ksemasabdena
labdhapariraksanahetubhutam bahirvedidanatadagaramanirmanadi
putam karma laksyate | tad ubhayam paitrkam api
pitrdravyavirodharjitam apy avibhajyam | yathaha laugaksih:

ksemam putam yogam istam ity ahus tattvadarsinah |
avibhajye ca te prokte sayanasanam eva ca ||
iti |

yogaksemasabdena yogaksemakarino rajamantripurohitadaya ucyante iti
kecit | chatracamarasastropanatprabhrtaya ity anye | pracaro
grharamadisu pravesanirgamamargah, so 'py avibhajyah | yat tu
usanasa ksetrasyavibhajyatvam uktam,

avibhajyam sagotranam a sahasrakulad api |
yajyam ksetram ca patram ca krtannam udakam striyah ||

iti tad brahmanotpannaksatriyadiputravisayam,

na pratigrahabhur deya ksatriyadisutaya vai |
yady apy esam pita dadyan mrte viprasuto haret ||

iti smaranat | yajyam yajanakarmalabdham |
pitrprasadalabdhasyavibhajyatvam vaksyate |
niyamatikramasyavibhajyatvam anantaram eva nirasi | pitrdravyavirodhena
yad arjitam tad vibhajaniyam iti sthitam, tatrarjakasya bhagadvayam
vasisthavacanat: yena caisam svayam uparjitam syat sa dvyamsam
eva labheta iti || 2.118 || 2.119 ||

asyapavadam aha |
samanyarthasamutthane vibhagas tu samah smrtah |
avibhaktanam bhratrnam samanyasyarthasya
krsivanijyadina sambhuya samutthane samyagvardhane kenacit krte
sama eva vibhago narjayitur amsadvayam ||

pitrye dravye putranam vibhago darsitah | idanim paitamahe
pautranam vibhage visesam aha |
anekapitrkanam tu pitrto bhagakalpana ||
yady api paitamahe dravye pautranam janmana svatvam putrair
avisistam tathapi tesam pitrdvarenaiva
paitamahadravyavibhagakalpana na svarupapeksaya | etad uktam bhavati
| yada 'vibhakta bhratarah putran utpadya distam gatas tadaikasya
dvau putravanyasya trayo 'parasya catvara iti putranam vaisamye tatra
dvav ekam svapitryam amsam labhete, anye trayo 'py ekam amsam
pitryam catvaro 'py ekam evamsam pitryam labhanta iti | tatha
kesucit putresu dhriyamanesu kesucit putran utpadya
vinastesv apy ayam eva nyayo dhriyamanah svan amsan eva
labhante, nastanam api putrah pitryan evamsaml labhanta iti
vacaniki vyavastha || 2.120 ||

adhuna vibhakte pitary avidyamanabhratrke va pautrasya paitamahe dravye
vibhago nasti, adhriyamane pitari pitrto bhagakalapana ity uktatvat |
bhavatu va svarjitavat pitur icchayaivety asankita aha |

bhur ya pitamahopatta nibandho dravyam eva va |
tatra syat sadrsam svamyam pituh putrasya caiva hi || YDh_2.121

bhuh saliksetradika | nibandha ekasya parnabharakasyeyanti
parnani, tatha ekasya kramukaphalabharasyeyanti kramukaphalanityady
uktalaksanah | dravyam suvarnarajatadi yat pitamahena
pratigrahavijayadina labdham tatra pituh putrasya ca svamyam
lokaprasiddham iti krtva vibhago 'sti | hi yasmat tatsadrsam
samanam tasman na pitur icchayaiva vibhago napi pitur bhagadvayam |
atas ca pitrto bhagakalpana ity etat svamye same 'pi vacanikam |
vibhagam cet pita kuryat ity etat svarjitavisayam | tatha,
dvav amsau pratipadyeta vibhajann atmanah pita |
ity etad api svarjitavisayam |

jivator asvatantrah syaj jarayapi samanvitah |
ity etad api paratantryam matapitrarjitadravyavisayam, tatha anisas
te hi jivatoh ity etad api | tatha sarajaskayam matari sasprhe ca
pitari vibhagam anicchaty api putrecchaya paitamahadravyavibhago bhavati |
tatha 'vibhaktena pitra paitamahe dravye diyamane vikriyamane va
pautrasya nisedhe 'py adhikarah | pitrarjite na tu nisedhadhikarah,
tatparatantratvat | anumatis tu kartavya | tathahi, paitrke paitamahe ca
svamyam yady api janmanaiva tathapi patrke pitrparatantratvat, pitus
carjakatvena pradhanyat, pitra viniyujyamane svarjite dravye
putrenanumatih kartavya | paitamahe tu dvayoh svamyam avisistam
iti nisedhadhikaro 'stiti visesah | manur api |

paitrkam tu pita dravyam anavaptam yad apnuyat |
na tat putrair bhajet sardham akamah svayam arjitam ||
iti |

yat pitamaharjitam kenapy apahrtam pitamahenanuddhrtam yadi
pitoddharati tat svarjitam iva putraih sardham akamah svayam na
vibhajed iti vadan pitamaharjitam akamo 'pi putrecchaya putraih saha
vibhajed iti darsayati || 2.121 ||

vibhagottarakalam utpannasya putrasya katham vibhagakalpanety ata aha |
vibhaktesu suto jatah savarnayam vibhagabhak |
vibhaktesu putresu pascat savarnayam bharyayam utpanno
vibhagabhak | vibhajyata iti vibhagah | pitror vibhagas tam bhajatiti
vibhagabhak | pitror urdhvam tayor amsam labhata ity arthah |
matrbhagam casatyam duhitari, matur duhitarah sesam ity
uktatvat | asavarnayam utpannas tu svamsam eva pitryal labhate |
matrkam tu sarvam eva | etad eva manunoktam |

urdhvam vibhagaj jatas tu pitryam eva hared dhanam | iti |

pitror idam pitryam iti vyakhyeyam |

anisah purvajah pitror bhratur bhage vibhaktajah |

iti smaranat | vibhaktayor matapitror vibhage vibhagat purvam utpanno
na svami vibhaktajas ca bhratur bhage na svamity arthah | tatha
vibhagottarakalam pitra yat kimcid arjitam tat sarvam
vibhaktajasyaiva,

putraih saha vibhaktena pitra yat svayam arjitam |
vibhaktajasya tat sarvam anisah purvajah smrtah ||

iti smaranat | ye ca vibhaktah pitra saha samsrstah taih
sardham pitur urdhvam vibhaktajo vibhajet | yathaha manuh |

samsprstastena va ye syur vibhajeta sa taih saha | iti |

pitur urdhvam putresu vibhaktesu pascad utpannasya katham
vibhagakalpanety ata aha |
drsyad va tad vibhagah syad ayavyayavisodhitat ||

tasya pitari prete bhratrvibhagasamaye 'spastagarbhayam matari bhratrvibhagottarakalam utpannasyapi vibhagah | tadvibhagah kuta ity ata aha | drsyad bhratrbhir grhitad dhanat | kidrsad ayavyayavisodhitat | ayah pratidivasam pratimasam pratyabdam va yad utpadyate | vyayah pitrkrtarnapakaranam | tabhyam ayavyayabhyam yac chodhitam tat tasmad uddhrtya tad bhago datavyah syat | etad uktam bhavati | pratisvikesu bhagesu taduttham ayam pravesya pitrkrtam carnam apaniyavasistebhyah svebhyah svebhyo bhagebhyah kimcit kimcid uddhrtya vibhaktajasya bhagah svabhagasamah kartavya iti | etac ca vibhagasamaye 'prajasya bhratur bharyayam aspastagarbhayam vibhagad urdhvam utpannasyapi veditavyam | spastagarbhayam tu prasavam pratiksya vibhagah kartavyah | yathaha vasisthah: atha bhratrnam dayavibhagah, yas canapatyah striyas tasam a putralabhat iti | grhitagarbhanam a prasavat pratiksanam iti yojaniyam || 2.122 ||

vibhaktajah pitryam matrkam ca sarvam dhanam grhnatityuktam | tatra yadi vibhaktah pita mata va vibhaktaya putraya snehavasad abharanadikam prayacchati tada vibhaktajena danapratisedho na kartavyo napi dattam pratyahartavyam ity aha |
pitrbhyam yasya yad dattam tat tasyaiva dhanam bhavet |
matapitrbhyam vibhaktabhyam purvam vibhaktasya putrasya yad dattam alamkaradi tat tasyaiva na vibhaktajasya svam bhavati | nyayasamyad vibhagat prag api yasya yad dattam tat tasyaiva | tatha asati vibhaktaje vibhaktayoh pitror amsam tad urdhvam vibhajatam yasya yad dattam tat tasyaiva nanyasyeti veditavyam ||

jivadvibhage svaputrasamamsitvam patninam uktam yadi kuryat saman amsan ityadina | pitur urdhvam vibhage 'pi patninam svaputrasamamsitvam darsayitum aha |
pitur urdhvam vibhajatam matapy amsam samam haret ||
pitur urdhvam pituh prayanad urdhvam vibhajatam matapi svaputramsasamam amsam haret yadi stridhanam na dattam | datte tv ardhamsahariniti vaksyate || 2.123 ||

pitari pete yady asamskrta bhratarah santi, tada tatsamskare ko 'dhikriyata ity ata aha |
asamskrtas tu samskarya bhratrbhih purvasamskrtaih |
pitur urdhvam vibhajadbhir bhratrbhir asamskrta bhratarah samudayadravyena samskartavyah |

asamskrtasu bhaginisu visesam aha |
bhaginyas ca nijad amsad dattvamsam tu turiyakam ||
asyarthah | bhaginyas casamskrtah samskartavya bhratrbhih | kim krtva | nijad amsac caturtham amsam dattva | anena duhitaro 'pi pitur urdhvam amsabhaginya iti gamyate | tatra nijad amsad iti pratyekam parikalpitad amsad uddhrtya caturthamso datavya ity ayam artho na bhavati kim tu yajjatiya kanya tajjatiyaputrabhagac caturthamsabhagini sa kartavya | etad uktam bhavati | yadi

brahmani sa kanya tada brahmaniputrasya yavan amso bhavati tasya caturthamsas tasya bhavati | tad yatha | yadi kasyacid brahmanasyaika patni putras caikah kanya caika tatra pitryam sarvam eva dravyam dvidha vibhajya tatraikam bhagam caturdha vibhajya turiyam amsam kanyayai dattva sesam putro grhniyat | yada tu dvau putrau eka ca kanya tada pitrdhanam sarvam tridha vibhajya ekam bhagam caturdha vibhajya turiyam amsam kanyayai dattva sesam dvau putrau vibhajya grhnitah || atha tv ekah putro dve kanye tada pitryam dhanam tridha vibhajya ekam bhagam caturdha vibhajya tatra dvau bhagau dvabhyam kanyabhyam dattvavasistam sarvam putro grhnatity evam samanajatiyesu samavisamesu bhratrsu bhaginisu ca yojaniyam | yada tu brahmaniputra ekah ksatriyakanya caika tatra pitrdhanam saptadha vibhajya ksatriyaputrabhagams trims caturdha vibhajya turiyamsam ksatriyakanyayai dattva sesam brahmaniputro grhnati | yatra tu dvau brahmaniputrau ksatriyakanya caika tatra pitryam dhanam ekadasadha vibhajya tesu trin amsan ksatriyaputrabhagams caturdha vibhajya caturtham amsam ksatriyakanyayai dattva sesam sarvam brahmaniputrau vibhajya grhnitah || evam jativaisamye bhratrnam bhagininam ca samkhyayah samye vaisamye ca sarvatrohaniyam | na ca nijad amsad dattvamsam tu turiyakam iti turiyamsavivaksaya samskaramatropayogi dravyam dattveti vyakhyanam yuktam, manuvacanavirodhat |

svebhyo 'msebhyas tu kanyabhyah pradadyur bhratarah prathak |
svat svad amsac caturbhagam patitah syur aditsavah ||
iti |

asyarthah | brahmanadayo bhrataro brahmaniprabhrtibhyo bhaginibhyah svebhyah svajativihitebhyo 'msebhyah caturo 'msan hared viprah ityadivaksyamanebhyah svat svad amsad atmiyad atmiyad bhagac caturtham caturtham bhagam dadyuh | na catratmiyabhagad uddhrtya caturthamso deya ity ucyate kim tu svajativihitad ekasmad ekasmad amsat prthak prthag ekasyapy ekasyai kanyayai caturtho 'mso deya iti jativaisamye samkhyavaisamye ca vibhagaklptir uktaiva | patitah syur aditsavah ity akarane pratyavayasravanad avasyamdatavyata pratiyate | atrapi caturthabhagavacanam avivaksitam samskaramatropayogidravyadanam eva vivaksitam iti cen na, smrtidvaye 'pi caturthamsadanavivaksayam pramanabhavad, adane pratyavayasravanac ceti | yad api kaiscid ucyate: amsadanavivaksayam bahubhratrkayah bahudhanatvam bahubhaginikasya ca nirdhanata prapnotiti tad uktaritya parihrtam eva | na hy atratmiyad bhagad uddhrtya caturthamsasya danam ucyate yena tatha syat | atah asahayamedhatithiprabhrtinam vyakhyanam eva caturasram na bharuceh | tasmat pitur urdhvam kanyapy amsabhagini purvam ced yat kimcit pita dadati tad eva labhate visesavacanabhavad iti sarvam anavadyam || 2.124 ||

evam vibhagam cet pita kuryat ydh 2.114) ityadina prabandhena samanajatiyanam bhratrnam parasparam pitra saha vibhagaklptir ukta | adhuna bhinnajatiyanam vibhagam aha |

catustridvyekabhagah syur varnaso brahmanatmajah |
ksatrajas tridvyekabhaga vidjas tu dvyekabhaginah || YDh_2.125

tisro varnanupurvyena iti brahmanasya catasrah ksatriyasya tisro vaisyasya dve sudrasyaiketi bharya darsitah | tatra brahmanatmaja brahmanotpanna varnasah varnasabdena brahmanadivarnah striya ucyate | samkhyaikavacanac ca vipsayam ity adhikaranakarakad ekavacanad vipsayam sas | atas ca varne varne brahmanotpannah yathakramam catustridvyekabhagah syur bhaveyuh | etad uktam bhavati | brahmanena brahmanyam utpanna ekaikasas caturas caturo bhagaml labhante | tenaiva ksatriyayam utpannah pratyekam trimstrin vaisyayam dvau dvau sudrayam ekam ekam iti | ksatrajah ksatriyenotpannah varnasa ity anuvartate yathakramam tridvyekabhagah | ksatriyena ksatriyayam utpannah pratyekam trimstrin, vaisyayam dvau dvau, sudrayam ekam ekam | vidjah vaisyenotpannah | atrapi varnasa ity anuvartate yathakramam dvyekabhaginah | vaisyena vaisyayam utpannah pratyekam dvau dvau bhagau labhante | sudrayam ekam ekam | sudrasyaikaiva bharyeti bhinnajatiyaputrabhavat tatputranam purvokta eva vibhagah | yady api catustridvyekabhaga ity avisesenoktam tathapi pratigrahapraptabhuvyatiriktavisayam idam drastavyam | yatah smaranti |

na pratigrahabhur deya ksatriyadisutaya vai |
yady apy esa pita dadyan mrte viprasuto haret ||
iti |

pratigrahanat krayadinalabdha bhuh ksatriyadisutanam api bhavaty eva | sudraputrasya visesapatisedhac ca:

sudryam dvijatibhir jato na bhumer bhagam arhati | iti |

yadi krayadiprapta bhuh ksatriyadisutanam na bhavet tada sudraputrasya visesapretisedho nopapadyate | yat punah,

brahmanaksatriyavisam sudraputro na rikthabhak |
yad evasya pita dadyat tad evasya dhanam bhavet ||

iti tad api jivata pitra yadi sudraputraya kim api pradattam syat tadvisayam | yada tu prasadadanam nasti tadaikamsabhagityaviruddham || 2.125 ||

atha sarvavibhagasesam kimcid ucyate |

anyonyapahrtam dravyam vibhakte yat tu drsyate |
tat punas te samair amsair vibhajerann iti sthitih || YDh_2.126

parasparapahrtam samudayadravyam vibhagakale cajñatam vibhakte

pitrdhane yad drsyate tat samair amsair vibhajerann ityevam sthitih sastramaryada | atra samair amsaih iti vadatoddharavibhago nisiddhah | vibhajerann iti vadata yena drsyate tenaiva na grahyam iti darsitam | evam ca vacanasyarthavattvan na samudayadravyapahare dosabhavaparatvam |

nanu manuna jyestasyaiva samudayadravyapahare doso darsito na kaniyasam,

yo jyesto vinikurvita lobhad bhratrn yaviyasah |
so 'jyestah syad abhagas ca niyantavyas ca rajabhih ||

iti vacanat |

naitat | yatah sambhavitasvatantryasya pitrsthaniyasya jyestasyapi dosam vadata jyestaparatantranam kaniyasam putrasthaniyanam dandapupikanitya sutaram doso darsita eva | tatha cavisesenaiva dosah sruyate | yo vai bhaginam bhagan nudate cayate cainam sa yadi vainam na cayate 'tha putram atha pautram cayate iti | yo bhaginam bhagarham bhagan nudate bhagad apakaroti bhagam tasmai na prayacchati sa bhagan nunna enam cottaram cayate nasayati dosinam karoti | yadi tam na nasayati tada tasya putram pautram va nasayatiti jyesthavisesam antarenaiva sadharanadravyapaharino dosah srutah |

atha sadharanam dravyam atmano 'pi svam bhavatiti svabuddhya grhyamanam na dosam avahatiti matam |

tad asat | svabuddhya grhite 'py avarjaniyataya parasvam api grhitam eveti nisedhanupravesad dosam avahaty eva | yatha maudge carau vipanne sadrsataya masesu grhyamanesu ayajñiya vai masah iti nisedho na pravisati, mudgavayavabuddhya grhyamanatvad iti purvapaksinokte mudgavayavesu grhyamanesv avarjaniyataya masavyava api grhyanta eveti nisedhah pravisaty eveti raddhantinoktam | tasmad vacanato nyayatas ca sadharanadravyapahare doso 'sty eveti siddham || 2.126 ||

dvyamusyayanasya bhagavisesam darsayams tasya svarupam aha |

aputrena paraksetre niyogotpaditah sutah |
ubhayor apy asau rikthi pindadata ca dharmatah || YDh_2.127

aputram gurvanujñatah ityadyuktavidhina aputrena devaradina paraksetre parabharyayam guruniyogenotpaditah putra ubhayor bijiksetrinor asau rikthi rikthahari pindadata ca dharmata iti | asyarthah: yadasau niyukto devaradih svayam apy aputro 'putrasya ksetre svaparaputrartham pravrtto yam janayati sa dvipitrko dvyamusyayano dvayor api rikthahari pindadata ca | yada tu niyuktah putravan kevalam ksetrinah putrartham prayatate tada tadutpannah ksetrina eva putro bhavati na bijinah | sa ca na niyamena bijino rikthahari pindado veti | yathoktam manuna:

kriyabhyupagamat ksetram bijartham yat pradiyate |
tasyeha bhaginau drstau biji ksetrika eva ca ||
iti |

kriyabhyupagamad ity atrotpannam apatyam avayor ubhayor api bhavatv iti samvidangikaranad yat ksetram ksetrasvamina
bijavapanartham bijine diyate tatra tasmin ksetre utpannasyapatyasya bijiksetrinau bhaginau svaminau drstau maharsibhih | tatha:

phalam tv anabhisamdhaya ksetrina bijina tatha |
pratyaksam ksetrinam artho bijad yonir baliyasi ||
iti |

phalam tv anabhisamdhaya iti: atrotpannam apatyam avayos ubhayor astv ityevam anabhisamdhaya paraksetre yad apatyam utpadyate tad apatyam ksetrina eva, yato bijad yonir baliyasi, gavasvadisu tatha
darsanat | atrapi niyogo vagdattavisaya eva, itarasya niyogasya manuna nisiddhatvat |

devarad va sapindad va striya samyan niyuktaya |
prajepsitadhigantavya santanasya pariksaye ||

vidhavayam niyuktas tu ghrtakto vagyato nisi |
ekam utpadayet putram na dvitiyam kathamcana ||

ity evam niyogam upanyasya, manuh svayam eva nisedhati:

nanyasmin vidhava nari niyoktavya dvijatibhih |
anyasmin hi niyuñjana dharmam hanyuh sanatanam ||
nodvahikesu mantresu niyogah kirtyate kvacit |
na vivahavidhav uktam vidhavavedanam punah ||
ayam dvijair hi vidvadbhih pasudharmo vigarhitah |
manusyanam api prokto vene rajyam prasasati ||
sa mahim akhilam bhuñjan rajarsipravarah pura |
varnanam samkaram cakre kamopahatacetanah ||
tatah prabhrti yo mohat pramitapatikam striyam |
niyojayaty apatyarthe garhante tam hi sadhavah ||
iti ||

na ca vihitapratisiddhatvad vikalpa iti mantavyam, niyoktrnam nindasravanat, stridharmesu vyabhicarasya bahudosasravanat, samyamasya prasastatvac ca | yathaha manur eva,

kamam tu ksapayed deham puspamulaphalaih subhaih |
na tu namapi grhniyat patyau prete parasya tu ||

iti jivanartham purusantarasrayanam pratisiddhya,

asita a maranat ksanta niyata brahmacarini |
yo dharma ekapatninam kanksanti tam anuttamam ||

anekani sahasrani kumarabrahmacarinam |
divam gatani vipranam akrtva kulasamtatim ||

mrte bhartari sadhvi stri brahmacarye vyavasthita |
svargam gacchaty aputrapi yatha te brahmacarinah ||

apatyalobhad ya tu stri bhartaram ativartate |
seha nindam avapnoti paralokac ca hiyate ||

iti putrartham api purusantarasrayanam nisedhati | tasmad
vihitapratisiddhatvad vikalpa iti na yuktam || evam
vivahasamskrtaniyoge pratisiddhe kas tarhi dharmyo niyoga ity ata aha:

yasya mriyeta kanyaya vaca satye krte patih |
tam anena vidhanena nijo vindeta devarah ||

yathavidhy adhigamyainam suklavastram sucivratam |
mitho bhajetaprasavat sakrt sakrd rtav rtau ||
iti |

yasmai vagdatta kanya sa pratigraham antarenaiva tasyah patir ity
asmad eva vacanad avagamyate | tasmin prete devaras tasya jyestah
kanistho va nijah sodaro vindeta parinayet | yathavidhi
yathasastram adhigamya pariniya anena vidhanena
ghrtabhyangavanniyamadina suklavastram sucivratam
manovakkayasamyatam mitho rahasy a garbhagrahanat pratyrtv
ekavaram gacchet | ayam ca vivaho vacaniko ghrtabhyangadiniyamavan
niyuktabhigamanangam iti na devarasya bharyatvam apadayati | atas
tadutpannam apatyam ksetrasvamina eva bhavati na devarasya | samvida
tubhayor api || 2.127 ||

samanasamanajatiyanam putranam vibhagaklptir ukta | adhuna
mukhyagaunaputranam dayagrahanavyavastham darsayisyams
tesam svarupam tavad aha |

auraso dharmapatnijas tatsamah putrikasutah |
ksetrajah ksetrajatas tu sagotrenetarena va || YDh_2.128

uraso jata aurasah putrah sa ca dharmapatnijah savarna
dharmavivahodha dharmapatni tasyam jata aurasah putro mukhyah |
tatsamah putrikasutah tatsama aurasasamah putrikayah sutah
putrikasutah | ata evaurasasamah | yathaha vasisthah |

abhratrkam pradasyami tubhyam kanyam alamkrtam |
asyam yo jayate putrah sa me putro bhaved iti ||
iti |

atha va putrikaiva sutah putrikasutah so 'py aurasasama eva
pitravayavanam alpatvat matravayavanam bahulyac ca | yathaha
vasisthah: trtiyah putrikaiva iti | trtiyah putrah
putrikaivety arthah | dvyamusyayanas tu janakasyaurasad apakrsto
'nyaksetrotpannatvat | ksetrajah ksetrajatas tu sagotrenetarena
va: itarena sapindena devarena votpannah putrah ksetrajah ||
2.128 ||

grhe pracchanna utpanno gudhajas tu sutah smrtah |
kaninah kanyakajato matamahasuto matah || YDh_2.129

gudhajah putro bhartrgrhe pracchanna utpanno
hinadhikajatiyapurusajatvapariharena
purusavisesajatvaniscayabhave 'pi savarnajatvaniscaye sati
boddhavyah | kaninas tu kanyakayam utpannah purvavat savarnasu
matamahasya putrah | yady anudha sa bhavet tatha pitrgrha eva
samsthita | athodha tada vodhur eva putrah | yathaha manuh |

pitrvesmani kanya tu yam putram janayed rahah |
tam kaninam vaden namna vodhuh kanyasamudbhavam ||
iti || 2.129

aksatayam ksatayam va jatah paunarbhavah sutah |
dadyan mata pita va yam sa putro dattako bhavet || YDh_2.130

paunarbhavas tu putro 'ksatayam ksatayam va punarbhvam
savarnad utpannah | matra bhartranujñaya prosite prete va bhartari
pitra vobhabhyam va savarnaya yasmai diyate sa tasya dattakah
putrah | yathaha manuh |

mata pita va dadyatam yam adbhih putram apadi |
sadrsam pritisamyuktam sa jñeyo dattrimah sutah ||
iti |

apadgrahanad anapadi na deyah | datur ayam pratisedhah | tatha
eka putro na deyah | na tv evaikam putram dadyat pratigrhniyad va
iti vasisthasmaranat | tathanekaputrasadbhave 'pi jyestho na
deyah |
jyesthena jatamatrena putri bhavati manavah |
iti tasyaiva putrakaryakarane mukhyatvat | putrapratigrahaprakaras ca
putram pratigrahisyan bandhun ahuya rajani cavedya nivesanamadhye
vyahrtibhir hutva adurabandhavam bandhusamnikrsta eva
pratigrhniyat iti vasisthenoktah | adurabandhavam ity
atyantadesabhasaviprakrstasya pratisedhah | evam
kritasvayamdattakrtrimesv api yojaniyam, samananyayatvat || 2.130 ||

kritas ca tabhyam vikritah krtrimah syat svayamkrtah |
dattvatma tu svayamdatto garbhe vinnah sahodhajah || YDh_2.131

kritas tu putras tabhyam matapitrbhyam matra pitra va
vikritah purvavat tathaikam putram jyestham ca varjayitva
apadi savarna ity eva | yat tu manunoktam,

kriniyad yas tv apatyartham matapitror yam antikat |
sa kritakah sutas tasya sadrso 'sadrso 'pi va ||

iti tadgunaih sadrso 'sadrso veti vyakhyeyam na jatya,
sajatiyesv ayam proktas tanayesu ity upasamharat | krtrimah
syat svayamkrtah: krtrimas tu putrah svayam putrarthina
dhanaksetrapradarsanadipralobhenaiva putrikrto matapitrvihinah

tatsadbhave tatparatantratvat | dattatma tu putro yo matapitrvihinas
tabhyam tyakto va tavaham putro bhavamiti svayamdattatvam
upagatah | sahodhajas tu garbhe sthito garbhinyam parinitayam
yah parinitah sa vodhuh putrah || 2.131 ||
utsrsto grhyate yas tu so 'paviddho bhavet sutah |
apaviddho matapitrbhyam utsrsto yo grhyate sa grahituh putrah
sarvatra savarna ity eva ||

evam mukhyamukhyaputran anukramyaitesam dayagrahane kramam aha |
pindado 'msaharas caisam purvabhave parah parah ||
etesam purvoktanam putranam dvadasanam purvasya
purvasyabhave uttara uttarah sraddhado 'msaharo dhanaharo
veditavyah | aurasapautrikeyasamavaye aurasasyaiva dhanagrahane prapte
manur apavadam aha |

putrikayam krtayam tu yadi putro 'nujayate |
samas tatra vibhagah syaj jyesthata nasti hi striyah ||
iti | mdh 9.134)

tatha anyesam api purvasmin purvasmin saty apy uttaresam
putranam caturthamsabhagitvam uktam vasisthena | tasmims
cet pratigrhite aurasa utpadyeta caturthabhagabhagi syad dattaka iti |
dattakagrahanam kritakrtrimadinam pradarsanartham,
putrikaranavisesat | tatha ca katyayanah :

utpanne tv aurase putre caturthamsaharah sutah |
savarna asavarnas tu grasacchadanabhajanah ||
iti |

savarna dattakaksetrajadayas te saty aurase caturthamsaharah |
asavarnah kaninagudhotpannasahodhajapaunarbhavas te tv aurase sati
na caturthamsaharah kim tu grasacchadanabhajanah | yad api
visnuvacanam,

aprasastas tu kaninagudhotpannasahodhajah |
paunarbhavas ca naivaite pindarikthamsabhaginah ||

iti, tad apy aurase sati caturthamsanisedhaparam eva | aurasadyabhave
tu kaninadinam api sakalapitryadhanagrahanam asty eva, purvabhave
parah parah iti vacanat || yad api manuvacanam,

eka evaurasah putrah pitryasya vasunah prabhuh |
sesanam anrsamsyartham pradadyat tu prajivanam ||

iti tad api dattakadinam aurasapratikulatve nirgunatve ca veditavyam |
tatra ksetrajasya viseso darsitas tenaiva |

sastham tu ksetrajasyamsam pradadyat paitrkad dhanat |
auraso vibhajan dayam pitryam pañcamam eva va ||
iti |

pratikulatvanirgunatvasamuccaye sastam amsam, ekatarasadbhave

pañcamam iti vivektavyam | yad api manuna putranam satkadvayam
upanyasya purvasatkasya dayadabandhavatvam,
uttarasatkasyadayadabandhavatvam uktam,

aurasah ksetrajas caiva dattah krtrima eva ca |
gudhotpanno 'paviddhas ca dayada bandhavas ca sat ||

kaninas ca sahodhas ca kritah paunarbhavas tatha |
svayamdattas ca saudras ca sad adayadabandhavah ||

iti, tad api svapitrsapindasamanodakanam
samnihitarikthaharantarabhave purvasatkasya tadrikthaharatvam
uttarasatkasya tu tan nasti | bandhavatvam punah samanagotratvena
sapindatvena codakapradanadikaryakaratvam vargadvayasyapi samam eveti
vyakhyeyam |

gotrarikthe janayitur na bhajed dattrimah sutah |
gotrarikthanugah pindo vyapaiti dadatah svadha ||

ity atra datrimagrahanasya putrapratinidhipradarsanarthatvat |
pitrdhanaharitvam tu purvasya purvasyabhave sarvesam
avisistam,
na bhrataro na pitarah putra rikthaharah pituh |
ity aurasavyatiriktanam putrapratinidhinam sarvesam
rikthaharitvapratipadanaparatvat | aurasasya tu,
eka evaurasah putrah pitryasya vasunah prabhuh |
ity anenaiva rikthabhaktvasyoktatvat, dayadasabdasya dayadan api
dapayet ityadau putravyatiriktarikthabhagvisayatvena prasiddhatvac ca |
vasisthadisu vargadvaye 'pi kasyacid vyatyayena patho
gunavadagunavadvisayo veditavyah | gautamiye tu pautrikeyasya
dasamatvena patho vijatiyavisayah | tasmat sthitam etat
purvapurvabhave parah paro 'msabhag iti || yat tu,

bhratrnam ekajatanam ekas cet putravan bhavet |
sarve te tena putrena putrino manur abravit ||

iti, tad api bhratrputrasya putrikaranasambhave 'nyesam
putrikarananisedhartham, na punah putratvapratipadanaya, tatsuta
gotraja bandhuh ity anena virodhat || 2.132 ||

idanim uktopasamharavyajena tatraiva niyamam aha |
sajatiyesv ayam proktas tanayesu maya vidhih |
samanajatiyesv eva putresu ayam purvabhave parah para ity ukto
vidhih na bhinnajatiyesu | tatra ca
kaninagudhotpannasahodhajapaunarbhavanam savarnatvam
janakadvarena na svarupena | tesam,
varnajatilaksanabhavasyoktatvat | tathanulomajanam
murdhavasiktadinam aurasesv antarbhavat tesam apy abhave
ksetrajadinam dayaharatvam boddhavyam | sudraputras tv auraso 'pi
krtsnam bhagam anyabhave 'pi na labhate | yathaha manuh |

yady api syat tu satputro yady aputro 'pi va bhavet |
nadhikam dasamad dadyac chudraputraya dharmatah ||
iti |

yadi satputro vidyamanadvijatiputro yady aputro 'vidyamanadvijatiputro va syat tasmin mrte ksetrajadir vanyo va sapindah sudraputraya taddhanad dasamamsad adhikam na dadyad ity asmad eva ksatriyavaisyaputrayoh savarnaputrabhave sakaladhanagrahanam gamyate ||

adhuna sudradhanavibhage visesam aha |
jato 'pi dasyam sudrena kamato 'msaharo bhavet ||
mrte pitari kuryus tam bhrataras tv ardhabhagikam |
abhratrko haret sarvam duhitrnam sutad rte || YDh_2.134

sudrena dasyam utpanna putrah kamatah pitur icchaya bhagam labhate | pitur urdhvam tu yadi parinitaputra santi tada te bhrataras tam dasiputram ardhabhaginam kuryuh | svabhagad ardham dadyur ity arthah | atha parinitaputra na santi tada krtsnam dhanam dasiputro grhniyat yadi parinitaduhitaras tatputra va na santi | tatsadbhave tv ardhabhagika eva dasiputrah | atra ca sudragrahanad dvijatina dasyam utpannah pitur icchayapy amsam na labhate napy ardham, durata eva krtsnam | kim tv anukulas cej jivanamatram labhate || 2.133 || 2.134 ||

mukhyagaunasuta dayam grhnantiti nirupitam | tesam abhave sarvesam dayadakrama ucyate |

patni duhitaras caiva pitarau bhrataras tatha |
tatsuta gotraja bandhusisyasabrahmacarinah || YDh_2.135

esam abhave purvasya dhanabhag uttarottarah |
svaryatasya hy aputrasya sarvavarnesv ayam vidhih || YDh_2.136

purvokta dvadasaputra yasya na santy asav aputrah, tasyaputrasya svaryatasya paralokam gatasya dhanabhak dhanagrahi esam patnyadinam anukrantanam madhye purvasya purvasyabhava uttara uttaro dhanabhag iti sambandhah | sarvesu murdhavasiktadisu anulomajesu pratilomajesu varnesu ca brahmanadisu ayam dayagrahanavidhir dayagrahanakramo veditavyah | tatra prathamam patni dhanabhak | patni vivahasamskrta patyur no yajñasamyoge iti smaranat | ekavacanam ca jatyabhiprayena | tas ca bahvyas cet sajatiya vijatiyas ca tada yathamsam vibhajya dhanam grhnanti | vrddhamanur api patnyah samagradhanasambandham vakti:

aputra sayanam bhartuh palayanti vrate sthita |
patny eva dadyat tatpindam krtsnam amsam labhate ca ||
iti |

vrddhavisnur api aputradhanam patnyabhigami | tadabhave duhitrgami | tadabhave pitrgami | tadabhave matrgami iti | katyayano 'pi |

patni patyur dhanahari ya syad avyabhicarini |
tad abhave tu duhita yady anudha bhavet tada ||
iti |

tatha:

aputrasyaryakulaja patni duhitaro 'pi va |
tadabhave pita mata bhrata putras ca kirtitah ||
iti |

brhaspatir api |

kulyesu vidyamanesu pitrbhratrsanabhisu |
asutasya pramitasya patni tadbhagaharini ||

etadviruddhaniva vakyani laksyante |

bhratrnam aprajah preyat kascic cet pravrajeta va |
vibhajeran dhanam tasya sesas te stridhanam vina ||

bharanam casya kurviran strinam ajivanaksayat |
raksanti sayyam bhartus ced acchidyur itarasu tu ||

iti patnisadbhave 'pi bhratrnam dhanagrahanam patninam ca
bharanamatram naradenoktam | manuna tu,
pita hared aputrasya riktham bhratara eva va |
ity aputrasya dhanam pitur bhratur veti darsitam | tatha,

anapatyasya putrasya mata dayam avapnuyat |
matary api ca vrttayam pitur mata hared dhanam ||

iti matuh pitamahyas ca dhanasambandho darsitah | sankhenapi:
svaryatasya hy aputrasya bhratrgami dravyam | tadabhave pitarau
hareyatam jyestha va patni iti bhratrnam pitror
jyesthayas ca patnyah kramena dhanasambandho darsitah |
katyayanenapi |

vibhakte samsthite dravyam putrabhave pita haret |
bhrata va janani va 'tha mata va tatpituh kramat ||

ityevamadinam viruddharthanam vakyanam dharesvarena
vyavastha darsita patni grhniyat ityetadvacanajatam
vibhaktabhratrstrivisayam | sa ca yadi niyogarthini bhavati | kuta
etat niyogasavyapeksayah patnya dhanaharanam na svatantrayam iti
| pita hared aputrasya ityadivacanat tatra vyavasthakaranam vaktavyam
| nanyad vyavasthakaranam astiti gautamavacanac ca
pindagotrarsisambandha riktham bhajeran stri vanapatyasya bijam
lipseta iti | asyarthah: pindagotrarsisambandha anapatyasya
riktham bhajeran stri va riktham bhajet yadi bijam lipseteti | manur
api,

dhanam yo bibhryad bhratur mrtasya striyam eva ca |
so 'patyam bhratur utpadya dadyat tasyaiva taddhanam ||

ity anenaitad darsayati: vibhaktadhane 'pi bhratary uparate 'patyadvarenaiva patnya dhanasambandho nanyatheti | yathavibhaktadhane 'pi |

kaniyañ jyestabharyayam putram utpadayed yadi |
samas tatra vibhagah syad iti dharmo vyavasthitah ||
iti |

tatha vasistho 'pi rikthalobhan nasti niyogah iti rikthalobhan niyogam pratisedhayan niyogadvaraka eva patnyah dhansambandho nanyatheti darsayati | niyogabhave 'pi patnya bharanamatram eva naradavacanat,

bharanam casya kurviran strinam ajivanaksayat | iti |

yogisvarenapi kila vaksyate |

aputra yositas caisam bhartavyah sadhuvrttayah |

nirvasya vyabhicarinyah pratikulas tathaiva ca || iti |

api ca | dvijatidhanasya yatharthatvat strinam ca yajñe 'nadhikarad dhanagrahanam ayuktam | tatha ca kenapi smrtam |

yajñarthe dravyam utpannam tatranadhikrtas tu ye |
arikthabhajas te sarve grasacchadanabhajanah ||

yajñartham vihitam vittam tasmat tad viniyojayet |
sthanesu dharmajustesu na strimurkhavidharmisu ||
iti |

tad anupapannam | patni duhitarah ity atra niyogasyapratiter aprastutatvac ca | api cedam atra vaktavyam | patnyah dhanagrahane niyogo va nimittam tadutpannam apatyam va | tatra niyogasyaiva nimittatve anutpaditaputraya api dhanasambandhah prapnoti | utpannasya ca putrasya dhanasambandho na prapnoti | atha tadapatyasyaiva nimittatvam | tatha sati putrasyaiva dhanasambandhat patniti narabdhavyam |

atha strinam patidvarako dhanasambandhah putradvarako va nanyatheti matam |

tad apy asat,

adhyagnyadhyavahanikam dattam ca pritikarmani |
bhratrmatrpitrpraptam sadvidham stridhanam smrtam ||

ityadivirodhat | kim ca, sarvatha putrabhave patni duhitara ity arabdham | tatra niyuktaya dhanasambandham vadata ksetrajasyaiva dhanasambandha ukto bhavati | sa ca prag evabhihita ity aputraprakarane patniti narabdhavyam | atha pindagotrarsisambandha riktham bhajeran stri vanapatyasya, bijam va lipseta iti gautamavacanan niyuktaya dhanasambandha iti | tad apy asat | na hi yadi bijam lipseta tadanapatyasya stri dhanam grhniyad ity ayam artho 'smat pratiyate | kim tu anapatyasya dhanam pindagotrarsisambandha bhajeran stri

va sa stri bijam va lipseta samyata va bhavet iti tasya dharmantaropadesah, vasabdasya paksantaravacanatvena yadyarthapratiteh | api ca samyataya eva dhanagrahanam yuktam na niyuktayah smrtilokaninditayah |

aputra sayanam bhartuh palayanti vrate sthita |
patny eva dadyat tatpindam krtsnam amsam labheta ca ||

iti samyataya eva dhanagrahanam uktam ||

tatha niyogas ca nindito manuna:

nanyasmin vidhava nari niyoktavya dvijatibhih |
anyasmin hi niyuñjana dharmam hanyuh sanatanam ||

ityadina | yat tu vasisthavacanam rikthalobhan nasti niyogah iti tad avibhakte samsrstini va bhartari prete tasya dhanasambandho nastiti svapatyasya dhanasambandhartham niyogo na kartavya iti vyakhyeyam | yad api naradavacanam,
bharanam casya kurviran strinam ajivanaksayat |
iti tad api,
samsrstanam tu yo bhagas tesam eva sa isyate |
iti samsrstanam prastutatvat, tat strinam anapatyanam bharanamatrapratipadanaparam | na ca bhratrnam aprajah preyad ity etasya samsrstivisayatve samsrstanam tu yo bhagah ity anena paunaruktyam asankaniyam | yatah purvoktivivaranena stridhanasyavibhajyatvam tat strinam ca bharanamatram vidhiyate | yad api aputra yositas caisam ityadivacanam tat klibadistrivisayam iti vaksyate | yat tu dvijatidhanasya yajñarthatvat strinam ca yajñe 'nadhikarad dhanagrahanam ayuktam iti tad asat, sarvasya dravyajatasya yajñarthatve danahomadyasiddheh | atha yajñasabdasya dharmopalaksanatvad danahomadinam api dharmatvat tadarthatvam aviruddham iti matam | evam tarhy arthakamayor dhanasadhyayor asiddhir eva syat | tatha sati,

dharmam artham ca kamam ca yathasakti na hapayet |

tatha, na purvahnamadhyandinaparahnan aphalan kuryad yathasakti dharmarthakamebhyah, tatha,
na tathaitani sakyante samniyantum asevaya |
ityadiyajñavalkyagautamamanuvacanavirodhah | api ca dhanasya yajñarthatve hiranyam dharyam iti hiranyasadharanasya kratvarthatanirakaranena purusarthatvam uktam, tat pratyuddhrtam syat | kim ca yajñasabdasya dharmopalaksanaparatve strinam api purtadharmadhikarad dhanagrahanam yuktataram | yat tu paratantryavacanam na stri svatantryam arhati ityadi tad astu paratantryam dhanasvikare tu ko virodhah | katham tarhi yajñartham dravyam utpannamityadivacanam | ucyate | yajñartham evarjitam yad dhanam tad yajña eva niyoktavyam putradibhir api ityevamparam tat,

yajñartham labdham adadad bhasah kako 'pi va bhavet |

iti dosasravanasya putradisv avisesat | yad api katyayanenoktam,

adayikam rajagami yosidbhrtyaurdhvadehikam |
apasya srotriyadravyam srotriyebhyastadarpayet ||

iti, adayikam dayadarahitam yad dhanam tad rajagami rajño bhavati, yosidbhrtyaurdhvadehikam apasya, tat strinam asanacchadanopayuktam aurdhvadehikam dhaninah sraddhadyupayuktam caparasya parihrtya rajagami bhavatiti sambandhah | asyapavada uttarardhe | srotriyadravyam ca yosidbhrtyaurdhvadehikam apasya srotriyayopapadayed iti tad apy avaruddhastrivisayam, yosidgrahanat | naradavacanam ca,

anyatra brahmanat kim tu raja dharmaparayanah |
tatstrinam jivanam dadyad esa dayavidhih smrtah ||

ity avaruddhastrivisayam eva, strisabdagrahanat | iha tu patnisabdad udhayah samyataya dhanagrahanam aviruddham | tasmad vibhaktasamsrstiny aputre svaryate patni dhanam prathamam grhnatity ayam arthah siddho bhavati, vibhagasyoktatvat samsrstinam tu vaksyamanatvat | etenalpadhanavisayatvam srikaradibhir uktam nirastam veditavyam | tatha hy aurasesu putresu satsv api jivadvibhage ajivadvibhage ca patnyah putrasamamsagrahanam uktam,

yadi kuryat samanamsan patnyah karyah samamsikah | iti |

tatha,

pitur urdhvam vibhajatam matapy amsam samam haret |

iti ca | tatha saty, aputrasya svaryatasya dhanam patni bharanad atiriktam na labhata iti vyamohamatram | atha patnyah karyah samamsikah ity atra, matapy amsam samam haret ity atra ca, jivanopayuktam eva dhanam stri haratiti matam tad asat, amsasabdasya samasabdasya canarthakyaprasangat | syan matam: bahudhane jivanopayuktam dhanam grhnaty alpe tu putramsasamamsam grhnatiti | tac ca na vidhivaisamyaprasangat | tathahi patnyah karyah samamsikah, matapy amsam samam haret iti ca bahudhane jivanamatropayuktam vakyantaram apeksya pratipadayati, alpadhane tu putramsasamam amsam pratipadayatiti | yatha caturmasyesu dvayoh pranayanti ityatra purvapaksina saumikapranayanatidese hetutvena praptaya uttaravedya na vaisvadeve uttaravedim upakiranti na sunasiriye ity uttaravedipratisedhe darsite raddhantaikadesina na saumikapranayanatidesapraptaya uttaravedyah prathamottamayoh parvanor ayam pratisedhah kim tupatra vapantiti prakaranikena vacanena praptaya uttaravedyah pratisedho 'yam ity abhihite punah purvapaksina 'upatra vapanti' iti prathamottamayoh parvanoh pratisedham apeksya paksikim uutaravedim prapayati | madhyamayos tu nirapeksam eva nityavad uttaravedim prapayati iti vidhivaisamyam darsitam | raddhante 'pi vidhivaisamyabhayat

prathamottamayoh parvanor uttaravedipratisedho nityanuvado dvayoh pranayantityadyarthavadaparyalocanaya upatra vapanti iti madhyamayor eva varunapraghasasakamedhaparvanor uttaravedim vidhatta iti darsitam | yad api matam,

pita hared aputrasya riktham bhratara eva va |

iti manusmaranat, tatha svaryatasya hy aputrasya bhratrgami dravyam | tadabhave pitarau hareyatam jyestha va patni iti sankhasmaranac ca, aputrasya dhanam bhratrgamiti praptam,

bharanam casya kurviran strinam a jivanaksayat |

ityadivacanac ca bharanopayuktam dhanam patni labhata ity api sthitam | evam sthite bahudhane aputre svaryate bharanopayuktam patni grhnati sesam ca bhratarah | yada tu patnibharanamatropayuktam eva dravyam asti tato nyunam va, tada kim patny eva grhnaty uta bhrataro 'piti virodhe purvabaliyastvajñapanartham patni duhitara ity arabdham iti | tad apy atra bhagavan acaryo na mrsyati | yatah,

pita hared aputrasya riktham bhratara eva va |

iti vikalpasmaranan nedam kramaparam vacanam, api tu dhanagrahane 'dhikarapradarsanamatraparam | tac casaty api patnyadigane ghatata iti vyacacakse | sankhavacanam api samsrstabhratrvisayam iti | api calpavisayatvam asmad vacanat prakaranad va navagamyate | dhanabhag uttarottarah ity asya ca patni duhitara iti visayadvaye vakyantaram apeksyalpadhanavisayatvam, pitradisu tu dhanamatravisayatvam iti purvoktam vidhivaisyam tadavastham eveti yat kimcid etat | yat tu haritavacanam,

vidhava yauvanastha cen nari bhavati karkasa |
ayusah ksapanartham tu datavyam jivanam tada |

iti, tad api sankitavyabhicarayah sakaladhanagrahananisedhaparam | asmad eva vacanad anasankitavyabhicarayah sakaladhanagrahanam gamyate | etad evabhipretyoktam sankhena jyesta va patni iti | jyesta gunajyesta anasankitavyabhicara, sa sakalam dhanam grhitvanyam karkasam api matrvat palayatiti sarvam anavadyam | tasmad aputrasya svaryatasya vibhaktasyasamsrstino dhanam parinita stri samyata sakalam eva grhnatiti sthitam |

tad abhave duhitarah | duhitara iti bahuvacanam samanajatiyanam asamanajatiyanam ca samavisamamsapraptyartham | tatha ca katyayanah |

patni bhartur dhanahari ya syad avyabhicarini |
tad abhave tu duhita yady anudha bhavet tada ||
iti |

brhaspatir api |

bhartur dhanahari patni tam vina duhita smrta |
angad angat sambhavati putravad duhita nrnam ||
tasmat pitrdhanam tv anyah katham grhnita manavah ||
iti |

tatra codhanudhasamavaye 'nudhaiva grhnati,

tad abhave tu duhita yady anudha bhavet tada |

iti visesasmaranat | tatha pratisthitapratisthitanam
samavaye apratisthitaiva tadabhave pratisthita, stridhanam
duhitrnam aprattanam apratistitanam ca iti gautamavacanasya
pitrdhane 'pi samanatvat | na caitat putrikavisayam iti mantavyam,
tatsamah putrikasuta iti putrikayas tatsutasya caurasasamatvena
putraprakarane 'bhidhanat | casabdad duhitrabhave dauhitro dhanabhak |
yathaha visnuh |

aputrapautrasamtane dauhitra dhanam apnuyuh |
purvesam tu svadhakare pautra dauhitrika matah ||
iti |

manur api |

akrta va krta vapi yam vindet sadrsat sutam |
pautri matamahas tena dadyat pindam hared dhanam ||
iti ||

tad abhave pitarau matapitarau dhanabhajau | yady api
yugapadadhikaranavacanatayam dvandvasmaranat, tad apavadatvad,
ekasesasya dhanagrahane pitroh kramo na pratiyate, tathapi
vigrahavakye matrsabdasya purvanipatad ekasesabhavapakse ca
matapitarav iti matrsabdasya purvam sravanat pathakramad
evarthakramavagamad dhanasambandhe 'pi kramapeksayam
pratitakramanurodhenaiva prathamam mata dhanabhak tadabhave piteti
gamyate | kim ca pita putrantaresv api sadharano mata tu na
sadharaniti pratyasattyatisayat,
anantarah sapindadyas tasya tasya dhanam bhavet |
iti vacanan, matur eva prathamam dhanagrahanam yuktam | na ca
sapindesv eva pratyasattir niyamika api tu samanodakadisv apy
avisesena dhanagrahane prapte pratyasattir eva niyamikety asmad eva
vacanad avagamyata iti | matapitror matur eva pratyasattyatisayad
dhanagrahanam yuktataram | tad abhave pita dhanabhak |

pitrabhave bhrataro dhanabhajah | tatha ca manuh |

pita hared aputrasya riktham bhratara eva va | iti |

yat punar dharesvarenoktam,

anapatyasya putrasya mata dayam avapnuyat |
matary api ca vrttayam pitur mata hared dhanam ||

iti manuvacanat, jivaty api pitari matari vrttayam pitur mata
pitamahi dhanam haren na pita | yatah pitrgrhitam dhanam
vijatiyesv api putresu gacchati, pitamahigrhitam tu sajatiyesv
eva gacchatiti pitamahy eva grhnatiti | tad apy acaryo nanumanyate |
vijatiyaputranam api dhanagrahanasyoktatvat, catustridvyekabhagah

syuh) ityadineti | yat punah,
aharyam brahmanadravyam rajña nityam iti sthitih |
iti manusmaranam tan nrpabhiprayam, na tu putrabhiprayam |
bhratrsv api sodarah prathamam grhniyuh, bhinnodaranam
matra viprakarsat | anantarah sapindadyas tasya tasya dhanam
bhavet iti smaranat |

sodaranam abhave bhinnodara dhanabhajah | bhratrnam apy abhave
tatputrah pitrkramena dhanabhajah | bhratrbhratrputrasamavaye
bhratrputranam anadhikarah, bhratrabhave bhratrputranam
adhikaravacanat | yada tv aputre bhratari svaryate tadbhratrnam
avisesena dhanasambandhe jate bhratrdhanavibhagat prag eva yadi
kascid bhrata mrtas tada tatputranam pitrto 'dhikare prapte
tesam bhratrnam ca vibhajya dhanagrahane pitrto bhagakalpana
iti yuktam |

bhratrputranam apy abhave gotraja dhanabhajah | gotrajah
pitamahi sapindah samanodakas ca | tatra pitamahi prathamam
dhanabhak, matary api ca vrttayam pitur mata haret iti
matranantaram pitamahya dhanagrahane prapte, pitradinam
bhratrsutaparyantanam baddhakramatvena madhye 'nupravesabhavat,
pitur mata dhanam haret ity asya vacanasya
dhanagrahanadhikarapraptimatraparatvad, utkarse tatsutanantaram
pitamahi grhnatity avirodhah | pitamahyas cabhave
samanagotrajah sapindah pitamahadayo dhanabhajah,
bhinnagotranam sapindanam bandhusabdena grahanat | tatra ca
pitrsantanabhave pitamahi pitamahah pitrvyas tatputras ca
kramena dhanabhajah | pitamahasantanabhave prapitamahi prapitamahas
tatputras tatsunavas cety evam a saptamat samanagotranam
sapindanam dhanagrahanam veditavyam | tesam abhave
samanodakanam dhanasambandhah | te ca sapindanam upari sapta
veditavyah | janmanamajñanavadhika va | yathaha brhanmanuh |

sapindata tu puruse saptame vinivartate |
samanodakbhavas tu nivartetacaturdasat ||
janmanamnoh smrter eke tatparam gotram ucyate ||
iti |

gotrajabhave bandhavo dhanabhajah | bandhavas ca trividhah:
atmabandhavah pitrbandhavo matrbandhavas ceti | yathoktam |

atmapitrsvasuh putra atmamatrsvasuh sutah |
atmamatulaputras ca vijñeya atmabandhavah ||

pituh pitrsvasuh putrah pitur matrsvasuh sutah |
pitur matulaputras ca vijñeyah pitrbandhavah ||

matuh pitrsvasuh putra matur matrsvasuh sutah |
matur matulaputras ca vijñeya matrbandhavah ||
iti ||

tatra cantarangatvat, prathamam atmabandhavo dhanabhajas, tadabhave pitrbandhavas, tadabhave matrbandhava iti kramo veditavyah | bandhunam abhave acaryah | tadabhave sisyah, putrabhave yah pratyasannah sapindas tadabhave acaryah | acaryabhave 'ntevasi ity apastambasmaranat ||

sisyabhave sabrahmacari dhanabhak | yena sahaikasmad acaryad upanayanadhyayanatadarthajñanapraptih sa sabrahmacari | tadabhave brahmanadravyam yah kascit srotriyo grhniyat, srotriya brahmanasyanapatyasya riktham bhajeran iti gautamasmaranat | tadabhave brahmanamatram | yathaha manuh |

sarvesam apy abhave tu brahmana rikthabhaginah |
traividyah sucayo dantas tatha dharmo na hiyate ||
iti |

na kadacid api brahmanadravyam raja grhniyat,
aharyam brahmanadravyam rajña nityam iti sthitih |
iti manuvacanat | naradenapyuktam |

brahmanarthasya tannase dayadas cen na kascana |
brahmanayaiva datavyam enasvi syan nrpo 'nyatha ||
iti ||

ksatriyadidhanam sabrahmacariparyantanam abhave raja haret, na brahmanah | yathaha manuh |

itaresam tu varnanam sarvabhave haren nrpah | iti || 2.135 ||
2.136 ||

putrah pautras ca dayam grhnanti tadabhave patnyadaya ityuktam | idanim tadubhayapavadam aha |

vanaprasthayatibrahmacarinam rikthabhaginah |
kramenacaryasacchisyadharmabhratrekatirthinah || YDh_2.137

vanaprasthasya yater brahmacarinas ca kramena pratilomakramenacaryah sacchisyo dharmabhratrekatirthi ca rikthasya dhanasya bhaginah | brahmacari naistikah, upakurvanasya tu dhanam matradaya eva grhnanti | naistikasya tu dhanam tadapavadatavenacaryo grhnatity ucyate | yates tu dhanam sacchisyo grhnati | sacchisyah punar adhyatmasastrasravanadharanatadarthanusthanaksamah, durvrttasyacaryader api bhaganarhatvat | vanaprasthasya dhanam dharmabhratrekatirthi grhnati | dharmabhrata pratipanno bhrata, ekatirthi ekasrami, dharmabhrata casav ekatirthi ca dharmabhratrekatirthi | etesam acaryadinam abhave putradisu satsv apy ekatirthy eva grhnati | nanu anamsas tv asramantaragatah iti vasisthasmaranad asramantaragatanam rikthasambandha eva nasti kutas tadvibhagah | na ca naistikasya svarjitadhanasambandho yuktah, pratigrahadinisedhat | anicayo

bhiksur iti gautamasmaranat | bhiksor api na
svarjitadhanasambandhasambhavah | ucyate | vanaprasthasya tavat,

ahno masasya sannam va tatha samvatsarasya va |

arthasya nicayam kuryat krtam asvayuji tyajet ||

iti vacanad dhanasambandho 'sty eva | yater api,

kaupinacchadanartham va vaso 'pi bibhryac ca sah |
yogasambharabhedams ca grhniyat paduke tatha ||

ityadivacanad, vastrapustakasambandho 'sty eva | naistikasyapi
sarirayatrartham vastradisambandho 'sty eveti tadvibhagakathanam
yuktam eva || 2.137 ||

idanim svar yatasya putrasya patnyadayo dhanabhaja ity asyapavadam
aha |
samsrstinas tu samsrsti
vibhaktam dhanam punar misrikrtam samsrstam tad asyastiti
samsrsti | samsrstatvam ca na yena kenapi kim tu pitra
bhratra pitrvyena va | yathaha brhaspatih |

vibhakto yah punah pitra bhratra vaikatra samsthitah |
pitrvyenathava pritya sa tatsamsrsta ucyate ||
iti |

tasya samsrstino mrtasyamsam vibhagam vibhagakale
avijñatagarbhayam bharyayam pascad utpannasya putrasya
samsrsti dadyat | putrabhave samsrsty evapahared
grhniyan na patnyadih ||

samsrstinas tu samsrsti ity asyapavadam aha |
sodarasya tu sodarah |dadyad apaharec camsam jatasya ca mrtasya ca
||
samsrstinah samsrstity anuvartate | atas ca sodarasya
samsrstino mrtasyamsam sodarah samsrsti
samsrstanujatasya sutasya dadyat | tad abhave apahared iti
purvavat sambandhah | evam ca sodarasodarasamsarge
sodarasamsrstino dhanam sodara eva samsrsti grhnati na
bhinnodarah samsrsty apiti purvoktasyapavadah || 2.138 ||

idanim samsrstiny aputre svaryate samsrstino bhinnodarasya
sodarasya casamsrstinah sadbhave, kasya dhanagrahanam iti
vivaksayam dvayor vibhajya grahane karanam aha |

anyodaryas tu samsrsti nanyodaryo dhanam haret |
asamsrsty api vadadyat samsrsto nanyamatrjah ||
YDh_2.139

anyodaryah sapatno bhrata samsrsti dhanam haret na punar
anyodaryo dhanam hared asamsrsti | anenanvayavyatirekabhyam
anyodaryasya samsrstitvam dhanagrahane karanam uktam bhavati |

asamsrstity etad uttarenapi sambadhyate | atas
casamsrsty api samsrstino dhanam adadita | ko 'sav ity ata
aha samsrstah iti | samsrstah ekodarasamsrstah |
sodara iti yavat | anenasamsrstasyapi sodarasya dhanagrahane
sodaratvam karanam uktam, samsrsta ity uttarenapi sambadhyate
| tatra ca samsrstah samsrstity arthah |
nanyamatrjah | atraivasabdadhyaharena vyakhyanam karyam
samsrsty apy anyamatrja eva samsrstino dhanam nadaditeti
| evam casamsrsty api vadadyad ity apisabdasravanat,
samsrsto nanyamatrja evety avadharananisedhac
casamsrstasodarasya samsrstabhinnodarasya ca vibhajya
grahanam kartavyam ity uktam bhavati | dvayor api
dhanagrahanakaranasyaikaikasya sadbhavat | etad eva spastikrtam
manuna |
vibhaktah saha jivanto vibhajeran punar yadi |
iti samsrstivibhagam prakramya,

yesam jyesthah kanistho va hiyetamsapradanatah |
mriyetanyataro vapi tasya bhago na lupyate ||

sodarya vibhajerams tam sametya sahitah samam |
bhrataro ye ca samsrsta bhaginyas ca sanabhayah ||

iti vadata | yesam bhratrnam samsrstinam madhye
jyesthah kanistho va madhyamo vamsapradanato 'msapradane |
sarvavibhaktikas tasih | vibhagakala iti yavat | hiyeta svamsat
bhrasyeta asramantaraparigrahena brahmahatyadina va mriyeta va tasya
bhago na lupyate | atah prthag uddharaniyo na samsrstina eva
grhiyur ity arthah | tasyoddhrtasya viniyogam aha: sodarya vibhajeyus
tam iti | tam uddhrtam bhagam sodaryah sahodara asamsrsta
api sametya desantaragata api samagamya sahitah sambhuyo bhaginyas
ca vibhajeyuh | samam vibhajya grhniyur iti spasto 'rthah || 2.139
||

putrapatnyadisamsrstinam yad dayagrahanam uktam tasyapavadam
aha |

klibo 'tha patitas tajjah pangur unmattako jadah |
andho 'cikitsyarogadya bhartavyah syur niramsakah || YDh_2.140

klibas trtiya prakrtih | patito brahmahadih | tajjah
patitotpannah | panguh padavikalah | unmattakah
vatikapaittikaslaismikasamnipatikagrahavesalaksanair unmadair
abhibhutah | jado vikalantahkaranah |
hitahitavadharanaksama iti yavat | andho netrendriyavikalah |
acikitsyarogo 'pratisamadheyayaksamadirogagrastah |
adyasabdenasramantaragatapitrdvesyupapatakibadhiramukanirindriyan
am grahanam | yathaha vasisthah anamsas tv asramantaragatah
iti | naradenapi |

pitrdvit patitah sandho yas ca syad aupapatikah |
aurasa api naite 'msam labheran ksetrajah kutah ||
iti |

manur api |

anamsau klibapatitau jatyandhabadhirau tatha |
unmattajadamukas ca ye ca kecin nirindriyah ||
iti |

nirindriyo nirgatam indriyam yasmad vyadhyadina sa nirindriyah | ete klibadayo 'namsah rikthabhajo na bhavanti | kevalam asanacchadanadanena posaniya bhaveyuh | abharane tu patitatvadosah,

sarvesam api tu nyayam datum saktya manisina |
grasacchadanam atyantam patito hy adadad bhavet ||

iti manusmaranat | atyantam yavajjivam ity arthah | etesam vibhagat prag eva dosapraptav anamsatvam upapannam na punar vibhaktasya | vibhagottarakalam apy ausadhadina dosanirharane bhagapraptir asty eva,

vibhaktesu suto jatah savarnayam vibhagabhak |

ity asya samananyayatvat | patitadisu tu pumllingatvam avivaksitam | atas ca patniduhitrmatradinam apy uktadosadustanam anamsitvam veditavyam || 2.140 ||

klibadinam anamsitvat tatputranam apy anamsitve prapte, idam aha |
aurasah ksetrajas tv esam nirdosa bhagaharinah |
etesam klibadinam aurasah ksetraja va putra nirdosa amsagrahanavirodhiklaibyadidosarahita bhagaharino 'msagrahino bhavanti | tatra klibasya ksetrajah putrah sambhavaty anyesam aurasa api | aurasaksetrajayor grahanam itaraputravyudasartham ||

klibadiduhitrnam visesam aha |
sutas caisam prabhartavya yavad vai bhartrsatkrtah ||
esam klibadinam suta duhitaro yavad vivahasamskrta bhavanti tavad bharaniyah, casabdat samskaryas ca || 2.141 ||

klibadipatninam visesam aha |

aputra yositas caisam bhartavyah sadhuvrttayah |
nirvasya vyabhicarinyah pratikulas tathaiva ca || YDh_2.142

esam klibadinam aputrah patnyah sadhuvrttayah sadacaras ced bhartavya bharaniyah | vyabhicarinyas tu nirvasyah | pratikulas tathaiva ca nirvasya bhavanti bharaniyas ca | avyabhicarinyas cet na punah pratikulyamatrena bharanam api na kartavyam || 2.142 ||

vibhajeran sutah pitroh ity atra stripumdhanavibhagam
samksepenabhidhaya purusadhanavibhago vistarenabhihitah |
idanim stridhanavibhagam vistarenabhidhasyams tatsvarupam
tavad aha |

pitrmatrpatibhratrdattam adhyagnyupagatam |
adhivedanikadyam ca stridhanam parikirtitam || YDh_2.143

pitra matra patya bhratra ca yad dattam yac ca vivahakale 'gnav
adhikrtya matuladibhir dattam adhivedanikam adhivedananimittam
adhivinnastriyai dadyat iti vaksyamanam | adyasabdena
rikthakrayasamvibhagaparigrahadhigamapraptam etat stridhanam
manvadibhir uktam | stridhanasabdas ca yaugiko na paribhasikah,
yogasambhave paribhasaya ayuktatvat | yat punar manunoktam,

adhyagyadhyavahanikam dattam ca pritikarmani |
bhratrmatrpitrpraptam sadvidham stridhanam smrtam ||

iti stridhanasya sadvidhatvam, tan nyunasamkhyavyavacchedartham
nadhikasamkhyavyavacchedaya || adhyagnyadisvarupam ca
katyayanenabhihitam |

vivahakale yat stribhyo diyate hy agnisamnidhau |
tad adhyagnikrtam sadbhih stridhanam parikirtitam ||

yat punar labhate nari niyamana pitur grhat |
adhyavahanikam nama stridhanam tad udahrtam ||

pritya dattam tu yat kimcic chvasrva va svasurena va |
padavandanikam caiva pritidattam tad ucyate |

udhaya kanyaya vapi patyuh pitrgrhe 'pi va |
bhratuh sakasat pitror va labdham saudayikam smrtam ||
iti || 2.143 ||

kim ca |
bandhudattam tatha sulkam anvadheyakam eva ca |
bandhubhih kanyaya matrbandhubhih pitrbandhubhis ca yad dattam |
sulkam yad grhitva kanya diyate | anvadheyakam parinayanad anu
pascad ahitam dattam | uktam ca katyayanena |

vivahat parato yac ca labdham bhartrkulat striya |
anvadheyam tu tad dravyam labdham pitrkulat tatha ||
iti |

stridhanam parikirtitam iti gatena sambandhah ||

evam stridhanam uktam | tadvibhagam aha |
atitayam aprajasi bandhavas tad avapnuyuh ||
tat purvoktam stridhanam aprajasy anapatyayam
duhitrdauhitridauhitraputrapautrarahitayam striyam atitayam
bandhava bhartradayo vaksyamana grhnanti || 2.144 ||

samanyena bandhava dhanagrahanadhikarino darsitah | idanim vivahabhedenadhikaribhedam aha |

aprajastridhanam bhartur brahmadisu catursv api |
duhitrnam prasuta cec chesesu pitrgami tat || YDh_2.145

aprajastriyah purvoktayah brahmadaivarsaprajapatyesu catursu vivahesu bharyatvam praptaya atitayah purvoktam dhanam prathamam bhartur bhavati | tadabhave tatpratyasannanam sapindanam bhavati | sesesv asuragandharvaraksasapaisacesu vivahesu tad aprajastridhanam pitrgami | mata ca pita ca pitarau tau gacchatiti pitrgami | ekasesanirdistaya api matuh prathamam dhanagrahanam purvam evoktam | tadabhave tatpratyasannanam dhanagrahanam | sarvesv eva vivahesu prasutapatyavati ced duhitrnam taddhanam bhavati | atra duhitrsabdena duhitrduhitara ucyante | saksad duhitrnam matur duhitarah sesam ity atroktatvat, atas ca matrdhanam matari vrtayam prathamam duhitaro grhnanti | tatra codhanudhasamavaye 'nudhaiva grhnati | tadabhave ca parinita | tatrapi pratisthitapratisthitasamavaye 'pratisthita grhnati | tadabhave pratisthita | yathaha gautamah: stridhanam duhitrnam aprattanam apratisthitanam ca iti | tatra casabdat pratisthitanam ca | apratisthita anapatya nirdhana va | etac ca sulkavyatirekena | sulkam tu sodaryanam eva, bhaginisulkam sodaryanam urdhvam matuh iti gautamavacanat | sarvasam duhitrnam abhave duhitrduhitaro grhnanti, duhitrnam prasuta cet ityasmad vacanat | tasam bhinnamatrkanam visamanam samavaye matrdvarena bhagakalpana | pratimatrto va svavargena bhagavisesah iti gautamasmaranat || duhitrdauhitrinam samavaye dauhitrinam kimcid eva datavyam | yathaha manuh |

yas tasam syur duhitaras tasam api yatharhatah |
matamahya dhanat kimcit pradeyam pritipurvakam ||
iti ||

dauhitrinam apy abhave dauhitra dhanaharinah | yathaha naradah |

matur duhitaro 'bhave duhitrnam tadanvayah | iti |

tacchabdena samnihitaduhitrparamarsat, dauhitranam abhave putra grhnanti | tabhya rte 'nvaya ityuktatvat | manur api duhitrnam putranam ca matrdhanasambandham darsayati:

jananyam samsthitayam tu samam sarve sahodarah |
bhajeran matrkam riktham bhaginyas ca sanabhayah ||
iti |

matrkam riktham sarve sahodarah samam bhajeran sanabhayo bhaginyas ca samam bhajerann iti sambandhah | na punah sahodarah samam bhajeran sanabhayo bhaginyas ca samam bhajerann iti sambandhah | na punah sahodara bhaginyas ca sambhuya bhajerann iti itaretarayogasya

dvandvaikasesabhavad apratiteh, vibhagakartrtvanvayenapi
casabdopapatteh | yatha devadattah krsim kuryad yajñadattas ceti
| samagrahanam uddharavibhaganivrttyartham | sodaragrahanam
bhinnodaranivrttyartham | anapatyahinajatistridhanam tu bhinnodarapy
uttamajatiyasapatniduhita grhnati | tadabhave tadapatyam | yathaha
manuh |

striyas tu yad bhaved vittam pitra dattam kathamcana |
brahmani tad dharet kanya tadapatyasya va bhavet ||
iti |

brahmanigrahanam uttamajatyupalaksanam | atas
canapatyavaisyadhanam ksatriyakanya grhnati | putranam abhave
pautrah pitamahidhanaharinah, rikthabhaja rnam pratikuryuh
iti gautamasmaranat, putrapautrer rnam deyam iti pautranam api
pitamahyrnapakarane 'dhikarat | pautranam apy abhave purvokta
bhartradayo bandhava dhanaharinah || 2.145 ||

stridhanaprasangena vagdattavisayam kimcid aha |
dattva kanyam haran dandyo vyayam dadyac ca sodayam |
kanyam vaca dattvapaharan dravyanubandhadyanusarena rajña
dandaniyah | etac capaharakaranabhave | sati tu karane dattam
api haret kanyam sreyams ced vara avratet ity apaharabhyanujñanan
na dandyah | yac ca vagdananimittam varena svasambandhinam
kanyasambandhinam vopacarartham dhanam vyayikrtam tat sarvam
sodayam savrddhikam kanyadata varaya dadyat ||

atha kathamcid vagdatta samkarat pran mriyate, tada kim kartavyam
ity ata aha |
mrtayam dattam adadyat parisodhyobhayavyayam ||
yadi vagdatta mrta yat purvam anguliyakadi sulkam varena
dattam tad vara adadita | parisodhyobhayavyayam | abhayor atmanah
kanyadatus ca yo vyayas tam parisodhya viganayyavasistam
adadita | yat tu kanyayai matamahadibhir dattam
sirobhusanadikam va kramayatam tat sahodara bhrataro
grhniyuh, riktham mrtayah kanyaya grhniyuh sodaras
tadabhave matus tadabhave pituh iti baudhayanasmaranat || 2.146 ||

mrtaprajastridhanam bhartrgamityuktam | idanim jivantyah
saprajaya api striyah dhanagrahane kvacid bhartur abhyanujñam aha |

durbhikse dharmakarye ca vyadhau sampratirodhake |
grhitam stridhanam bharta na striyai datum arhati || YDh_2.147

durbhikse kutumbabharanartham, dharmakarye avasyakartavye, vyadhau
ca, sampratirodhake bandigrahananigrahadau dravyantararahitah
stridhanam grhnan bharta na punar datum arhati |
prakarantarenapaharan dadyat | bhartrvyatirekena jivantyah
striya dhanm kenapi dayadena na grahitavyam,

jivantinam tu tasam ye tad dhareyuh svabandhavah |

tan sisyac cauradandena dharmikah prthivipatih ||

iti dandavidhanat | tatha,

patyau jivati yah stribhir alamkaro dhrto bhavet |
na tam bhajeran dayada bhajamanah patanti te ||

iti dosasravanac ca || 2.147 ||

adhivedanikam stridhanam uktam tad aha |

adhivinnastriyai dadyad adhivedanikam samam |
na dattam stridhanam yasyai datte tv ardham prakalpayet || YDh_2.148

yasya upari vivahah sadhivinna sacasau stri cety adhivinnastri tasya
adhivinnastriya adhivedanikam adhivedananimittam dhanam samam yavad
adhivedanartham vyayikrtam tavad dadyat | yasyai bhartra
svasurena va stridhanam na dattam | datte punah stridhane
adhivedanikadravyasyardham dadyat | ardhasabdas catra
samavibhagavacano na bhavati | atas ca yavata tat purvadattam
adhivedanikasamam bhavati tavad deyam ity arthah || 2.148 ||

evam vibhagam uktva idanim tatsamdehe nirnayahetun aha |

vibhaganihnave jñatibandhusaksyabhilekhitaih |
vibhagabhavana jñeya grhaksetrais ca yautakaih || YDh_2.149

vibhagasya nihnave apalape jñatibhih pitrbandhubhir matrbandhubhih
matuladibhih saksibhih purvoktalaksanair lekhyena ca
vibhagapatrena vibhagabhavana vibhaganirnayo jñatavyah | tatha
yautakaih prthakkrtair grhaksetrais ca |
prthakkrsyadikaryapravartanam
prthakpañcamahayajñadidharmanusthanam ca naradena
vibhagalingam uktam |

vibhagadharmasamdehe dayadanam vinirnayah |
jñatibhir bhagalekhyena prthakkaryapravartanat ||

bhratrnam avibhaktanam eko dharmah pravartate |
vibhage sati dharmo 'pi bhavet tesam prthak prthak ||
iti |

tathaparany api vibhagalingani tenaivoktani |

saksitvam pratibhavyam ca danam grahanam eva ca |
vibhakta bhratarah kuryur navibhaktah kathamcana ||
iti || 2.149 ||

iti rikthavibhagaprakaranam

atha simavivadaprakaranam

adhuna simavivadanirnaya ucyate |

simno vivade ksetrasya samantah sthaviradayah |

gopah simakrsana ye sarve ca vanagocarah || YDh_2.150

nayeyur ete simanam sthalangaratusadrumaih |
setuvalmikanimnasthicaityadyair upalaksitam || YDh_2.151

gramadvayasambandhinah ksetrasya simno vivade
tathaikagramantarvartiksetramaryadavivade ca samantadayah
sthalangaradibhih purvakrtaih simalaksanair upalaksitam
cihnitam simam nayeyur niscinuyuh | sima ksetradimaryada | sa
caturvidha | janapadasima gramasima ksetrasima grhasima ceti |
sa ca yathasambhavam pañcalaksana | tad uktam naradena |

dhvajini matsyini caiva naidhani bhayavarjita |
rajasasananita ca sima pañcavidha smrta ||
iti |

dhvajini vrksadilaksita, vrksadinam prakasakatvena
dhvajatulyatvat | matsyini salilavati, matsyasabdasya
svadharajalalaksakatvat | naidhani nikhatatusangaradimati,
tesam nikhatatvena nidhanatulyatvat | bhayavarjita
arthipratyarthiparasparasampratipattinirmita | rajasasananita,
jñatrcihnabhave rajecchaya nirmita | evambhutayam sodha
vivadah sambhavati | yathaha katyayanah |

adhikyam nyunata camse astinastitvam eva ca |
abhogabhuktih sima ca sad bhuvadasya hetavah ||
iti ||

tatha hi | mamatra pañcanivartanaya bhumer adhika bhur astiti kenacid
ukte, pañcanivartanaiva nadhikety adhikye vivadah | pañcanivartana
madiya bhumir ity uktena tato nyunaiveti nyunatayam | pañcanivartano
mamamsa ity ukte amsa eva nastity astinastitvavivadah sambhavati
| madiya bhuh pragavidyamanabhogaiva bhujyate ity uktena samtata
ciramtany eva me bhuktir ity abhogabhuktau vivadah | iyam maryadeyam
veti simavivada iti satprakara eva vivadah sambhavati |
satprakare 'pi bhuvivade srutyarthabhyam simaya api
nirniyamanatvat simanirnayaprakarane tasyantarbhavah | samantad
bhavah samantah | catasrsu diksv anantaragramadayas te ca
pratisimam vyavasthitah,

gramo gramasya samantah ksetram ksetrasya kirtitam |
grham grhasya nirdistam samantat parirabhya hi |

iti katyayanavacanat | gramadisabdena tatsthah purusa laksyante,
gramah palayitah iti yatha | samantagrahanam ca
tatsamsaktadyupalaksanartham | uktam ca katyayanena |

samsaktakas tu samantas tatsamsaktas tathottarah |
samsaktasaktasamsaktah padmakarah prakirtitah ||
iti ||

sthavira vrddhah | adigrahanena mauloddhrtayor grahanam |

vrddhadilaksanam ca tenaivoktam –

nispadyamanam yair drstam tatkaryam tadgunanvitaih |
vrddha va yadi vavrddhas te tu vrddhah prakirtitah ||

ye tatra purvam samantah pascad desantaram gatah |
tanmulatvat tu te maula rsibhih parikirtitah ||

upasravanasambhogakaryakhyanopacihnitah |
uddharanti punar yasmad uddhrtas te tatah smrtah ||
iti ||

gopa gocarakah | simakrsanah
simasamnihitaksetrakarsakah | sarve ca vanagocara vanacarino
vyadhadayah | te ca manunokta |

vyadhañ sakunikan gopan kaivartan mulakhatakan |
vyalagrahan uñchavrttin anyams ca vanagocaran ||
iti ||

sthalam unnato bhupradesah | angaro 'gner ucchistam | tusa
dhanyatvacah | druma nyagrodhadayah | setur jalapravahabandhah |
caityam pasanadibandhah | adisabdena venuvalukadinam
grahanam | etani ca prakasaprakasabhedena dviprakarani | yathaha
manuh:

simavrksams ca kurvita nyagrodhasvatthakimsukan |
salmalisalatalams ca ksirinas caiva padapan ||

gulman venums ca vividhañ samivallisthalani ca |
saran kuñjakagulmams ca tatha sima na nasyati ||

tadagany udapanani vapyah prasravanani ca |
simasamdhisu karyani devatayatanani ca ||

iti prakasarupani |

upacchannani canyani simalingani karayet |
simajñane nrnam viksya nityam loke viparyayam ||
asmano 'sthini govalams tusan bhasma kapalikah |
karisam istakangarañ sarkara valukas tatha ||
yani caivamprakarani kalad bhumir na bhaksayet |
tani samdhisu simayam aprakasani karayet ||
etair lingair nayet simam raja vivadamanayoh ||

iti pracchannalingani | etaih prakasaprakasarupair lingaih
samantadipradarsitaih simam prati vivadamanayoh simanirnayam
kuryad raja || 2.150 || 2.151 ||

yada punas cihnani na santi vidyamanani va lingalingataya
samdigdhani, tada nirnayopayam aha |

samanta va samagramas catvaro 'stau dasapi va |
raktasragvasanah simam nayeyuh ksitidharinah || YDh_2.152

samantah purvoktalaksanah | samagramas catvaro 'stau
dasapi va ity evam samasamkhyah pratyasannagraminah |
raktasragvino raktambaradharah murdhy aropitaksitikhandah
simanam nayeyuh pradarsayeyuh | samanta va iti vikalpabhidhanam
smrtyantaroktasaksyabhiprayam | yathaha manuh :

saksipratyaya eva syat simavadavinirnayah | iti ||

tatra ca saksinam nirnetrtvam mukhyam | tadabhave samantanam
| tad uktam |

saksyabhave tu catvaro gramyah samantavasinah |
simavinirnayam kuryuh prayata rajasamnidhau ||
iti |

tadabhave tatsaktadinam nirnetrtvam | yathaha katyayanah |

svarthasiddhau pradustesu samantesv arthagauravat |
tatsamsaktais tu kartavya uddharo natra samsayah ||

samsaktasaktadose tu tatsamsaktah prakirtitah |
kartavya na pradustas tu rajña dharmam vijanata ||
iti |

samantadyabhave mauladayo grahyah,

tesam abhave samantamaulavrddhoddhrtadayah |
sthavare satprakare 'pi karya natra vicarana ||

iti katyayanena kramavidhanat | ete ca samantadayah
samkhyagunatirekena sambhavanti,

samantah sadhanam purvam nirdosah syur gunanvitah |
dvigunas tuttara jñeyas tato 'nye triguna matah ||

iti smaranat | te ca saksinah samantadayas ca svaih svaih
sapathaih sapitah santah simam nayeyuh,

sirobhis te grhitvorvim sragvino raktavasasah |
sukrtaih sapithah svaih svair nayeyus te samañjasam ||

iti smaranat | nayeyur iti bahuvacanam dvayor nirasartham naikasya,

ekas ced unnayet simam sopavasah samunnayet |
raktamalyambaradharo bhumim adaya murdhani ||

iti naradenaikasyabhyanujñanat || yo 'yam --

naikah samunnayet simam narah pratyayavan api |
gurutvad asya karyasya kriyaisam bahusu sthita ||

ity ekasya nisedhah, sa ubhayanumatadharmavidvyatiriktavisaya ity
avirodhah | sthaladicihnabhave 'pi saksisamantadinam
simajñane upayaviseso naradenoktah |

nimnagapahrtotsrstanastacihnasu bhumisu |

tatpradesanumanac ca pramanad bhogadarsanat ||
iti |

nimnagaya nadya apahrtenapaharanenotsrstani svasthanat
pracyutani nastani va lingani yasu maryadabhumisu tatra
tatpradesanumanad utsrstanastacihnanam
pracinapradesanumanat gramad arabhya sahasradandaparimitam
ksetram asya gramasya pascime bhage ity evamvidhat pramanad va
pratyarthisamaksavipratipannaya asmartakalopalaksitabhukter va
niscinuyuh | brhaspatina catra viseso darsitah |

agamam ca pramanam ca bhogakalam ca nama ca |
bhubhagalaksanam caiva ye vidus te 'tra saksinah ||
iti |

ete ca saksisamantadayah sapathaih sravitah santah
kuladisamaksam rajña prastavyah | yathaha manuh |

grameyakakulanam tu samaksam simni saksinah |
prastavyah simalingani tayos caiva vivadinoh ||
iti |

te ca prstah saksyadayah ekamatyena samastah simni
nirnayam bruyuh | tair nirnitam simam
tatpradarsitasakalalingayuktam saksyadinamanvitam
cavismaranartham patre samaropayet | uktam ca manuna |

te prstas tu yatha bruyuh samastah simni nirnayam |
nibadhniyat tatha simam sarvams tams caiva namatah ||
iti |

etesam saksisamantaprabhrtinam simacankramanadinad
arabhya yavat tripaksam rajadaivikavyasanavyasanam cen notpadyate
tada tatpradarsanat simanirnayah | ayam ca
rajadaivikavyasanavadhih katyayanenoktah |

simacankramane kose padasparse tathaiva ca |
tripaksapaksasaptaham daivarajikam isyate ||
iti || || 2.152)

yada tv amisam uktasaksyavacasam tripaksabhyantare rogadi
drsyate, atha va
prativadinirdistabhyadhikasamkhyagunasaksyantaraviruddhavacanata
, tada te mrsabhasitaya dandaniyas tad aha |
anrte tu prthag dandya rajña madhyamasahasam |
anrte mithyavadane nimittabhute sati sarve samantah pratyekam
madhyamasahasena catvarimsadadhikena panapañcasatena
dandaniyah | samantavisayata casya saksimauladinam
smrtyantare dandantaravidhanad avagamyate | yathaha manuh |

yathoktena nayantas te puyante satyasaksinah |
viparitam nayantas tu dapyah syur dvisatam damam ||

iti ||

narado 'pi –

atha ced anrtam bruyuh samantah simanirnaye |
sarve prthak prthag dandya rajña madhyamasahasam ||

iti samantanam madhyamasahasam dandam abhidhaya,

sesas ced anrtam bruyur niyukta bhumikarmani |
pratyekam tu jaghanyas te vineyah purvasahasam ||
(nsm: dhko 945)

iti tatsamsaktadisu prathamam sahasam uktavan | mauladinam api tam
eva dandam aha |

maulavrddhadayas tv anye dandagatya prthak prthak |
vineyah prathamenaiva sahasenanrte sthita ||
iti |

adisabdena gopasakunikavyadhavanagocaranam grahanam | yady api
sakunikadinam paparatatval lingapradarsana evopayogo na saksat
simanirnaye tathapi lingadarsana eva mrsabhasitvasambhavad
dandavidhanam upapadyata eva | anrte tu prthak dandyah ity etad
dandavidhanam ajñanavisayam |

bahunam tu grhitanam na sarve nirnayam yadi |
kuryur bhayad va lobhad va dandyas tuttamasahasam ||

iti jñanavisaye saksyadinam katyayanena dandantaravidhanat |

tatha saksivacanabhede 'py ayam eva dandas tenaivoktah |

kirtite yadi bhedah syad dandyas tuttamasahasam | iti |

evam ajñanadinanrtavadane saksyadin dandayitva punah
simavicarah pravartayitavyah |
ajñanoktau dandayitva punah simam vicarayet |
ity uktva,

tyaktva dustams tu samantan anyan mauladibhih saha |
sammisrya karayet simam evam dharmavido viduh ||

iti nirnayaprakaras tenaivoktah ||

yada punah samantaprabhrtayo jñataras cihnani ca na santi, tada
katham nirnaya ity ata aha |
abhave jñatrcihnanam raja simnah pravartita ||
jñatrnam samantadinam lingadinam ca vrksadinam
abhave rajaiva simnah pravartita pravartayita | antarbhavito 'tra
nyarthah | gramadvayamadhyavartinim vivadaspadibhutam bhuvam
samam pravibhajya asyeyam bhur asyeyam ity ubhayoh samarpya tanmadhye
simalingani kuryat | yada tasyam bhumav anyatarasyopakaratisayo
drsyate tada tasyaiva gramasya sakala bhuh samarpaniya | yathaha

manuh |

simayam avisahyayam svayam rajaiva dharmavit |
pradised bhumim ekesam upakarad iti sthitih ||
iti || 2.153 ||

asatyam apy atadbhavasankayam asyah smrter nyayamulatam
darsayitum atidesam aha |

aramayatanagramanipanodyanavesmasu |
esa eva vidhir jñeyo varsambupravahadisu || YDh_2.154

aramah puspaphalopacayahetur bhubhagah | ayatanam nivesanam
palalakutadyartham vibhakto bhupradesah | gramah prasiddhah |
gramagrahanam ca nagaradyupalaksanartham | nipanam
paniyasthanam vapikupaprabhrtikam | udyanam kridavanam |
vesma grham | etesv aramadisv ayam eva
samantasaksyadilaksano vidhir jñatavyah | tatha
pravarsanodbhutajalapravahesu anayor grhayor madhyena jalaughah
pravahaty anayor vety evamprakare vivade adigrahanat prasadadisv
api pracina eva vidhir veditavyah | tatha ca katyayanah |

ksetrakupatadaganam kedararamayor api |
grhaprasadavasathanrpadevagrhesu ca ||
iti || ||2.154 ||

simanirnayam uktva tatprasangena maryadaprabhedanadau dandam aha
|

maryadayah prabhede ca simatikramane tatha |
ksetrasya harane danda adhamottamamadhyamah || YDh_2.155

anekaksetravyavacchedika sadharana bhur maryada tasyah
prakarsena bhedane simatikramane simam atilanghya karsane
ksetrasya ca bhayadipradarsanena harane yathakramena
adhamottamamadhyamasahasa danda veditavyah | ksetragrahanam
catra grharamadyupalaksanartham | yada punah sviyabhrantya
ksetradikam apaharati tada dvisato damo veditavyah | yathaha manuh |

grham tadagam aramam ksetram va bhisaya haran |
satani pañca dandyah syad ajñanad dvisato damah ||
iti |

apahriyamanaksetradibhuyastvaparyalocanaya kadacid uttamo 'pi
dandah prayoktavyah | ata evaha |

vadhah sarvasvaharanam puran nirvasanankane |
tadangaccheda ity ukto danda uttamasahasah ||
iti || || 2.155 ||

yah punah paraksetre setukupadikam prarthanayarthadanena va
labdhanujño nirmatum icchati tannisedhatah ksetrasvamina eva
danda ity aha |

na nisedhyo 'lpabadhas tu setuh kalyanakarakah |
parabhumim haran kupah svalpaksetro bahudakah || YDh_2.156

parakiyam bhumim apaharan nasayann api setur jalapravahabandhah
ksetrasvamina na pratisedhyah sa ced isatpidakaro
bahupakarakas ca bhavati | kupas calpaksetravyapitvenalpabadho
bahudakatvena kalyanakarakas ceto bahudako naiva nivaraniyah |
kupagrahanam ca vapipuskarinyadyupalaksanartham | yada punar
asau sarvaksetravartitaya bahubadho nadyadisamipaksetravartitaya
valpopakarakas tadasau nisedhya ity arthad uktam bhavati | setos ca
dvaividhyam uktam naradena |

setus ca dvividho jñeyah kheyo bandhyas tathaiva ca |
toyapravartanat kheyo bandhyah syat tannivartanat ||
iti |

yada tv anyanirmitam setum bhedanadina nastam svayam
samskaroti tada purvasvaminam tadvamsyam nrpam va
prstvaiva samskuryat | yathaha naradah |

purvapravrttam utsannam aprstva svaminam tu yah |
setum pravartayet kascin na sa tat phalabhag bhavet ||

mrte tu svamini punas tadvamsye vapi manave |
rajanam amantrya tatah kuryat setupravartanam ||
iti | ||| 2.156 ||

ksetrasvaminam praty upadistam | idanim setoh pravartayitaram
praty aha |

svamine yo 'nivedyaiva ksetre setum pravartayet |
utpanne svamino bhogas tadabhave mahipateh || YDh_2.157

ksetrasvaminam anabhyupagamya tadabhave rajanam va yah paraksetre
setum pravartayaty asau phalabhan na bhavaty api tu tadutpanne phale
ksetrasvamino bhogas tadabhave rajñah | tasmat prarthanaya
arthadanena va ksetrasvaminam tadabhave rajanam vanujñapyaiva
paraksetre setuh pravartaniya iti tatparyarthah || 2.157 ||

ksetrasvamina setur na pratisedhya ity uktam | idanim tasyaiva
prasaktanuprasaktya kvacid vidhyanataram aha |

phalahatam api ksetram na kuryad yo na karayet |
sa pradapyah krstaphalam ksetram anyena karayet || YDh_2.158

yah punah ksetrasvamiparsve aham idam ksetram krsamity
angikrtya pascad utsrjati na canyena karsayati tac ca ksetram
yady api phalahatam isaddhalena vidaritam na samyag bijavaparham
tathapi tasyakrstasya phalam yavat tatrotpattyarham
samantadikalpitam tavad asau karsako dapaniyah | tac ca ksetram
purvakarsakad acchidyanyena karayet || 2.158 ||

iti simavivadaprakaranam

atha svamipalavivadaprakaranam

vyavaharapadanam parasparahetuhetumadbhavat tesam adyam rnadanam ityadipathakramo na vivaksita iti vyutkramena svamipalavivado 'bhidhiyate |

masan astau tu mahisi sasyaghatasya karini |
dandaniya tadardham tu gaus tadardham ajavikam || YDh_2.159

parasasyavinasakarini mahisy astau masan dandaniya | gaus tadardham caturo masan | aja mesas ca masadvayam dandaniyah | mahisyadinam dhanasambandhabhavat tatsvami puruso laksyate | masas catra tamrikapanasya vimsatitamo bhagah,
maso vimsatimo bhagah panasya parikirtitah |
iti naradasmaranat | etac cajñanavisayam | jñanapurve tu,

panasya padau dvau gam tu dvigunam mahisim tatha |
tathajavikavatsanam padau dandah prakirtitah ||
(cf. dhko 917)

iti smrtyantaroktam drastavyam | yat punar naradenoktam,

masam gam dapayed dandam dvau masau mahisim tatha |
tathajavikavatsanam dandah syad ardhamasikah ||

iti tat punah prarohayogyamulavasesabhaksanavisayam || 2.159 ||

aparadhatisayena kvacid dandadvaigunyam aha |
bhaksayitvopavistanam yathoktad dviguno damah |
yadi pasavah paraksetre sasyam bhaksayitva tatraivanivaritah serate tada yathoktad dandad dviguno dando veditavyah |
savatsanam punar bhaksayitvopavistanam yathoktadandac caturguno dando veditavyah,
vasatam dvigunah proktah savatsanam caturgunah |
iti vacanat ||

ksetrantare pasvantare catidesam aha |
samam esam vivite 'pi kharostram mahisisamam ||
vivitah pracuratrnakasto raksyamanah parigrhito bhupradesah | tadupaghate 'pitaraksetradandena samam dandam esam mahisyadinam vidyat | kharas ca ustras ca kharostram tan mahisisamam | mahisi yatra yadrsena dandena dandyate tatra tadrsenaiva dandena kharostram api pratyekam dandaniyam | sasyoparodhakatvena kharostrayoh pratyekam mahisitulyatvad dandasya caparadhanusaritvat kharostram iti samaharo na vivaksitah || 2.160 ||

parasasyavinase gosvamino danda uktah | idanim ksetrasvamine phalam apy asau dapaniya ity aha |

yavat sasyam vinasyet tu tavat syat ksetrinah phalam |

gopas tadyas ca gomi tu purvoktam dandam arhati || YDh_2.161

sasyagrahanam ksetropacayopalaksanartham | yasmin ksetre yavat palaladhanyadikam gavadibhir vinasitam tavat ksetraphalam etavati ksetre etavad bhavatiti samantaih parikalpitam tatksetrasvamine gomi dapaniyah | gopas tu tadaniya eva na phalam dapaniyah | gopasya ca tadanm purvoktadhanadandasahitam eva paladosena sasyanase drastavyam,

ya nasta paladosena gaus tu sasyani nasayet |
na tatra gomino dandah palas tam dandam arhati ||

iti vacanat || gomi punah svaparadhena sasyanase purvoktam dandam evarhati na tadanam | phaladanam punah sarvatra gosvamina eva, tatphalapustamahisyadiksirenopabhogadvarena tatksetraphalabhagitvat | gavadibhaksitavasistam palaladikam gominaiva grahitavyam, madhyasthakalpitamulyadanena kritaprayatvat | ata eva naradah |

gobhis tu bhaksitam sasyam yo narah pratiyacate |
samantanumatam deyam dhanyam yat tatra vapitam ||
palalam gomine deyam dhanyam vai karsakasya tu ||
iti || || 2.161 ||

ksetravisese apavadam aha |

pathi gramavivitante ksetre doso na vidyate |
akamatah kamacare cauravad dandam arhati || YDh_2.162

pathi gramasamipavartini ksetre gramavivitasamipavartini ca ksetre akamato gobhir bhaksite gopagominor dvayor apy adosah | dosabhavapratipadanam ca dandabhavartham vinastasasyamulyadanapratisedhartham ca | kamacare kamatas carane cauravat caurasya yadrso dandas tadrsam dandam arhati | etac canavrtaksetravisayam,

tatraparivrtam dhanyam vihimsyuh pasavo yadi |
na tatra pranayed dandam nrpatih pasuraksinam ||

iti dandabhavasyanavrtaksetravisayatvena manunoktatvat | avrte punar margadiksetre 'pi doso 'sty eva | vrtikaranam ca tenaivoktam |

vrtim ca tatra kurvita yam ustro navalokayet |
chidram nivarayet sarvam svasukaramukhanugam ||
iti || 2.162 ||

pasuvisese 'pi dandabhavam aha |

mahoksotsrstapasavah sutikagantukadayah |
palo yesam na te mocya daivarajapariplutah || YDh_2.163

mahams casav uksa ca mahokso vrsah sekta |

utsrstapasavah vrsotsargadividhanena devatoddesena va
tyaktah | sutika prasuta anirdasaha | agantukah svayuthat
paribhrasto desantaragatah | ete mocyah parasasyabhaksane 'pi
na dandyah | yesam ca palo na vidyate te 'pi
daivarajapariplutah daivarajopahatah sasyavinasakarino na
dandyah | adisabdagrahanad dhastyasvadayo grhyante | te ca
usanasoktah |

adandya hastino hy asvah prajapala hi te smrtah |
adandyau kanakubjau ca ye sasvatkrtalaksanah ||

adandya gantuki gaus ca sutika vabhisarini |
adandyas cotsave gavah sraddhakale tathaiva ca ||
iti |

atrotsrstapasunam asvamikatvena dandyatvasambhavat
drstantartham upadanam | yathotsrstapasavo na dandya
evam mahoksadaya iti || 2.163 ||

gosvamina uktam | idanim gopam praty upadisyate |

yatharpitan pasun gopah sayam pratyarpayet tatha |
pramadamrtanastams ca pradapyah krtavetanah || YDh_2.164

gosvamina pratahkale ganayitva yatha samarpitah pasavas tathaiva
sayamkale gopo gosvamine pasun viganayya pratyarpayet | pramadena
svaparadhena mrtan nastams ca pasun krtavetanah kalpitavetano
gopah svamine dapyah | vetanakalpana ca naradenokta –

gavam satad vatsatari dhenuh syad dvisatad bhrtih |
pratisamvatsaram gope samdohas castame 'hani ||
iti |

pramadanasas ca manuna spastikrtah |

nastam jagdham ca krmibhih svahatam visame mrtam |
hinam purusakarena pradadyat pala eva tu ||
iti ||

prasahya caurair apahrtam na dapyah | yathaha manuh |

vikramya tu hrtam caurair na palo datum arhati |
yadi dese ca kale ca svaminah svasya samsati ||
iti |

daivamrtanam punah karnadi pradarsaniyam |

karnau carma ca valams ca vastim snayum ca rocanam |
pasusu svaminam dadyan mrtesv angani darsayan ||

iti manusmaranat || 2.164 ||

kim ca |

paladosavinase tu pale dando vidhiyate |

ardhatrayodasapanah svamino dravyam eva ca || YDh_2.165

paladosenaiva pasuvinase ardhadhikatrayodasapanam dandam
palo dapyah | svaminas ca dravyam vinastapasumulyam
madhyasthakalpitam | dandaparimanarthah sloko 'nyat purvoktam eva
|| 2.165 ||

goprasangat gopracaram aha |

gramyecchaya gopracaro bhumi rajavasena va |
dvijas trnaidhahpuspani sarvatah sarvada haret || YDh_2.166

gramyecchaya gramyajanecchaya bhumyalpatvamahattvapeksaya rajecchaya
va gopracarah kartavyah | gavadinam caranartham kiyan api
bhubhago 'krstah parikalpaniya ity arthah | dvijas
trnendhanadyabhave gavagnidevatartham trnakasthakusumani
sarvatah svavad anivarita aharet | phalani tv apavrtad eva |
go'gnyartham trnamedhamsi virudvanaspatinam ca puspani
svavad adadita phalani caparivrtanam iti gautamasmaranat | etac ca
parigrhitavisayam, aparigrhite tu dvijavyatiriktasyapi parigrahad eva
svatvasiddheh | tatha tenaivoktam svami
rikthakrayasamvibhagaparigrahadhigamesu iti | yat punar uktam,

trnam va yadi va kastham puspam va yadi va phalam |
anaprcchan hi grhnano hastacchedanam arhati ||

iti, tad dvijavyatiriktavisayam anapadvisayam va
gavadivyatiriktavisayam veti || 2.166 ||

idam aparam gavadinam sthanasanasaukaryartham ucyate |

dhanuhsatam parinaho grame ksetrantaram bhavet |
dve sate kharvatasya syan nagarasya catuhsatam || YDh_2.167

gramaksetrayor antaram dhanuhsataparimitam parinahah | sarvato
disam anuptasasyam karyam | kharvatasya pracurakantakasantanasya
gramasya dve satam parinahah | nagarasya bahujanasamkirnasya
dhanusam catuhsataparimitam antaram karyam || 2.167 ||

iti svamipalavivadaprakaranam

athasvamivikrayaprakaranam

sampraty asvamivikrayakhyam vyavaharapadam upakramate | tasya ca
laksanam naradenoktam |

niksiptam va paradravyam nastam labdhvapahrtya va |
vikriyate samaksam yat sa jñeyo 'svamivikrayah ||
iti

tatra kim ity aha |

svam labhetanyavikritam kretur doso 'prakasite |
hinad raho hinamulye velahine ca taskarah || YDh_2.168

svam atmasambandhi dravyam anyavikritam asvamivikritam yadi pasyati tada labheta grhniyat, asvamivikrayasya svatvahetutvabhavat | vikritagrahanam dattahitayor upalaksanartham, asvamivikritatvena tulyatvat | ata evoktam |

asvamivikrayam danam adhim ca vinivartayet | iti |

kretuh punar aprakasite gopite kraye doso bhavati | tatha hinat tattaddravyagamopayahinad rahasi caikante sambhavyadravyad api hinamulyenalpatarena ca mulyena kraye velahine velaya hino velahinah krayo ratryadau krtas tatra ca kreta taskaro bhavati | taskaravad dandadibhag bhavatity arthah | yathoktam |

dravyam asvamivikritam prapya svami tad apnuyat |
prakase krayatah suddhih kretuh steyam rahahkrayat ||
iti || || 2.168 ||

svamyabhiyuktena kretra kim kartavyam ity ata aha |

nastapahrtam asadya hartaram grahayen naram |
desakalatipattau ca grhitva svayam arpayet || YDh_2.169

nastam apahrtam vanyadiyam krayadina prapya hartaram vikretaram naram grahayet cauroddharanakadibhir atmavisuddhyartham rajadandapraptyartham ca | athaviditadesantaram gatah kalantare va vipannas tada mulasamaharanasakter vikretaram adarsayitvaiva svayam eva tad dhanam nastikasya samarpayet | tavataivasau suddho bhavatiti srikaracaryena vyakhyatam tad idam anupapannam, vikretur darsanac chuddhih ity anena paunaruktyaprasangat | ato 'nyatha vyakhyayate | nastapahrtam iti nastikam pratyayam upadesah | nastam apahrtam vatmiyadravyam asadya kretur hastastham jñatva tam hartaram kretaram sthanapaladibhir grahayet | desakalatipattau desakalatikrame sthanapaladyasamnidhane tadvijñapanakalat prak palayanasankayam svayam eva grhitva tebhyah samarpayet || 2.169 ||

grahite hartari kim kartavyam ity ata aha |

vikretur darsanac chuddhih svami dravyam nrpo damam |
kreta mulyam avapnoti tasmad yas tasya vikrayi || YDh_2.170

yady asau grhitah kreta na mayedam apahrtam anyasakasat kritam iti vakti, tada tasya kretur vikretur darsanamatrena suddhir bhavati | na punar asav abhiyojyah | kim tu tatpradarsitena vikretra saha nastikasya vivadah | yathaha brhaspatih |

mule samahrte kreta nabhiyojyah kathamcana |
mulena saha vadas tu nastikasya vidhiyate ||
iti ||

tasmin vivade yady asvamivikrayaniscayo bhavati tada tasya

nastapahrtasya gavadidravyasya yo vikrayi vikreta tasya sakasat
svami nastikah sviyam dravyam avapnoti nrpas
caparadhanurupam dandam kreta ca mulyam avapnoti | athasau
desantaragatas tada yojanasamkhyaya anayanartham kalo deyah,

prakasam va krayam kuryan mulam vapi samarpayet |
mulanayanakalas ca deyas tatradhvasamkhyaya ||

iti smaranat || athavijñatadesataya mulam ahartum na saknoti tada
krayam sodhayitvaiva suddho bhavati,
asamaharyamulas tu krayam eva visodhayet |
iti vacanat || yada punah saksyadibhir divyena va krayam na
sodhayati mulam ca na pradarsayati tada sa eva dandabhag bhavati |
iti |

anupasthapayan mulam krayam vapy avisodhayan |
yathabhiyogam dhanine dhanam dapyo damam ca sah ||

iti manusmaranat || 2.170 ||

svam labhetanyavikritam ity uktam | tallipsuna kim kartavyam ity ata
aha |

agamenopabhogena nastam bhavyam ato 'nyatha |
pañcabandho damas tasya rajñe tenavibhavite || YDh_2.171

agamena rikthakrayadina upabhogena ca madiyam idam dravyam tac caivam
nastam apahrtam vety api bhavyam sadhaniyam tatsvamina | ato
'nyatha tena svamina avibhavite pañcabandho nastadravyasya
pañcamamso damo nastikena rajñe deyah | atra cayam kramah |
purvasvami nastam atmiyam sadhayet | tatah kreta
cauryapariharartham mulyalabhaya ca vikretaram anayet | athanetum
na saknoti tadatmadosapariharaya krayam sodhayitva dravyam
nastikasya samarpayed iti || 2.171 ||

taskarasya pracchadakam praty aha |

hrtam pranastam yo dravyam parahastad avapnuyat |
anivedya nrpe dandyah sa tu sannavatim panan || YDh_2.172

hrtam pranastam va cauradihastastham dravyam anena madiyam
dravyam apahrtam iti nrpasyanividyaiva darpadina yo grhnati, asau
saduttaran navatim panan dandaniyah, taskarapracchadakatvena
dustatvat || 2.172 ||

rajapurusanitam praty aha |

saulkikaih sthanapalair va nastapahrtam ahrtam |
arvak samvatsarat svami hareta parato nrpah || YDh_2.173

yada tu sulkadhikaribhih sthanaraksibhir va nastam apahrtam
dravyam rajaparsvam pratyanitam tada samvatasarad arvak
praptas cet nastikas tad dravyam avapnuyat | urdhvam punah

samvatsarad raja grhniyat | svapurusanitam ca dravyam
janasamuhesudghosya yavat samvatsaram rajña raksaniyam |
yathaha gautamah pranastasvamikam adhigamya rajñe prabruyuh |
vikhyatam samvatsaram rajña raksyam iti | yat punar manuna
vidhyantaram uktam,

pranastasvamikam dravyam raja tryabdam nidhapayet |
arvak tryabdad dharet svami parato nrpatir haret ||
iti |

tac chrutavrttasampannabrahmanavisayam |
raksananimittasadbhagadigrahanam ca tenaivoktam |

adaditatha sadbhagam pranastadhigatan nrpah |
dasamam dvadasam vapi satam dharmam anusmaran ||
iti ||

trtiyadvitiyaprathamasamvatsaresu yathakramam sasthadayo
bhaga veditavyah | prapañcitam caitat purastat || 2.173 ||

manuktasadbhagadigrahanasya (cf. mdh 8.33) dravyavisese 'pavadam
aha |

panan ekasaphe dadyac caturah pañca manuse |
mahisostragavam dvau dvau padam padam ajavike || YDh_2.174

ekasaphe asvadau pranastadhigate tatsvami rajñe
raksananimittam caturah panan dadyat | manuse manusyajatiye
dravye pañca panan | mahisostragavam raksananimittam
pratyekam dvau dvau panau ajavike punah pratyekam padam padam |
dadyaditi sarvatranusajyate | ajavikam iti samasanirdese 'pi padam
padam iti vipsabalat pratyekam sambandho 'vagamyate || 2.174 ||

ity asvamivikrayaprakaranam

atha dattapradanikaprakaranam

adhuna vihitavihitamargadvayasrayataya dattanapakarma dattapradanikam
iti ca labdhabhidhanadvayam danakhyam vyavaharapadam abhidhiyate |
tatsvarupam ca naradenoktam |

dattva dravyam asamyag yah punar adatum icchati |
dattapradanikam nama vyavaharapadam hi tat ||
iti |

asamyag avihitamargasrayena dravyam dattva punar adatum icchati
yasmin vivadapade tad dattapradanikam dattasyapradanam
punarharanam yasmin danakhye tad dattapradanikam nama
vyavaharapadam | vihitamargasrayatvena tatpratipaksabhutam tad eva
vyavaharapadam dattanapakarmety arthad uktam bhavati |
dattasyanapakarma apunaradanakhyam yatra danakhye vivadapade tad
dattanapakarma | tac ca deyadeyadibhedena caturvidham | yathaha naradah
|

atha deyam adeyam ca dattam vadattam eva ca |
vyavaharesu vijñeyo danamargas caturvidhah ||
iti | nsm 4.2)

tatra deyam ity anisiddhadanakriyayogyam ucyate | adeyam asvataya nisiddhataya va dananarham | yat punah prakrtisthena dattam avyavartaniyam tad dattam ucyate | adattam tu yat pratyaharaniyam tat kathyate |

tad etat samksepato nirupayitum aha |
svam kutumbavirodhena deyam
svam atmiyam kutumbavirodhena kutumbanuparodhena |
kutumbabharanavasistam iti yavat | tad dadyat,
tadbharanasyavasyakatvat | yathaha manuh |

vrddhau ca matapitarau sadhvi bharya sutah sisuh |
apy akaryasatam krtva bhartavya manur abravit ||
iti |

svam kutumbavirodhena ity anenadeyam ekavidham darsayati | svam dadyad ity anena casvabhutanam
anvahitayacitakadhisadharananiksepanam pañcanam apy
adeyatvam vyatirekato darsitam | yat punar naradena astavidhatvam adeyanam uktam,

anvahitam yacitakam adhih sadharanam ca yat |
niksepah putradarams ca sarvasvam canvaye sati |

apatsv api hi kastasu vartamanena dehina |
adeyany ahur acarya yac canyasmai pratisrutam ||

iti, etad adeyatvamatrabhiprayena na punah svatvabhavabhiprayena, putradarasarvasvapratisrutesu svatvasya sadbhavat | anvahitadinam svarupam prag eva prapañcitam ||

svam dadyad ity anena darasutader api svatvavisesena
deyatvaprasange pratisedham aha |
darasutad rte |nanvaye sati sarvasvam yac canyasmai pratisrutam ||
darasutad rte darasutavyatiriktam svam dadyan na darasutam ity arthah | tatha putrapautradyanvaye vidyamane sarvam dhanam na dadyat,
putran utpadya samskrtya vrttim caisam prakalpayet |
iti smaranat | tatha hiranyadikam anyasmai pratisrutam anyasmai na deyam || 2.175 ||

evam darasutadivyatiriktam deyam uktva prasangad
adeyadhanagrahanam ca pratigrahitra prakasam eva kartavyam ity aha |
pratigrahah prakasah syat sthavarasya visesatah |
pratigrahanam pratigrahah sah prakasah kartavyo
vivadanirakaranartham | sthavarasya ca visesatah prakasam eva grahanam karyam | tasya suvarnadivad atmani sthitasya darsayitum asakyatvat ||

evam prasangikam uktva, prakrtam anusarann aha |
deyam pratisrutam caiva dattva napaharet punah ||
deyam pratisrutam caiva yad yasmai dhamartham pratisrutam tat tasmai deyam eva yady asau dharmat pracyuto na bhavati | pracyute na punar datavyam | pratisrutyapy adharmasamyuktaya na dadyat iti gautamasmaranat | dattva napaharetpunah | nyayamargena yad dattam tat saptavidham api punar napahartavyam, kim tu tathaivanumantavyam | yat punar anyayena dattam tad adattam sodasaprakaram api pratyarhatavyam evety arthad uktam bhavati | naradena ca,
dattam saptavidham proktam adattam sodasatmakam |
iti pratipadya, dattadattayoh svarupam vivrtam |

panyamulyam bhrtis tustya snehat pratyupakaratah |
strisulkanugrahartham ca dattam danavido viduh |

adattam tu bhayakrodhasokavegaruganvitaih |
tathotkocaparihasavyatyasacchalayogatah ||

balamudhastvatantrartamattonmattapavarjitam |
karta mamedam karmeti pratilabhecchaya ca yat ||

apatre patram ity ukte karye va dharmasamhite |
yad dattam syad avijñanad adattam iti tat smrtam ||
iti |

ayam arthah: panyasya kritadravyasya yan mulyam dattam, bhrtir vetanam krtakarmane dattam, tustya bandicaranadibhyo dattam, snehad duhitrputradibhyo dattam, pratyupakarata upakrtavate pratyupakararupena dattam, strisulkam parinayanartham kanyajñatibhyo yad dattam, yac canugrahartham adrstartham dattam tad etat saptavidham api dattam eva na pratyaharaniyam | bhayena bandigrahadibhyo dattam, krodhena putradibhyo vairaniryatanayanyasmai dattam, putraviyogadinimittasokavesena dattam, utkocena karyapratibandhanirasartham adhikrtebhyo dattam, parihasenopahasena dattam | ekah svam dravyam anyasmai dadaty anyo 'pi tasmai dadatiti danavyatyasah | chalayogatah satadanam abhisamdhaya sahasram iti paribhasya dadati | balenapraptasodasavarsena | mudhena lokavadanabhijñena | asvatantrena putradasadina | artena rogabhibhutena | mattena madaniyamattena | unmattena vatikadyunmadagrastena apavarjitam dattam, yathayam madiyam idam karma karisyatiti pratilobhecchaya dattam, acaturvedaya caturvedo 'ham ity uktavate dattam, yajñam karisyamiti dhanam labdhva dyutadau viniyuñjanaya dattam ity evam sodasaprakaram api dattam adattam ity ucyate, pratyaharaniyatvat | artadattasyadattatvam dharmakaryavyatiriktavisayam,

svasthenartena va dattam sravitam dharmakaranat |
adattva tu mrte dapyas tatsuto natra samsayah ||

iti katyayanasmaranat || tathedam aparam samksiptarthavacanam

sarvavivadasadharanam |

yogadhamanavikritam yogadanapratigraham |
yatra vapy upadhim pasyet tat sarvam vinivartayet ||
iti ||

yoga upadhih | yenagaminopadhivisesenadhivikrayadanapratigrahah
krtas tadupadhivigame tan krayadin vinivartayed ity asyarthah | yah
punah sodasaprakaram apy adattam grhnati yas cadeyam
prayacchati tayor dando naradenoktah |

grhnaty adattam yo lobhad yas cadeyam prayacchati |
adeyadayako dandyas tatha dattapraticchakah ||
iti || ||2.176 ||

iti dattapradanikam nama prakaranam

atha kritanusayaprakaranam

atha kritanusayah kathyate | tatsvarupam naradenoktam |

kritva mulyena yah panyam kreta na bahu manyate |
kritanusaya ity etad vivadapadam ucyate ||
iti |

tatra ca yasminn ahani panyam kritam tasminn evahni tad avikrtam
pratyarpaniyam iti tenaivoktam |

kritva mulyena yat panyam duhkritam manyate krayi |
vikretuh pratideyam tat tasminn evahny aviksatam ||
iti |

dvitiyadidine tu pratyarpane visesas tenaivoktah |

dvitiye 'hni dadat kreta mulyat trimsamsam aharet |
dvigunam tu trtiye 'hni paratah kretur eva tat ||
iti ||

parato 'nusayo na kartavya ity arthah | etac ca
bijatiriktopabhogadivinasvaravastuvisayam |

bijadikraye punar anya eva pratyarpanavidhir ity aha |

dasaikapañcasaptahamasatryahardhamasikam |
bijayovahyaratnastridohyapumsam pariksanam || YDh_2.177

bijam vrihyadibijam | ayo loham | vahyo balivardadih | ratnam
muktapravaladi | stri dasi | dohyam mahisyadi | puman dasah |
esam bijadinam yathakramena dasahadikah pariksakalo
vijñeyah | pariksyamane ca bijadau yady asamyaktvabuddhyanusayo
bhavati tada dasahadyabhyantara eva krayanivrttir na punar urdhvam ity
upadesaprayojanam | yat tu manuvacanam,

kritva vikriya va kimcid yasyehanusayo bhavet |
so 'ntar dasahat tad dravyam dadyac caivadadita ca ||

iti, tad
uktalohadivyatiriktopabhogavinasvaragrhaksetrayanasayanasanadivisay
am | sarvam caitad apariksitakritavisayam | yat punah pariksya na
punah pratyarpaniyam iti samayam krtva kritam tad vikretre na
pratyarpaniyam | tad uktam |

kreta panyam parikseta prak svayam gunadosatah |
pariksyabhimatam kritam vikretur na bhavet punah ||
iti || || 2.177 ||

dohyadipariksaprasangena svarnader api pariksam aha |

agnau suvarnam aksinam rajate dvipalam sate |
astau trapuni sise ca tamre pañca dasayasi || YDh_2.178

vahnau pratapyamanam suvarnam na ksiyate | atah
katakadinirmanartham yavat svarnakarahaste praksiptam tavat
tulitam taih pratyarpaniyam | itaratha ksayam dapya dandyas
ca | rajate tu satapale pratapyamane paladvayam ksiyate | astau
trapuni sise ca | sate ity anuvartate | trapuni sise ca satapale
pratapyamane 'stau palani ksiyante | tamre pañcadasayasi tamre
satapale pañcapalani | ayasi dasapalani ksiyante | atrapi sata ity
eva | kamsyasya tu traputamrayonitvat tadanusarena ksayah
kalpaniyah | tato 'dhikaksayakarinah silpino dandyah || 2.178
||

kvacit kambaladau vrddhim aha |

sate dasapala vrddhir aurne karpasasautrike |
madhye pañcapala vrddhih suksme tu tripala mata || YDh_2.179

sthulenaurnasutrena yat kambaladikam kriyate tasmin satapale
dasapala vrddhir veditavya | evam karpasasutranirmite patadau
veditavyam | madhye anatisuksmasutranirmite patadau pañcapala
vrddhih | susuksmasutraracite sate tripala vrddhir veditavya |
etac capraksalitavasovisayam || 2.179 ||

dravyantare visesam aha |

karmike romabaddhe ca trimsadbhagah ksayo matah |
na ksayo na ca vrddhis ca kauseye valkalesu ca || YDh_2.180

karmikam karmana citrena nirmitam | yatra nispanne pate
cakrasvastikadikam citram sutraih kriyate tat karmikam ity ucyate |
yatra pravaradau romani badhyante sa romabaddhah, tatra trimsattamo
bhagah ksayo veditavyah | kauseye kosaprabhave valkalesu
vrksatvannirmitesu vasanesu vrddhihrasau na stah kim tu yavad
vayanartham kuvindadibhyo dattam tavad eva pratyadeyam || 2.180 ||

dravyanantyat pratidravyam ksayavrddhipratipadanasakteh samanyena
hrasavrddhijñanopayam aha |

desam kalam ca bhogam ca jñatva naste balabalam |

dravyanam kusala bruyur yat tad dapyam asamsayam || YDh_2.181

sanaksaumadau dravye naste hrasam upagate dravyanam
kusalah dravyavrddhiksayabhijñah desam kalam upabhogam
tatha nastadravyasya balabalam sarasaratam ca pariksya yat
kalpayanti tad asamsayam silpino dapyah || 2.181 ||

iti kritanusayaprakaranam

athabhyupetyasusrusaprakaranam

sampratam abhyupetyasusrusakhyam aparam vivadapadam abhidhatum
upakramate | tatsvarupam ca naradenoktam |

abhyupetya tu susrusam yas tam na pratipadyate |
asusrusabhyupetyaitad vivadapadam ucyate ||
iti |

ajñakaranam susrusa tam angikrtya pascad yo na
sampadayati tadvivadapadam abhyupetyasusrusakhyam | susrusakas
ca pañcavidhah | sisyo 'ntevasi bhrtako 'dhikarmakrd dasa iti |
tesam adyas catvarah karmakara ity ucyante | te ca
subhakarmakarinah | dasah punar grhajatadayah
pañcadasaprakarah |
grhadvarasucisthanarathyavaskarasodhanadyasubhakarmakarinah |
tad idam naradena spastikrtam |

susrusakah pañcavidhah sastre drsto manisibhih |
caturvidhah karmakaras tesam dasas tripañcakah ||
sisyantevasibhrtakas caturthas tv adhikarmakrt |
ete karmakara jñeya dasas tu grhajadayah ||
samanyam asvatantratvam esam ahur manisinah |
jatikarmakrtas tukto viseso vrttir eva ca ||
karmapi dvividham jñeyam asubham subham eva ca |
asubham dasakarmoktam subham karmakrtam smrtam ||
grhadvarasucisthanarathyavaskarasodhanam |
guhyangasparsanocchistavinmutragrahanojjhanam ||
icchatah svaminas cangair upasthanam athantatah |
asubham karma vijñeyam subham anyad atah param ||
iti ||

tatra sisyo vedavidyarthi | antevasi silpasiksarthi | mulyena
yah karma karoti sa bhrtakah | karmakurvatam
adhisthatadhikarmakrt | asucisthanam ucchistapraksepartham
gartadikam | avaskaro grhamarjitapamsvadinicayasthanam | ujjhanam
tyagah | bhrtakas catra trividhah | tad uktam

uttamas tv ayudhiyo 'tra madhyamas tu krsivalah |
adhamo bharavahi syad ity evam trividho bhrtah ||
iti |

dasah punah:

grhajatas tatha krito labdho dayad upagatah |
anakalabhrtas tadvad ahitah svamina ca yah ||

moksito mahatas carnad yuddhapraptah pane jitah |
tavaham ity upagatah pravrajyavasitah krtah ||

bhaktadasas ca vijñeyas tathaiva vadavahrtah |
vikreta catmanah sastre dasah pañcadasa smrtah ||

grhe dasyam jato grhajatah | krito mulyena labdhah pratigrahadina | dayad upagatah pitradidasah | anakalabhrto durbhikse yo dasatvaya maranad raksitah | ahitah svamina dhanagrahanenadhitam nitah | rnamocanena dasatvam abhyupagato rnadasah | yuddhapraptah samare vijitya grhitah | pane jito yady asmin vivade parajito 'ham tada tvaddaso bhavamiti paribhasya jitah | tavaham ity upagatah tavaham dasa iti svayam sampratipannah | pravrajyavasitah pravrajyatas cyutah | krtah etavat kalam tvaddasa ity abhyupagamitah | bhaktadasah sarvakalam bhaktartham eva dasatvam abhyupagamya yah pravistah | vadavahrtah vadava grhadasi tayahrtah tallobhena tam udvahya dasatvena pravistah | ya atmanam vikrinite 'sav atmavikretety evam pañcadasa prakarah || yat tu manuna,

dhvajahrto bhaktadaso grhajah kritadattrimau |
paitriko dandadasas ca saptaite dasayonayah ||

iti saptavidhatvam uktamm, tat tesam dasatvapratipadanartham na tu parisamkhyartham | tatraisam sisyantevasibhrtakadhikarmakrddasanam madhye sisyavrttih prag eva pratipadita,

ahutas capy adhiyita labdham casmai nivedayet |

ityadina | adhikarmakrd bhrtakanam tu bhrtim vetanadanaprakarane vaksyate,

yo yavat kurute karma tavat tasya tu vetanam |

ityadina ||

dasantevasinos tu dharmavisesam vaktum aha |

balad dasikrtas caurair vikritas capi mucyate |
svamipranaprado bhaktatyagat tan niskrayad api || YDh_2.182

balat balavastambhena yo dasikrtah, yas caurair apahrtya vikritah, apisabdad ahito dattas ca, sa mucyate | yadi svami na muñcati tarhi rajña mocayitavyah | uktam ca naradena |

caurapahrtavikrita ye ca dasikrta balat |
rajña mocayitavyas te dasyam tesu hi nesyate ||
iti |

cauravyaghradyavaruddhasya svaminah pranan yah pradadati raksaty

asav api mocayitavyah | tad idam sarvadasanam sadharanam dasyanivrttikaranam,

yo vaisam svaminam kascin mocayet pranasamsayat |
dasatvat sa vimucyate putrabhagam labheta ca ||
(nsm5.28)

iti naradasmaranat || bhaktadasadinam pratisvikam api moksakaranam ucyate | anakalabhrtabhaktadasau bhaktasya tyagad dasabhavad arabhya svamidravyam yavad upabhuktam tavad dattva mucyete | ahitarnadasau tu tanniskrayad yad grhitva svamina ahito yac ca dattva dhaninottamarnan mocitas tasya niskrayat savrddhikasya pratyarpanan mucyate | naradena viseso 'pyuktah |

anakalabhrto dasyan mucyate goyugam dadat |
sambhaksitam yad durbhikse na tac chudhyeta karmana ||
bhaktasyotksepanat sadyo bhaktadasah pramucyate |ahito 'pi dhanam dattva svami yady enam uddharet ||
rnam tu sodayam dattva rni dasyat pramucyate || iti ||

tatha tavahamityupagatayuddhapraptapanajitakrtakavadavahrtanam ca pratisvikam mocanakaranam ca tenaivoktam | yatha |

tavaham ity upagato yuddhapraptah pane jitah |
pratisirsapradanena mucyerams tulyakarmana ||
krtakalavyapagamat krtako 'pi vimucyate |
nigrahad vadavayas tu mucyate vadavahrtah || iti |

dasena saha sambhoganirodhad ity arthah | tad evam grhajatakritalabdhadayapraptatmavikrayinam svamipranapradanatatprasadarupasadharanakaranavyatirekena mokso nasti | visesakarananabhidhanat | dasamoksas canena kramena kartavyah,

svam dasam icched yah kartum adasam pritamanasah |
skandhad adaya tasyasau bhindyat kumbham sahambhasa ||

saksatabhih sapuspabhir murdhany adbhir avakiret |
adasa ity athoktva trih pranmukham tam avasrjet ||

iti tenaivoktam || 2.182 ||

pravajyavasityasya tu mokso nastity aha |
pravrajyavasito rajño dasa a maranantikam |
pravrajya samnyasas tato 'vasitah pracyutah |
anabhyupagataprayascitas ced rajña eva daso bhavati maranam eva taddasatvasyanto 'nyasmin kale na mokso 'sti ||

varnapeksaya dasyavyavastham aha |
varnanam anulomyena dasyam na pratilomatah ||
brahmanadinam varnanam anulobhyena dasyam | brahmanasya ksatriyadayah, ksatriyasya vaisyasudrau, vaisyasya sudra ity evam

anulomyena dasabhavo bhavati na pratilomyena | svadharmatyaginah punah parivrajakasya pratilomyenapi dasatvam isyata eva | yathaha naradah |

varnanam pratilomyena dasatvam na vidhiyate |
svadharmatyagino 'nyatra daravad dasata mata ||
iti || ||2.183 ||

antevasidharman aha |

krtasilpo 'pi nivaset krtakalam guror grhe |
antevasi gurupraptabhojanas tatphalapradah || YDh_2.184

antevasi guror grhe krtakalam varsacatustayam
ayurvedadisilpasiksartham tvad grhe vasami iti yavad
angikrtam tavat kalam vaset, yady api varsacatustayad arvag
eva labdhapeksitasilpavidyah | katham nivaset | gurupraptabhojanah
guroh sakasat praptam bhojanam yena sa tathoktah | tatphalapradah
tasya silpasya phalam acaryaya pradadatiti tatphalapradah |
evambhuto vaset | naradena viseso 'py atra darsitah |

svasilpam icchann ahartum bandhavanam anujñaya |
acaryasya vased ante krtva kalam suniscitam ||
acaryah siksayed enam svagrhe dattabhojanam |
na canyat karayet karma putravac cainam acaret ||
siksayan tam asamdustam ya acaryam parityajet |
balad vasayitavyah syad vadhabandhau ca so 'rhati ||
siksito 'pi krtam kalam antevasi samapnuyat |
tatra karma ca yat kuryad acaryasyaiva tatphalam ||
grhitasilpah samaye krtvacaryam pradaksinam |
siksitas canumanyainam antevasi nivartate ||
iti |

vadhasabdo 'tra tadanarthah dosasyalpatvat || 2.184 ||

ity abhyupetyasusrusakhyam vivadaprakaranam

atha samvidvyatikramaprakaranam

samprati samvidvyatikramah kathyate | tasya ca laksanam naradena vyatirekamukhena darsitam |

pakhandinaigamadinam sthitih samaya ucyate |
samayasyanapakarma tadvivadapadam smrtam ||

iti paribhasikadharmena vyavasthanam samayah,
tasyanapakarmavyatikramah paripalanam tadvyatikramyamanam
vivadapadam bhavatity arthah ||

tadupakramartham kimcid aha |

raja krtva pure sthanam brahmanan nyasya tatra tu |
traividyam vrttimad bruyat svadharmah palyatam iti || YDh_2.185

raja svapure durgadau sthanam dhavalagrhadikam krtva tatra

brahmanan nyasya sthapayitva tad brahmanajatam traividyam vedatrayasampannam vrttimad bhuhiranyadisampannam ca krtva svadharmo varnasramanimittah srutismrtivihito bhavadbhir anusthiyatam iti tan brahmanan bruyat || 2.185

evam niyuktais tair yat karma kartavyam tad aha |

nijadharmavirodhena yas tu samayiko bhavet |
so 'pi yatnena samraksyo dharmo rajakrtas ca yah || YDh_2.186

srautasmartadharmanupamardena samayan nispanno yo dharmo gopracarodakaraksanadevagrhapalanadirupah so 'pi yatnena palaniyah | tatha rajña ca nijadharmavirodhenaiva yah samayiko dharmo yavatpathikam bhojanam deyam asmadaratimandalam turangadayo na prasthapaniyah ity evamrupah krtah so 'pi raksaniyah || 2.186 ||

evam samayadharmah paripalaniya ity uktva tadatikramadau dandam aha |

ganadravyam hared yas tu samvidam langhayec ca yah |
sarvasvaharanam krtva tam rastrad vipravasayet || YDh_2.187

yah punar ganasya gramadijanasamuhasya sambandhi sadharanam dravyam apaharati samvit samayas tam samuhakrtam rajakrtam va yo langhayed atikramet tadiyam sarvam dhanam apahrtya svarastrad vipravasayen niskasayet || ayam ca dando 'nubandhadyatisaye drastavyah || anubandhalpatve tu,

yo gramadesasamghanam krtva satyena samvidam |
visamvaden naro lobhat tam rastrad vipravasayet ||

nigrhya dapayed enam samayavyabhicarinam |
catuhsuvarnan sanniskañ satamanam ca rajatam ||

iti manupratipaditadandanam nirvasanacatuhsuvarnasanniskasatamananam caturnam anyatamo jatisaktyadyapeksaya kalpaniyah || 2.187 ||

idam ca taih kartavyam ity aha |
kartavyam vacanam sarvaih samuhahitavadinam |
ganinam madhye ye samuhahitavadanasilas tadvacanam itarair gananam antargatair anusaraniyam ||

anyatha danda ity aha |
yas tatra viparitah syat sa dapyah prathamam damam ||
yas tu ganinam madhye samuhahitavadivacanapratibandhakari sa rajña prathamasahasam dandaniyah || 2.188 ||

rajña cettham ganisu vartaniyam ity aha |

samuhakarya ayatan krtakaryan visarjayet |
sa danamanasatkaraih pujayitva mahipatih || YDh_2.189

samuhakaryanivrttyartham svaparsvam praptan ganino
nirvartitatmiyaprayojanan danamanasatkaraih sa raja paritosya
visarjayet || 2.189 ||

samuhadattapaharinam praty aha |

samuhakaryaprahito yal labheta tad arpayet |
ekadasagunam dapyo yady asau narpayet svayam || YDh_2.190

samuhakaryartham mahajanaih prerito rajaparsve yad
dhiranyavastradikam labhate tad aprarthita eva mahajanebhyo nivedayet |
anyatha labdhad ekadasagunam dandam dapaniyah || 2.190 ||

evamprakaras ca karyacintakah karya ity aha |

dharmajñah sucayo 'lubdha bhaveyuh karyacintakah |
kartavyam vacanam tesam samuhahitavadinam || YDh_2.191

srautasmartadharmajña bahyabhyantarasaucayukta arthesv alubdhah
karyavicarakah kartavyah | tesam vacanam itaraih karyam ity
etad adarartham punarvacanam || 2.191 ||

idanim traividyanam pratipaditam dharmam srenyadisv
atidisann aha |

sreninaigamapakhandigananam apy ayam vidhih |
bhedam caisam nrpo rakset purvavrttim ca palayet || YDh_2.192

ekapanyasilpopajivinah srenayah | naigamah ye
vedasyaptapranitatvena pramanyam icchanti pasupatadayah |
pakhandino ye vedasya pramanyam eva necchanti nagnah
saugatadayah | gano vrata ayudhiyadinam ekakarmopajivinam |
esam caturvidhanam apy ayam eva vidhir yo nijadharmavirodhena
ityadina pratipaditah | etesam ca srenyadinam bhedam
dharmavyavasthanam nrpo rakset | purvopattam vrttim ca palayet
|| 2.192 ||

iti samvidvyatikramaprakaranam

atha vetanadanaprakaranam

samprati vetanasyanapakarmakhyam vyavaharapadam prastuyate |
tatsvarupam ca naradenoktam |

bhrtyanam vetanasyokto danadanavidhikramah |
vetanasyanapakarma tad vivadapadam smrtam ||
iti |

asyarthah: bhrtyanam vetanasya vaksyamanaslokair ukto
danadanavidhikramo yatra vivadapade tad vetanasyanapakarmety ucyate |

tatra nirnayam aha |

grhitavetanah karma tyajan dvigunam avahet |
agrhite samam dapyo bhrtyai raksya upaskarah || YDh_2.193

grhitam vetanam yenasau svangikrtam karma tyajan akurvan
dvigunam bhrtim svamine dadyat | yada punar abhyupagatam karma
agrhite eva vetane tyajati tada samam yavad vetanam abhyupagatam
tavad dapyo na dvigunam | yad vangikrtam bhrtim dattva
balat karayitavyah,
karmakurvan pratisrutya karyo dattva bhrtim balat |
iti naradavacanat | bhrtir api tenaivokta |

bhrtyaya vetanam dadyat karmasvami yathakramam |
adau madhye 'vasane va karmano yad viniscitam ||
iti |

tais ca bhrtyair upaskara upaskaranam langaladinam
pragrahayoktradikam yathasaktya raksaniyam, itaratha
krsyadinispattyanupapatteh || 2.193 ||

bhrtim apariccchidya yah karma karayati tam praty aha |

dapyas tu dasamam bhagam vanijyapasusasyatah |
aniscitya bhrtim yas tu karayet sa mahiksita || YDh_2.194

yas tu svami vanik gomi ksetriko va apariccchinnavetanam eva bhrtyam
karma karayati, sa tasmad vanijyapasusasyalaksanat karmano yal
labdham tasya dasamam bhagam bhrtyaya mahiksita rajña
dapaniyah || 2.194 ||

anajñaptakarinam praty aha |

desam kalam ca yo 'tiyal labham kuryac ca yo 'nyatha |
tatra syat svaminas chando 'dhikam deyam krte 'dhike || YDh_2.195

yas tu bhrtyah panyavikrayadyucitam desam kalam ca
panyavikrayady akurvan darpadinollanghayet tasminn eva va dese kale ca
labham anyatha vyayadyatisayasadhyataya hinam karoti tasmin bhrtake
bhrtidanam prati svaminas chanda iccha bhavet, yavad icchati tavad
dadyan na punah sarvam eva bhrtim ity arthah | yada punar
desakalabhijñatayadhiko labhah krtas tada purvapariccchannaya
bhrter adhikam api dhanam svamina bhrtyaya datavyam || 2.195 ||

anekabhrtyasadhyakarmani bhrtidanaprakaram aha |

yo yavat kurute karma tavat tasya tu vetanam |
ubhayor apy asadhyam cet sadhye kuryad yathasrutam || YDh_2.196

yada punar ekam eva karma niyatavetanam ubhabhyam kriyamanam ubhayor
apy asadhyam ced vyadhyadyabhibhavad ubhabhyam api sabdad bahubhir
api yadi na parisamapitam tada yo bhrtyo yavat karma karoti tavat
tasmai tatkrtakarmanusarena madhyasthakalpitam vetanam deyam na
punah samam | na cavayavasah karmani vetanasyaparibhasitatvad
adanam iti mantavyam | sadhye tubhabhyam karmani nirvartite
yathasrutam yavat paribhasitam tavad ubhabhyam deyam na
punah pratyekam krtsnam vetanam napi karmanurupam parikalpya

deyam || 2.196 ||

ayudhiyabharavahakau praty aha |

arajadaivikam nastam bhandam dapyas tu vahakah |
prasthanavighnakrc caiva pradapyo dvigunam bhrtim || YDh_2.197

na vidyate rajadaivikam yasya bhandasya tat tathoktam | tad yadi
prajñahinataya vahakena nasitam tada nasanusarenasau tad
bhandam dapaniyah | tad aha naradah |

bhandam vyasanam agacched yadi vahakadosatah |
dapyo yat tatra nasyet tu daivarajakrtad rte ||
iti |

yah punar vivahadyartham mangalavati vasare pratisthamanasya
tatprasthanaupayikam karma prag angikrta tadanim na
karisyamiti prasthanavighnam acarati tadasau dvigunam bhrtim
dapyah, atyantotkarsahetukarmanirodhat || 2.197 ||

kim ca |

prakrante saptamam bhagam caturtham pathi samtyajan |
bhrtim ardhapathe sarvam pradapyas tyajako 'pi ca || YDh_2.198

prakrante adhyavasite prasthane svangikrtam karma yas tyajaty asau
bhrteh saptamam bhagam dapyah | nanu atraiva visaye
prasthanavighnakrd ityadina dvigunabhrtidanam uktam, idanim
saptamo bhaga iti virodhah | ucyate |
bhrtyantaropadanavasarasambhave svangikrtam karma yas tyajati
tasya saptamo vibhagah | yas tu prasthanalagnasamaya eva tyajati tasya
dvigunabhrtidanam ity avirodhah | yah punah pathi prakrante gamane
vartamane sati karma tyajati sa bhrtes caturtham bhagam dapyah |
ardhapathe punah sarvam bhrtim dapyah | yas tu tyajakah
karmatyajantam tyajayati svami purvoktapradesesv asav api
purvoktasaptamabhagadikam bhrtyaya dapaniyah | etac
cavyadhitadivisayam,

bhrtyo 'narto na kuryad yo darpat karma yathocitam |
sa dandyah krsnalany astau na deyam tasya vetanam ||

iti manuvacanat | yada punar vyadhav apagate 'ntaritadivasan pariganayya
purayati tada labhata eva vetanam,

artas tu kuryat svasthah san yathabhasitam aditah |
sa dirghasyapi kalasya svam labhetaiva vetanam ||

iti manusmaranat || yas tv apagatavyadhih svastha eva valasyadina
svarabdham karmalponam na karoti parena va na samapayati tasmai
vetanam na deyam iti | yathaha manuh |

yathoktam artah svastho va yas tat karma na karayet |
na tasya vetanam deyam alponasyapi karmanah ||

iti || 2.198 ||

iti vetanadanaprakaranam

atha dyutasamahvayaprakaranam

adhuna dyutasamahvayakhyam vivadapadam adhikriyate | tatsvarupam ca naradenabhihitam |

aksavadhrasalakadyair devanam jihmakaritam |
panakridavayobhis ca padam dyutasamahvayam ||
iti |

aksah pasakah | vadhras carmapattika | salaka dantadimayyo dirghacaturasrah | adyagrahanac ca turangadikridasadhanam kariturangarathadikam grhyate | tair apranibhir yad devanam krida panapurvika kriyate, tatha vayobhih paksabhih kukkutaparavatadibhih ca sabdan mallamesamahisadibhis ca pranibhir ya panapurvika krida kriyate, tad ubhayam yathakramena dyutasamahvayakhyam vivadapadam | dyutam ca samahvayas ca dyutasamahvayam | tad uktam manuna |

apranibhir yat kriyate tal loke dyutam ucyate |
pranibhih kriyamanas tu sa vijñeyah samahvayah ||
iti ||

tatra dyutasabhadhikarino vrttim aha |

glahe satikavrddhes tu sabhikah pañcakam satam |
grhniyad dhurtakitavad itarad dasakam satam || YDh_2.199

parasparasampratipattya kitavaparikalpitah pano glaha ity ucyate | tatra glahe tadasraya satika sataparimita tad adhikaparimana va vrddhir yasyasau satikavrddhis tasmad dhurtakitavat pañcakam satam atmavrttyartham sabhiko grhniyat | pañcapana ayo yasmin sate tat pañcakam satam | tad asmin vrddhyayalabha- ityadina kan | jitaglahasya vimsatitamam bhagam grhniyad ity arthah | sabha kitavanivasartha, yasyasty asau sabhikah | kalpitaksadinikhilakridopakaranas tadupacitadravyopajivi sabhapatir ucyate | itarasmat punar api purnasatikavrddheh kitavad dasakam satam jitadravyasya dasamam bhagam grhniyad iti yavat || 2.199 ||

evam klptavrttina sabhikena kim kartavyam ity aha |

sa samyak palito dadyad rajñe bhagam yathakrtam |
jitam udgrahayej jetre dadyat satyam vacah ksami || YDh_2.200

ya evam klptavrttir dyutadhikari sa rajña dhurtakitavebhyo raksitas tasmai rajñe yatha sampratipannam amsam dadyat | tatha jitam yad dravyam tad udgrahayet bandhakagrahanenasedhadina ca parajitasakasad uddharet | uddhrtya ca tad dhanam jetre jayine sabhiko dadyat | tatha ksami bhutva satyam vaco visvasartham dyutakarinam dadyat | tad uktam naradena |

sabhikah karayed dyutam deyam dadyac ca tatkrtam iti | 2.200 ||

yada punah sabhiko dapayitum na saknoti tada raja dapayed ity aha |

prapte nrpatina bhage prasiddhe dhurtamandale |
jitam sasabhike sthane dapayed anyatha na tu || YDh_2.201

prasiddhe apracchanne rajadhyaksasamanvite sasabhike sabhikasahite kitavasamaje sabhikena ca rajabhage datte raja dhurtakitavam avipratipannam jitam panam dapayet | anyatha pracchanne sabhikarahite adattarajabhage dyute jitapanam jetre na dapayet || 2.201 ||

jayaparajayavipratipattau nirnayopayam aha |
drastaro vyavaharanam saksinas ca ta eva hi |
dyutavyavaharanam drastarah sabhyas ta eva kitava eva rajña niyoktavyah | na tatra srutadhyayanasampanna ityadir niyamo 'sti | saksinas ca dyute dyutakara eva karyah | na tatra stribalavrddhakitavetyadinisedho 'sti ||

kvacid dyutam niseddhum dandam aha |
rajña sacihnam nirvasyah kutaksopadhidevinah ||
kutair aksadibhir upadhina ca mativañcanahetuna manimantrausadhadina ye divyanti tan svapadadinankayitva raja svarastran nirvasayet | naradena tu nirvasane visesa uktah |

kutaksadevinah papan raja rastrad vivasayet |
kanthe 'ksamalam asajya sa hy esam vinayah smrtah ||
iti |

yani ca manuvacanani dyutanisedhaparani,

dyutam samahvayam caiva yah kuryat karayeta va |
tan sarvan ghatayed raja sudrams ca dvijalingitah ||

ityadini tany api kutaksadevanavisayataya rajadhyaksasabhikarahitadyutavisayataya yojyani || 2.202 ||

kim ca |
dyutam ekamukham karyam taskarajñanakaranat |
yat purvoktam dyutam tad ekamukham ekam mukham pradhanam yasya dyutasya tat tathoktam karyam | rajadhyaksadhisthitam rajña karayitavyam ity arthah, taskarajñanakaranat | taskarajñanarupam prayojanam paryalocya prayasas cauryarjitadhana eva kitava bhavanti, atas cauravijñanartham ekamukham karyam ||

dyutadharmam samahvaye 'tidisann aha |
esa eva vidhir jñeyah pranidyute samahvaye ||
glahe satikavrddheh ityadina yo dyutadharma uktah sa eva pranidyute mallamesamahisadinirvartye samahvayasamjñake jñatavyah || 2.203 ||

iti dyutasamahvayakhyam prakaranam

atha vakparusyaprakaranam

idanim vakparusyam prastuyate | tallaksanam coktam naradena
|

desajatikuladinam akrosam nyangasamyutam |
yad vacah pratikulartham vakparusyam tad ucyate |
iti |

desadinam akrosam nyangasamyutam | uccair bhasanam
akrosah, nyangam avadyam tadubhayayuktam yat pratikulartham
udvegajananartham vakyam tad vakparusyam kathyate | tatra
kalahapriyah khalu gauda iti desakrosah | nitantam lolupah
khalu vipra iti jatyakrosah | kruracarita nanu vaisvamitra iti
kulaksepah | adigrahanat svavidyasilpadinindaya
vidvacchilpadiparusaksepo grhyate | tasya ca
dandataratamyartham nisthuradibhedena traividhyam abhidhaya
tallaksanam tenaivoktam |

nisthuraslilativratvad api tat trividham smrtam |
gauravanukramat tasya dando 'pi syat kramad guruh ||

saksepam nisthuram jñeyam aslilam nyangasamyutam |
pataniyair upakrosais tivram ahur manisinah ||
iti |

tatra dhin murkham jalmam ityadi saksepam | atra nyangam ity
asabhyam | avadyam bhaginyadigamanam tadyuktam aslilam | surapo
'sityadimahapatakadyakrosair yuktam vacastivram ||

tatra nisthurakrose savarnavisaye dandam aha |

satyasatyanyathastotrair nyunangendriyaroginam |
ksepam karoti ced dandyah panan ardhatrayodasan || YDh_2.204

nyunangah karacaranadivikalah | nyunendriya
netrasrotradirahitah | rogino duscarmaprabhrtayah | tesam
satyenasatyenanyathastotrena ca nindarthaya stutya | yatra
netrayugalahina eso 'ndha ity ucyate tat satyam | yatra punas
caksusman evandha ity ucyate tad asatyam | yatra vikrtakrtir eva
darsaniyas tvam asity ucyate tad anyathastotram | evamvidhair yah
ksepam nirbhartsanam karoty asau ardhadhikatrayodasapanan
dandaniyah |

kanam vapy athava khañjam anyam vapi tathavidham |
tathyenapi bruvan dapyo dandam karsapanavaram ||

iti yan manuvacanam tad atidurvrttavarnavisayam | yada punah
putradayo matradin sapanti tada satam dandaniya iti tenaivoktam
|

mataram pitaram jayam bhrataram svasuram gurum |
aksarayañ satam dapyah panthanam cadadad guroh ||

iti |

eta ca saparadhesu matradisu gurusu niraparadhayam ca
jayayam drastavyam || 2.204 ||

aslilaksepe dandam aha |

abhigantasmi bhaginim mataram va taveti ha |
sapantam dapayed raja pañcavimsatikam damam || YDh_2.205

tvadiyam bhaginim mataram va abhigantasmi iti sapantam anyam
va tvajjayam abhigantety evam sapantam raja pañcavimsatikam
pananam pañcadhika vimsatir yasmin dande sa tathoktas tam
damam dapayet || 2.205 ||

evam samanagunesu varnisu dandam abhidhaya visamagunesu
dandam pratipadayitum aha |
ardho 'dhamesu dvigunah parastrisuttamesu ca |
adhamesv akseptrapesaya nyunavrttadigunesv ardho dandah
| purvavakye pañcavimsateh prakrtatvat tadapeksardhah
sardhadvadasapanatmako drastavyah | parabharyasu punar
avisesena dvigunah pañcavimsatyapeksayaiva
pañcasatpanatmako veditavyah | tathottamesu ca
svapeksayadhikasrutavrttesu dandah pañcasatpanatmaka eva
||

varnanam murdhavasiktadinam ca parasparaksepe
dandakalpanam aha |
dandapranayanam karyam varnajatyuttaradharaih ||
varna brahmanadayah | jatayo murdhavasiktadyah | varnas ca
jatayas ca varnajatayah | uttaras ca adharas ca uttaradharah,
varnajatayas ca te uttaradharas ca varnajatyuttaradharah, taih
varnajatyuttaradharaih parasparam aksepe kriyamane dandasya
pranayanam prakarsena nayanam uhanam veditavyam | tac ca
dandakalpanam uttaradharair iti visesenopadanad
uttaradharabhavapeksayaiva kartavyam ity avagamyate | yatha
murdhavasiktam brahmanad dhinam ksatriyad utkrstam
cakrusya brahmanah ksatriyaksepanimittat
prañcasatpanadandat kimcidadhikam pañca saptatyatmakam
dandam arhati, ksatriyo 'pi tam akrusya brahmanaksepanimittac
chatadandadhinam pañcasaptatim eva dandam arhati | murdhavasikto
'pi tav akrusya tam eva dandam arhati | murdhavasiktambasthayoh
parasparaksepe brahmanaksatriyayoh parasparakrosanimittakau
yathakramena dandau veditavyau | evam anyatrapy uhaniyam || 2.206 ||

evam savarnavisaye dandam abhidhaya varnanam eva
pratilomanulomaksepe dandam aha |

pratilomyapavadesu dvigunatriguna damah |
varnanam anulomyena tasmad ardhardhahanitah || YDh_2.207

apavada adhiksepah | pratilomyenapavadah pratilomyapavadas
tesu brahmanakrosakarinoh ksatriyavaisyayor yathakramena
purvavakyad dvigunapadopattapañcasatpanapeksaya dvigunah
satapanah, trigunah sardhasatapana danda veditavyah |
sudrasya brahmanakrose tadanam jihvacchedanam va bhavati |
yathaha manuh |

satam brahmanam akrusya ksatriyo dandam arhati |
vaisyo 'dhyardhasatam dve va sudras tu vadham arhati ||
iti |

vitsudrayor api ksatriyad anantaraikantarayos tulyanyayataya satam
adhyardhasatam ca yathakramena ksatriyakrose veditavyam | sudrasya
ca vaisyakrose satam | anulomyena tu varnanam
ksatriyavitsudranam brahmanenakrose krte tasmad
brahmanakrosanimittac chataparimitat ksatriyadandat prativarnam
ardhasyardhasya hanim krtvavasistam
pañcasatpañcavimsatisardhadvadasapanatmakam yathakramam
brahmano dandaniyah | tad uktam manuna |

pañcasad brahmano dandyah ksatriyasyabhisamsane |
vaisye syad ardhapañcasac chudre dvadasako damah |
| iti ||

ksatriyena vaisye sudre vakruste yathakramam
pañcasatpañcavimsatikau damau | vaisyasya ca sudrakrose pañcasad
ity uhaniyam, brahmanarajanyavat ksatriyavaisyayoh iti
gautamasmaranat, vitsudrayor evam eva svajatim prati tattvatah iti
manusmaranac ca || 2.207 ||

punar nisturaksepam adhikrtyaha |

bahugrivanetrasakthivinase vacike damah |
satyas tadardhikah padanasakarnakaradisu || YDh_2.208

bahvadinam pratyekam vinase vacike vaca pratipadite tava bahu
chinadmi ity evamrupe satyah sataparimito dando veditavyah |
padanasakarnakaradisu adigrahanat sphigadisu vacike vinase
tadardhikah tasya satasyardham tadardham tad yasyasty asau
tadardhikah pañcasatpaniko dando veditavyah || 2.208 ||

kim ca |

asaktas tu vadann evam dandaniyah panan dasa |
tatha saktah pratibhuvam dapyah ksemaya tasya tu || YDh_2.209

yah punar jvaradina ksinasaktis tvadbahvadyangabhangam karomi
ity evam sapaty asau dasa panan dandaniyah | yah punah
samarthah ksinasaktim purvavad aksipaty asau
purvoktasatadidandottarakalam tasyasaktasya ksemartham
pratibhuvam dapaniyah || 2.209 ||

tivrakrose dandam aha |

pataniyakrte ksepe dando madhyamasahasah |
upapatakayukte tu dapyah prathamasahasam || YDh_2.210

patityahetubhir brahmahatyadibhir varninam aksepe krte
madhyamasahasam dandah | upapatakasamyukte punar goghnastvam asity
evamadirupe ksepe prathamasahasam dandaniyah || 2.210 ||

kim ca |

traividyanrpadevanam ksepa uttamasahasah |
madhyamo jatipuganam prathamo gramadesayoh || YDh_2.211

traividyah vedatrayasampannas tesam rajñam devanam ca
ksepe uttamasahaso dandah | ye punar
brahmanamurdhavasiktadijatinam pugah samghas tesam
aksepe madhyamasahaso dandah | gramadesayoh pratyekam aksepe
prathamasahaso dando veditavyah || 2.211 ||

iti vakparusyam nama vivadapadaprakaranam

atha dandaparusyaprakaranam

samprati dandaparusyam prastuyate | tatsvarupam ca naradenoktam
|

paragatresv abhidroho hastapadayudhadibhih |
bhasmadibhis copaghato dandaparusyam ucyate ||
iti |

paragatresu sthavarajangamatmakadravyesu hastapadayudhair
adigrahanad gravadibhir yo 'bhidroho himsanam duhkhotpadanam
tatha bhasmana adigrahanad rajahpankapurisadyais ca ya
upahgatah samsparsanarupam manoduhkhotpadanam tad ubhayam
dandaparusyam | dandyate 'neneti dando deyas tena yat
parusyam viruddhacaranam jangamader dravyasya tad
dandaparusyam | tasya cavagoranadikaranabhedena traividyam
abhidhaya hinamadhyamottamadravyarupakarmatraividyat punas traividyam
tenaivoktam |

tasyapi drstam traividyam hinamadhyottamakramat |
avagorananihsangapatanaksatadarsanaih ||

hinamadhyottamanam ca dravyanam samatikramat |
triny eva sahasany ahus tatra kantakasodhanam ||
iti |

nihsangapatanam nihsangapraharanam | triny eva sahasani
tripakarany eva | sahasa krtani dandaparusyanity arthah |
tatha vagdandaparusyayor ubhayor api dvayoh pravrttakalahayor
madhye yah ksamate tasya na kevalam dandabhavah kim tu pujya
eva | tatha purvam kalahe pravrttasya dandagurutvam | kalahe ca

baddhavairanusandhatur eva dandabhaktvam | tatha tayor dvayor
aparadhavisesaparijñane dandah samah | tatha svapacadibhir
aryanam aparadhe krte sajjana eva dandadapane 'dhikarinah,
tesam asakyatve tan raja ghatayed eva, nartham grhniyad ity
evam pañca prakara vidhayas tenaivoktah |

vidhih pañcavidhas tukta etayor ubhayor api |
parusye sati samrambhad utpanne kruddhayor dvayoh ||
sa manyate yah ksamate dandabhagyo 'tivartate |
purvam aksarayed yas tu niyatam syat sa dosabhak ||
pañcadyah so 'py asatkari purve tu vinayo guruh |
dvayor apannayos tulyam anubadhnati yah punah ||
sa tayor dandam apnoti purvo va yadi vetarah |
parusyadosavrtayor yugapatsampravrttayoh ||
visesas cen na laksyate vinayah syat samastayoh |
svapakasandacandalavyangesu vadhavrttisu ||
hastipavratyadasesu gurvacaryanrpesu ca |
maryadatikrame sadyo ghata evanusasanam ||
yam eva hy ativarterann ete santam janam nrsu |
sa eva vinayam kuryan nunam vinayabhan nrpah ||
mala hy ete manusyanam dhanam esam malatmakam |
atas tan ghatayed raja narthadandena dandayet ||
iti ||

evambhutadandaparusyanirnayapurvakatvad dandapranayanasya
tatsvarupasamdehe nirnayahetum aha |

asaksikahate cihnair yuktibhis cagamena ca |
drastavyo vyavaharas tu kutacihnakrto bhayat || YDh_2.212

yada kascid rahasy aham anena hata iti rajñe nivedayati tada cihnair
varnadisvarupagatair lingair yuktya
karanaprayojanaparyalocanatmikaya agamena janapravadena casabdad
divyena va kutacihnakrtasambhavanabhayat pariksa karya ||
2.212 ||

evam niscite sadhanavisesena dandavisesam aha |

bhasmapankarajahsparse dando dasapanah smrtah |
amedhyaparsninisthyutasparsane dvigunas tatah || YDh_2.213

samesv evam parastrisu dvigunas tuttamesu ca |
hinesv ardhadamo mohamadadibhir adandanam || YDh_2.214

bhasmana pankena renuna va yah param sparsayaty asau dasapanam
dandam dapyah | amedhyam ity
asruslesmanakhakesakarnavitdusikabhuktocchistadikam ca
grhyate | parsnih padasya pascimo bhagah | nisthyutam
mukhanihsaritam jalam | taih sparsane tatah purvad dasapanad
dviguno vimsatipano dando veditavyah || purisadisparsane
punah katyayanena visesa uktah |

chardimutrapurisadyair apadyah sa caturgunah |
sadgunah kayamadhye syan murghni tv astagunah smrtah ||
iti |

adyagrahanad vasasukrasrnmajjano grhyante | evambhutah
purvokto dandah savarnavisaye drastavyah, parabharyasu
cavisesena | tathottamesu svapeksayadhikasrutavrttesu
purvoktad dasapanad vimsatipanac ca dandad dviguno dando
veditavyah | hinesu svapeksaya nyunavrttasrutadisu
purvoktasyardhadamah pañcapano dasapanas ca veditavyah | mohas
cittavaikalyam | mado madyapanajanyo 'vasthavisesah | adigrahanad
grahavesadikam | etair yuktena bhasmadisparsane krte 'pi dando na
kartavyah || 2.213 || 2.214 ||

pratilomyaparadhe dandam aha |

viprapidakaram chedyam angam abrahmanasya tu |
udgurne prathamo dandah samsparse tu tadardhikah || YDh_2.215

brahmananam pidakaram abrahmanasya ksatriyader yad angam
karacaranadikam tac chettavyam | ksatriyavaisyayor api pidam
kurvatah sudrasyangacchedanam eva |

yena kenacid angena himsyac chreyamsam antyajah |
chettavyam tat tad evasya tan manor anusasanam ||
iti |

dvijatimatrasyaparadhe sudrasyangacchedavidhanad vaisyasyapi
ksatriyapakarino 'yam eva dandas tulyanyayatvat | udgurne
vadhartham udyate sastradike prathamasahaso dando veditavyah |
sudrasya punar udgurne 'pi hastadicchedanam eva,
panim udyamya dandam va panicchedanam arhati |
iti manusmaranat || udguranartham sastradisparsane tu tadardhikah
prathamasahasad ardhadando veditavyah || bhasmadisamsparse punah
ksatriyavaisyayoh pratilomyapavadesu dvigunatriguna damah iti
vakparusyoktanyayena kalpayam | sudrasya tatrapi hastaccheda eva,

avanisthivato darpad dvav osthau chedayen nrpah |
avamutrayato medhram avasardhayato gudam ||

iti manusmaranat || 2.214 ||

evam pratilomyaparadhe dandam abhidhaya, punah sajatim
adhikrtyaha |

udgurne hastapade tu dasavimsatikau damau |
parasparam tu sarvesam sastre madhyamasahasah || YDh_2.216

haste pade va tadanartham udgurne yathakramam dasapano
vimsatipanas ca dando veditavyah | parasparavadhartham sastre
udgurne sarvesam varninam madhyamasahaso dandah || 2.216 ||

kim ca |

padakesamsukakarolluñcanesu panan dasa |
pidakarsamsukavestapadadhyase satam damah || YDh_2.217

padakesavastrakaranam anyatamam grhitva ya ulluñcati jhatity
akarsayaty asau dasapanan dandyah | pida ca karsas
camsukavestas ca padadhyasas ca
pidakarsamsukavestapadadhyasam tasmin samuccite satam
dandyah | etad uktam bhavati | amsukenavestya gadham
apidyakrsya ca yah padena ghattayati tam satam panan
dapayed iti || 2.217 ||

kim ca |

sonitena vina duhkham kurvan kasthadibhir narah |
dvatrimsatam panan dandyo dvigunam darsane 'srjah ||
YDh_2.218

yah punah sonitam yatha na drsyate tatha mrdutadanam
kastalostadibhih karoty asau dvatrimsatam panan
dandyah || yada punar gadhatadanena lohitam drsyate tada
dvatrimsato dvigunam catuhsastipanan dandaniyah |
tvanmamsasthibhede punar viseso manuna darsitah |

tvagbhedakah satam dandyo lohitasya ca darsakah |
mamsabhetta tu sanniskan pravasyas tv asthibhedakah ||
iti || 2.218 ||

kim ca |

karapadadato bhange chedane karnanasayoh |
madhyo dando vranodbhede mrtakalpahate tatha || YDh_2.219

karapadadantasya pratyekam bhange karnanasasya ca pratyekam chedane
rudhavranasyodbhedane mrtakalpo yatha bhavati tatha hate tadite
madhyamasahaso veditavyah | anubandhadina visayasya
samyamatrapadaniyam || 2.219 ||

kim ca |

cestabhojanavagrodhe netradipratibhedane |
kandharabahusakthnam ca bhange madhyamasahasah || YDh_2.220

gamanabhojanabhasananirodhe netrasya adigrahanaj jihvayas ca
pratibhedane | kandhara griva, bahuh prasiddhah, sakthi urus
tesam pratyekam bhañjane madhyamasahaso dandah || 2.220 ||

api ca |
ekam ghnatam bahunam ca yathoktad dviguno damah |
yada punar bahavo milita ekasyangabhangadikam kurvanti tada yasmin
yasmin aparadhe yo yo danda uktas tatra tasmad dviguno dandah
pratyekam veditavyah | atikruratvat tesam
pratilomyanulomyaparadhayor apy etasyaiva savarnavisaye 'bhihitasya
dandajatasya vakparusyoktakramena hanim vrddhim ca kalpayet,

vakparusye ya evoktah pratilomyanulomatah |
sa eva dandaparusye dapyo rajña yathakramam ||

iti smaranat ||

kim ca |
kalahapahrtam deyam dandas ca dvigunas tatah ||
kalahe vartamane yad yenapahrtam tat tena pratyarpaniyam |
apahrtadravyad dvigunas capaharanimitto dando deyah || 2.221 ||

kim ca |

duhkham utpadayed yas tu sa samutthanajam vyayam |
dapyo dandam ca yo yasmin kalahe samudahrtah || YDh_2.222

yo yasya tadanad duhkham utpadayet sa tasya vranaropanadau
ausadhartham pathyartham ca yo vyayah kriyate tam dadyat |
samutthanam vranaropanam | yasmin kalahe yo dandas tam ca dadyan
na punah samutthanajavyayamatram || 2.222 ||

paragatrabhidrohe dandam uktvanantaram bahirangarthanase
dandam aha |

abhighate tatha chede bhede kudyavapatane |
panan dapyah pañca dasa vimsatim tadvyayam tatha || YDh_2.223

mudgaradina kudyasyabhighate vidarane dvidhakarane ca
yathakramam pañcapano dasapano vimsatipanas ca dando
veditavyah | avapatane punah kudyasyaite trayo dandah samuccita
grahyah | punah kudyasampadanartham ca dhanam svamine dadyat
|| 2.223 ||

api ca |

duhkhotpadi grhe dravyam ksipan pranaharam tatha |
sodasadyah panan dapyo dvitiyo madhyamam damam || YDh_2.224

paragrhe duhkhajanakam kantakadi dravyam praksipan
sodasapanan dandyah | pranaharam punar
visabhujangadikam praksipan madhyamasahasam dandyah || 2.224
||

pasvabhidrohe dandam aha |

duhkhe ca sonitotpade sakhangacchedane tatha |
dandah ksudrapasunam tu dvipanaprabhrtih kramat ||
YDh_2.225

ksudranam pasunam ajavikaharinaprayanam tadanena
duhkhotpadane asrkstravane sakhangacchedane, sakhasabdena
catra pranasamcararahitam srngadikam laksyate, angani
karacaranaprabhrtini, sakha cangam ca sakhangam, tasya
chedane dvipanaprabhrtirdandah | dvau panau yasya dandasya sa
dvipanah | dvipanah prabhrtir adir yasya dandaganasyasau

dvipanaprabhrtih | sa ca dandagano dvipanas catuhpanah
satpano 'stapana ityevamrupo na punar dvipanas tripanas
catuspanah pañcapana iti | katham iti ced, ucyate | aparadhagurutvat
tavat prathamadandad gurutaram uparitanam dandatritayam avagamyate
| tatra casrutatritvadisamkhyasrayanad varam srutidvisamkhyaya
evabhyasasrayanena gurutvasampadanam iti niravadyam || 2.224 ||

kim ca |

lingasya chedane mrtyau madhyamo mulyam eva ca |
mahapasunam etesu sthanesu dviguno damah || YDh_2.226

tesam ksudrapasunam lingachedane marane ca madhyamasahaso
dandah | svamine ca mulyam dadyat | mahapasunam punar
gogajavajiprabhrtinam etesu sthanesu tadanalohitasravanadisu
nimittesu purvoktad dandad dviguno dando veditavyah || 2.226
||

sthavarabhidrohe dandam aha |

prarohisakhinam sakhaskandhasarvavidarane |
upajivyadrumanam ca vimsater dviguno damah || YDh_2.227

praroha ankuras tadvantyah sakhah prarohinyah yas chinnah
punar uptah pratikandam prarohanti tah sakha yesam
vatadinam te prarohisakhinas tesam sakhacchedane | yato
mulasakha nirgacchanti sa skandhas tasya chedane samulavrksacchedane
ca yathakramam vimsatipanadandad arabhya purvasmat purvasmad
uttarottaro dando dvigunah | etad uktam bhavati | vimsatipanas
catvarimsatpano 'sitipana ity evam trayo danda yathakramam
sakhacchedanadisv aparadhesu bhavantiti | aprarohisakhinam apy
upajivyavrksanam amradinam purvoktesu sthanesu purvokta
eva danda anupajivyaprarohisakhisu punar vrksesu kalpyah ||
2.227 ||

vrksavisesam praty aha |

caityasmasanasimasu punyasthane suralaye |
jatadrumanam dviguno damo vrkse ca visrute || YDh_2.228

caityadisu jatanam vrksanam sakhacchedanadisu
purvoktad dandad dvigunah | visrute ca pippalapalasadike
dviguno dandah || 2.228 ||

gulmadin praty aha |

gulmagucchaksupalatapratanausadhivirudham |
purvasmrtad ardhadandah sthanesuktesu kartane || YDh_2.229

gulma anatidirganibidalata malatyadayah | guccha avallirupa
asaralaprayah kurantakadayah | ksupah karaviradayah
saralaprayah | lata dirghayayinyo draksatimuktaprabhrtayah |
pratanah kandapraroharahitah saralayayinyah

sarivaprabhrtayah | osadhyah phalapakavasanah
saliprabhrtayah | virudhah chinna api ya vividham prarohanti
tah guduciprabhrtayah | etesam purvoktesu sthanesu
vikartane chedane purvoktad dandad ardhadando veditavyah || 2.229
||

iti dandaparusyaprakaranam

atha sahasaprakaranam

samprati sahasam nama vivadapadam vyacikhyasus tallaksanam
tavad aha |
samanyadravyaprasabhaharanat sahasam smrtam |
samanyasya sadharanasya yathestam viniyoganarhatvavisesena
parakiyasya va dravyasyapaharanam sahasam | kutah |
prasabhaharanat prasahya haranat | balavastambhena haranad iti
yavat | etad uktam bhavati | rajadandam janakrosam collanghya
rajapurusetarajanasamaksam yat kimcin
maranaharanaparadarapradharsanadikam kriyate tat sarvam sahasam
iti sahasalaksanam | atah sadharanadhanaparadhanayor haranasyapi
balavastambhena kriyamanatvat sahasatvam iti | naradenapi
sahasasya svarupam vivrtam |

sahasa kriyate karma yat kimcid baladarpitaih |
tat sahasam iti proktam saho balam ihocyate ||
iti |

tad idam sahasam cauryavagdandaparusyastrisamgrahanisu
vyasaktam api baladarpavastambhopadhito bhidyate iti
dandatirekartham prthagabhidhanam | tasya ca
dandavaicitryapratipadanartham prathamadibhedena traividyam abhidhaya
tallaksanam tenaiva vivrtam |

tat punas trividham jñeyam prathamam madhyamam tatha |
uttamam ceti sastresu tasyoktam laksanam prthak ||
phalamulodakadinam ksetropakaranasya ca |
bhangaksepopamardadyaih prathamam sahasam smrtam ||
vasahpasvannapananam grhopakaranasya ca |
etenaiva prakarena madhyamam sahasam smrtam ||
vyapado visasastradyaih paradarapradharsanam |
pranoparodhi yac canyad uktam uttamasahasam ||
tasya dandah kriyapeksah prathamasya satavarah |
madhyamasya tu sastrajñair drstah pañcasatavarah ||
uttame sahase dandah sahasravara isate |
vadhah sarvasvaharanam puran nirvasanankane |
tadangaccheda ity ukto danda uttamasahase ||
iti ||

vadhadayas caparadhataratamyad uttamasahase samasta vyasta va
yojyah ||

tatra paradravyapaharanarupe sahase dandam aha |
tanmulyad dviguno dando nihnave tu caturgunah ||
tasyapahrtadravyasya mulyat dviguno dandah | yah punah
sahasam krtva naham akarsam iti nihnute tasya mulyac caturguno
dando bhavati | etasmad eva visesadandavidhanat
prathamasahasadisamanyadandavidhanam apaharavyatiriktavisayam
gamyate || 2.230 ||

sahasikasya prayojayitaram praty aha |

yah sahasam karayati sa dapyo dvigunam damam |
yas caivam uktvaham data karayet sa caturgunam || YDh_2.231

yas tu sahasam kuru ity evam uktva karayaty asau sahasikad dandad
dvigunam dandam dapyah | yah punah aham tubhyam dhanam
dasyami, tvam kuru ity evam uktva sahasam karayati, sa caturgunam
dandam dapyo 'nubandhatisayat || 2.231 ||

sahasikavisesam praty aha |

arghyaksepatikramakrd bhratrbharyapraharakah |
samdistasyapradata ca samudragrhabhedakrt || YDh_2.232

samantakulikadinam apakarasya karakah |
pañcasatpaniko danda esam iti viniscayah || YDh_2.233

arghyasyargharhasyacaryader aksepam ajñatikramam ca yah karoti,
yas ca bhratrbharyam tadayati tatha samdistasya
pratisrutasyarthasyapradata yas ca mudritam grham udghatayati
tatha svagrhe ksetradisamsaktagrhaksetradisvaminam
kulikanam svakulodbhavanam adi grahanat
svagramyasvadesiyanam ca yo 'pakarta, te sarve
pañcasatpanaparimitena dandena dandaniyah || 2.232 || 2.233 ||

kim ca |

svacchandavidhavagami vikruste 'nabhidhavakah |
akarane ca vikrosta candalas cottaman sprset || YDh_2.234

sudrapravrajitanam ca daive pitrye ca bhojakah |
ayuktam sapatham kurvann ayogyo yogyakarmakrt || YDh_2.235

vrsaksudrapasunam ca pumstvasya pratighatakrt |
sadharanasyapalapi dasigarbhavinasakrt || YDh_2.236

pitrputrasvasrbhratrdampatyacaryasisyakah |
esam apatitanyonyatyagi ca satadandabhak || YDh_2.237

niyogam vina yah svecchaya vidhavam gacchati. cauradibhayakulair
vikruste ca yah sakto 'pi nabhidhavati, yas ca vrthakrosam
karoti, yas ca candalo brahmanadin sprsati, yas ca
sudrapravrajitan digambaradin daive pitrye ca karmani bhojayati, yas
cayuktam mataram gamisyami ity evam sapatham karoti, tatha yas

ca ayogya eva sudradiyogyakarmadhyayanadi karoti, vrso balivardah ksudrapasavo 'jadayas tesam pumstvasya prajananasakter vinasakah, vrksaksudrapasunam iti pathe himgvadyausadhaprayogena vrksadeh phalaprasunanam patayita, sadharanam apalapati sadharanadravyasya ca vañcakah, dasigarbhasya ca patayita, ye ca pitradayo 'patita eva santo 'nyonyam tyajanti, te sarve pratyekam panasatam dandarha bhavanti || 2.234-237 ||

iti sahasaprakaranam ||

sahasaprasangat tatsadrsaparadhesu nirnejakadinam dandam aha |

vasanas trin panan dandyo nejakas tu paramsukam | vikrayavakrayadhanayacitesu panan dasa || YDh_2.238

nejako vastrasya dhavakah, sa yadi nirnejanartham samarpitani vasamsi svayam acchadayati tadasau panatrayam dandyah | yah punas tani vikrinite avakrayam va etavat kalam upabhogartham vastram diyate mahyam etavad dhanam deyam ity evam bhatakena yo dadati, adhitvam va nayati, svasuhrdbhyo yacitam va dadati, asau pratyaparadham dasapanan dandaniyah | tani ca vastrani slaksnasalmaliphalake ksalaniyani na pasane na ca vyatyasaniyani na ca svagrhe vasayitavyani, itaratha dandyah,

salmaliphalake slaksne nijyad vasamsi nejakah | na ca vasamsi vasobhir nirharen na ca vasayet ||

iti manusmaranat || yada punah pramadat tani nasayati tada naradenoktam drastavyam |

mulyastabhago hiyeta sakrddhautasya vasasah | dvih padas tris trtiyam sas caturdhaute 'rdham eva ca ||

ardhaksayat tu paratah padamsapacayah kramat | yavat ksinadasam jirnam jirnasyaniyamah ksayah || iti |

astapanakritasya sakrddhautasya vastrasya nasitasyastamabhagapanonam mulyam deyam | dvirdhautasya tu padonam panadvayonam trirdhautasya punas trtiyamsanyunam | caturdhautasyardham panacatustayam deyam | tatah param pratinirnejanam avasistam mulyam padapadapacayena deyam | yavaj jirnasya punar nasitasyecchato mulyadanakalpanam || 2.238 ||

pitaputravirodhe tu saksinam tripano damah | antare ca tayor yah syat tasyapy astaguno damah || YDh_2.239

pitaputrayoh kalahe yah saksyam angikaroti na punah kalaham nivarayaty asau panatrayam dandyah | yas ca tayoh sapane vivade panadane pratibhur bhavaty asau cakarat tayor yah kalaham

vardhayati so 'pi tripanad astagunam caturvimsatipanan
dandaniyah | dampatyadisvayam eva dando 'nusaraniyah ||
2.239 ||

tulasasanamananam kutakrn nanakasya ca |
ebhis ca vyavaharta yah sa dapyo damam uttamam || YDh_2.240

tula tolanadandah | sasanam purvoktam | manam prasthadronadi
| nanakam mudradicihnitam drammaniskadi | etesam yah
kutakrt desaprasiddhaparimanad anyatha nyunatvam adhikyam va
drammader avyavaharikamudratvam tamradigarbhatvam va karoti yas ca
taih kutair janan api vyavaharati tav ubhau pratyekam uttamasahasam
dandaniyau || 2.240 ||

nanakapariksinam praty aha |

akutam kutakam brute kutam yas capy akutakam |
sa nanakapariksi tu dapya uttamasahasam || YDh_2.241

yah punar nanakapariksi tamradigarbham eva drammadikam samyag iti
brute samyak va kutakam ity asav uttamasahasam dandyah || 2.241
||

cikitsakam praty aha |

bhisan mithyacaran dandyas tiryaksu prathamam damam |
manuse madhyamam rajapurusesuttamam damam || YDh_2.242

yah punar bhisak mithya ayurvedanabhijña eva jivanartham
cikitsitajño 'ham iti tiryanmanusyarajapurusesu cikitsam acaraty
asau yathakramena prathamamadhyamottamasahasan dandaniyah |
tatrapi tiryagadisu mulyavisesena varnavisesena
rajapratyasattivisesena dandanam laghugurubhavah
kalpaniyah || 2.242 ||

abandhyam yas ca badhnati baddham yas ca pramuñcati |
apraptavyavaharam ca sa dapyo damam uttamam || YDh_2.243

yah punar bandhananarham anaparadhinam rajajñaya vina badhnati |
yas ca baddham vyavahararthaṃ ahutam anivrttavyavaharam
cotsrjaty asau uttamasahasam dapyah || 2.243 ||

manena tulaya vapi yo 'msam astamakam haret |
dandam sa dapyo dvisatam vrddhau hanau ca kalpitam || YDh_2.244

yah punar vanik vrihikarpasadeh panyasyastamam amsam
kutamanena kutatulaya va anyathapaharaty asau pananam
dvisatam dandaniyah | apahrtasya dravyasya punar vrddhau hanau
ca dandasyapi vrddhihani kalpye || 2.244 ||

bhesajasnehalavanagandhadhanyagudadisu |
panyesu praksipan hinam panan dapyas tu sodasa || YDh_2.245

bhesajam ausadhadravyam | sneho ghrtadih | lavanam prasiddham |

gandhadravyam usiradi | dhanyagudau prasiddhau | adisabdad dhingumaricadi | etesv asaradravyam vikrayartham misrayatah sodasapano dandah || 2.245 ||

kim ca |

mrccarmamanisutrayahkasthavalkalavasasam |
ajatau jatikarane vikreyastaguno damah || YDh_2.246

na vidyate bahumulya jatir yasmin mrccarmadike tad ajati, tasmin jatikarane vikrayartham gandhavarnarasantarasamcaranena bahumulyajatiyasadrsyasampadanena | yatha mallikamodasamcarena mrttikayam sugandhamalakam iti | marjaracarmani varnotkarsapadanena vyaghracarmeti sphatikamanau varnantarakaranena padmaraga iti | karpasike sutre gunotkarsadhanena pattasutram iti | kalayase varnotkarsadhanena rajatam iti | bilvakaste candanamodasamcarena candanam iti | kankole tvagakhyam lavangam iti | karpasike vasasi gunotkarsadhanena kauseyam iti | vikreyasyapaditasadrsyamrccarmadeh panyasyastaguno dando veditavyah || 2.246

samudgaparivartam ca sarabhandam ca krtrimam |
adhanam vikrayam vapi nayato dandakalpana || YDh_2.247

bhinne pane ca pañcasat pane tu satam ucyate |
dvipane dvisato dando mulyavrddhau ca vrddhiman || YDh_2.248

mudgam pidhanam mudgena saha vartata iti samudgam karandakam parivartanam vyatyasah | yo 'nyad eva muktanam purnam karandakam darsayitva hastalaghavenanyad eva sphatikanam purnam karandakam samarpayati yas ca sarabhandakam kasturikadikam krtrimam krtva vikrayam adhim va nayati tasya dandakalpana vaksyamana veditavya | krtrimakasturikader mulyabhute pane bhinne nyune | nyunapanamulya iti yavat | tasmin krtrime vikrite pañcasatpano dandah | panamulye punah satam | dvipanamulye dvisato danda ity evam mulyavrddhau dandavrddhir unneya || 2.247 || 2.248 ||

vanijah praty aha |

sambhuya kurvatam argham sabadham karusilpinam |
arghasya hrasam vrddhim va janato dama uttamah || YDh_2.249

rajanirupitarghasya hrasam vrddhim va jananto 'pi vanijah sambhuya militva karunam rajakadinam silpinam citrakaradinam sabadham pidakaram arghantaram labhalobhat kurvantah panasahasram dandaniyah || 2.249 ||

kim ca |

sambhuya vanijam panyam anarghenoparundhatam |

vikrinatam va vihito danda uttamasahasah || YDh_2.250

ye punar vanijo militva desantarad agatam panyam anarghena hinamulyena prarthayamana uparundhanti maharghena va vikrinate tesam uttamasahaso dando vihito manvadibhih || 2.250 ||

kena punar arghena panitavyam ity ata aha |

rajani sthapyate yo 'rghah pratyaham tena vikrayah |
krayo va nihsravas tasmad vanijam labhakrt smrtah || YDh_2.251

rajani samnihite sati yas tenarghah sthapyate nirupyate tenarghena pratidinam krayo vikrayo va karyah | nirgatah sravo nihsravo visesas tasmad rajanirupitarghad yo nihsravah sa eva vanijam labhakari na punah svacchandaparikalpitat | manuna carghakarane viseso darsitah |

pañcaratre pañcaratre pakse mase tatha gate |
kurvita caisam pratyaksam arghasamsthapanam nrpah ||
iti || 2.251 ||

kim ca |

svadesapanye tu satam vanig grhnita pañcakam |
dasakam paradesye tu yah sadyah krayavikrayi || YDh_2.252

svadesapraptam panyam grhitva yo vikrinite asau pañcakam satam panasate panapañcakam labham grhniyat | paradesat prapte punah panye satapanamulye dasapanaml labham grhniyat | yasya panasya grahanadivasa eva vikrayah sampadyate | yah punah kalanantare vikrinite tasya kalotkarsavasal labhotkarsah kalpyah | evam ca yatharghe nirupite panasate pañcapano labho bhavati tathaivargho rajña svadesapanyavisaye sthapaniyah || 2.252 ||

paradesyapanye 'rghanirupanaprakaram aha |

panyasyopari samsthapya vyayam panyasamudbhavam |
argho 'nugrahakrt karyah kretur vikretur eva ca || YDh_2.253

desantarad agate panye desantaragamanapratyagamanabhandagrahanasulkadisthanesu yavan upayukto 'rthas tavantam artham pariganayya panyamulyena saha melayitva yatha panasate dasapano labhah sampadyate tatha kretrvikretror anugrahakary argho rajña sthapaniyah || 2.253 ||

iti sahase prasangikaprakaranam

atha vikriyasampradanaprakaranam

prasangikam parisamapya. adhuna vikriyasampradanam prakramate | tatsvarupam ca naradenabhihitam |

vikriya panyam mulyena kretur yan na pradiyate |

vikriyasampradanam tad vivadapadam ucyate ||
iti |

tatra vikreyadravyasya caracarabhedena dvaividhyam abhidhaya punah
sadvidhatvam tenaiva pratyapadi |

loke 'smin dvividham panyam jangamam sthavaram tatha |
sadvidhas tasya tu budhair danadanavidhih smrtah ||
ganitam tulitam meyam kriyaya rupatah sriya ||
iti |

ganitam kramukaphaladi | tulitam kanakakasturikunkumadi | meyam
salyadi | kriyaya vahadohadirupayopalaksitam asvamahisyadi |
rupatah panyanganadi | sriya diptya marakatapadmaragaditi ||

etat satprakarakam api panyam vikriyasamprayacchato dandam
aha |

grhitamulyam yah panyam kretur naiva prayacchati |
sodayam tasya dapyo 'sau diglabham va digagate || YDh_2.254

grhitam mulyam yasya panyasya vikretra tad grhitamulyam, tad
yadi vikreta prarthayamanaya svadesavanije kretre na samarpayati, tac ca
panyam yadi krayakale bahumulyam sat kalantare 'lpamulyenaiva
labhyate, tadarhhahrasakrto ya udayo vrdhhih panyasya
sthavarajangamatmakasya tena sahitam panyam vikreta kretre
dapaniyah | yada mulyahrasakrtah panyasyodayo nasti, kim tu
krayakale yavad eva yato mulyasyeyat panyam iti pratipannam tavad eva
tada tat panyam adaya tasmin dese vikrinanasya yo labhas tenodayena
sahitam dvikam trikam ityadipratipaditavrddhirupodayena va sahitam
kretrvañchavasad dapaniyah | yathaha naradah |

arghas ced avahiyeta sodayam panyam avahet |
sthaninam esa niyamo diglabham digvicarinam ||
iti |

yada tv arghamahattvena panyasya nyunabhavas tada tasmin panye
vastragrhadike ya upabhogas tadacchadanasukhanivasadirupo vikretus
tatsahitam panyam asau dapyah | yathaha naradah |

vikriya panyam mulyena yah kretur na prayacchati |
sthavarasya ksayam dapyo jangamasya kriyaphalam ||
iti |

vikretur upabhogah ksaya ucyate, kretrsambandhitvena
ksiyamanatvat, na punah kudyapatasasyaghatadirupah, tasya tu,

upahanyeta va panyam dahyetapahriyeta va |
vikretur eva so 'nartho vikriyasamprayacchatah ||

ity atrokttvat | yada tv asau kreta desantarat panyagrahanartham
agatas tada tat panyam adaya desantare vikrinanasya yo labhas tena
sahitam panyam vikreta kretre dapayitavyah | ayam ca

kritapanyasamarpananiyamo 'nusayabhave drastavyah || sati tv
anusaye kritva vikriya va kimcid ityadi manuktam veditavyam || 2.254
||

kim ca |

vikritam api vikreyam purvakretary agrhnati |
hanis cet kretrdosena kretur eva hi sa bhavet || YDh_2.255

yada punar jatanusayah kreta panyam na jighrksati tada
vikritam api panyam anyatra vikreyam | yada punar vikretra diyamanam
kreta na grhnati tac ca panyam rajadaivikenopahatam tada kretur
evasau hanir bhavet, panyagrahanarupena kretrdosena
nasitatvat || 2.255 ||

api ca |

rajadaivopaghatena panye dosam upagate |
hanir vikretur evasau yacitasyaprayacchatah || YDh_2.256

yada punah kretra prarthyamanam api panyam vikreta na samarpayaty
ajatanusayo 'pi tac ca rajadaivikenopahatam bhavati tadasau hanir
vikretur eva | ato 'nyad adustam panyam vinastasadrsam
kretre deyam || 2.256 ||

kim ca |

anyahaste ca vikriya dustam vadustavad yadi |
vikrinite damas tatra mulyat tu dviguno bhavet || YDh_2.257

yah punar vinaivanusayam ekasya haste vikritam punar anyasya haste
vikrinite sadosam va panyam pracchaditadosam vikrinite
tada tatpanyamulyad dviguno damo veditavyah | naradenapy atra
viseso darsitah |

anyahaste ca vikriya yo 'nyasmai tat prayacchati |
dravyam taddvigunam dapyo vinayas tavad eva tu ||

nirdosam darsayitva tu sadosam yah prayacchati |
sa mulyad dvigunam dapyo vinayam tavad eva tu ||
iti ||

sarvas cayam vidhir dattamulye panye drastavyah | adattamulye
punah panye vanmatrakraye kretrvikretror niyamakarinah samayad
rte pravrttau nivrttau va na kascid dosah|yathaha naradah |

dattamulyasya panyasya vidhir esa prakirtitah |
adatte 'nyatra samayan na vikretur avikrayah ||
iti || || 2.257 ||

vikrayanusayo 'bhihitah | kritanusayasvarupam tu prak prapañcitam |
adhuna tad ubhayasadharanam dharmam aha |

ksayam vrddhim ca vanija panyanam avijanata |

kritva nanusayah karyah kurvan sadbhagadandabhak ||
YDh_2.258

pariksitakritapanyanam krayottarakalam krayakalaparimanato 'rghakrtam vrddhim apasyata kretra anusayo na karyah | vikretra ca maharghanibandhanam panyaksayam apasyata nanusayitavyam | vrddhiksayaparijñane punah kretrvikretror anusayo bhavatiti vyatirekad uktam bhavati | anusayakalavadhis tu naradenoktah |

kritva mulyena yah panyam duhkritam manyate krayi |
vikretuh pratideyam tat tasminn evahny aviksatam ||

dvitiye 'hni dadat kreta mulyat trimsamsam avahet |
dvigunam tu trtiye 'hni paratah kretur eva tat ||
iti |

apariksitakrayavikraye punah panyavaigunyanibandhananusayavadhir dasaikapañcasaptaha ityadina darsita eva | tad anaya vacoyuktya vrddhiksayaparijñanasyanusayakaranatvam avagamyate | yatha ganyapariksavidhibalat panyadosanam anusayakaranatvam atah panyadosatadvrddhiksayakaranatritayabhave 'nusayakalabhyantare 'pi yady anusayam karoti tada panyasadbhagam dandaniyah | anusayakaranasadbhave 'py anusayakalatikramenanusayam kurvato 'py ayam eva dandah | upabhogenavinasvaresu sthirarghesv anusayakalatikramenanusayam kurvato manukto dando drastavyah |

parena tu dasahasya na dadyan napi dapayet |
adadano dadat caiva rajña dandyah satani sat ||
iti || || 2.258 ||

iti vikriyasampradanam nama prakaranam

atha sambhuyasamutthanaprakaranam

sambhuyasamutthanam nama vivadapadamidanim abhidhiyate |

samavayena vanijam labhartham karma kurvatam |
labhalabhau yathadravyam yatha va samvida krtau || YDh_2.259

sarve vayam idam karma militah kurmah ity evamrupa sampratipattih samavayah, tena ye vaninnatanartakaprabhrtayo labhalipsavah pratisvikam karma kurvate tesam labhalabhav upacayapacayau yathadravyam yena yavad dhanam panyagrahanadyartham dattam tadanusarenavaseyau | yad va pradhanagunabhavaparyalocanayasya bhagadvayam asyaiko bhaga ity evamrupaya samvida samayena yatha sampratipannau tatha veditavyau || 2.259 ||

kim ca |

pratisiddham anadistam pramadad yac ca nasitam |
sa tad dadyad viplavac ca raksitad dasamamsabhak || YDh_2.260

tesam sabhuya pracaratam madhye panyam idam ittham na vyavahartavyam iti pratisiddham acarata yan nasitam anadistam ananujñatam va kurvanena tatha pramadat prajñahinataya va yena yan nasitam sa tat panyam vanigbhyo dadyat | yah punas tesam madhye caurarajadijanitad vyasanat panyam palayati sa tasmad raksitat panyad dasamam amsam labhate || 2.260 ||

arghapraksepanad vimsam bhagam sulkam nrpo haret |
vyasiddham rajayogyam ca vikritam rajagami tat || YDh_2.261

iyatah panyasyeyan mulyam ity arghah, tasya praksepanat rajato nirupanad dhetor asau mulyad vimsatitamam amsam sulkartham grhniyat | yat punar vyasiddham anyatra na vikreyam iti rajña pratisiddham, yac ca rajayogyam manimanikyadyapratisiddham api tad rajñe 'nivedya labhalobhena vikritam ced rajagami mulyadananirapeksam tat sarvam panyam rajapahared ity arthah || 2.261 ||

mithya vadan parimanam sulkasthanad apasaran |
dapyas tv astagunam yas ca sa vyajakrayavikrayi || YDh_2.262

yah punar vanik sulkavañcanartham panyaparimanam nihnute sulkagrahanasthanad vapasarati yas ca asyedam asyedam va ity evam vivadaspadibhutam panyam krinati vikrinite va, te sarve panyad astagunam dandaniyah || 2.262 ||

api ca |

tarikah sthalajam sulkam grhnan dapyah panan dasa |
brahmanaprativesyanam etad evanimantrane || YDh_2.263

sulkam hi dvividham, sthalajam jalatam ca | tatra sthalajam arghapraksepanad vimsam bhagam sulkam nrpo haret ity atroktam | jalajam tu manave 'bhihitam |

panam yanam tare dapyam pauruso 'rdhapanam tare |
padam pasus ca yosic ca padardham riktakah puman ||

bhandapurnani yanani taryam dapyani saratah |
riktabhandani yat kimcit pumamsas caparicchadah ||

garbhini tu dvimasadis tatha pravrajito munih |
brahmana linginas caiva na dapyas tarikam narah ||
iti ||

sulkadvaye 'py ayam aparo visesah |

na bhinnakarsapanam asti sulkam na silpavrttau na sisau na dute |
na bhaiksalabdhe na hrtavasese na srotriye pravrajite na yajñe ||
iti ||

tiryate 'neneti tarih navadih, tajjanyasulke 'dhikrtastarikah | sa

yada sthalodbhavam sulkam grhnati tada dasapanan
dandaniyah | veso vesma, prativesa iti svavesmabhimukham
svavesmaparsvastham cocyate | tatra bhavah prativesyah
brahmanas ca te prativesyas ca brahmanaprativesyah |
tesam srutavrttasampannanam sraddhadisu vibhave saty
animantrane etad eva dasapanatmakam dandanam veditavyam || 2.263
||

desantaramrtavanigriktham praty aha |

desantaragate prete dravyam dayadabandhavah |
jñatayo va hareyus tadagatas tair vina nrpah || YDh_2.264

yada sambhuyakarinam madhye yah kascid desantaragato mrtas
tada tadiyam amsam dayadah putradyapatyavargo bandhavah
matrpaksa matuladyah jñatayo 'patyavargavyatiriktah
sapinda va agatah sambhuya vyavaharino ye desantarad
agatas te va grhniyuh | tair vina dayadadyabhave raja
grhniyat | vasabdena ca dayadadinam vaikalpikam adhikaram
darsayati | paurvaparyaniyamas ca patni duhitarah ityadina pratipadita
evatrapi veditavyah | sisyasabrahmacaribrahmananisedho
vanikpraptis ca vacanaprayojanam | vanijam api madhye yah
pindadanarnadanadisamarthah sa grhniyat | samarthyavisese
punah sarve vanijah samsrstino vibhajya grhniyuh | tesam
apy abhave dasavarsam dayadadyagamanam pratiksyanagatesu
svayam eva raja grhniyat | tad idam naradena spastikrtam |

ekasya cet syan maranam dayado 'sya tad apnuyat |
anyo vasati dayade saktas cet sarva eva te ||
tad abhave tu guptam tat karayed dasavatsaran |

asvamikam adayadam dasavarsasthitam tatah ||
raja tad atmasat kuryad evam dharmo na hiyate ||
iti || 2.264 ||

kim ca |
jihmam tyajeyur nirlabham asakto 'nyena karayet |
jihmo vañcakah tam nirlabham nirgatalabham labham acchidya
tyajeyur bahih kuryuh | yas ca sambhuyakarinam madhye
bhandapratyaveksanadikam kartum asamartho 'sav anyena svam karma
bhandabharavahanam tadayavyayapariksanadikam karayet ||

pragupadistam vanigdharmam rtvigadisv atidisati |
anena vidhir akhyata rtvikkarsakakarminam ||
anena labhalabhau yathadravyam ityadivanigdharmakathanena rtvijam
hotradinam krsivalanam natanartakakaksadinam ca
silpakarmopajivinam vidhir vartanaprakara akhyatah | tatra ca
rtvijam dhanavibhage viseso manuna darsitah |

sarvesam ardhino mukhyas tadardhenardhino 'pare |
trtiyinas trtiyamsas caturthamsas ca padinah ||

iti ||

asyayam arthah | jyotistomena tam satena diksayanti iti vacanena gavam satamrtviganatirupe daksinakarye viniyuktam | rtvijas ca hotradayah sodasa | tatra kasya kiyan amsa ity apeksayam idam ucyate | sarvesam hotradinam sodasartvijam madhye ye mukhyas catvaro hotradhvaryubrahmodgatarah te gosatasyardhinah sarvesam bhagapuranopapattivasad astacatvarimsadrupardhenardhabhajah | apare maitravarunapratisthatrbrahmanacchamsiprastotaras tadardhena tasya mukhyamsasyardhena caturvimsati rupenardhabhajah | ye punas trtiyino 'cchavakanestragnidhrapratihartaras te trtiyino mukhyasyamsasya sodasagorupena trtiyamsena trtiyamsabhajah | ye tu padinah gravastadunnetrpotrsubrahmanyas te mukhyabhagasya yas caturthamso dvadasagorupas tadbhajah ||

nanu katham ayam amsaniyamo ghatate na tavad atra samayo napi dravyasamavayo napi vacanam yadvasad idrgbhaganiyamah syad atah samam syad asrutatvad iti nyayena sarvesam samamsabhaktvam karmanurupena camsabhaktvam iti yuktam ||

atrocyate | jyotistomaprakrtike dvadasahe 'rdhinas trtiyinah padina iti siddhavadanuvado na ghatate, yadi tatprakrtibhute jyotistome ardhatrtiyacaturthamsabhaktvam maitravarunadinam na syat, ato vaidikarddhiprabhrtisamakhyabalat pragukto 'msaniyamo 'vakalpayata iti niravadyam || 2.265 ||

iti sambhuyasamutthanaprakaranam

atha steyaprakaranam

idanim steyam prastuyate | tallaksanam ca manunabhihitam |

syat sahasam tv anvayavat prasabham karma yat krtam |
niranvayam bhavet steyam krtvapahnuvate ca yat |
iti |

anvayavat dravyaraksirajadhyaksadisamaksam | prasabham balavastambhena yat paradhanaharanadikam kriyate tat sahasam | steyam tu tadvilaksanam niranvayam dravyasvamyadyasamaksam vañcayitva yat paradhanaharanam tad ucyate | yac ca sanvayam api krtva na mayedam krtam iti bhayan nihnute tad api steyam || naradenapyuktam |

upayair vividhair esam chalayitvapakarsanam |
suptamattapramattebhyah steyam ahur manisinah ||
iti ||

tatra taskaragrahanapurvakatvat, dandasya grahanasya jñanapurvakatvat, jñanopayam tavad aha |

grahakair grhyate cauro loptrenatha padena va |
purvakarmaparadhi ca tatha casuddhavasakah || YDh_2.266

yas cauro 'yam iti janair vikhyapyate, asau grahakai rajapurusaih sthanapalaprabhrtibhir grahitavyah | loptrenapahrtabhajanadina va cauryacihnena nasadivasad arabhya cauryapadanusarena va grahyah | yas ca purvakarmaparadhi prak prakhyatacauryah | asuddho 'prajñato vasah sthanam yasyasav asuddhavasakah so 'pi grahyah || 2.266 ||

kim ca |

anye 'pi sankaya grahya jatinamadinihnavaih |
dyutastripanasaktas ca suskabhinnamukhasvarah || YDh_2.267

paradravyagrhanam ca prcchaka gudhacarinah |
niraya vyayavantas ca vinastadravyavikrayah || YDh_2.268

na kevalam purvokta grahyah kim tv anye 'pi vaksyamanair lingaih sankaya grahyah | jatinihnavena naham sudra ity evamrupena, namanihnavena naham lapittha ity evamrupena, adigrahanat svadesagramakuladyapalapena ca laksita grahyah | dyutapanyanganamadyapanadivyasanesv atiprasaktas tatha kutastyo 'si tvam iti cauragrahibhih prsto yadi suskamukho bhinnasvaro va bhavati, tarhy asav api grahyah | bahuvacanat svinnalalatadinam grahanam | tatha ye niskaranam kiyad asya dhanam, kim vasya grham iti prcchanti, ye ca vesantaradharanenatmanam guhayitva caranti, ye cayabhave 'pi bahuvyayakarinah, ye va vinastadravyanam jirnavastrabhinnabhajanadinam avijñatasvamikanam vikrayakas te sarve caurasambhavanaya grahyah | evam nanavidhacauryalingan purusan grhitva ete caurah kim va sadhava iti samyak parikseta, na punar lingadarsanamatrena cauryanirnayam kuryat, acaurasyapi loptradicauryalingasambandhasambhavat | yathaha naradah |

anyahastat paribhrastam akamad utthitam bhuvi |
caurena va priksiptam loptram yatnat pariksayet ||

tatha |

asatyah satyasamkasah satyas casatyasamnibhah |
drsyante vividha bhavas tasmad uktam pariksanam ||
iti ||

evam cauryasankaya grhitenatma samsodhaniya ity aha |

grhitah sankaya caurye natmanam ced visodhayet |
dapayitva hrtam dravyam cauradandena dandayet || YDh_2.269

yadi cauryasankaya grhitas tannistaranartham atmanam na sodhayati tarhi vaksyamanadhanadapanavadhadidandabhag bhavet | ato manusena tadabhave divyena va atma sodhaniyah ||

nanu naham caura iti mithyottare katham pramanam sambhavati, tasyabhavarupatvat |

ucyate | divyasya tavad bhavabhavagocaratvam rucya vanyatarah kuryad ity atra pratipaditam | manusam punar yady api saksac chuddhamithyottare na sambhavati, tathapi karanena samsrstbhavarupamithyakaranasadhanamukhenabhavam api gocarayaty eva | yatha nasapaharakale aham desantarastha ity abhiyuktair bhavite cauryabhavasyapy arthat siddheh suddhir bhavaty eva || 2.269 ||

cauradandam aha |
cauram pradapyapahrtam ghatayed vividhair vadhaih |
yas tu praguktapariksaya tannirapeksam va niscitacauryas tam svamine apahrtam dhanam svarupena mulyakalpanaya va dapayitva vividhair vadhair ghatair ghatayet | etac cottamasahasadandapraptiyogyottamadravyavisayam, na punah puspavastradiksudramadhyamadravyapaharavisayam,

sahasesu ya evoktas trisu dando manisibhih |
sa eva dandah steye 'pi dravyesu trisv anukramat ||

iti naradavacanena, vadharupasyottamasahasasyottamadravyavisaye vyavsthapitatvat || yat punar vrddhamanuvacanam,

anyayopattavittatvad dhanam esam malatmakam |
atas tan ghatayed raja narthadandena dandayet ||

iti, tad api mahaparadhavisayam ||

cauravisese 'pavadam aha |
sacihnam brahmanam krtva svarastrad vipravasayet ||
brahmanam punas cauram mahaty apy aparadhe na ghatayed, api tu lalate 'nkayitva svadesan niskasayet | ankanam ca svapadakaram karyam | tatha ca manuh |

gurutalpe bhagah karyah surapane suradhvajah |
steye ca svapadam karyam brahmahany asirah puman ||
iti |

etac ca dandottarakalam prayascittam acikirsato drastavyam |
yathaha manuh |

prayascittam tu kurvanah sarve varna yathoditam |
nankya rajña lalate tu dapyas tuttamasahasam ||
iti | 2.270 ||

cauradarsane apahrtadravyapraptyupayam aha |

ghatite 'pahrte doso gramabhartur anirgate |
vivitabhartus tu pathi cauroddhartur avitake || YDh_2.271

yadi gramamadhye manusyadipranivadho dhanapaharanam va jayate

tada gramapater eva cauropeksadosah, tatpariharartham sa eva cauram grhitva rajñe 'rpayet | tadasaktau hrtam dhanam dhanine dadyad, yadi caurasya padam svagraman nirgatam na darsayati | darsite punas tatpadam yatra pravisati tadvisayadhipatir eva cauram dhanam varpayet | tatha ca naradah |

gocare yasya lupyeta tena caurah prayatnatah |
grahyo dapyo 'thava sesam padam yadi na nirgatam ||

nirgate punar etasman na ced anyatra patitam |
samantan margapalams ca dikpalams caiva dapayet ||
iti ||

vivite tv apahare vivitasvamina eva dosah | yada tv adhvany eva taddhrtam bhavaty avitake va vivitad anyatra ksetre tada cauroddhartur margapalasya dikpalasya va dosah || 2.271 ||

kim ca |

svasimni dadyad gramas tu padam va yatra gacchati |
pañcagrami bahih krosad dasagramy athava punah || YDh_2.272

yada punar gramad bahih simaparyante ksetre mosadikam bhavati tada tadgramavasina eva dadyuh, yadi simno bahis caurapadam na nirgatam | nirgate punar yatra gramadike caurapadam pravisati sa eva caurarpanadikam kuryat | yada tv anekagramamadhye krosamatrad bahih pradese ghatito musito va caurapadam ca janasammardadina bhagnam, tada pañcanam gramanam samaharah pañcagrami dasagramasamaharo dasagrami va dadyat | vikalpavacanam tu yatha tatpratyasattyapahrtadhanapratyarpanadikam kuryad ity evamartham | yada tv anyato 'pahrtam dravyam dapayitum na saknoti tada svakosad eva raja dadyat, caurahrtam avajitya yathasthanam gamayet | svakosad va dadyat iti gautamasmaranat | musitamusitasamdehe manusena divyena va nirnayah karyah,

yadi tasmin dapyamane bhaven mose tu samsayah |
musitah sapatham dapyo bandhubhir vapi sadhayet ||

iti vrddhamanusmaranat || 2.272 ||

aparadhavisesena dandavisesam aha |

bandigrahams tatha vajikuñjaranam ca harinah |
prasahya ghatinas caiva sulan aropayen naran || YDh_2.273

bandigrahadin balavastambhena ghatakams ca naran sulan aropayet | ayam ca vadhaprakaravisesopadesah |

kosthagarayudhagaradevatagarabhedakan |
hastyasvarathahartrms ca hanyad evavicarayan ||

iti manusmaranat || 2.273 ||

kim ca |

utksepakagranthibhedau karasamdamsahinakau |
karyau dvitiyaparadhe karapadaikahinakau || YDh_2.274

vastradyutksipaty apaharatity utksepakah | vastradibaddham
svarnadikam vistrasyotkrtya va yo 'paharaty asau granthibhedah | tau
yathakramam karena sandamsasadrsena tarjanyangustena ca
hinau karyau | dvitiyaparadhe punah karas ca padas ca karapadam
tac ca tad ekam ca karapadaikam taddhinam yayos tau
karapadaikahinakau karyau | utksepakagranthibhedakayor ekam ekam karam
padam chindyad ity arthah | etad apy
uttamasahasapraptiyogyadravyavisayam,
tadangaccheda ity ukto danda uttamasahasah |
iti naradavacanat | trtiyaparadhe tu vadha eva | tatha ca manuh |

anguligranthibhedasya chedayet prathame grahe |
dvitiye hastacaranau trtiye vadham arhati ||
iti |

jatidravyaparimanato mulyadyanusarato dandah kalpaniya iti ||
2.274 ||

jatidravyaparimanaparigrahaviniyogavayahsaktigunadesakaladinam
dandagurulaghubhavakarananam anantyat pratidravyam
vaktumasakteh samanyena dandakalpanopayam aha |

ksudramadhyamahadravyaharane sarato damah |
desakalavayahsakti samcintyam dandakarmani || YDh_2.275

ksudranam madhyamanam uttamanam ca dravyanam harane
sarato mulyadyanusarato dandah kalpaniyah |
ksudradidravyasvarupam ca naradenoktam |

mrdbhandasanakhadvasthidarucarmatrnadi yat |
samidhanyam krtannam ca ksudram dravyam udahrtam ||

vasah kauseyavarjyam ca govarjyam pasavas tatha |
hiranyavarjyam loham ca madhyam vrihiyava api ||

hiranyaratnakauseyastripungogajavajinah |
devabrahmanarajñam ca dravyam vijñeyam uttamam ||

triprakaresv api dravyesv autsargikah prathamamadhyamottamasahasarupo
dandaniyamas tenaiva darsitah |

sahasesu ya evoktas trisu dando manisibhih |
sa eva dandah steye 'pi dravyesu trisv anukramat ||
iti ||

mrnmayesu manikamallikadisu govajivyatiriktesu ca
mahisamesadipasusu brahmanasambandhisu ca kanakadhanyadisu
taratamabhavo 'stiti uccavacadandavisesakanksayam
mulyadyanusarena dandah kalpaniyah | tatra ca dandakarmani
dandakalpanayam taddhetubhutam desakalavayahsaktiti samyak

cintaniyam | etac ca jatidravyaparimanaparigrahadinam upalaksanam |
tathahi astapadyam steyakilbisam sudrasya |
dvigunottaranitaresam prativarnam | viduso 'tikrame
dandabhuyastvam iti | ayam arthah | kilbisasabdenatra dando
laksyate | yasminn apahare yo danda uktah sa vidvacchudrakartrke
'pahare 'staguna apadaniyah | itaresam punar
vitksatrabrahmanadinam vidusam steye dvigunottarani
kilbisani sodasadvatrimsaccatuhsastiguna danda
apadaniyah, yasmad vidvacchudradikakartrkesv apaharesu
dandabhuyastvam | manunapy ayam evartho darsitah |

astapadyam tu sudrasya steye bhavati kilbisam |
sodasaiva tu vaisyasya dvatrimsat ksatriyasya tu ||

brahmanasya catuhsastih purnam vapi satam bhavet |
dviguna va catuhsastis taddosagunavedinah ||
iti ||

tatha parimanakrtam api dandagurutvam drsyate | yathaha manuh
|

dhanyam dasabhyah kumbhebhyo harato 'bhyadhikam vadhah |
sesesv ekadasagunam dapyas tasya ca tad dhanam ||
iti ||

vimsatidronakah kumbhah | hartur hriyamanasvamigunapeksaya
subhiksadurbhiksakaladyapeksaya tadanangacchedanavadharupa
danda yojyah || tatha samkhyavisesad api dandaviseso
ratnadisu |

suvarnarajatadinam uttamanam ca vasasam |
ratnanam caiva sarvesam satad abhyadhike vadhah ||

pañcasatas tv abhyadhike hastacchedanam isyate |
sesesv ekadasagunam mulyad dandam prakalpayet ||
iti ||

tatha dravyavisesad api | (8/323) –

purusanam kulinanam narinam ca visesatah |
ratnanam caiva sarvesam harane vadham arhati ||

akulinanam tu dandantaram |

purusam harato dandah prokta uttamasahasah |
stryaparadhe tu sarvasvam kanyam tu harato vadhah ||
iti ||

ksudradravyanam tu masato nyunamulyanam mulyat pañcaguno
damah,

kastabhandatrnadinam mrnmayanam tathaiva ca ||
venuvainavabhandanam tatha snayvasthicarmanam |

sakanam ardramulanam harane phalamulayoh |
goraseksuvikaranam tatha lavanatailayoh ||

pakvannanam krtannanam matsyanam amisasya ca |
sarvesam mulyabhutanam mulyat pañcaguno damah ||

iti naradasmaranat || yah punah prathamasahasah ksudradravyesu satavarah pañcasataparyanto 'sau masamulye tadadhikamulye va yathayogyam vyavasthapaniyah || yat punar manavam ksudradravyagocaravacanam tanmulyad dviguno damah iti tad alpaprayojanasaravadivisayam | tathaparadhagurutvad api dandagurutvam | yatha,

samdhim bhittva tu ye cauryam ratrau kurvati taskarah |
tesam chittva nrpo hastau tiksnasule nivesayet ||

ity evam sarvesam anantyat pratidravyam vaktum asakter jatiparimanadibhih karanair dandagurulaghubhavah kalpaniyah | pathikadinam punar alpaparadhe na dandah | yathaha manuh:

dvijo 'dhvagah ksinavrttir dvav iksu dve ca mulake |
adadanah paraksetran na dandam datum arhati ||

tatha,

canakavrihigodhumayavanam mudgamasayoh |
anisidhair grhitavyo mustir ekah pathi sthitaih ||

tathaiva saptame bhaktam bhaktani sad anasnata |
asvastana vidhanena hartavyam hinakarmanah ||
iti || 2.275 ||

acaurasyapi cauropakarino dandam aha |

bhaktavakasagnyudakamantropakaranavyayan |
dattva caurasya va hantur janato dama uttamah || YDh_2.276

bhaktam asanam | avakaso nivasasthanam | agnis caurasya sitapanodadyarthah | udakam trsitasya | mantras cauryaprakaropadesah | upakaranam cauryasadhanam | vyayo 'paharartham desantaram gacchatah patheyam | etani caurasya hantur va dustatvam janann api yah prayacchati tasyottamasahaso dandah | cauropeksinam api dosah,
saktas ca ya upeksante te 'pi taddosabhaginah |
iti naradasmaranat || 2.276 ||

kim ca |

sastravapate garbhasya patane cottamo damah |
uttamo vadhamo vapi purusastripramapane || YDh_2.277

paragatresu sastrasyavapatane dasibrahmanagarbhavyatirekena garbhasya patane cottamo damo dandah | dasigarbhanipatane tu dasigarbhavinasakrd ityadina satadando 'bhihitah |

brahmanagarbhavinase tu hatva garbham avijñatam ity atra brahmahatyatidesam vaksyate | purusasya striyas ca pramapane silavrttadyapeksayottamo vadhamo va dando vyavasthito veditavyah || 2.277 ||

api ca |

vipradustam striyam caiva purusaghnim agarbhinim |
setubhedakarim capsu silam baddhva pravesayet || YDh_2.278

visesena pradusta vipradusta bhrunaghni svagarbhapatini ca | ya ca purusasya hantri setunam bhettri ca eta garbharahitah strir gale silam baddhva apsu pravesayet yatha na plavanti || 2.278 ||

kim ca |

visagnidam patigurunijapatyapramapanim |
vikarnakaranasausthim krtva gobhih pramapayet || YDh_2.279

agarbhinim ity anuvartate | ya ca paravadhartham annapanadisu visam dadati ksipati | ya ca dahartham gramadisv agnim dadati tatha ya ca nijapatigurvapatyani marayati tam vicchinnakarnakaranasaustim krtva adantair dustabalivardaih pravahya marayet | steyaprakarane yad etat sahasikasya dandavidhanam tat prasangikam iti mantavyam || 2.279 ||

avijñatakartrke hanane hantrjñanopayam aha |

avijñatahatasyasu kalaham sutabandhavah |
prastavya yositas casya parapumsi ratah prthak || YDh_2.280

avijñatahatasyavijñatapurusena ghatitasya sambandhinah sutah pratyasannabandhavas ca kenasya kalaho jata iti kalaham asu prastavyah | tatha mrtasya sambandhinyo yosito yas ca parapumsi rata vyabhicarinyas ta api prastavyah || 2.280 ||

katham prastavya ity ata aha |

stridravyavrttikamo va kena vayam gatah saha |
mrtyudesasamasannam prcched vapi janam sanaih || YDh_2.281

kim ayam strikamo dravyakamo vrttikamo va tatha kasyam kimsambandhinyam va striyam asya ratir asit kasmin va dravye pritih kuto va vrttikamah kena va saha desantaram gata iti nanaprakaram vyabhicarinyo positah prthak prthak visvasya prastavyah | tatha maranadesanikatavartino gopatavikadya ye janas te 'pi visvasapurvakam prastavyah | evam nanakaraih prasnair hantaram niscitya tad ucito dando vidhatavyah || 2.281 ||

kim ca |

ksetravesmavanagramavivitakhaladahakah |
rajapatnyabhigami ca dagdhavyas tu katagnina || YDh_2.282

ksetram pakvaphalasasyopetam | vesma grham | vanam atavim
kridavanam va | gramam | vivitam uktalaksanam khalam va ye
dahanti ye ca rajapatnim abhigacchanti tan sarvan katair viranamayair
vestayitva dahet | ksetrader dahakanam
maranadandaprasangad dandavidhanam || 2.282 ||

iti steyaprakaranam

atha strisamgrahanaprakaranam

strisamgrahanakhyam vivadapadam vyakhyayate |
prathamasahasadidandapraptyartham tredha tatsvarupam vyasena
vivrtam |

trividham tat samakhyatam prathamam madhyamottamam |
adesakalabhasabhir nirjane ca parastriyah ||
kataksaveksanam hasyam prathamam sahasam smrtam |
presanam gandhamalyanam dhupabhusanavasasam ||
pralobhanam cannapanair madhyamam sahasam smrtam |
sahasanam viviktesu parasparam upasrayah ||
kesakesigrahas caiva samyak samgrahanam smrtam ||

stripumsayor mithunibhavah samgrahanam ||

samgrahanajñanapurvakatvat tatkartur dandavidhanam
tajjñanopayam tavad aha |

puman samgrahane grahyah kesakesi parastriya |
sadyo va kamajais cihnaih pratipattau dvayos tatha || YDh_2.283

samgrahane pravrttah puman kesakesyadibhir lingair jñatva
grahitavyah | parasparam kesagrahanapurvika krida kesakesi |
tatra tenedam iti sarupe iti bahuvrihau sati, ic karmavyatihare iti
samasanta icpratyayah | avyayatvac ca luptatrtiyavibhaktih | tatas
cayam arthah | parabharyaya saha kesakesikridanenabhinavaih
kararuhadasanadikrtavranaih ragakrtair lingair dvayoh
sampratipattya va jñatva samgrahane pravrttau grahitavyah |
parastrigrahanam niyuktavaruddhadivyudasartham || 2.283 ||

kim ca |

nivistanapravaranasakthikesavamarsanam |
adesakalasambhasam sahaikasanam eva ca || YDh_2.284

yah punah
paradaraparidhanagranthipradesakucapravaranajaghanamurdharuhadisparsan
am sabhilasa ivacarati | tatha adese nirjane janatakirne
vandhakarakule akale samlapanam karoti | parabharyaya va
sahaikamañcakadau riramsayevavatistate yah so 'pi samgrahane
pravrtto grahyah | etac casankyamanadosapurusavisayam |
itarasya tu na dosah | yathaha manuh |

yas tv anaksaritah purvam abhibhasate karanat |

na dosam prapnuyat kimcin na hi tasya vyatikramah ||
iti |

yah parastriya sprstah ksamate 'sav api grahya iti tenaivoktam |

striyam sprsed adese yah sprsto va marsayet tatha |
parasparasyanumate sarvam samgrahanam smrtam ||
iti |

yas ca mayeyam vidagdhasakrdramiteti slaghaya
bhujamgajanasamaksam khyapayaty asav api grahya iti tenaivoktam |

darpad va yadi va mogac chlaghaya va svayam vadet |
purvam mayeyam bhakteti tac ca samgrahanam smrtam ||
iti ||

pratisiddhayor dvayoh stripumsayoh punah sallapadikarane
dandam aha |

stri nisedhe satam dadyad dvisatam tu damam puman |
pratisedhe tayor dando yatha samgrahane tatha || YDh_2.285

pratisidhyata iti pratisedhah patipitradibhir yena saha
sambhasanadikam nisiddham tatra pravartamana stri
satapanam dandam dadyat | purusah punar evam nisiddhe
pravartamano dvisatam dadyat | dvayos tu stripumsayoh pratisiddhe
pravartamanayoh samgrahane sambhoge varnanusarena yo dando
vaksyate sa eva vijñeyah | etac ca caranadibharyavyatirekena |
(8/362) –

naisa caranadaresu vidhir natmopajivisu |
sajjayanti hi te narim nigudhas carayanti ca ||

iti manusmaranat || 2.285 ||

tad idanim samgrahane dandam aha |

sajatav uttamo danda anulomye tu madhyamah |
pratilomye vadhah pumso naryah karnadikartanam || YDh_2.286

caturnam api varnanam balatkarena
sajatiyaguptaparadarabhigamane sasitipanasahasram dandaniyah
| yada tv anulomyena hinavarnam striyam aguptam abhigacchati tada
madhyamasahasam dandaniyah | yada punah savarnam aguptam
anulomyena guptam va vrajati tada manave visesa uktah |

sahasram brahmano dandyo guptam vipram balad vrajan |
satani pañca dandyah syad icchantya saha samgatah ||

tatha |

sahasram brahmano dandam dapyo gupte tu te vrajan |
sudrayam ksatriyavisoh sahasram tu bhaved damah ||
iti ||

etac ca gurusakhibharyadivyatirekena drastavyam,

mata matrsvasa svasrumatulani pitrsvasa |
pitrvyasakhisisyastri bhagini tatsakhi snusa ||

duhitacaryabharya ca sagotra saranagata |
rajñi pravrajita dhatri sadhvi varnottama ca ya ||

asam anyatamam gacchan gurutalpaga ucyate |
sisnasyotkartanat tatra nanyo dando vidhiyate ||

iti naradasmaranat | pratilomye utkrstavarnastrigamane
ksatriyadeh purusasya vadhah | etac ca guptavisayam | anyatra tu
dhanadandah |

ubhav api tu tav eva brahmanya guptaya saha |
viplutau sudravad dandyau dagdhavyau va katagnina ||

brahmanim yady aguptam tu sevetam vaisyaparthivau |
vaisyam pañcasatam kuryat ksatriyam tu sahasrinam ||

iti manusmaranat | sudrasya punar aguptam utkrstavarnam
striyam vrajato lingacchedanasarvasvapaharau |

sudro guptam aguptam va dvaijatam varnam avasan |
aguptam angasarvasvair guptam sarvena hiyate ||
iti |

naryah punar hinavarnam vrajantyah karnayor adigrahanan
nasades ca kartanam | anulomyena va savarnam va vrajantya
dandah kalpyah | ayam ca vadhadyupadeso rajña eva tasyaiva
palanadhikaran na dvijatimatrasya | tasya brahmanah pariksartham
api sastram nadadita iti sastragrahananisedhat | yada tu rajño
nivedanena kalavilambanena karyatipatasanka tada svayam eva
jaradin hanyat |
sastram dvijatibhir grahyam dharmo yatroparudhyate |
tatha |

natatayivadhe doso hantur bhavati kas cana |
prakasam vaprakasam va manyus tam manyum rcchati ||

iti sastragrahanabhyanujñanac ca | tatha ksatriyavaisyayor
anyonyastryabhigamane yathakramam sahasrapañcasatapanatmakau dandau
veditavyau | tad aha manuh |

vaisyas cet ksatriyam guptam vaisyam va ksatriyo vrajet |
yo brahmanyam aguptayam tav ubhau dandam arhatah ||
iti || 2.286 ||

paradaryaprasangat kanyayam api dandam aha |

alamkrtam haran kanyam uttamam hy anyathadhamam |
dandam dadyat savarnasu pratilomye vadhah smrtah || YDh_2.287

vivahabhimukhibhutam alamkrtam savarnam kanyam apaharann uttamasahasam dandaniyah | tadanabhimukhim savarnam haran prathamam sahasam | utkrstavarnajam kanyam apaharatah punah ksatriyader vadha eva | dandavidhanac capahartrsakasad acchidyanyasmai deyeti gamyate || 2.287 ||

anulomyapaharane dandam aha |
sakamasv anulomasu na dosas tv anyatha damah |
yadi sanuragam hinavarnam kanyam apaharati tada dosabhavan na dandah | anyatha tv anicchantim apaharatah prathamasahaso dandah ||

kanyadusane dandam aha |
dusane tu karaccheda uttamayam vadhas tatha ||
anulomasv ity anuvartate | yady akamam kanyam balatkarena nakhaksatadina dusayati, tada tasya karas chettavyah | yada punas tam evangulipraksepena yoniksatam kurvan dusayati tada manuktasatsatasahito 'ngulicchedah |

abhisahya tu yah kanyam kuryad darpena manavah |
tasyasu kartye angulyau dandam carhati satsatam ||
iti |

yada punah sanuragam purvavad dusayati tadapi tenaiva visesa uktah |

sakamam dusayan kanyam nangulichedam arhati |
dvisatam tu damam dapyah prasangavinivrttaye ||
iti |

yada tu kanyaiva kanyam dusayati vidagdha va tatrapi visesas tenaivoktah |

kanyaiva kanyam ya kuryat tasyas tu dvisato damah |
ya tu kanyam prakuryat stri sa sadyo maundyam arhati |
angulyor eva va cchedam kharenodvahanam tatha ||
iti |

kanyam kuryad iti kanyam yoniksatavatim kuryad ity arthah ||
yada punar utkrstajatiyam kanyam avisesat sakamam akamam vabhigacchati tada hinasya ksatriyader vadha eva |
uttamam sevamanas tu jaghanyo vadham arhati |
iti manusmaranat || yada savarnam sakamam abhigacchati tada gomithunam sulkam tatpitre dadyat yadicchati | pitari tu sulkam anicchati dandarupena tad eva rajñe dadyat | savarnam akamam tu gacchato vadha eva | yathaha manuh |
sulkam dadyat sevamanah samam icchet pita yadi ||

yo 'kamam dusayet kanyam sa sadyo vadham arhati |
sakamam dusayams tulyo na vadham prapnuyan narah ||
iti ||

kim ca |

satam stridusane dadyad dve tu mithyabhisamsane |
pasun gacchan satam dapyo hinam strim gam ca madhyamam ||
YDh_2.289

strisabdenatra prakrtatvat kanyavamrsyate | tasya yadi kascid
vidyamanan
evÄ•pasmÄ•rarÄ•jayaká¹£mÄ•didÄ«rghakutsitarogasaá¹ƒsá¹›á¹£á¹-amaithunatvÄ•didoá
an prakasyeyam akanyeti dusayaty asau satam dapyah |
mithyabhisamsane tu punar avidyamanadosaviskarena dusane dve
sate dapaniyah | govyatiriktapasugamane tu satam dapyah | yah
punar hinam striyam antyavasayinim avisesat sakamam akamam va
gam cabhigacchaty asau madhyamasahasam dandaniyah || 2.289 ||

sadharanastrigamane dandam aha |

avaruddhasu dasisu bhujisyasu tathaiva ca |
gamyasv api puman dapyah pañcasatpanikam damam || YDh_2.290

gacchan ity anuvartate | uktalaksana varnastriyo dasyas ta eva
svamina susrusahanivyudasartham grha eva sthatavyam ity evam
purusantaropabhogato niruddha avaruddhah | purusaniyataparigraha
bhujisyah | yada dasyo 'varuddha bhujisya va bhaveyus tada tasu
tatha | casabdad vesyasvairininam api sadharanastrinam
bhujisyanam ca grahanam | tasu ca sarvapurusasadharanataya
gamyasv api gacchan pañcasat panan dandaniyah,
paraparigrhitatvena tasam paradaratulyatvat | etac ca spastam
uktam naradena |

svairinyabrahmani vesya dasi niskasani ca ya |
gamyah syur anulomyena striyo na pratilomatah ||

asv eva tu bhujisyasu dosah syat paradaravat |
gamyasv api hi nopeyad yat tah paraparigrahah ||
iti ||

niskasini svamyanavaruddha dasi |

nanu ca svairinyadinam sadharanataya gamyatvabhidhanam uktam | na
hi jatitah sastrato va kascana loke sadharanah striya
upalabhyante | tatha hi | svairinyo dasyas ca tavad varnastriya eva,

svairini ya patim hitva savarnam kamatah srayet |

varnanam anulomyena dasyam na pratilomatah ||

iti smaranat | na ca varnastrinam patyau jivati mrte va
purusantaropabhogo ghatate |

duhsilah kamavrtto va gunair va parivarjitah |
upacaryah striya sadhvya satatam devavat patih ||

kamam tu ksapayed deham puspamulaphalaih subhaih |

na tu namapi grhniyat patyau prete parasya tu ||

iti nisedhasmaranat || napi kanyavasthayah sadharanatvam | pitradipariraksitayah kanyaya eva danopadesat | datrabhave 'pi tathavidhaya eva svayamvaropadesat | na ca dasibhavat svadharmadhikaracyutih | paratantryam hi dasyam na svadharmaparityagah | napi vesya sadharani varnanulomajavyatirekena gamyajatyantarasambhavat | tad antahpatitve ca purvavad evagamyatvam | pratilomajatve tu tasam nitaram agamyatvam | atah purusantaropabhoge tasam ninditakarmabhyasena patityat | patitasamsargasya nisiddhatvac ca na sakalapurusopabhogayogyatvam |

satyam evam | kim tv atra svairinyadyupabhoge pitradiraksakarajadandabhayadidrstadosabhavad gamyatvavacoyuktih | dandabhavas cavaruddhasu dasisv iti niyatapurusaparigrahopadhito dandavidhanat tadupadhirahitasv arthad avagamyate | svairinyadinam punar dandabhavo vidhanabhavat, kanyam bhajantim utkrstam na kimcid api dapayet | iti linganidarsanac cavagamyate | prayascittam tu svadharmaskhalananimittam gamyanam gantrnam cavisesad bhavaty eva | yat punar vesyanam jatyantarasambhavena varnantahpatitvam anumanad uktam, vesya varnanulomadyantahpatityo manusyajatyasrayatvat brahmanadivat iti | tan na, tatra kundagolakadibhir anaikantikatvat | ato vesyakhya kacij jatir anadir vesyayam utkrstajateh samanajater va purusad utpanna purusasambhogavrttir vesyeti brahmanyadival lokaprasiddhibalad abhyupagamaniyam | na ca nirmuleyam prasiddhih | smaryate hi skandapurane: pañcacuda nama kascanapsarasas tatsantatir vesyakhya pañcami jatih iti | atas tasam niyatapurusaparinayanavidhividhurataya samanotkrstajatipurusabhigamane nadrstadoso napi dandah | tasu canavaruddhasu gacchatam purusanam yady api na dandas tathapy adrstadoso 'sty eva svadaraniratah sada iti niyamat,

pasuvesyabhigamane prajapatyam vidhiyate | (cf. vidh 53.7)

iti prayascittasmaranac, ceti niravadyam || 2.290 ||

avaruddhasu dasisu ity anena dasisvairinyadibhujisyabhigamane dandam vidadhatas tasv abhujisasv dando nastity arthad uktam, tad apavadam aha |

prasahya dasyabhigame dando dasapanah smrtah |
bahunam yady akamasau caturvimsatikah prthak || YDh_2.291

purusasambhogajivikasu dasisu svairinyadisu sulkadanavirahena prasahya balatkarenabhigacchato dasapano dandah | yadi bahava ekam anicchantim api balatkarenabhigacchanti

tarhi pratyekam caturvimsatipanaparimitam dandam
dandaniyah | yada punas tadicchaya bhatim dattva pascad
anicchantim api balad vrajanti tada tesam adosah, yadi
vyadhyadyabhibhavas tasya na syat,

vyadhita sasrama vyagra rajakarmaparayana |
amantrita cen nagacched adandya vadava smrta ||

iti naradavacanat |

grhitavetana vesya necchanti dvigunam vahet |
agrhite samam dapyah puman apy evam eva hi || YDh_2.292

yada tu sulkam grhitva svasthapy arthapatim necchati tada
dvigunam sulkam dadyat | tatha sulkam dattva svayam anicchatah
svasthasya pumsah sulkahanir eva,

sulkam grhitva panyastri necchanti dvigunam vahet |
anicchan dattasulko 'pi sulkahanim avapnuyat ||

iti tenaivoktam | tathanyo 'pi visesas tenaiva darsitah |
aprayacchams tatha sulkam anubhuya puman striyam |akramena ca
samgacchan padadantanakhadibhih ||
ayonau vabhigacched yo bahubhir vapi vasayet |
sulkam astagunam dapyo vinayam tavad eva tu ||

vesyapradhana yas tatra kamukas tadgrhositah |
tatsamutthesu karyesu nirnayam samsaye viduh ||
iti || 2.292 ||

kim ca |

ayonau gacchato yosam purusam vapi mehatah |
caturvimsatiko dandas tatha pravrajitagame || YDh_2.293

yas tu svayosam mukhadav abhigacchati purusam vabhimukho mehati
tatha pravrajitam va gacchaty asau caturvimsatipanan
dandaniyah || 2.293 ||

kim ca |

antyabhigamane tv ankyah kubandhena pravasayet |
sudras tathantya eva syad antyasyaryagame vadhah || YDh_2.294

antya candali tadgamane traivarnikan prayascittanabhimukhan
sahasram tv antyajastriyam iti manuvacanat panasahasram dandayitva,
kubandhena kutsitabandhena bhagakarenankayitva, svarastran
nirvasayet | prayascittabhimukhasya punar dandanam eva | sudrah
punas candalyabhigame 'ntya eva candala eva bhavati | antyajasya
punas candalader utkrstajatistryabhigame vadha eva || 2.294 ||

iti strisamgrahanaprakaranam

atha prakirnakaprakaranam

vyavaharaprakaranamadhye stripumsayogakhyam apy aparam vivadapadam manunaradabhyam vivrtam | tatra naradah |

vivahadividhih strinam yatra pumsam ca kirtyate |
stripumsayogasamjñam tadvivadapadam ucyate ||
iti ||

manur apyaha |

asvatantrah striyah karyah purusaih svair divanisam |
visayesu ca sajjantyah samsthapya hy atmano vase ||
ityadi |

yady api stripumsayoh parasparam arthipratyarhitaya nrpasamaksam vyavaharo nisiddhas tathapi pratyaksena karnaparamparaya va vidite tayoh parasparaticare dandadina dampati nijadharmarge rajña sthapaniyau | itaratha dosabhag bhavati vyavaharaprakarane rajadharmamadhye 'sya stripumsadharmajatasyopadesah | etac ca vivahaprakarana eva saprapañcam pratipaditam iti yogisvarena na punar atroktam ||

sampratam prakirnakakhyam vyavaharapadam prastuyate |
tallaksanam ca kathitam naradena |

prakirnakesu vijñeya vyavahara nrpascayah |
rajñam ajñapratighatas tatkarmakaranam tatha ||

purahpradanam sambhedah prakrtinam tathaiva ca |
pakhandinaigamasreniganadharmaviparyayah ||

pitraputravivadas ca prayascittavyasamkramah |
pratigrahavilopas ca kopas casraminam api ||

varnasamkaradosas ca tadvrttiniyamas tatha |
na drstam yac ca purvesu sarvam tat syat kirnakam ||
iti ||

prakirnake vivadapade ye vivada
rajajñollanghanatadajñakaranadivisayas te nrpasamavayinah |
nrpa eva tatra smrtyacaravyapetamarge vartamananam pratikulatam asthaya vyavaharanirnayam kuryat | evam ca vadata yo nrpasrayo vyavaharas tatprakirnakam ity arthal laksitam bhavati ||

tatraparadhavisesena dandavisesam aha |

unam vabhyadhikam vapi likhed yo rajasasanam |
paradarikacauram va muñcato danda uttamah || YDh_2.295

rajadattabhumer nibandhasya va parimanan nyunatvam adhikyam va prakasayan rajasasanam yo 'bhilikhati, yas ca paradarikam cauram va grhitva rajñe 'narpayitva muñcati, tav ubhav uttamasahasam dandaniyau || 2.295 ||

prasangan nrpasrayavyatiriktavyavaharavisayam api dandam aha |

abhaksyena dvijam dusyo danda uttamasahasam |
madhyamam ksatriyam vaisyam prathamam sudram ardhikam || YDh_2.296

mutrapurisadina abhaksyena bhaksyanarhena brahmanam
dusyannapanadimisranena svarupena va dusayitva
khadayitvottamasahasam dandyo bhavati | ksatriyam punar evam
dusayitva madhyamam | vaisyam dusayitva prathamam | sudram
dusayitva prathamasahasasyardham dandyo bhavatiti sambandhah |
lasunadyabhaksyadusane tu dosataratamyad dandataratamyam
uhaniyam || 2.296 ||

kim ca |

kutasvarnavyavahari vimamsasya ca vikrayi |
tryangahinas tu kartavyo dapyas cottamasahasam || YDh_2.297

rasavedhadyapaditavarnotkarsaih kutaih svarnair
vyavaharasilo yah svarnakaradih | yas ca vimamsasya
kutsitamamsasya svadisambaddhasya vikrayasilah saunikadih |
casabdat kutarajatadivyavahari ca | te sarve pratyekam
nasakarnakarais tribhir angair hinah karyah | casabdat
tryangacchedena samuccitam uttamasahasam dandam dapyah | yat
punar manunoktam |

sarvakantakapapistham hemakaram tu parthivah |
pravartamanam anyaye chedayel lavasah ksuraih ||

iti tad etad devabrahmanarajasvarnavisayam || 2.297 ||

visayavisese dandabhavam aha |

catuspadakrto doso napaihiti prajalpatah |
kasthalostesupasanabahuyugyakrtas tatha || YDh_2.298

catuspadair gogajadibhih krto yo doso manusyamaranadirupo 'sau
gavadisvamino na bhavaty apasareti prakarsenoccair bhasamanasya |
tatha lakutalostasayakapasanotksepanena bahuna yugyena ca
yugam vahatasvadina krto yah purvokto dosah so 'pi
kasthadin prasyato na bhavaty aprasareti prajalpatah |
kastadyutksepanena himsayam dosabhavakathanam
dandabhavapratipadanartham | prayascittam punar
abuddhipurvakarananimittam asty eva | kastadigrahanam ca
saktitomarader upalaksanartham || 2.298 ||

kim ca |

chinnanasyena yanena tatha bhagnayugadina |
pascac caivapasarata himsane svamy adosabhak || YDh_2.299

nasi bhava rajjur nasya chinna sakatadiyuktabalivardanasya rajjur
yasmin yane tat chinnanasyam sakatadi tena | tatha bhagnayugena
adigrahanad bhagnaksacakradina ca yanena pascat prsthato
'pasarata casabdat tiryagapagacchata pratimukham cagacchata ca

manusyadihimsane svami prajako va dosabhan na bhavati,
atatprayatnajanitatvad dhimsanasya | tathaca manuh |

chinnanasye bhagnayuge tiryakpratimukhagate |
aksabhange ca yanasya cakrabhange tathaiva ca ||

chedane caiva yantranam yoktrarasmyos tathaiva ca |
akrande capy apaihiti na dandam manur abravit ||
iti ||

upeksayam svamino dandam aha |

sakto 'py amoksayan svami damstrinam srnginam tatha
|
prathamam sahasam dadyad vikruste dvigunam tatha || YDh_2.300

apravinaprajakapreritair damstribhir gajadibhih srngibhir
gavadibhir vadhyamanam samartho 'pi tatsvami yady amoksayann upeksate
tada akusalaprajakaniyojananimittam prathamasahasam dandam
dadyat | yada tu marito 'ham iti vikruste 'pi na moksayati tada
dvigunam | yada punah pravinam eva prajakam prerayati tada prajaka
eva dandyo na svami | yathaha manuh |

prajakas ced bhaved aptah prajako dandam arhati | iti |

prajako yanta | apto 'bhiyuktah | pranivisesac ca
dandavisesah kalpaniyah | yathaha manuh |

manusyamarane ksipram cauravat kilbisi bhavet |
pranabhrtsu mahatsv ardham gogajostrahayadisu ||

ksudranam ca pasunam tu himsayam dvisato damah |
pañcasat tu bhaved dandah subhesu mrgapaksisu ||

gardhabhajavikanam tu dandah syat pañcamasakah |
masakas tu bhaved dandah svasukaranipatane ||
iti ||

kim ca |

jaram caurety abhivadan dapyah pañcasatam damam |
upajivya dhanam muñcams tad evastagunikrtam || YDh_2.301

svavamsakalankabhayaj jaram paradarikam cauram nirgacchety
abhivadan pañcasatam pananam pañca satani yasmin dame sa tathoktas
tam damam dapyah | yah punar jarahastad dhanam upajivya
utkocarupena grhitva jaram muñcaty asau yavadgrhitam
tavadastagunikrtam dandam dapyah || 2.301 ||

kim ca |

rajño 'nistapravaktaram tasyaivakrosakarinam |
tanmantrasya ca bhettaram chittva jihvam pravasayet || YDh_2.302

rajño 'nistasyanabhimatasyamitrastotradeh prakarsena bhuyo

bhuyo vaktaram tasyaiva rajña akrosakarinam
nindakaranasilam tadiyasya ca mantrasya svarastravivrddhihetoh
pararastrapaksayakarasya va bhettaram amitrakarnesu japantam
tasya jihnam utkrtya svarastran niskasayet | kosapaharanadau
punar vadha eva,

rajñah kosapahartrms ca pratikulesu ca sthitan |
ghatayed vividhair dandair arinam copajapakan ||

iti manusmaranat | vividhaih sarvasvapaharangacchedavadharupair ity
arthah | sarvasvapahare 'pi yad yasya jivanopakaranam tan
napahartavyam cauryopakaranam vina | yathaha naradah |

ayudhany ayudhiyanam bahyadin bahyajivinam |
vesyastrinam alamkaran vadyatodyadi tadvidam ||

yac ca yasyopakaranam yena jivanti karukah |
sarvasvaharane 'py etan na raja hartum arhati ||
iti |

brahmanasya punah na sariro brahmane dandah iti nisedhad,
vadhasthane siromundanadikam kartavyam,

brahmanasya vadho maundyam puran nirvasanankane |
lalate cabhisastankah prayanam gardabhena tu ||
(cf. dhko 1858; nsm 14.9)

iti manusmaranat || 2.302 ||

kim ca |

mrtangalagnavikretur guros tadayitus tatha |
rajayanasanarodhur danda uttamasahasah || YDh_2.303

mrtasarirasambandhino vastrapuspader vikretuh guroh
pitracaryades tadayituh tatha rajanumatim vina tadyanam
gajasvady asanam simhasanady arohatas cottamasahaso dandah ||
2.303 ||

kim ca |

dvinetrabhedino rajadvistadesakrtas tatha |
vipratvena ca sudrasya jivato 'stasato damah || YDh_2.304

yah punah krodhadina parasya netradvayam bhinatti | yas ca
jyotihsastravit gurvadihitecchuvyatirikto rajño dvistam
anistam samvatsarante tava rajyacyutir bhavisyatity evamadirupam
adesam karoti | tatha yah sudro bhojanartham yajñopavitadini
bramanalingani darsayati tesam astasato damah | astau
panasatani yasmin dame sa tathoktah | sraddhabhojanartham punah
sudrasya vipravesadharinas taptasalakaya yajñopavitavad vapusy
alikhet iti smrtyantaroktam drastavyam | vrttyartham tu
yajñopavitadibrahmanalingadharino vadha eva, dvijatilinginah

sudran ghatayet iti smaranat || 2.304 ||

ragalobhadinanyatha vyavaharadarsane dandam aha |

durdrstams tu punar drstva vyavaharan nrpena tu |
sabhyah sajayino dandya vivadad dvigunam damam || YDh_2.305

durdrstan smrtyacarapraptadharmollanghanena ragalobhadibhir asamyagvicaritatvenasankyamanan vyavaharan punah svayam raja samyag vicarya niscitadosah purvasabhyah sajayinah pratyekam vivadapade yo damah parajitasya taddvigunam dapyah | apraptajetrdandavidhiparatvad vacanasya ragal lobhad ityadina slokenapaunaruktyam | yada punah saksidosena vyavaharasya durdrstatvam jñatam tada saksina eva dandya na jayi napi sabhyah | yada tu rajanumatya vyavaharasya durdrstatvam jñatam tada sarva eva rajasahitah sabhyadayo dandaniyah,

pado gacchati kartaram padah saksinam rcchati |
padah sabhasadah sarvan pado rajanam rcchati ||

iti vacanat | etac ca pratyekam rajadinam dosapratipadanaparam na punar ekasyaiva papapurvasya vibhagaya | yathoktam: kartrsamavayiphalajananasvabhavatvad apurvasya iti || 2.305 ||

nyayato nirnitavyavaharasya pratyavartayitur dandam aha |

yo manyetajito 'smiti nyayenapi parajitah |
tam ayantam punar jitva dapayed dvigunam damam || YDh_2.306

yah punar nyayamargena parajito 'py auddhatyan naham parajito 'smiti manyate, tam ayantam kutalekhyadyupanyasena punar dharmadhikarinam adhitisthantam dharmena punah parajayam nitva dvigunam dandam dapayet | naradenapy uktam |

tiritam canusistam va yo manyeta vidharmatah |
dvigunam dandam asthaya tatkaryam punar uddharet ||
iti |

tiritam saksilekhyadinirnitam anuddhrtadandam | anusistam uddhrtadandam | dandaparyantam nitam iti yavat | yat punar manuvacanam |

tiritam canusistam ca yatra kvacana vidyate |
krtam tad dharmato jñeyam na tat prajño nivartayet ||

iti, tad arthipratyarthinor anyataravacanad vyavaharasyadharmato vrttatvasankayam punar dvigunadandapratijñapurvakam vyavaharam pravartayet na punar dharmato vrttatvaniscaye 'pi rajña lobhadina pravartayitavya ity evamparam | yat punar nrpantarenapi nyayapetam karyam nivartitam tad api samyakpariksanena dharmye pathi sthapaniyam,

nyayapetam yad anyena rajña jñanakrtam bhavet |

tad apy anyayavihitam punar nyaye nivesayet ||

iti smaranat || 2.306 ||

anyaygrhitadandadhanasya gatim aha |

rajñanyayena yo dando grhito varunaya tam |
nivedya dadyad viprebhyah svayam trimsadgunikrtam || YDh_2.307

anyayena yo dando rajña lobhadina grhitas tam
trimsadgunikrtam varunaye a brahmanebhyah svayam dadyat,
yasmad dandarupena yavat grhitam anyayena tavat tasmai
pratideyam, itarathapaharadosaprasangat, anyayena dandagrahane
purvasvaminah svattvavicchedabhavac ca || 2.307 ||

iti sripadmanabhabhattopadhyayatmajasya
srimatparamahamsaparivrajakacaryavijñanesvarabhattarakasyakrta
u rjumitaksarayam yajñavalkyadharmasastravivrtau dvitiyo
'dhyayo vyavaharakhyah sampurnah |||

atha prayascittadhyayah |

athasaucaprakaranam

grhasthasraminam nityanaimittaka dharma uktah |
abhisekadigunayuktasya grhasthavisesasya gunadharmas ca
pradarsitah | adhuna
tadadhikarasamkocahetubhutasaucapratipadanamukhena tesam apavadah
pratipadyate | asaucasabdena ca kalasnanadyapanodyah
pindodakadanadividher adhyayanadiparyudasasya ca nimittabhutah
purusagatah kascanatisayah kathyate, na punah
karmanadhikaramatram, asuddha bandhavah sarve ityadav
asuddhatvabhidhanat, asuddhasabdasya ca vrddhavyavahare
'nahitagnidiksitadav anadhikarimatre prayogabhavat,
vrdddhavyavaharavyutpattinibandhanatvac ca sabdarthavaghateh | kim
ca yady asaucinam danadinisedhadarsanat tadayogyatvam
asaucasabdabhidheyam kalpyate, tarhi udakadanadividhidarsanat
tadyogyatvam apy asaucasabdabhidheyam syat |
tatranekarthakalpanadosaprasangam ity upeksaniyo 'yam
paksah ||

tatrasaucibhih sapindadyair yat kartavyam tat tavad aha |

unadvivarsam nikhanen na kuryad udakam tatah |
a smasanad anuvrajya itaro jñatibhir vrtah || YDh_3.1

yamasuktam tatha gatha japadbhir laukikagnina |
sa dagdhavya upetas ced ahitagnyavrtarthavat || YDh_3.2

une aparipurne dve varse yasyasav unadvivarsas tam pretam
nikhanet bhumav avatam krtva nidadhyan na punar dahed ity arthah |
na ca sakrt prasimcanty udakam ityadibhih pretoddesena vihitam
udakadanadyaurdhvadehikam kuryat | ayam ca

gandhamalyanupalepanadibhir alamkrtya sucau bhumau smasanad anyatrasthinicayarahitayam bahirgraman nikhananiyah | yathaha manuh |

unadvivarsikam pretam nidadhyur bandhava bahih |
alamkrtya sucau bhumav asthisamcayanad rte ||

nasya karyo 'gnisamskaro napi karyodakakriya |
aranye kasthavat tyaktva ksipeyus tryaham eva tu ||
iti |

aranye kasthavat tyaktva ityasyayamarthah | yatharanye kastham tyaktvodasinas tadvisaye bhavanti tathonadvivarsikam api khatayam bhumau parityajya tadvisaye sraddhadyaurdhvadehikesu udasinair bhavitavyam ity acaradipraptasraddhadyabhavo 'nena drstantena sucyate | sa ca ghrtenabhyajya yamagathah pathadbhir nidhatavyah,

unadvivarsikam pretam ghrtaktam nikhaned bhuvi |
yamagatha gayamano yamasuktam anusmaran ||

iti yamasmaranat || tatas tasmad unadvivarsikad itarapurnadvivarso yo mrto 'sau smasanaparyantam jñatibhih sapindaih samanodakais ca jyesthapurahsarair anuvrajyo 'nugantavyah | asmad eva vacanad unadvivarsasyanugamanam aniyatam iti gamyate | anugamya ca pareyivamsam ityadiyamasuktam yamadaivatya gathas ca japadbhir laukikenasamskrtenagnina dagdhavyo yadi jataranir nasti | tatsadbhave tu tanmathitena dagdhavyo na laukikena, tasyagnisampadyakaryamatrarthatvenotpatteh | laukikagnis ca candaladivyatirikto grahyah,

candalagnir amedhyagnih sutikagnis ca karhicit |
patitagnis citagnis ca na sistagrahanocitah ||

iti devalasmaranat | laugaksina catra visesa uktah |

tusnim evodakam kuryat tusnim samskaram eva ca |
sarvesam krtacudanam anyatrapicchaya dvayam ||
iti |

ayam arthah: caulakarmanantarakale niyamenagnyudakadanam karyam | anyatrapi namakaranad urdhvam akrtacude 'picchaya pretabhyudayakamanaya dvayam agnyudakadanatmakam tusnim karyam na niyameneti vikalpah | manunapy atra viseso darsitah |

natrivarsasya kartavya bandhavair udakakriya |
jatadantasya va kuryur namni vapi krte sati ||
iti |

udakagrahanam sahacaryad agnisamskarasyapy upalaksanartham, natrivarsasya iti vacanat | kuladharmapeksaya cudotkarse 'pi varsatrayad urdhvam agnyudakadanadiniyamo 'vagamyate |

laugaksivacanad varsatrayat prag api krtacudasya tayor niyama iti vivecaniyam | upetas ced yady upanitas tarhy ahitagnyavrta ahitagner dahaprakriyaya svagrhyadiprasiddhaya laukikagninaiva dagdhavyah | arthavat prayojanavat | ayam arthah: yady asya klptam dahadvaram karyarupam prayojanam sambhavati bhumijosanaproksanadi tad upadeyam | yat punar luptaprayojanam patrayojanadi tan nivartate | tatha laukikagnividhanenopanitasya anahitagner grhyagnina dahavidhanena ca apahrtaprayojanatvad ahavaniyader api nivrttir iti ||
agnyantaravidhanam ca vrddhayajñavalkyenoktam |

ahitagnir yathanyayam dadghavyas tribhir agnibhih |
anahitagnir ekena laukikenaparo janah ||
iti |

na ca sudrena smasanam praty agnikasthadinayanam karyam,

yasyanayati sudro 'gnim trnam kastham havimsi ca |
pretatvam hi sada tasya sa cadharmena lipyate ||

iti yamasmaranat || tatha dahas ca snapananantaram karyah,
pretam dahec chubhair gandhaih snapitam sragvibhusitam |
iti smaranat | pracetasa apy uktam |

snanam pretasya putradyair vastradyaih pujanam tatha |
nagnadeham dahen naiva kimcid deyam parityajet ||
iti |

kimcid deyam iti savavastraikadesam smasanavasyartham deyam parityajed ity arthah || tatha pretanirharane 'pi manuna viseso darsitah |

na vipram svesu tisthatsu mrtam sudrena harayet |
asvargya hy ahutih sa syac chudrasamparkadusita ||

atra ca svesu tisthatsu ity avivakstam,
asvargyatvadidosasravanat ||

daksinena mrtam sudram paradvarena nirharet |
pascimottarapurvais tu yatha samkhyam dvijatayah ||

tatha harito 'pi na gramabhimukham pretam hareyuh iti | yada tu prositamarane sariram na labhyate tadasthibhih pratikrtim krtva tesam apy alabhe parnasaraih saunakadigrhyoktamargena pratikrtim krtva samskarah karyah | asaucam catra dasahadikam eva, ahitagnis cet pravasan mriyeta punahsamskaram krtva savavad asaucam iti vasisthasmaranat || anahitagnis tu triratram,

supistair jalasammisrair dagdhavyas ca tathagnina |
asau svargaya lokaya svahety uktva sa bandhavaih ||
evam parnasaram dagdhva triratram asucir bhavet ||

iti vacanat | tatas cayam arthah: namakaranad arvan nikhananam eva

na codakadanadi | tata urdhvam yavat trivarsam vaikalpikam agnyudakadanam | tatah param yavad upanayanam tusnim evagnyudakadanam niyatam | varsatrayat prag api krtacudasya | upanayanad urdhvam punar ahitagnyavrta daham krtva sarvam aurdhvadehikam karyam | ayam tu visesah | upanitasya laukikagnina dahah karyah | anahitagner grhyagnina daho yathasambhavam patrayojanam ca karyam || 3.1 || 3.2 ||

samskaranataram kim kartavyam ity ata aha |

saptamad dasamad vapi jñatayo 'bhyupayanty apah |
apa nah sosucad agham anena pitrdinmukhah || YDh_3.3

saptamad divasad arvag dasamadivasad va jñatayh samanagotrah sapindah samanodakas ca apa nah sosucad agham ity anena mantrena daksinamukha apo 'bhyupanayanti | abhyupagamanena tatprayojanabhutodakadanavisistam abhyupagamanam laksyate, evam matamahacaryesv ity anantaram udakadanasyatidesadarsanat | etac cayugmasu tithisu karyam, prathamatrtiyapañcamasaptamanavamesudakakriya iti gautamasmaranat | etac ca snananantaram karyam | sariram agnau samyojyanaveksamana apo 'bhyupayanti iti satatapasmaranat | tatha pracetasapy atra viseso darsitah: pretasya bandhava yathavrddham udakam avatirya noddharsayeyur udakante prasiñceyur apasavyayajñopavitavasaso daksinabhimukha brahmanasyodanmukhah pratyanmukhas ca rajanyavaisyayoh iti | smrtyantare tu yavanty asaucadinani tavad udakadanasyavrttir ukta | yathaha visnuh: yavad asaucam tavat pretasyodakam pindam ca dadyuh iti || tatha ca pracetasapy uktam |

dine dine'ñjalin purnan pradadyat pretakaranat |
tavad vrddhih prakartavya yavat pindah samapyate ||
iti |

pratidinam añjalinam vrddhih karya yavad dasamah pindah samapyata ity arthah || yady apy anayor gurulaghukalpayor anyataranusthanenapi sastrarthah siddhas tathapi bahuklesavahatvena gurutarakalpe pravrttyanupapatteh pretasyopakaratisayo bhavisyatiti kalpaniyam, anyatha gurutarakalpamnayasyanarthakyaprasangat | vasisthenapi viseso 'bhihitah: savyottarabhyam panibhyam udakakriyam kurviran iti || 3.3 ||

vaksyamanasakrtprasekasya namagotradibhir gunair visistasyodakadanasyasamanagotresu matamahadisv atidesam aha |

evam matamahacaryapretanam udakakriya |
kamodakam sakhiprattasvasriyasvasurartvijam || YDh_3.4

yatha sagotrasapindanam pretanam udakam diyate tatha matamahanam acaryanam ca pretanam nityam udakakriya karya |

sakha mitram, prattah parinita duhitrbhaginyadayah, svastriyo
bhagineyah, svasurah prasiddhah, rtvijo yajakah esam
sakhyadinam pretanam kamodakam karyam | kama iccha |
kamenodakadanam kamodakam pretabhyudayakamanayam satyam udakam
deyam asatyam na deyam ity akarane pratyavayo nastity arthah || 3.4
||

udakadane gunavidhim aha |
sakrt prasiñcanty udakam namagotrena vagyatah |
tac codakadanam ittham kartavyam | sapindah samanodakas ca maunino
bhutva pretasya namagotre uccarya amukanama preto 'mukagotras trpyatv
iti sakrd evodakam prasiñceyuh trir va, trih prasekam kuryuh
pretas trpyatv iti iti pracetasah smaranat | pratidinam añjalivrddhis
tu pratipaditaiva | tatha ayam api visesas tenaivoktah |

nadikulam tato gatva saucam krtva yatharthavat |
vastram samsodhayed adau tatah snanam samacaret ||
sacailas tu tatah snatva sucih prayatamanasah |
pasanam tata adaya viper dadyad dasañjalin ||
dvadasa ksatriye dadyad vaisye pañcadasa smrtah |
trimsac chudraya datavyas tatah sampravised grham |
tatah snanam punah karyam grhasaucam ca karayet ||
iti ||

sapindanam madhye kesamcid udakadanapratisedham aha |
na brahmacarinah kuryur udakam patitas tatha ||
jñatitve saty api brahmacarinah samavartanaparyantam patitas ca
pracyutadvijatikarmadhikara udakadidanam na kuryuh |
brahmacaryottarakalam purvamrtanam sapindadinam udakadanam
asaucam ca kuryad eva | yathaha manuh |

adisti nodakam kuryad a vratasya samapanat |
samapte tudakam krtva triratram asucir bhavet ||
iti |

adisti brahmacary asy apo 'sana karma kuru diva ma svapsih
ityadivratadesayogad brahmayacary ucyate | etac ca pitradivyatirekeneti
vaksyati, acaryapitrupadhyayan iti | atracaryah punar evam
manyate adistiti prakantaprayascittah kathyate tasyaivayam
udakadanadinisedhah prayascittarupavratasya samaptyuttarakalam
udakadanasaucavidhir iti | tatha klibadinam codakadayitvam
nisiddham,

klibadya nodakam kuryuh stena vratya vidharminah |
garbhabhartrdruhas caiva surapyas caiva yositah ||

iti vrdhamanusmaranat || 3.5 ||

evam udakadane kartrvisesapratisedham uktva sampradanavisesena
pratisedham aha |

pakhandyanasritah stena bhartrghnyah kamagadikah |
surapya atmatyaginyo nasaucodakabhajanah || YDh_3.6

narasirahkapaladi srutibahyalingadharanam pakhandam, tad
vidyate yesam te pakhandinah | anasrita adhikare saty apy
akrtasramavisesaparigrahah | stenah
suvarnadyuttamadravyaharinah | bhartrghnyah pratighatinyah |
kamagah kulatah | adigrahanat svagarbhabrahmanaghatinyo
grhyante | surapyo yasam ya sura pratisiddha tatpanaratah |
atmatyaginyah visagnyudakodbandhanadyair atmanam yas tyajanti |
ete pakhandyadayah triratram dasaratram va iti
vaksyamanasyasaucasyodakadanadyaurdhvadehikasya ca bhajana na
bhavanti | bhajayantiti bhajanah sapindadinam
asaucadinimittabhuta na bhavanti | atas tanmarane sapindair
udakadanadi na karyam ity etat pratipadanaparam vacanam | atra ca
surapya ityadisu lingam avivaksitam,

lingam ca vacanam desah kalo 'yam karmanah phalam |
mimamsakusalah prahur anupadeyapañcakam ||

ityanupadeyagatatvat | etac ca buddhipurvavisayam | yathaha gautamah:
prayo 'nasakasastragnivisodakodbandhanaprapatanais cecchatam iti |
prayo mahaprasthanam | anasakam anasanam | girisikharad avapatah
prapatanam | atra cecchatam iti visesanopadanat pramadakrtye doso
nastity avagantavyam,

atha kascit pramadena mriyetagnyudakadibhih |
tasyasaucam vidhatavyam kartavya codakakriya ||

ity angirahsmaranat || tatha mrtyuvisesad apy
asaucadinisedhah |

candalad udakat sarpad brahmanad vaidyutad api |
damstribhyas ca pasubhyas ca maranam papakarminam ||

udakam pindadanam ca pretebhyo yat pradiyate |
nopatisthati tat sarvam antarikse vinasyati ||

iti etad apicchapurvam atmahananavisayam, gautamavacanenecchapurvakam
evodakena hatasyasaucadinisedhasyoktatvat | atrapi candalad
udakat sarpad iti tatsahacaryadarsanad buddhipurvavisayatvaniscayah
| ato darpadina candaladin hantum gato yas tair maritas tasyayam
sarvata evatmanam gopayed iti vidhyatikramanimittah
pindadanadinisedhah evam dustadamstryadigrahanartham
abhimukhyena darpad gacchato marane 'py ayam nisedha ity anusamdheyam
| ayam casaucapratisedho dasahadikalavacchinnasya,

hatanam nrpagoviprair anvaksam catmaghatinam |

iti sadyahsaucasya vaksyamanatvat | tatha dahadikam apy esam
na karyam,

nasaucam nodakam nasru na dahadyantyakarma ca |
brahmadandahatanam ca na kuryat katadharanam ||

iti yamasmaranat | brahmadandahata brahmanadandahata |
pretavahanasadhanam khatvadi katasabdenocyate | na cahitagnim
agnibhir dahanti yajñapatrais cety etat
srutivihitagniyajñapatradipratipattilopaprasangad ayam smarto
dahadinisedho vipradihatahitagnivisayam naskandatity
asankaniyam | yatas candaladihatahitagnisambandhinam
agniyajñapatranam smrtyantare pratipattyantaram vidhiyate |

vaitanam praksiped apsu avasathyam catuspathe |
patrani tu dahed agnau yajamane vrtha mrte ||
iti |

tatha taccharirasyapi pratipattyantaram uktam,

atmanas tyaginam nasti patitanam tatha kriya |
tesam api tatha gangatoye samsthapanam hitam ||

iti smaranat | tasmad avisesena sarvesam dahanadinisedhah |
atah snehadina nisedhatikrame prayascittam kartavyam,

krtvagnim udakam snanam sparsanam vahanam katham |
rajjucchedasrupatam ca taptakrcchrena sudhyati ||

iti smaranat | etac ca pratyekam buddhipurvake veditavyam |
abuddhipurvakarane tu,

esam anyatamam pretam yo vaheta daheta va |
katodakakriyam krtva krcchram santapanam caret ||

iti samvartoktam drastavyam | yah punah,

tacchavam kevalam sprstam asru va patitam yadi |
purvoktanam akari ced ekaratram abhojanam ||

iti sparsasrupatayor upavasa uktah | asau krcchresv asaktasya
tatha bandhanacchedane dahane va masam bhaiksaharas trisavanam
ca iti sumantuna bhaiksasitvam uktam tad apy asaktasyaiva | evam
anyany api tadvisayani smrtivakyani vyavasthapaniyani | ayam ca
dahadipratisedho
nityakarmanusthanasamarthajirnavanaprasthadivyatiriktavisayah,
tesam abhyanujñadarsanat,

vrddhah saucasmrter luptah pratyakhyatabhisakkriyah |
atmanam ghatayed yas tu bhrgvagnyanasanambubhih ||

tasya triratram asaucam dvitiye tv asthisamcayah |
trtiye tudakam krtva caturthe sraddham acaret ||

iti smaranat |

evam yena yenopadhina atmahananam sastrato 'bhyanujñayate

tattadvyatiriktamargenatmahanane sraddhadyaurdhvadehikesu
nisiddhesu kim punas tesam karyam ity apeksayam
vrddhayajñavalkya-chagaleyabhyam uktam |

narayanabalih karyo lokagarhabhayan naraih |
tatha tesam bhavec chaucam nanyathety abravid yamah |
tasmat tebhyo 'pi datavyam annam eva sadaksinam ||
iti |

vyasenapy uktam |

narayanam samuddisya sivam va yat pradiyate |
tasya suddhikaram karma tad bhaven naitad anyatha ||
iti |

evam narayanabalih pretasya suddhyapadanadvarena
sraddhadisampradanatve yogyatam janayatity aurdhvadehikam api
sarvam karyam eva | ata eva sattrimsanmate 'py
aurdhvadehikasyabhyanujña drsyate |

gobrahmanahatanam ca patitanam tathaiva ca |
urdhvam samvatsarat kuryat sarvam evaurdhvadehikam ||
iti |

evam samvatsarad urdhvam eva narayanabalim krtvaurdhvadehikam
karyam ||

narayanabalis cettham karyah | kasyamcic chuklaikadasyam
visnum vaivasvatam yamam ca yathavad abhyarcya tatsamipe
madhughrtaplutams tilamisran dasa pindan visnurupinam
pretam anusmaran pretanamagotre uccarya daksinagresu darbhesu
daksinabhimukho dattva gandhadibhir abhyarcya
pindapravahanantam krtva nadyam ksipet na patnyadibhyo
dadyat | tatas tasyam eva ratryam ayugman brahmanan
amantryopositah svobhute madhyahne visnvaradhanam krtva
ekoddistavidhina brahmanapadapraksalanaditrptiprasnantam
krtva pindapitryajñavrtollekhanadyavanejanantam tusnim
krtva visnave brahmane sivaya yamaya ca parivarasahitaya
caturah pindan dattva namagotrasahitam pretam samsmrtya
visnor nama samkirtya pañcamam pindam dadyat | tato vipran
acantan daksinabhis tosayitva tanmadhye caikam gunavattamam
pretabuddhya samsmaran gobhuhiranyadibhir atisayena samtosya
tatah pavitrapanibhir vipraih pretaya tiladisahitam udakam
dapayitva svajanaih sardham bhuñjita |

sarpahate tv ayam visesah | samvatsaram yavat puranoktavidhina
pañcabhyam nagapujam vidhaya purne samvatsare
narayanabalim krtva sauvarnam nagam dadyat gam ca
pratyaksam | tatah sarvam aurdhvadehikam kuryat ||

narayanabalisvarupam ca vaisnave 'bhihitam yatha |

ekadasim samasadya suklapaksasya vai tithim |
visnum samarcayed devam yamam vaivasvatam tatha ||
dasa pindan ghrtabhyaktan darbhesu manusamyutan |
tilamisran pradadyad vai samyato daksinamukhah ||
visnum buddhau samasadya nadyambhasi tatah ksipet |
namagotragraham tatra puspair abhyarcanam tatha ||
dhupadipapradanam ca bhaksyam bhojyam tatha param |
nimantrayeta vipran vai pañca sapta navapi va ||
vidyatapahsamrddhan vai kulotpannan samahitan |
apare 'hani samprapte madhyahne samupositah ||
visnor abhyarcanam krtva viprams tan upavesayet |
udanmukhan yatha jyestam pitrrupam anusmaran ||
mano nivesya visnau vai sarvam kuryad atandritah |
avahanadi yat proktam devapurvam tad acaret ||
trptan jñatva tato viprams trptim prstva yathavidhi |
havisyavyañjanenaiva tiladisahitena ca ||
pañca pindan pradadyac ca devarupam anusmaran |
prathamam visnave dadyad brahmane ca sivaya ca ||
yamaya sanucaraya caturtham pindam utsrjet |
mrtam samkirtya manasa gotrapurvam atah param ||
visnor nama grhitvaivam pañcamam purvavat ksipet |
vipran acamya vidhivad daksinabhih samarcayet ||
ekam vrddhatamam vipram hiranyena samarcayet |
gava vastrena bhumya ca pretam tam manasa smaran ||
tatas tilambho vipras tu hastair darbhasamanvitaih |
ksipeyur gotrapurvam tu nama buddhau nivesya ca ||
havir gandhatilambhas tu tasmai dadyuh samahitah |
mitrabhrtyajanaih sardham pascad bhuñjita vagyatah ||
evam visnumate sthitva yo dadyad atmaghatine |
samuddharati tam ksipram natra karya vicarana ||

sarpadamsanimittam sauvarnanagadanam pratikrtirupena
bhavisyatpurane sumantunabhihitam |

suvarnabharanispannam nagam krtva tathaiva gam |
vyasaya dattva vidhivat pitur anrnyam apnuyat ||
iti || 3.6 ||

evam udakadanam sapavadam abhidhayanantaram kim karyam ity ata aha
|

krtodakan samuttirnan mrdusadvalasamsthitan |
snatan apavadeyus tan itihasaih puratanaih || YDh_3.7

krtam udakadanam yais tan krtodakan snatan samyag udakad
uttirnan mrdusadvale navodgatatrnacayavrtabhubhage samyak
sthitan putradin kulavrddhah puratanair itihasair vaksyamanair
apavadeyuh sokanirasanasamarthair vacobhir bodhayeyuh || 7 ||

sokanirasanasamarthetihasasvarupam aha |

manusye kadalistambhanihsare saramarganam |
karoti yah sa sammudho jalabudbudasamnibhe || YDh_3.8

manusyasabdena jarayujandajadicaturvidhabhutajatam laksyate tasya bhavo manusyam tatra samsaranadharmitvena kadalistambhavad antahsararahite jalabudbudavad aciravinasvare samsare sarasya sthirasya marganam anvesanam yah karoti sa sammudho 'tyantavinastacittah | tasmat samsarasvarupavedibhir bhavadbhir ittham na karyam || 3.8 ||

kim ca |

pañcadha sambhrtah kayo yadi pañcatvam agatah |
karmabhih svasarirotthais tatra ka paridevana || YDh_3.9

janmantaratmiyasarirajanitaih karmabijaih svaphalopabhogartham pañcadha prthivyadipañcabhutatmakataya pañcaprakaram sambhrto nirmitah kayah sa yadi phalopabhoganivrttau pañcatvam agatah punah prthivyadirupatam praptas tatra bhavatam kim artha paridevana | nisprayojanatvan nanusocanam kartavyam, vastusthites tathatvat | na hi kenacid vastusthitir atikramitum sakyate || 3.9 ||

api ca |

gantri vasumati nasam udadhir daivatani ca |
phenaprakhyah katham nasam martyaloko na yasyati || YDh_3.10

nedam ascaryam maranam nama | yatah prthivyadini mahanty api bhutani nasam gacchanti | tatha samudra api jaramaranavirahinah, amara api pralayasamaye avasanam gacchanti, katham ivasthirataya phenasamnibho maranadharma bhutasamgho vinasam na yasyati | ucitam eva hi maranadharminah prayanam | ato nisprayojanah sokasamavesah || 3.10 ||

anistapadakatvad apy anusocanam na karyam ity aha |

slesmasru bandhavair muktam preto bhunkte yato 'vasah |
ato na roditavyam hi kriyah karyah svasaktitah || YDh_3.11

yasmad anusocadbhir bandhavair vadananayananirgamitam slesmasru va yasmad avaso 'kamo 'pi preto bhunkte tasman na roditavyam kim tu pretahitepsubhih svasaktyanusarena sraddhadikriyah karyah || 3.11 ||

iti samsrutya gaccheyur grham balapurahsarah |
vidasya nimbapatrani niyata dvari vesmanah || YDh_3.12

acamyagnyadi salilam gomayam gaurasarsapan |
praviseyuh samalabhya krtvasmani padam sanaih || YDh_3.13

evam kulavrddhavacamsi samyag akarnya tyaktasokah santo balan agratah krtva grham gaccheyuh | gatva ca vesmano dvari sthitva niyatah samyatamanaskah nimbapatrani vidasya dasanaih

khandayitva khaditva acamanam ca
krtvagnyudakagomamayagaurasarsapanalabhya adigrahanad
durvapravalam agnivrsabhau veti sankhoktau
durvankuravrsabhav api sprstva asmani ca padam nidhaya
sanair askhalitam vesma praviseyuh || 3.12 || 3.13 ||

atidesam aha |

pravesanadikam karma pretasamsparsinam api |
icchatam tatksanac chuddhih paresam snanasamyamat ||
YDh_3.14

yad etat purvoktam nimbapatradasanadi vesmapravesanantam karma tan na
kevalam jñatinam api tu paresam api dharmartham
pretalamkaranirharanadikam kurvatam bhavati | pravesanadikam ity
atra adisabdo 'mangaliktvat pratilomakramabhiprayah | tesam ca
dharmartham nirharanadau pravrttanam tatksanac chuddhim
icchatam asapindanam snanapranayamabhyam eva suddhih |
yathaha parasarah |

anatham brahmanam pretam ye vahanti dvijatayah |
pade pade yajñaphalam anupurvam labhanti te ||

na tesam asubham kimcit papam va subhakarmanam |
jalavagahanat tesam sadyah saucam vidhiyate ||
iti ||

snehadina nirharane tu manukto visesah |

asapindam dvijam pretam vipro nirhrtya bandhuvat |
visudhyati triratrena matur aptams ca bandhavan ||

yady annam atti tesam tu dasahenaiva sudhyati |
anadann annam ahnaiva na cet tasmin grhe vaset ||
iti |

atreyam vyavastha: yah snehadina savanirharanam krtva tadiyam
evannam asnati tadgrhe ca vasati tasya dasahenaiva suddhih | yas tu
kevalam tadgrhe vasati na punas tadannam asnati tasya triratram | yah
punar nirharanamatram karoti na tadgrhe vasati na ca tadannam asnati
tasyaikaha iti | etat sajatiyavisayam | vijatiyavisaye punar
yajjatiyam pretam nirharati tajjatiprayuktam asaucam karyam |
yathaha gautamah avaras ced varnah purvam varnam upasprset
purvo vavaram tatra tacchavoktam asaucam iti | upasparsanam
nirharanam | viprasya sudranirharane masam asaucam | sudrasya tu
vipranirharane dasaratram ity evam savavad asaucam kartavyam ity
arthah || 3.14 ||

brahmacarinam praty aha |

acaryapitrupadhyayan nirhrtyapi vrati vrati |
samkatannam ca nasniyan na ca taih saha samvaset || YDh_3.15

acarya uktalaksanah mata ca pita ca pitarau upadhyayas ca purvoktah etan nirhrtyapi vrati brahmacari vraty eva na punar asya vratabhramsah | katasabdenasaucam laksyate, tatsahacaritam annam sakatannam tad brahmacari nasniyat | na casaucibhih saha samvaset | evam vadata acaryadivyatiriktapretanirharane tu brahmacarino vratalopa ity arthad uktam bhavati | ata eva vasisthenoktam brahmacarinah savakarmino vratan nivrttir anyatra matapitroh iti || 3.15 ||

asaucinam niyamavisesam aha |

kritalabdhasana bhumau svapeyus te prthak ksitau |
pindayajñavrta deyam pretayannam dinatrayam || YDh_3.16

kritama yacitalabdham va asanam yesam te kritalabdhasanah | bhaveyur iti sesah | kritalabdhasananiyamat tadalabhe 'nasanam arthatsiddham bhavati | ata eva vasisthah grhan vrajitva adhahprastare tryaham anasnanta asiran kritotpannena varteran iti | adhahprastara asaucinam sayanasanarthas trnamayah prastarah | te ca sapinda bhumav eva prthak prthak sayiran na khatvadau | manunapyatra viseso darsitah |

aksaralavanannah syur nimajjeyus ca te tryaham |
mamsasanam ca nasniyuh sayirams ca prthak ksitau ||
iti |

tatha gautamenapi visesa uktah adhahsayyasayino brahmacarinah savakarminah iti | tatha pindapitryajñaprakriyaya pracinavititvadirupaya pretaya dinatrayam pindarupam annam tusnim ksitau deyam | yathaha maricih |

pretapindam bahir dadyad darbhamantravivarjitam |
prag udicyam carum krtva snatah prayatamanasah ||
iti | darbhamantravivarjitatvam anupanitavisayam | asamskrtanam bhumau pindam dadyat samskrtanam kusesu iti pracetahsmaranat | tatha kartrniyamas ca grhyaparisistad vijñeyah |

asagotrah sagotro va yadi stri yadi va puman |
prathame 'hani yo dadyat sa dasaham samapayet ||
iti |

tatha dravyaviniyamas ca sunahpucchena darsitah |

salina saktubhir vapi sakair vapy atha nirvapet |
prathame 'hani yad dravyam tad eva syad dasahikam ||
tusnim prasekam puspam ca dipam dhupam tathaiva ca ||
iti |

pindas ca pasane deyah, bhumau malyam pindam paniyam upale va dadyuh iti sankhasmaranat | na ca dadyur iti bahuvacanenodakadanavat sarvaih pindadanam karyam ity

asankaniyam | kim tu putrenaiva karyam | putrabhave sapinda matrsapindah sisyas ca dadyus tadabhave rtvigacaryau iti gautamasmaranat | putrabahutve punar jyestenaiva karyam,

sarvair anumatim krtva jyestenaiva tu yatkrtam |
dravyena cavibhaktena sarvair eva krtam bhavet ||

iti maricismaranat | pindasamkhyaniyamas ca: brahmanasya dasa pindah ksatriyasya dvadasaiveti | evamasaucadivasasamkhyaya visnunabhihitam: yavad asaucam pretasyodakam pindam ekam ca dadyuh (cf. vidh 19.7) iti | tatha smrtyantare 'pi,

navabhir divasair dadyan nava pindan samahitah |
dasamam pindam utsrjya ratrisese sucir bhavet ||

iti sucitvavacanam aparedyuh kriyamanasraddharthabrahmananimantranabhiprayena | yogisvarena tu pindatrayadanam abhihitam | anayos ca gurulaghukalpayor udakadanavisayokta vyavastha vijñeya | atraparah satatapiyo visesah |

asaucasya tu hrase 'pi pindan dadyad dasaiva tu | iti |

triratrasaucinam punah paraskarena viseso darsitah |

prathame divase deyas trayah pindah samahitaih |
dvitiye caturo dadyad asthisamcayanam tatha ||
trims tu dadyat trtiye 'hni vastradi ksalayet tatha ||
iti || 3.16 ||

kim ca |
jalam ekaham akase sthapyam ksiram ca mrnmaye |
jalam ksiram ca mrnmaye patradvaye prthak prthag akase sikyadav ekaham sthapaniyam | atra visesanupadanat prathame 'hani karyam, tatha paraskaravacanat: pretatra snahity udakam sthapyam piba cedam iti ksiram | tathasthisamcayanam ca prathamadidinesu karyam | tathaha samvartah |

prathame 'hni trtiye va saptame navame tatha |
asthisamcayanam karyam dine tadgotrajaih saha ||
iti |

kvacid dvitiye tv asthisamcayah ity uktam | vaisnave tu caturthe divase 'sthisamcayanam kuryat tesam ca gangambasi praksepah iti | ato 'nyatamasmin dine svagrhyoktavidhinasthisamcayanam karyam | angirasa catra viseso darsitah |

asthisamcayane yago devanam parikirtitah |
pretibhutam tam uddisya yah sucir na karoti cet |
devatanam tu yajanam tam sapanty atha devatah ||

devatas catra smasanavasinyah | tatra purvadagdhah,
smasanavasino devah savanam parikirtitah |

iti tenaivoktam | atas tan devan aciramrtam ca pretam uddisya dhupadipadibhih pindarupena cannena tatra puja karyetyuktam bhavati || tatha vapanam ca dasame 'hani karyam,

dasame 'hani samprapte snanam gramad bahir bhavet |
tatra tyajyani vasamsi kesasmasrunakani ca ||

iti devalasmaranat || tatha smrtyantare 'pi |

dvitiye 'hani kartavyam ksurakarma prayatnatah |
trtiye pañcame vapi saptame va pradanatah ||
iti |

sraddhapradanad arvag aniyama iti yavat | vapanam ca kesam ity akanksayam apastambenoktam: anubhavinam ca parivapanam iti | ayam arthah: savam duhkham anubhavantity anubhavinah sapindas tesam cavisesena vapanam utalpavayasam ity apeksayam idam evopatisthate anubhavinam ca parivapanam iti | anu pascad bhavantity anubhavino 'lpavayasas tesam vapanam iti | anubhavinah putra iti kecin manyante,

gangayam bhaskaraksetre matapitror guror mrtau |
adhanakale some ca vapanam saptasu smrtam ||

iti niyamadarsanat ||

asucitvena sakalasrautasmartakarmadhikaranivrttau prasaktayam kesucid abhyanujñanartham aha |
vaitanaupasanah karyah kriyas ca sruticodanat ||
vitano 'gninam vistaras tatra bhava vaitanah tretagnisadhya agnihotradarsapurnamasadyah kriya ucyante | pratidinam upasyata ity upasano grhyagnis tatra bhava aupasanah sayampratarhomakriya ucyante | ta vaitanaupasana vaidikyah kriyah karyah | katham vaidikatvam iti cet, sruticodanat | tathahi yavajjivam agnihotram juhuyat ityadisrutibhir agnihotradinam codana spastaiva | tatha ahar ahah svaha kuryad annabhave kenacid akastat iti srutyaupasanahomo 'pi codyate | atra ca srautatvavisesanopadanat smartakriyanam danadinam ananusthanam gamyate | ata eva vaiyaghrapadenoktam,

smartakarmaparityago rahor anyatra sutake |
sraute karmani tatkalam snatah suddhim avapnuyat ||

iti srautanam ca karyatvabhidhanam nityanaimittikabhiprayena | yathaha paithinasih nityani vinivarteran vaitanavarjam salagnau caike iti | nityani vinivarterann ity avisesena avasyakanam nityanaimittikanam nivrttaprasaktayam vaitanavarjam ity agnitrayasadhyavasyakanam paryudasah | salagnau caike iti grhyagnau bhavanam apy avasyakanam paksikah paryudasa uktah | atas tesv asaucam nasty eva | kamyanam punah saucabhavad ananusthanam | manunapy anenaivabhiprayenoktam: pratyuhen nagnisu

kriyah iti | agnisu kriya na pratyuhed ity anagnisadhyanam pañcamahayajñadinam nivrttih | ata eva samvartah |

homam tatra prakurvita suskannena phalena va |
pañcayajñavidhanam tu na kuryan mrtyujanmanoh ||
iti | vaisvadevasyagnisadhyatve 'pi vacanan nivrttih, vipro dasaham asita vaisvadevavivarjitah iti tenaivoktatvat |
sutake karmanam tyagah samdhyadinam vidhiyate |
iti yady api samdhyaya vinivrttih sruyate tathapy añjalipraksepadikam kuryat | sutake savitrya cañjalim praksipya pradaksinam krtva suryam dhyayan namaskuryat iti paithinasismaranat | yady api vaitanaupasanah karyah iti samanyenoktam tathapy anyena karayitavyam, anya etani kuryuh iti paithinasismaranat | brhaspatinapyuktam |

sutake mrtake caiva asaktau sraddhabhojane |
pravasadinimittesu havayen na tu hapayet ||
iti |

tatha smartatve 'pi pindapitryjyadikas ca nityahomah karya eva,

sutake tu samutpanne smartam karma katham bhavet |
pindayajñam caruhomam asagotrena karayet ||

iti jatukarnyasmaranat | yady api sange karmany anyakartrtvam tathapi svadravyatyagatmakam pradhanam svayam kuryat, tasyananyanispadyatvat | ata evoktam –

sraute karmani tatkalam snatah suddhim avapnuyat | iti |

yat punah danam pratigraho homah svadhyayas ca nivartate iti homapratiseddhah sa kamyabhiprayo vaisvadevabhiprayo va vyavasthapaniyah | tatha sutakannabhojanam api na karyam, ubhayatra dasahani kulasyannam na bhujyate iti yamasmaranad ubhayatra jananamaranayoh | dasahanity asaucakalopalaksanam | kulasya sutakayuktasya sambandhyannam asakulyair na bhoktavyam | sakulyanam punar na dosah | sutake tu kulasyannam adosam manur abravit iti tenaivoktatvat | ayam ca nisedho datrbhoktror anyatarena janane marane va jñate sati veditavyah,

ubhabhyam aparijñate sutakam naiva dosakrt |
ekenapi parijñate bhoktur dosam upavahet ||

iti sattrimsanmatadarsanat | tatha vivahadisu sutakotpatteh prak brahmanartham prthak krtam annam bhoktavyam eva,

vivahotsavayajñesu tv antara mrtasutake |
purvasamkalpitarthesu na dosah parikirtitah ||
(cf. psm 3.38)

iti brhaspatismaranat | tathaparo 'pi visesah sattrimsanmate darsitah |

vivahotsavayajñesu tv antara mrtasutake |
parair annam pradatavyam bhoktavyam ca dvijottamaih ||

bhuñjanesu tu vipresu tv antara mrtasutake |
anyagehodakacantah sarve te sucayah smrtah ||
iti |

tathasaucaparigrahatve 'pi kesucid dravyesu dosabhavah | yathaha
maricih |

lavane madhumamse ca puspamulaphalesu ca |
sakakasthatrnesv apsu dadhisarpihpayassu ca ||

tilausadhajine caiva pakvapakve svayamgrahah |
panyesu caiva sarvesu nasaucam mrtasutake ||
iti |

pakvam bhaksyajatam modakady apakvam tanduladi | svayamgraha
iti svayam eva svamyanujñato grhniyad ity arthah |
pakvapakvabhyanujñanam annasatrapravrttavisayam,

annasatrapravrttanam amam annam agarhitam |
bhuktva pakvannam etesam triratram tu payah pibet ||

ity angirahsmaranat | atah pakvasabdo
bhaksyavyatiriktaudanadivisayah || savasamsarganimittasauce tv
angirasa visesa uktah |

asaucam yasya samsargad apated grhamedhinah |
kriyas tasya na lupyante grhyanam ca na tad bhavet ||
iti |

tad asaucam kevalam grhamedhina eva na punas tadgrhebhavanam
bharyadinam taddravyanam ca bhaved ity arthah | atikrantasauce
'py ayam evarthah smrtyantare darsitah |

atikrante dasahe tu pascaj janati ced grhi |
triratram sutakam tasya na tad dravyasya karhicit ||
iti || 3.17 ||

evam asaucino vidhipratisedharupan dharman abhidhayadhuna
asaucanimittam kalaniyamam caha |

triratram dasaratram va savam asaucam isyate |
unadvivarsa ubhayoh sutakam matur eva hi || YDh_3.18

savanimittam savam | sutakasabdena ca jananavacina tannimittam asaucam
laksyate | evam ca vadata jananamaranayor asaucanimittatvam uktam
bhavati | tac ca jananamaranam utpannajñatam eva nimittam, nirdasam
jñatimaranam srutva putrasya janma ca ityadilingadarsanat, tatha,

vigatam tu videsastham srnuyad yo hy anirdasam |
yac chesam dasaratrasya tavad evasucir bhavet ||

ityadivakyarambhasamarthyac ca | utpattimatrapeksatve hy asaucasya
dasahadyasaucakalaniyamas tattatprabhrtika evety
anirdasajñatimaranasravane dasaratrasesam evasaucam arthat
sidhyatiti yac chesam dasaratrasya ityanarambhaniyam syat |
tasmaj jñatam eva jananam maranam ca nimittam | tac cobhayanimittam
apy asaucam triratram dasaratram cesyate manvadibhih |
atrasaucaprakarane ahargrahanam ratrigrahanam
cahoratropalaksanartham | manvadibhir isyate iti vacanam
taduktasapindasamanodakarupavisayabhedapradarsanartham | tathahi |
dasaham savam asaucam sapindesu vidhiyate |janane 'py evam
eva syan nipunam suddhim icchatam |janmany ekodakanam tu
triratrac chuddhir isyate |savasprso visudhyanti tryahat
tudakadayinah |
ity etair vakyais triratradasaratrayoh
samanodakasapindavisayatvena vyavasthakrta | atah
sapindanam saptamapurusavadhikanam avisesena dasaratram |
samanodakanam triratram iti | yat punah smrtyantaravacanam,

caturthe dasaratram syat sannisah pumsi pañcame |
sasthe caturahac chuddhih saptame tv ahar eva tu ||

iti tadvigitatvan nadaraniyam | yad apy avigitam tathapi
madhuparkangapasvalambhanaval lokavidvistatvan nanustheyam,
asvargyam lokavidvistam dharmyam apy acaren na tu |
iti manusmaranat | na ca saptame pratyasanne sapinde ekaho
viprakrstastamadisu samanodakesu tryaham iti yuktam | evam
avisesena sapindanam asauce prapte kvacin niyamartham aha |
unadvivarse samsthite ubhayor eva matapitror dasaratram asaucam na
sarvesam sapindanam | tesam tu vaksyati adantajanmanah
sadyah iti | tatha ca paingyah: garbhasthe prete matur dasaham,
jata ubhayoh, krte namni sodaranam ca iti | atha va ayam arthah:
unadvivarse samsthite ubhayor matapitror eva asprsyatvalaksanm
asaucam ca sapindanam | tatha smrtyantare, unadvivarse prete
matapitror eva netaresam ity asprsyatvalaksanam abhipretam |
itarasya punah karmany anadhikaralaksanasya sapindesv api a
dantajanmanah sadyah ityadibhir vihitatvat | atra drstantah
sutakam matur eva hi iti | yatha sutakam jananimittam
asprsyatvalaksanam asaucam matur eva kevalam
tathonadvivarsoprame matapitror evasprsyatvam iti | unadvivarse
sapindanam asprsyatvam pratisedhatanyatrasprsyatvam
abhyanujñatam bhavati | tatha ca devalah |

svasaucakalad vijñeyam sparsanam ca tribhagatah |
sudravitksatravipranam yathasastram pracoditam ||
iti |

etac canupanitaprayananimitte atikrantasauce ca triratradau
veditavyam | upanitavisaye 'pi tenaivoktam |

dasahaditribhagena krte samcayane kramat |
angasparsanam icchanti varnanam tattvadarsinah ||

tricatuhpañcadasabhih sprsya varnah kramena tu |
bhojyanno dasabhir viprah sesa dvitrisaduttaraih ||
iti |

dvyuttarair dasabhih tryuttarair dvadasabhih saduttaraih
pañcadasabhir iti drastavyam |

janananimittam asprsyatvalaksanam asaucam aha |

pitros tu sutakam matus tadasrgdarsanad dhruvam |
tad ahar na pradusyeta purvesam janmakaranat || YDh_3.19

sutakam janananimittam asprsyatvalaksanam asaucam pitror
matapitror eva na sarvesam sapindanam | tac casprsyatvam
matur dhruvam dasahaparyantam sthiram ity arthah | kutah |
tadasrgdarsanat tasyah sambandhitvenasrjo darsanat | ata eva
vasisthah |

nasaucam vidyate pumsah samsargam cen na gacchati |
rajas tatrasuci jñeyam tac ca pumsi na vidyate ||
iti |

pitus tu dhruvam na bhavati snanamatrenasprsyatvam nivartate |
yathaha samvartah |

jate putre pituh snanam sacailam tu vidhiyate |
mata sudhyed dasahena snanat tu sparsanam pituh ||
iti |

mata sudhyed dasahena ity etac ca samvyavaharayogyatamatram |
adrstarthesu punah karmasu paithinasina visesa uktah:
sutikam putravatim vimsatiratrena karmani karayet | masena
strijananim iti | angarasa ca sapindanam asprsyatvabhavah
spastikrtah |

sutake sutikavarjyam samsparso na nisidhyate |
samsparse sutikayas tu snanam eva vidhiyate ||
iti |

yasmin divase kumarajananam tad ahar na pradusyeta |
tannimittadanadyadhikarapaharakrn na bhavatity arthah | yasmat
tasminn ahani purvesam pitradinam putrarupena janma utpattis
tasmat tad ahar na pradusyeta | tatha ca vrddhayajñavalkyenoktam |

kumarajanmadivase vipraih karyah pratigrahah |
hiranyabhugavasvajavasahsayyasanadisu ||

tatra sarvam pratigrahyam krtannam na tu bhaksayet |
bhaksayitva tu tan mohad dvijas candrayanam caret ||
iti ||

vyasenapy atra visesa uktah |

sutikavasanilaya janmada nama devatah |
tasam yaganimittam tu sucir janmani kirtita ||

prathame divase sasthe dasame caiva sarvada |
trisv etesu na kurvita sutakam putrajanmani ||

markandeyenapyuktam |

raksaniya tatha sasthi nisa tatra visesatah |
ratrau jagaranam kuryur dasamyam caiva sutake ||
iti || 3.19 ||

asaucamadhye punarjanane marane va jate pratinimittam naimittikam
avartate iti nyayena punardasahadyasaucapraptau tadapavadam aha |
antara janmamarane sesahobhir visudhyati |
varnapeksaya vayovasthapeksaya va yasya yavan asaucakalas
tadantara tatsamasya tato nyunasya vasaucasya nimittabhute janane marane
va jate purvasaucavasistair evahobhir visudhyati | na punah
pascad utpannajananadinimittam prthak prthag asaucam karyam |
yada punar alpad vartamanasaucad dirghakalam asaucam antara patati
tada na purvasesena suddhih | yathaha usanah |

svalpasaucasya madhye tu dirghasaucam bhaved yadi |
na purvena visuddhih syat svakalenaiva sudhyati ||
iti |

yamo 'py aha |

aghavrddhimad asaucam pascimena samapayet | iti |

atra ca antara janmamarane iti yady apy avisesenabhihitam tathapi
na sutakantarvartinah savasya purvasaucasesena suddhih |
yathahangirah |

sutake mrtakam cet syan mrtake tv atha sutakam |
tatradhikrtya mrtakam saucam kuryan na sutakam ||
iti |

tatha sattrimsanmate 'pi |

savasauce samutpanne sutakam tu yada bhavet |
savane sudhyate sutir na sutih savasodhini ||
iti |

tasman na sutakantahpatinah savasaucasya purvasesena
suddhih, kim tu savantahpatina eva sutakasya | tatha
sajatiyantahpatitve 'pi savasya kvacit purvasesena suddher
apavadah smrtyantare darsitah |

matary agre pramitayama suddhau mriyate pita |
pituh sesena suddhih syan matuh kuryat tu paksinim ||
iti |

ayam arthah: matari purvam mrtayam tannimittasaucamadhye yadi pitur uparamah syat tada na purvasesena suddhih, kim tu pituh prayananimittasaucakalenaiva suddhih karya | tatha pituh prayananimittasaucamadhye matari svaryatayam api na purvasesamatracchuddhih, kim tu purvasaucam samapyopari paksinim ksiped iti || tathasaucasannipatakalavisesakrto 'py apavado gautamenoktah: ratrisese sati dvabhyam prabhate sati tisrbhih iti | ayam arthah: ratrimatravasiste purvasauce yady asaucantaram sannipatet tarhi purvasaucam samapyanantaram dvabhyam ratribhyam suddhih | prabhate punas tasya ratreh pascime yame jananadyasaucantarasannipate sati tisrbhi ratribhih suddhih na punas tacchesamatrena | satatapenapyuktam: ratrisese dvyahac chuddhir yamasese sucis tryahat iti | pretakriya punah sutakasannipate 'pi na nivartata iti tenaivoktam |

antardasahe jananat pascat syan maranam yadi |
pretam uddisya kartavyam pindadanam svabandhubhih ||

prarabdhe pretapinde tu madhye cej jananam bhavet |
tathaivasaucapindams tu sesan dadyad yathavidhi ||
iti |

tatha savasaucayoh sannipate 'pi pretakrtyam karyam, tulyanyayatvat | tatha jatakarmadikam api putrajanmanimittakam asaucantarasannipate 'pi karyam eva | tatha prajapatih |

asauce tu samutpanne putrajanma yada bhavet |
kartus tatkaliki suddhih purvasaucena sudhyati ||
iti ||

purnaprasavakalajananasaucam abhidhayadhuna apraptakalagarbhanihsarananimittam asaucam aha |
garbhasrave masatulya nisah suddhes tu karanam ||
sravatir yady api loke dravadravyakartrke parisyande prayujyate, tathapy atra dravadravadravyasadharanarupe 'dhahpatane vartate | kutah, dravatvasya prathamamasa eva sambhavat tatra ca masatulya nisah iti bahuvacananupapatteh | garbhasrave yavanto garbhagrahanamasas tatsamasamkhyaka nisah suddheh karanam | etac ca striya eva, garbhasrave masatulya ratrayah strinam snanamatram eva purusasya iti vrddhavasisthasmaranat | yat punar gautamena tryaham ca iti triratram uktam, tan masatrayad arvag veditavyam,

garbhasrutyam yathamasam acire tuttame trayah |
rajanye tu caturatram vaisye pañcaham eva tu ||
astahena tu sudrasya suddhir esa prakirtita ||

iti maricismaranat | acire masatrayad arvak garbhasrave uttame brahmanajatau triratram ity arthah | etac ca sanmasaparyante drastavyam | saptamadisu punah paripurnam eva prasavasaucam karyam, tatra paripurnangagarbhasya jivato nirgamadarsanat, tatra ca

loke prasavasabdaprayogat,

sanmasabhyantare yavad garbhasravo bhaved yada |
tada masasamais tasam divasaih suddhir isyate ||

ata urdhvam svajatyuktam tasam asaucam isyate |
sadyahsaucam sapindanam garbhasya patane sati ||

iti smaranat || etac ca sapindanam sadyahsaucavidhanam dravabhutagarbhapatane veditavyam | yat punar vasisthavacanam unadvivarsike prete garbhasya patane ca sapindanam triratram iti, tat pañcamasastayoh kathinagarbhapatanavisayam,

a caturthad bhavet sravah patah pañcamasastayoh |
ata urdhvam prasutih syad dasaham sutakam bhavet ||

srave matus triratram syat sapindasaucavarjanam |
pate matur yathamasam pitradinam dinatrayam ||

iti maricismaranat || saptamamasaprabhrti mrtajanane jatamrte va sapindanam janananimittam paripurnam asaucam, jatamrte mrtajate va sapindanam dasaham iti haritasmaranat, atah sutake cedothanasaucam sutakavat iti paraskaravacanac ca | a utthanad a sutikaya utthanad dasaham iti yavat | sutakavad iti sisuparamanimittodakadanarahitam ity arthah | brhanmanur api |

dasahabhyantare bale pramite tasya bandhavaih |
savasaucam na kartavyam sutyasaucam vidhiyate ||
iti |

tatha ca smrtyantaram api antardasahoparatasya sutikahobhir evasaucam iti | evamadivacananicayaparyalocanaya sapindanam janananimittasaucasamkoco nastiti gamyate | yat punar brhadvisnuvacanam jate mrte mrtajate va kulasya sadyahsaucam iti, tac chisuparamanimittasyasaucasya snanac chuddhipratipadanaparam na prasavanimittasya | tatha ca paraskarah garbhe yadi vipattih syad dasaham sutakam bhavet, sapindanam prasavanimittasya vidyamanatvat | jivañjato yadi preyat sadya eva visudhyati iti pretasaucabhiprayam | tatha ca sankhenoktam pran namakaranat sadyahsaucam iti | yat punah katyayanavacanam,

anivrtte dasahe tu pañcatvam yadi gacchati |
sadya eva visuddhih syan na pretam nodakakriya ||

iti, tad api vaisnavena samanartham | yada tu na pretam naivasutakam iti pathas tada sutakam asprsyatvam naiva pitradinam bhavatity arthah | atha vayam arthah: antardasahe yadi sisuparamas tada na pretasaucam | yadi tatra sapindajananam tada sutakam api naiva karyam kim tu purvasaucenaiva suddhir iti | yat tu brhanmanuvacanam,

jivañjato yadi tato mrtah sutaka eva tu |
sutakam sakalam matuh pitradinam triratrakam ||

iti, yac ca brhatpracetovacanam,

muhurtam jivato balah pañcatvam yadi gacchati |
matuh suddhir dasahena sadyah suddhas tu gotrinah ||

iti, tatreyam vyavastha: jananananantaram nabhivardhanat pran mrtau pitradinam janananimittanasaucam dinatrayam | sadyahsaucam tv agnihotradyartham, agnihotrartham snanopasparsanat tatkalam saucam iti sankhasmaranat | nabhivardhanottarakalam tu sisuprayane 'pi janananimittam sampurnam asaucam sapindanam,

yavan na chidyate nalam tavan napnoti sutakam |
chinne nale tatah pascat sutakam tu vidhiyate ||

iti jaminismaranat |

manunapy ayam artho darsitah |

ratribhir masatulyabhir garbhasrave visudhyati |
rajasy uparate sadhvi snanena stri rajasvala ||
iti |

purvabhagasyardho darsitah | uttarasya tv ayam arthah | rajasi nihsaranad uparate nivrtte rajasvala stri snanena sadhvi daivadikarmayogya bhavati | sparsanadivisaye punar anuparate 'pi rajasi caturthe 'hani snanac chuddha bhavati | tad uktam vrddhamanuna |

caturthe 'hani samsuddha bhavati vyavahariki | iti |

tatha smrtyantaram |

suddha bhartus caturthe 'hni snanena stri rajasvala |
daive karmani pitrye ca pañcame 'hani sudhyati ||

pañcame 'hani iti rajonivrttikalopalaksanartham | yada rajodarsanad arabhya punah saptadasa dinabhyantare rajodarsanam tada asucitvam nasty eva | astadase tv ekahac chuddhih | ekonavimse dvyahat |
tata uttaresu tryahac chuddhih | yathaha atrih |

rajasvala yadi snata punar eva rajasvala |
astadasadinad arvag asucitvam na vidyate ||

ekonavimsater arvag ekaham syat tato dvyaham |
vimsatprabhrtyuttaresu triratram asucir bhavet ||
iti |

caturdasadinad arvag asucitvam na vidyate iti smrtyantaram tatra snanaprabhrtitvam abhipretam, ato na virodhah | ayam casucitvapratisedho yasya vimsatidinottarakalam eva prayaso rajodarsanam tad visayah | yasyah punar arudhayauvanayah prag evastadasadinat pracuryena rajonirgamas tasyas triratram evasaucam | taya ca yavat triratram snanadirahitaya sthatavyam, rajasvala triratram asucir bhavati, sa ca nañjita nabhyañjita napsu snayad adhah sayita na diva svapyat na grahan vikseta nagnim

sprset nasniyan na rajjum srjet na ca dantan dhavayet na hasen na
ca kimcid acared akharvena patrena pibed añjalina va patrena
lohitayasena veti vijñayate iti vasisthasmaranat |

angirase 'pi visesah |

haste 'sniyan mrnmaye va havirbhuk ksitisayini |
rajasvala caturthe 'hni snatva suddhim avapnuyat ||
iti |

parasare 'pi visesah -

snane naimittike prapte nari yadi rajasvala |
patrantaritatoyena snanam krtva vratam caret ||

siktagatra bhaved adbhih sangopanga kathamcana |
na vastrapidanam kuryan nanyad vasas ca dharayet ||
iti |

usanasapy atra viseso darsitah |

jvarabhibhuta ya nari rajasa ca paripluta |
katham tasya bhavec chaucam suddhih syat kena karmana ||
caturthe 'hani samprapte sprsed anya tu tam striyam |
sa sacelavagahyapah snatva snatva punah sprset |
dasadvadasakrtvo va acamec ca punah punah ||
ante ca vasasam tyagas tatah suddha bhavec ca sa |
dadyac chaktya tato danam punyahena visudhyati ||
iti |

ayam caturamatre snanaprakaro 'nusaraniyah,

ature snana utpanne dasakrtvo hy anaturah |
snatva snatva sprsed enam tatah sudhyet sa aturah ||

iti parasarasmaranat | yada tu rajasvalayah sutikaya va mrtir
bhavati tadayam snanaprakarah:

sutikayam mrtayam tu katham kurvanti yajñikah |
kumbhe salilam adaya pañcagavyam tathaiva ca ||

punyargbhir abhimantryapo vaca suddhim labhet tatah |
tenaiva snapayitva tu daham kuryad yathavidhi ||

rajasvalayas tu:

pañcabhih snapayitva tu gavyaih pretam rajasvalam |
vastrantaravrtam krtva dahayed vidhipurvakam ||
iti |

etac ca rajodarsanaputrajanmadi, yady udayottarakalam utpannam tada
taddivasaprabhrtyasaucahoratraganana karya | yada tu rajanyam
rajodarsanaputrajanmadi jatam tadardharatrat prak jananadyutpattau
purvadivasaikadesavyapitve 'py asaucasya tatpurvadivasaprabhrty eva

ganana karyety ekah kalpah | ratrim tredha vibhajyadye bhagadvaye jananadau jate purvadinam grahyam iti dvitiyah | pragudayad ity aparah | yathaha kasyapah |

udite tu yada surye narinam drsyate rajah |
jananam va vipattir va yasyahas tasya sarvari ||
ardharatravadhih kalah sutakadau vidhiyate |
ratrim kuryat tribhagam tu dvau bhagau purva eva tu ||
uttaramsah prabhatena yujyate rtusutake |
ratrav eva samutpanne mrte rajasi sutake ||
purvam eva dinam grahyam yavan nodayate ravih ||
iti |

etesam ca kalpanam desacarato vyavastha vijñeya |

idam casaucam ahitagner uparame samskaradivasaprabhrti kartavyam | anahitagnes tu maranadivasaprabhrti samcayanam tubhayor iti samskaradivasaprabhrtiti vivecaniyam | yathahangirah |

anagnim ata utkranteh sagne samskarakarmanah |
suddhih samcayanam dahan mrtahas tu yathavidhi ||
iti |

sagneh samskarakarmanah iti sravanad, ahitagnau pitari desantaramrte tatputradinam a samskarat samdhyadikarmalopo nastity anusamdheyam | tatha ca paithinasih |

anagnim ata utkranter asaucam hi dvijatisu |
dahad agnimato vidyad videsasthe mrte sati ||
iti || 3.20 ||

sapindatvadina dasahadipraptau kvacin mrtyuvisesenapavadam aha |
hatanam nrpagoviprair anvaksam catmaghatinam |
nrpo 'bhisiktah ksatriyadih | gograhanam srngidamstryaditirascam upalaksanartham | vipragrahanam antyajopalaksanam | etair hatanam sambandhino ye sapindas tesam | visodbandhanadibhih buddhipurvam atmanam ye vyapadayanti te atmaghatinah | atmaghatigrahanam pakhandyanasrita ity ekayogopattapatitapatropalaksanartham | tatsambandhinam canvaksam anugatam aksam anvaksam sadyah saucam ity arthah | tatsambandhinam ca sanvaksam yavad darsanam asaucam na punar dasahadikam | tatha ca gautamah gobrahmanahatanam anvaksam rajakrodhac cayuddhe prayo 'nasakasastragnivisodakodbandhanaprapatanais cecchatam iti | krodhagrahanam pramadavyapaditanirasartham | ayuddhagrahanam yuddhahatasyaikaham asaucam astiti jñapanartham,

brahmanartham vipannanam yositam gograhe 'pi ca |
ahave 'pi hatanam ca ekaratram asaucakam ||

iti smaranat | etac ca yuddhakalaksatenaiva kalantaravipannasya |
samaramurdhani hatasya punah sadyah saucam | yathaha manuh |

udyatair ahave sastraih ksatradharmahatasya ca |
sadyah samtisthate yajñas tathasaucam iti sthitih ||
iti ||

jñatasyaiva jananader asaucanimittatvaj janmadinad uttarakale 'pi
jñate dasahadipraptav apavadam aha |
prosite kalasesah syat purne dattvodakam sucih ||
prosite desantarasthe yatrasthena prathamadivasa eva
sapindajananadikam na jñayate tasmin sapinde kalasya dasahad
yavac chinnasya yah seso 'vasistakalah sa eva suddhihetur bhavati
| purne punarasaucakale dasahadike pretayodakam dattva suddhir
bhavati | udakadanasya snanapurvakatvat snatvodakam dattva sucir
bhavati | tad uktam manuna |

nirdasam jñatimaranam srutva putrasya janma ca |
savasa jalam aplutya suddho bhavati manavah ||
iti |

purne dattvodakam sucih iti pretodakadanasahacaritasyasaucakalasya
suddhihetutvavidhanat, janmany atikrantasaucam sapindanam
nastiti gamyate | pitus tu nirdase 'pi janane snanam asty eva, srutva
putrasya janma ca iti vacanat | etac ca putragrahanam janmani
sapindanam atikrantasaucam nastiti jñapakam | anyatha
nirdasam jñatimaranam srutva janma ca nirdasam ity evavaksyat |
na coktam | tatha ca devalah |

nasuddhih prasavasauce vyatitesu dinesv api | iti | tasmad
vipattav evatikrantasaucam iti sthitam | kecid anyathemam slokam
pathanti:

prosite kalasesah syad asese tryaham eva tu |
sarvesam vatsare purne prete dattvodakam sucih ||
iti |

prosite prete sarvesam brahmanaksatriyadinam avisesena
kalasesah suddhihetuh | asese punar atikrante dasahadau
sarvesam tryaham evasaucam | samvatsare purne yadi
prositaprayanam avagatam syat tada sarvo brahmanadih
snatvodakam dattva sucih syat | tatha ca manuh |

samvatsare vyatite tu sprstvaivapo visudhyati | iti |

ayam ca tryaho dasahad urdhvam masatrayad arvag drastavyah |
purvoktam tu sadyahsaucam navamamasad urdhvam arvak samvatsarad
drastavyam | yat punar vasistham vacanam urdhvam dasahac
chutvaikaratram iti, tad urdhvam sanmasebhyo yavan navamam | yad api
gautamavacanam srutva cordhvam dasamyah paksini iti, tan
masatrayad urdhvam arvak sastat | tatha ca vrddhavasisthah

|

masatraye triratram syat sanmase paksini tatha |
ahas tu navamad arvag urdhvam snanena sudhyati ||
iti |

etac ca matapitrvyatiriktavisayam,

pitarau cenmrtau syatam durastho 'pi hi putrakah |
srutva taddinam arabhya dasaham sutaki bhavet ||

iti paithinasismaranat | tatha ca smrtyantare 'pi

mahagurunipate tu ardravastropavasina |
atite 'bde 'pi kartavyam pretakaryam yathavidhi ||
iti |

samvatsarad urdhvam api pretakaryam asaucodakadanadikam karyam na punah snanamatrac chuddhir ity arthah | pitrpatnyam api matrvyatiriktayam smrtyantare viseso darsitah |

pitrpatnyam apetayam matrvarjam dvijottamah |
samvatsare vyatite 'pi triratram asucir bhavet ||
iti |

yas tu nadyadivyavahite desantare mrtas tatsapindanam dasahad urdhvam masatrayad arvag api sadyahsaucam:

desantaramrtam srutva klibe vaikhanase yatau |
mrte snanena sudhyanti garbhasrave ca gotrinah ||
iti |

desantaralaksanam ca brhaspatinoktam |

mahanadyantaram yatra girir va vyavadhayakah |
vaco yatra vibhidyante taddesantaram ucyate ||

desantaram vadanty eke sastiyojanam ayatam |
catvarimsad vadanty anye trimsad anye tathaiva ca ||
iti |

idam catikrantasaucam upanitoparamavisayam, na punar vayovasthavisesasaucavisayam api | tathacoktam vyagrapadena |

tulyam vayasi sarvesam atikrante tathaiva ca |
upanite tu visamam tasminn evatikalajam ||
iti |

ayam arthah: vayasi trivarsadirupe yadasaucam a dantajanmanah sadyah ityadivakyavihitam tat sarvesam brahmanadivarnanam tulyam avisistam | atikrante ca dasahadike tryahadi yadasaucam tad api sarvesam avisistam | upanite punar uparate dasadvadasapañcadasatrimsaddinanity evam visamam asaucam brahmanadinam | tasminn evopanitoparama eva atikalajam

atikrantasaucam bhavati na vayovasthasaucatikrama iti || 3.21 ||

ksatriyadisu dasaratrasya sapindasaucasyapavadam aha |

ksatrasya dvadasahani visah pañcadasaiva tu |
trimsad dinani sudrasya tadardham nyayavartinah || YDh_3.22

ksatriyavaisyasudranam sapindajanane taduparame ca
yathakramena dvadasapañcadasatrimsaddinany asaucam bhavati |
nyayavartinah punah sudrasya pakayajñadvijasusrusadiratasya
tadardham tasya masasyardham pañcadasaratram asaucam | evam ca
triratram dasaratram va ity etad dasaratram asaucam
parisesyad brahmanavisaye vyavatisthate | smrtyantaresu tu
ksatriyadinam dasahadayo 'py asaucakalpa darsitah | yathaha
parasarah |

ksatriyas tu dasahena svakarmaniratah sucih |
tathaiva dvadasahena vaisyah suddhim avapnuyat ||

tathaca satatapah |

ekadasahad rajanyo vaisyo dvadasabhis tatha |
sudro vimsatiratrena sudhyeta mrtasutake ||

vasisthas tu pañcadasaratrena rajanyo vimsatiratrena vaisyah
iti |

angiras tv aha |

sarvesam eva varnanam sutake mrtake tatha |
dasahac chuddhir etesam iti satatapo 'bravit ||

ityevam anekoccavacasaucakalpa darsitah | tesam loke
samacarabhavan nativa vyavasthapradarsanam upayogiti natra
vyavastha pradarsyate | yada punar brahmanadinam ksatriyadayah
sapinda bhavanti, tada haritadyuktasaucakalpo 'nusaraniyah |

dasahac chudhyate vipro janmahanau svayonisu |
sadbhis tribhir athaikena ksatravitsudrayonisu ||
iti |

visnur apy aha ksatriyasya vitsudresu sapindesu
sadratratriratrabhyam vaisyasya sudre sapinde
sadratrena suddhir hinavarnanam tutkrstesu
sapindesu jatesu mrtesu va tadasaucavyapagame suddhih iti |
baudhayanena tv avisesena dasaha ity uktam |

ksatravitsudrajatiya ye syur viprasya bandhavah |
tesam asauce viprasya dasahac chuddhir isyate ||
iti |

anayos ca paksayor apadanapadvisayatvena vyavastha | dasyadinam
tu svamisaucena sprsyatvam karmanadhikaratvam tu masavadhir eva |
tadaha angirah |

dasi dasas ca sarvo vai yasya varnasya yo bhavet |
tadvarnasya bhavec chaucam dasya masas tu sutakam ||
iti |

pratilomanam tv asaucabhava eva, pratiloma dharmahinah iti manusmaranat | kevalam mrtau prasave ca malapakarsanartham mutrapurisotsargavat saucam bhavaty eva || 3.22 ||

vayovasthavisesad api dasahadyasaucasyapavadam aha |

a dantajanmanah sadya a cudan naisiki smrta |
triratram a vratadesad dasaratram atah param || YDh_3.23

yavata kalena dantanam utpattis tasmin kale atitasya balasya tatsambandhinam sadyah saucam | cudakaranad arvan mrtasya sambandhinam naisiki nisayam bhava ahoratravyapiny asuddhih | vratadesa upanayanam tato 'rvak cudayas cordhvam atitasya tryaham asuddhih | atra ca a dantajanmanah sadyah iti yady apy avisesenabhidhanam, tathapy agnisamskarabhave drastavyam, adantajate bale prete sadya eva suddhir nasyagnisamskaro nodanakriya iti vaisnave agnisamskararahitasya sadyahsaucavidhanat | sati tv agnisamskare ahas tv adattakanyasu balesu ca iti vaksyamana ekahah | tatha ca yamah |

adantajate tanaye sisau garbhacyute tatha |
sapindanam tu sarvesam ahoratram asaucakam ||
iti |

namakaranat prak sadyahsaucam eva niyatam, pran namakaranat sadyah suddhih iti sankhasmaranat | cudakarma ca prathame trtiye va varse smaryate,

cudakarma dvijatinam sarvesam eva dharmatah |
prathame 'bde trtiye va kartavyam sruticodanat ||

iti smaranat | tatas ca dantajananad urdhvam prathama varsikacudaparyantam ekahah | tatra tv akrtacudasya dantajanane saty api trivarsam yavad ekaha eva | tatha ca visnuh: dantajate 'py akrtacude 'horatrena suddhih iti | tata urdhvam prag upanayat tryahah | yat tu manuvacanam,

nrnam akrtacudanam asuddhir naisiki smrta |
nirvrttacudakanam tu triratrac chuddhir isyate ||

iti, tasyapy ayam eva visayah | yat tunadvivarsam adhikrtya tenaivoktam,

aranye kasthavat tyaktva ksipeyus tryaham eva tu | iti |

yac ca vasisthavacanam, unadvivarse prete garbhapatane va sapindanam triratram iti, tat samvatsaracudabhiprayena | yat tu angirovacanam,

yady apy akrtacudo vai jata dantas ca samsthitah |
tathapi dahayitvainam asaucam trayaham acaret ||

iti, tad varsatrayad urdhvam kuladharmapeksaya cudotkarse veditavyam,
vipre nyunatrivarse tu mrte suddhis tu naisiki |
iti tenaivabhihitatvat | na cayam ekaho dantajananabhava iti sankaniyam | na hi nyunatrivarsasya dantanutpattih sambhavati | tatha saty api dantajanane akrtacudasyaikaham vidadhata visnuvacanena virodhas ca duspariharah syat | tasmat pracinaiva vyakhya jyajasi | yat tu kasyapavacanam balanamadantajatanam triratrena suddhih iti, tan matapitrvisayam,

nirasya tu pumañ sukram upasparsad visudhyati |
baijikad abhisambandhad anurundhyad agham tryaham ||

iti janyajanakasambandhopadhikataya triratrasmaranat | tatas cayam arthah: pran namakaranat sadyahsaucam, tad urdhvam dantajananad arvag agnisamskarakriyayam ekahah, itaratha sadyahsaucam, jatadantasya ca prathamavarsikac caulad arvag ekahah, prathamavarsad urdhvam trivarsaparyantam krtacudasya tryaham, itarasya tv ekahah, varsatrayad urdhvam akrtacudasyapi tryaham, upanayanad urdhvam sarvesam brahmadinam dasaratradikam iti || 3.23 ||

idanim strisu ca vayovasthavisesenapavadam aha |
ahas tv adattakanyasu balesu ca visodhanam |
adatta aparinita yah kanyas tasu krtacudasu vagdanat prag ahoratram visesena suddhikaranam | sapindanam
sapindyam ca kanyanam tripurusaprayantam eva, aprattanam tu strinam tripurusi vijñayate iti vasisthasmaranat | balesu canutpannadantesu agnisamskare saty ekaho visodhanam |
akrtacudayam tu kanyayam sadyah saucam,
acudayam tu kanyayam sadyah saucam vidhiyate |
ity apastambasmaranat | vagdanad urdhvam tu samskarat prak patipakse pitrpakse ca tryaham eva | yathaha manuh |

strinam asamskrtanam tu tryahac chudhyanti bandhavah |
yathoktenaiva kalpena sudhyanti tu sanabhayah ||
iti |

bandhavah patipaksyas triratrena sudhyanti | sanabhayas tu pitrpaksyah sapinda yathoktenaiva kalpena nirvrttacudakanam ityadinoktena triratrarupena na punar dasaratrarupena, vivahat prak tasyayuktatvat | ata eva maricih |

varipurvam pradatta tu ya naiva pratipadita |
asamskrta tu sa jñeya triratram ubhayoh smrtam ||
iti |

ubhayoh patipitrpaksayoh | vivahad urdhvam tu visnuna

viseso darsitah: samskrtasu strisu nasaucam pitrpakse,
tatprasavamarane cet pitrgrhe syatam tadaikaratram triratram
va iti | tatra prasave ekahah prayane triratram iti vyavastha | idam
ca vayovasthasaucam sarvavarnasadharanam, ksatrasya dvadasahani
iti tadvarnavisesopadanenabhidhanat | ata eva manuna
anupattavarnavisesasaucavidheh sadharanyapratipadanartham
caturvarnyadhikare saty api punah,
caturnam api varnanam yathavad anupurvasah |
ity uktam | tatha angirasapy uktam |

avisesena varnanam arvak samskarakarmanah |
triratrat tu bhavec chuddhih kanyasv ahna vidhiyate ||
iti |

vyaghrapadavacanam ca tulyam vayasi sarvesam iti prakpradarsitam |
ato yatha pindayajñavrta deyam ityadih pindodakadanavidhih
sarvavarnasadharanah | yatha va samanodakasaucavidhih antara
janmamarane iti samnipatasaucavidhis ca yadvac ca garbhasrave
masatulya nisah iti sravasaucavidhih prosite kalasesah syad
asese tryaham eva tu iti videsasthasaucavidhis ca yatha
gurvadyasaucavidhih sarvavarnasadharanah, tatha
vayovasthanimittam apy asaucam sarvavarnasadharanam eva bhavitum
arhati | ata eva,

ksatre sadbhih krte caule vaisye navabhir ucyate |
urdhvam trivarsac chudre tu dvadasaho vidhiyate ||

tatha,

yatra triratram vipranam asaucam sampradrsyate |
tatra sudre dvadasahah san nava ksatravaisyayoh ||

ityadini rsyasrngadivacanani vigitatvabuddhyanadriyamanair
dharesvara-visvarupa-medhatithi-prabhrtibhir acaryair ayam eva
sadharanah pakso 'ngikrtah | avigitani
cartanartaksatriyadivisayataya vyakhyeyani ||

gurvadisv atidesam aha |
gurvantevasyanucanamatulasrotriyesu ca |
gurur upadhyayo 'ntevasi sisyo 'nucano 'nganam pravakta
matulagrahanenatmabandhavo matrbandhavah pitrbandhavas ca
yonisambaddha upalaksyante | te ca patniduhitarah ity atra darsitah
| srotriya ekasakhadhyayi, ekam sakham adhitya srotriyah (cf.
apdh 2.6.4) iti baudhayanasmaranat | esuparatesv ahoratram asaucam
| yas tu mukhyo guruh pita taduparame sapindatvad dasaham eva | yas
tu pita putran utpadya samskrtya vedan adhyapya vedartham
grahayitva vrttim ca vidadhati tasya mahagurutvat taduparame
dvadasaratram va | mahagurusu danadhyayane varjayeran ity
asvalayanenoktam drastavyam | acaryoparame tu triraram eva |
yathaha manuh |

triratram ahur asaucam acarye samsthite sati |
tasya putre ca patnyam ca divaratram iti sthitih ||
iti |

yada tv acaryader antyestim karoti tada dasaratram asaucam,

guroh pretasya sisyas tu pitrmedham samarabhet |
pretaharaih samam tatra dasahena visudhyati ||

iti tenaivoktatvat | srotriyasya tu samanagraminasyaitad asaucam,
ekaham sabrahmacarini samanagramine ca srotriye ity
asvalayanasmaranat | ekacaryopanitah sabrahmacari | etac
casamnidhane drastavyam | samnihite tu sisyadau triratradi,
yathaha manuh |

srotriye tupasampanne triratram asucir bhavet |
matule paksinim ratrim sisyartvigbandhavesu ca ||
iti |

upasampanne maitriprativesyatvadina sambaddhe silayukte va |
matulagrahanam matrsvasrader upalaksanartham | bandhava ity
atmabandhavo matrbandhavah pitrbandhavas cocyante | tatha ca
brhaspatih |

tryaham matamahacaryasrotriyesv asucir bhavet | iti |

tatha pracetah |

mrte cartviji yajye ca triratrena visudhyati | iti |

tatha ca vrddhavasisthah |

samsthite paksinim ratrim dauhitre bhaginisute |
samskrte tu triratram syad iti dharmo vyavasthitah ||

pitror uparame strinam udhanam tu katham bhavet |
triratrenaiva suddhih syad ity aha bhagavan yamah ||

svasurayor bhaginyam ca matulanyam ca matule |
pitroh svasari tadvac ca paksinim ksapayen nisam ||

tatha |

matule svasure mitre gurau gurvanganasu ca |
asaucam paksinim ratrim mrta matamahi yadi ||

tathaca gautamah: paksinim asapinde yonisambaddhe sahadhyayini
ca iti | yonisambaddha matulamatrsvastriyapitrsvastriyadayah
| tatha jabalah |

ekodakanam tu tryaho gotrajanam ahah smrtam |
matrbandhau gurau mitre mandaladhipatau tatha ||
iti |

visnuh: asapinde svavesmani mrta ekaratram iti | tatha

vrddhah |

bhaginyam samskrtayam tu bhratary api ca samskrte |
mitre jamatari prete dauhitre bhaginisute |
salake tatsute caiva sadyah snanena sudhyati ||
gramesvare kulapatau srotriye va tapasvini |
sisye pañcatvam apanne sucir naksatradarsanat ||
gramamadhyagato yavac chavas tisthati kasyacit |
gramasya tavad asaucam nirgate sucitam iyat ||

ityadiny asaucavisesapratipadakani smrtivacanany anvesaniyani | granthagauravabhayad atra na likhyante | esa caikavisayagurulaghvasaucapratipadakataya parasparaviruddhesu samnidhividesasthapeksaya vyavasthanusamdhatavya || 3.24 ||

kim ca |

anaurasesu putresu bharyasv anyagatasu ca |
nivasarajani prete tadahah suddhikaranam || YDh_3.25

ahar ity anuvartate | anaurasah ksetrajadattakadayah | tesu jatesuparatesu vahoratram asaucam | tatha svabharyasv anyagatasv anyam pratilomavyatiriktam asritasu atitasu cahoratram eva na punah saty api sapinde dasaratram | pratilomasritasu casaucabhava eva | pakhandyanasritah stenah ity anena pratisedhat | etac ca bharyaputratvasabdayoh sambandhisabdatvat yat pratiyaugikam bharyatvam putratvam ca tasyaivedam asausam | sapindanam tv asaucabhava eva | ata eva prajapatih |

anyasritesu daresu parapatnisutesu ca |
gotrinah snanasuddhah syus triratrenaiva tatpita ||
iti |

svairinyadyas tu yam asritas tasya tu triraratram eva | yathaha visnuh |

anaurasesu putresu jatesu ca mrtesu ca |
parapurvasu bharyasu prasutasu mrtasu ca ||
iti |

triratram atra prakrtam | anayos ca triratraikaratrayoh samnidhividesasthapeksaya vyavastha | yada tu pitus triratram tada sapindanam ekaratram | yathaha maricih |

sutake mrtake caiva triratram parapurvayoh |
ekahas tu sapindanam triratram yatra vai ||
iti |

kimca | nivasaty asminn iti nivasah svadesa ucyate | tasya yo raja svami visayadhipatih sa yasminn ahany atitas tadaharmatram suddhikaranam | ratrau ced atitas tada ratrimatram | ata eva manuh |

prete rajani sajyotir yasya syad visaye sthitah | iti |

jyotisa saha vartate iti sajyotir asaucam | ahni ced yavat suryadarsanam ratrau ced yavan naksatradarsanam ity arthah || 3.25 ||

anugamanasaucam aha |

brahmanenanugantavyo na sudro na dvijah kvacit |
anugamyambhasi snatva sprstvagnim ghrtabhuk sucih || YDh_3.26

brahmanena asapindena dvijo vipradih sudro va preto nanugantavyah | yadi snehadinanugacchati tadambhasi tadagadisthe snatvagnim sprstva ghrtam prasya sucir bhavet | asya ca ghrtaprasanasya bhojanakaryavidhane pramanabhavan na bhojanapratisedhah | idam samanotkrstajativisayam | yathaha manuh |

anugamyecchaya pretam jñatim ajñatim eva ca |
snatva sacailah sprstvagnim ghrtam prasya visudhyati ||
iti |

jñatayo matrsapindah | itaresam tu vihitatvan na dosah | nikrstajatyanugamane tu smrtyantaroktam drastavyam | tatra sudranugamane,

pretibhutam tu yah sudram brahmano jñanadurbalah |
anugacchen niyamanam sa triratrena sudhyati ||

triratrena tu tatas tirne nadim gatva samudragam |
pranayamasatam krtva ghrtam prasya visudhyati ||

iti parasaroktam | ksatriyanugamane tv ahoratram | manusasthi snigdham sprstva triratram asaucam asnigdhe tv ahoratram savanugamane caikam iti vasisthoktam | vaisyanugamane punah paksini | tatha ksatriyasyanantaravaisyanugamane ahoratram ekantarasudranugamane paksini vaisyasya sudranugamane ekaha ity uhaniyam | yatha rodane 'pi paraskarenoktam |

mrtasya bandhavaih sardham krtva tu paridevanam |
varjayet tadahoratram danam sraddhadikarma ca ||
iti |

tathalamkaranam api na karyam,

krcchrapado 'sapindasya pretalamkarane krte |
ajñanad upavasah syad asaktau snanam isyate ||

iti sankhena prayascittasyamnatatvat || 3.26 ||

sapindasauce kvacid apavadam aha |

mahipatinam nasaucam hatanam vidyuta tatha |
gobrahmanartham samgrame yasya cecchati bhumipah || YDh_3.27

yady api mahisabdena krtsnam bhugollakam abhidhiyate tathapy atra

sakalayah ksiter ekabhartrkatvanupapatteh mahipatinam iti bahuvacananurodhac ca tadekadesabhutani mandalani laksyante | tatpalanadhikrtanam ksatriyadinam abhisiktanam nasaucam | tair asaucam na karyam ity arthah | tatha vidyuddhatanam gobrahmanaraksanartham vipannanam ca sambandhino ye sapindas tair apy asaucam na karyam | yasya ca mantripurohitader bhumipo 'nanyasadhyamantrabhicaradikarmasiddhyartham asaucabhavam icchati tenapi na karyam | atra ca mahipatinam yad asadharanatvena vihitam prajapariraksanam tad yena danamanasatkaravyavaharadarsanadina vina na sambhavati tatraivasaucabhavo na punah pañcamahayajñadisv api | tathaca manuh |

rajño mahatmike sthane sadyah saucam vidhiyate |
prajanam pariraksartham asanam catra karanam ||
iti |

gautamenapy uktam: rajña ca karyavighatartham iti rajabhrtyader apy asaucam na bhavati | yathaha pracetah |

karavah silpino vaidya dasidasas tathaiva ca |
rajano rajabhrtyas ca sadyahsaucah prakirtitah ||
iti |

karavah supakaradayah | silpinas citrakaracailanirnejakadayah | ayam casaucabhavah kimvisaya ity apeksayam karmanimittaih sabdais tattadasadharanasya karmano buddhisthatvat tatraiva drstavyah | ata eva visnuh na rajñam rajakarmani, na vratinam vrate, na satrinam satre, na karunam karukarmani iti pratiniyatavisayam evasaucabhavam darsayati | satatapiye 'py uktam |

mulyakarmakarah sudra dasidasas tathaiva ca |
snane sarirasamskare grhakarmany adusitah ||
iti |

iyam ca dasadisuddhir apariharaniyataya praptasparsavisayety anusamdheyam | ata eva smrtyantaram |
sadyahsprsyo garbhadaso bhaktadasas tryahac chucih |
tatha |

cikitsako yatkurute tad anyena na sakyate |
tasmac cikitsakah sparse suddho bhavati nityasah ||
iti || 3.27 ||

kim ca |

rtvijam diksitanam ca yajñiyam karma kurvatam |
satrivratibrahmacaridatrbrahmavidam tatha || YDh_3.28

dane vivahe yajñe ca samgrame desaviplave |
apady api hi kastayam sadyahsaucam vidhiyate || YDh_3.29

rtvijo varanasambhrta vaitanopasanakartrvisesah |
diksaya samskrta diksitas tesam yajñiyam yajñe bhavam
karma kurvatam sadyahsaucam vidhiyata iti sarvatranusangah |
diksitasya vaitanaupasanah karyah ity anena siddhe 'py adhikare
punarvacanam yajamane svayamkartrtvavidhanartham sadyah snanena
visuddhyartham ca | satrigrahanena
samtatanusthanatulyatayannasatrapravrtta laksyante, mukhyanam
tu satrinam diksitagrahanenaiva siddheh | vratisabdena
krcchracandrayanadipravrttah
snatakavrataprayascittapravrttas cocyante | tatha
brahmacarigrahanena brahmacaryadivratayoginah sraddhakartur bhoktus ca
grahanam | tatha smrtyantaram |

nityam annapradasyapi krcchracandrayanadisu |
nirvrtte krcchrahomadau brahmanadisu bhojane ||
grhitaniyamasyapi na syad anyasya kasyacit |
nimantritesu vipresu prarabdhe sraddhakarmani ||
nimantritasya viprasya svadhyayadiratasya ca |
dehe pitrsu tisthatsu nasaucam vidyate kvacit ||
prayascittapravrttanam datrbrahmavidam tatha ||
iti |

satrinam vratinam satre vrate ca suddhir na karmamatre
samvyavahare va | tatha ca visnuh: na vratinam vrate, na
satrinam satre iti | brahmacary upakurvanako naisthikas ca | yas
tu nityam dataiva na pratigrahita sa vaikhanaso datrsabdenocyate |
brahmavid yatih | etesam ca trayanam asraminam sarvatra
suddhih, visese pramanabhavat | dane ca
purvasamkalpitadravyasya nasaucam,
purvasamkalpitam dravyam diyamanam na dusyati |
iti kratusmaranat | smrtyantare catra visesa uktah |

vivahotsavayajñadisv anatara mrtasutake |
sesam annam parair deyam datrn bhoktrms ca na sprset ||
iti |

yajñe vrsotsargadau, vivahe ca purvasambhrtasambhare | tatha ca
smrtyantaram |

yajñe sambhrtasambhare vivahe sraddhakarmani | iti |

sadyahsaucam atra prakrtam | vivahagrahanam
purvapravrttacaulopanayanadisamskarakarmopalaksanam |
yajñagrahanam ca
purvapravrttadevapratistharamadyutsavamatropalaksanam, na
devapratisthotsargavivahesu na desavibhrame napady api ca
kastayam asaucam iti visnusmaranat | samgrame yuddhe |
samgrame samupolhe rajanam samnahayet ity
asvalayanadyuktasamnahanavidhau prasthanikasantihomadau ca
sadyahsuddhih | desasya visphotadibhir upasarge rajabhayad va

viplave tadupasamanarthe santikarmani sadyahsaucam | viplavabhave
'pi kvaciddesavisesena paithinasina suddhir ukta |

vivahadurgayajñesu yatrayam tirthakarmani |
na tatra sutakam tadvat karma yajñadi karayet ||
iti |

tatha kastayam apy apadi vyadhyadyabhibhavena
mumursavasthayam duritasamanarthe dane | tatha samkucitavrttes
ca ksutparisrantamatapitradibahukutumbasya tadbharanopayogini
pratigrahe sadyahsuddhih | iyam ca suddhir yasya sadyahsaucam
vinartyupasamo na bhavaty asvastanikasya tadvisaya | yas tv
ekahaparyaptasamcitadhanas tasyaikahah, yas tryahopayogisamcayi tasya
tryahah yas tu caturahartham apaditadravyah kumbhidhanyas tasya
caturahah kusuladhanyakasya dasaha it yevam yasya yavat kalam
artyabhavas tasya tavat kalam asaucam, apadupadhikatvad
asaucasamkocasya | ata eva manuna,

kusuladhanyako va syat kumbhidhanyaka eva va |
tryahaihiko vapi bhaved asvastanika eva va ||

ity atra pratipaditacaturvidhagrhasthabhiprayena,

dasaham savam asaucam sapindesu vidhiyate |
arvak samcayanad asthnam tryaham ekaham eva va ||

iti kalpacatustayam pratipaditam | samanodakavisayas ca
samkucitasaucakalpah paksinyekahahsadyahsaucarupah
smrtyantare drstah vrttisamkocopadhikatayaiva yojyah |
ayam casaucasamkoco yenaiva pratigrahadina vinartis tadvisayo na
sarvatrety avagantavyam ||

(nanu?) |

ekahad brahmanah sudhyed yo 'gnivedasamanvitah |
tryahat kevalavedas tu vihino dasabhir dinaih ||
ityÄ•dismá¹›tyantaravacanaparyÄ•locanayÄ•dhyayanajÃ±Ä•nÄ•nuá¹£á¹-hÄ•nayoginÄ•á¹
tryekahadibhih sarvatmana suddhir ity evam kasman nesyate |

ucyate,
dasaham savam asaucam sapindesu vidhiyate |
iti samanyapraptadasahabadhapurahsaram eva hy ekahad brahmanah
sudhyed iti vidhayakam bhavati | badhasya canupapattinibdandhanatvat
yavaty abadhite 'nupapattiprasamo na bhavati tavad badhaniyam | atah
kiyad anena badhyam ity apeksayam apeksitavisesasamarpanaksamasya
agnivedasamanvitah iti vakyavisesasya darsanad, agnivedavisaye
'gnihotradikarmani svadhyaye ca vyavatisthate na punar danadav api
| evam cagnivedapadayoh karyanvayitvam bhavati | itaratha
yenagnivedasadhyam karma krtam tasyaikahac chudhir iti
purusavisesopalaksanatvam eva syat | na caitad yuktam | evam ca
sati,

pratyuhen nagnisu kriyah |
vaitanopasanah karyah kriyas ca sruticoditah | iti |

tatha brahmanasya ca svadhyayadinivrttyartham sadyahsaucam ity evamadibhir manvadivacanair ekavakyata bhavati | tatha ca ubhayatra dasahani kulasyannam na bhujyate |
iti dasahaprayantam bhojanadikam pratisedhayadbhir yamadivacanair virodho 'pi sidhyati, atah kvacitkam evedam asaucasamkocavidhanam na punah sarvasamvyavaharadigocaram ity alam atiprapañcena ||

idam ca svadhyayavisaye sadyahsaucavidhanam bahuvedasya brahmojjhatvakrtayam artau drastavyam | itarasya tu,
danam pratigraho homah svadhyayas ca nivartate |
iti pratisedha eva | evam brahmanadimadhye yasya yavatkalam asaucam uktam sa tasyanantaram snatva sudhyet na tatkalatikramamatrat |
yathaha manuh |

viprah sudhyaty apah sprstva ksatriyo vahanayudham |
vaisyah pratodam rasmin va yastim sudrah krtakriyah ||
iti |

ayamarthah: krtakriya iti pratyekam abhisambadhyate | vipro 'nubhutasaucakalah krtakriyah krtasnano hastenapah sprstva sudhyati | sprstveti sparsanakriyaivocyate na snanam acamanam va, vahanadisu tasyaivanusangat | atha va krtakriyo yavad asaucam krtodakadikriyah tadanantaram vipradir udakadi sprstva sudhyatity
asaucakalanantarabhavisnanapratinidhitvenocyata iti | ksatriyadir vahanadikam sprstva sudhyed iti || 3.28 || 3.29 ||

kulavyapinim suddhim abhidhayedanim prasangat pratipurusavyapinim suddhim aha |

udakyasucibhih snayat samsprstas tair upasprset |
ablingani japec caiva gayatrim manasa sakrt || YDh_3.30

udakaya rajsvala, asucayah savacandalapatitasutikadyah savasaucinas ca, etaih samsprstah snayat | taih punar udakyasucisamsprstadibhih samsprsta upasprsed acamet | acamyablingany apohistety evamadini trini mantravakyani japet, trisv eva bahuvacanasya caritarthatvat | tatha gayatrim ca sakrn manasa japet | nanu udakya samsprstah snayad ity ekavacananirdistasya katham tair iti bahuvacanaparamarsah | satyam evam | kim tv atra
udakyadisamsprstavyatiriktasnanarhamatrasparsesv acamanavidhanartham tair iti bahuvacananirdesa ity avirodhah | te ca snanarhah smrtyantare 'vagantavyah | yathaha parasarah |

duhsvapne maithune vante virikte ksurakarmani |
citipuyasmasanasthnam sparsane snanam acaret ||
iti |

tatha ca manuh |

vanto viriktah snatva tu ghrtaprasanam acaret |
acamed eva bhuktvannam snanam maithuninah smrtam ||
iti |

maithuninah snanam rtukalavisayam,
anrtau tu yada gacchec chaucam mutrapurisavat |
iti brhaspatismaranat | anrtav api kalavisese smrtyantare snanam
uktam |

astamyam ca caturdasyam diva parvani maithunam |
krtva sacelam snatva ca varunibhis ca marjayet ||
iti |

tatha ca yamah |

ajirne 'bhyudite vante tathapy astam ite ravau |
duhsvapne durjanasparse snanamatram vidhiyate ||
iti |

tatha ca brhaspatih |
maithune katadhume ca sadyahsnanam vidhiyate |
ityetad asacelasparsavisayam | sacelena tu cityadisparse sacelam eva
snanam | yathaha cyavanah| svanam svapakam pretadhumam
devadravyopajivinam | gramayajakam somavikrayinam puyam citim
citikastham ca madyam madyabhandam sasneham manusasthi
savasprstam rajasvalam mahapatakinam savam sprstva
sacelam ambho 'vagahyottiryagnim upasprsya gayatrim asthasatam
japet | ghrtam prasya punah snatva trir acamet iti | etac ca
buddhipurvavisayam | anyatra snanamatram,

savasprstam divakirtim citim puyam rajasvalam |
sprstva tv akamato viprah snanam krtva visudhyati ||

iti brhaspatismaranat | evam anyatrapi vaksyamanesu
visayasamikaranam uhaniyam | yathaha kasyapah udayastamayayoh
skandayitva aksispandane karnakrosane cityarohane puyasamsparsane
ca sacailam snanam 'punar mana' iti japen mahavyahrtibhih
saptajyahutir juhuyat iti | tatha ca smrtyantare |

sprstva devalakam caiva savasa jalam aviset |
devarcanaparo vipro vittarthi vatsaratrayam ||
asau devalako nama havyakavyesu garhitah ||

tatha brahmandapurane |

saivan pasupatan sprstva lokayatikanastikan |
vikarmasthan dvijan sudran savasa jalam aviset ||
iti |

yatha,
asvargya hy ahutih sa syac chudrasamparkadusita |

iti lingac ca sudrasparsane nisedhah || tatha angirah |

yas tu chaya svapakasya brahmano hy adhirohati |
tatra snanam prakurvita ghrtam prasya visudhyati ||

tatha vyaghrapadah |

candalam patitam caiva duratah parivarjayet |
govalavyajanad arvak savasa jalam aviset ||
iti |

etad atisamkatasthalavisayam | anyatra tu brhaspatinoktam |

yugam ca dviyugam caiva triyugam ca caturyugam |
candalasutikodakyapatitanam adhah kramat ||
iti |

tatha paithinasih: kakolukasparsane sacelasnanam
anudakamutrapurisakarane sacelasnanam mahavyahrtihomas ca |
anudakamutrapurisakarane ity etac
cirakalamutrapurisasaucakaranaparam | tatha angirah |

bhasavayasamarjarakharostram ca svasukaran |
amedhyani ca samsprsya sacelo jalamaviset ||
iti |

marjarasparsanimittam snanam ucchistasamaye 'nustanasamaye ca
veditavyam samacarat | anyada tu,
marjaras caiva darvi ca marutas ca sada sucih |
iti snanabhavah | svasparse tu snanam nabher urdhvam
veditavyam, adhastat tu ksalanam eva,

nabher urdhvam karau muktva suna yady upahanyate |
tatra snanam adhastac cet praksalyacamya sudhyati ||

iti tenaivoktatvat | tatha paksisparse viseso jatukarnyenoktah |

urdhvam nabheh karau muktva yad agnam samsprset khagah |
snanam tatra prakurvita sesam praksalya sudhyati ||
iti |

amedhyasparse 'pi visnuna viseso darsitah: nabher adhastat
prabahusu ca kayikair malaih surabhir madyair vapahato mrttoyais
tadangam praksalyacantah sudhyet | anyatrapahato mrttoyais
tadangam praksalya snayat | tair indriyesupahatas tuposya
snatva pañcagavyena dasanacchadopahatas ca iti | etac ca
parakiyamedhyasparsavisayam | atmiyamalasparse tu urdhvam api
nabheh ksalanam eva | yathaha devalah |

manusasthim vasam vistam artavam mutretasi |
majjanam sonitam vapi parasya yadi samsprset ||

snatva pramrjya lepadin acamya sa sucir bhavet |
tanyeva svani samsprsya putah syat parimarjanat ||

iti |

tatha ca sankhah |

rathyakardamatoyena stivanadyena va tatha |
nabher urdhvam narah sprstah sadyah snanena sudhyati ||
iti |

yamenapy atra visesa uktah |

sakardamam tu varsasu pravisya gramasamkaram |
janghayor mrttikas tisrah padayor dvigunas tatah ||
iti |

gramasamkaram gramasalilapravahapravesam sakardamam pravisyety arthah | marutasosite tu kardamadau na dosah,

rathyakardamatoyani sprstany antyasvavayasaih |

marutenaiva sudhyanti pakvestakacitani ca ||

iti praguktatvat | asthani manuna visesa uktah |

naram sprstvasthi sasneham snatva vipro visudhyati |
acamyaiva tu nihsneham gam sprstva viksya va ravim ||
iti |

idam dvaijatasthivisayam | anyatra vasisthoktam: manusasthi snigdham sprstva triratram asaucam asnigdhe tv ahoratram iti | amanuse tu visnuktam: bhaksyavarjyam pañcanakhasavam tadasthi ca sasneham sprstva snatah purvavastram praksalitam bibhryat iti || evam anye 'pi snanarhah smrtyantarato 'vaboddhavyah || evam snanarhanam bahutvat tadabhiprayam tair iti bahuvacanam aviruddham | udakyasucibhih snayad ity etac ca dandadyacetanavyavadhanasparse veditavyam | cetanavyavadhane tu manavam |

divakirtim udakyam ca patitam sutikam tatha |
savam tatsprstinam caiva sprstva snanena sudhyati ||
iti |

trtiyasya tv acamanam eva,

tatsprstinam sprsed yas tu snanam tasya vidhiyate |
urdhvam acamanam proktam dravyanam proksanam tatha ||

iti samvartasmaranat | etac cabuddhipurvakavisayam | matipurve tu trtiyasyapi snanam eva | yathaha gautamah patitacandalasutikodakyasavasprstitatsprstyupasparsane sacelam udakopasparsanac chudhyet iti | caturthasya tv acamanam,

upasprsyasucisprstam trtiyam vapi manavah |
hastau padau ca toyena praksalyacamya sudhyati ||

iti devalasmaranat | asucinam punar udakyadisparse devalena visesa

uktah |

svapakam patitam vyangam unmattam savaharakam |
sutikam savikam narim rajasa ca pariplutam ||

svakukkutavarahams ca gramyan samsprsya manavah |
sacelah sasirah snatva tadanim eva sudhyati ||
iti |

asuddhan svayam apy etan asuddhas tu yadi sprset |
visudhyaty upavasena tatha krcchrena va punah ||
iti |

savika prasavasya karayitri | krcchrah svapakadivisayah
svadisu tupavasa iti vyavastha || 3.30 ||

adhuna kalasuddhau drstantatvena dravyasuddhiprakaranoktams
tathaivatra prakarane vaksyamanams ca suddhihetun anukramati |

kalo 'gnih karma mrd vayur mano jñanam tapo jalam |
pascattapo niraharah sarve 'mi suddhihetavah || YDh_3.31

yathagnyadayo 'mi sarve svavisaye suddhihetavas tatha kalo 'pi
dasaratradikah, sastragamyatvac chuddhihetutvasya | agnis tavac
chuddhihetuh | yathabhyadhayi punahpakan mahimayam iti | karma ca
suddhinimittam yatha vaksyati tatha asvamedhavabhrthasnanat iti |
tatha mrd api suddhikaranam yatha kathitam,

salilam bhasma mrdvapi prakseptavyam visuddhaye | iti |

vayur api suddhihetuh yathodiritam marutenaiva sudhyanti iti | mano
'pi vacah suddhisadhanam yathamnayi manasa va isita vag vadati
ityadi | jñanam cadhyatmikam buddhisuddhau nidanam
yathabhidhasyati ksetrajñasyesvarajñanat iti | tapas ca krcchradi
yatha vadisyati prajapatyam caret krcchram samo va gurutalpagah
ityadi | tatha jalam api sariradeh, yatha jalpisyati varsmano
jalam iti | pascattapo 'pi suddhijanakah yatha gaditam
khyapanenanutapena iti | niraharo 'pi suddhyapadanam yatha
vyaharisyati triratroposito japtva ityadi || 3.31 ||

kim ca |

akaryakarinam danam vego nadyas ca suddhikrt |
sodhyasya mrc ca toyam ca samnyaso vai dvijanmanam || YDh_3.32

tapo vedavidam ksantir vidusam varsmano jalam |
japah pracchannapananam manasah satyam ucyate || YDh_3.33

bhutatmanas tapovidye buddher jñanam visodhanam |
ksetrajñasyesvarajñanad visuddhih parama mata || YDh_3.34

akaryakarinam nisiddhasevinam danam eva mukhyam
suddhikaranam yatha vyakhyasyati patre dhanam va paryaptam
dattva iti | nadyah nidaghadav alpatoyataya amedhyopahatatirayah

kulamkasavarsambupravahavegah suddhikrt | sodhaniyasya dravyasya mrc ca toyam ca suddhikrt yatheha bhanitam amedhyaktasya mrttoyaih suddhir gandhapakarsanat iti | samnyasah pravrajya dvijanmanam manasapacare suddhikrt | tapo vedabhyaso vedavidam suddhikaranam | krcchradi tu sarvasadharanam na vedavidam eva | ksantir upasamo vidusam vedarthavidam | varsmanah sarirasya jalam | pracchannapapanam avikhyatadosanam aghamarsanadisuktajapah suddhikaranam suddhisadhanam | manah sadasatsamkalpatmakam tasyasatsamkalpatvad asuddhasya satyam sadhusamkalpah sodhakam | bhutasabdena tadvikarabhuto dehendriyasamgho laksyate | tatra sthulo 'ham krso 'ham kano 'ham badhiro 'ham ityevam tadabhimanitvena yo 'yam atma vartate sa bhutatma, tasya tapovidye suddhinimitte | tapah sabdenanekajanmasv ekasminn api va janmani jagarasvapnasusuptyavasthasv atmano yo 'yam anvayah sarirades ca vyatirekah so 'bhidhiyate | yatha tapasa brahma vijijñasasva iti pañcakosavyatirekapratipadanapare vakye | vidyasabdena caupanisadam asthulam ananv ahrasvam, asango hy, ayam atma ityadi tvampadarthanirupanavisayavakyajanyam jñanam ucyate | etabhyam asya suddhih | sariradivyatirekabuddheh samsayaviparyayarupatvenasuddhayah pramanarupam jñanam visodhanam | ksetrasya tapovidyavisuddhasya tvampadarthabhutasya tat tvam asi adivakyajanyat saksatkararupad isvarajñanat parama visuddhir muktilaksana | yathaitah suddhayah paramapurusarthas tadvad yuktatara kalasuddhir apity evam prasamsartham bhutatmadivisuddhyabhidhanam || 3.32 || 3.33 || 3.34 ||

ity asaucaprakaranam

athapaddharmaprakaranam

apady api ca kastayam sadyahsaucam vidhiyate ity apadi mukhyasaucakalpanam anusthanasambhavena sadyahsaucadyanukalpam uktvedanim tatprasangad apadi pratigraho 'dhiko vipre yajanadhyapane tatha ityadyuktayajanadimukhyavrttyasambhavena vrttyantaram aha |

ksatrena karmana jived visam vapy apadi dvijah |
nistirya tam athatmanam pavayitva nyaset pathi || YDh_3.35

dvijo vipro bahukutumbataya svavrttya jivitum asamarthah ksatrasambandhina karmana sastragrahanadina apadi jivet |
tenapi jivitum asaknuvan vaisyasambandhina karmana vanijyadina jivet, na sudravrttya | tatha ca manuh |

ubhabhyam apy ajivams tu katham syad iti ced bhavet |
krsigoraksam asthaya jived vaisyasya jivikam ||
iti |

tatha apady api na hinavarnena brahmi vrttir asrayaniya kim tu brahmanena ksatri ksatriyena vaisyasambandhini vaisyena ca saudrity evam svanantarahinavarnavrttir eva | ajivantah

svadharmenantaram papiyasim vrttim atistherann atu kadacij
jyayasim iti vasisthasmaranat | jyayasi ca brahmi vrttih |
tatha ca smrtyantaram |

utkrstam vapakrstam va tayoh karma na vidyate |
madhyame karmani hitva sarvasadharane hi te ||
iti |

sudrasyotkrstam brahmam karma na vidyate | tatha
brahmanasyapakrstam saudram karma | madhyame
ksatravaisyakarmani punar apadgatasarvavarnasadharane iti |
sudras capadgato vaisyavrttya silpair va jivet,
sudrasya dvijasusrusa tayajivan vanigbhavet | silpairva
vivdhairjiveddvijatihitamacaran ||
iti praguktatvat | manuna catra viseso darsitah |

yaih karmabhih pracaritaih susrusyante dvijatayah |
tani karukakarmani silpani vividhani ca ||
iti |

anenaiva nyayenanulomotpannanam api svanantara vrttir uhaniya |
evam svanantarahinavarnavrttya apadam nistirya
prayascittacaranenatmanam pavayitva pathi nyaset | svavrttav
atmanam sthapayed ity arthah | yad vayam arthah |
garhitavrttyarjitam dhanam pathi nyased utsrjed iti | tatha ca
manuh |

japahomair apaity eno yajanadhyapanaih krtam |
pratigrahanimittam tu tyagena tapasaiva ca ||
iti || 3.35 ||

vaisyavrttyapi jivato brahmanasya yad apananiyam tad aha |

phalopalaksaumasomamanusyapupavirudhah |
tilaudanarasaksaran dadhi ksiram ghrtam jalam || YDh_3.36

sastrasavamadhucchistam madhu laksa ca barhisah |
mrccarmapuspakutapakesatakravisaksitih || YDh_3.37

kauseyanilalavanamamsaikasaphasisakan |
sakardrausadhipinyakapasugandhams tathaiva ca || YDh_3.38
vaisyavrttyapi jivan no vikrinita kadacana |
no vikriniteti pratyekam abhisambandhyate | phalani kadaliphaladini
badarengudavyatiriktani | yathaha naradah |

svayamsirnani parnani phalanam badarengude |
rajjuh karpasikam sutram tac ced avikrtam bhavet ||
iti |

upalam manimanikyadyasmamatram | ksaumam atasisutramayam
vastram | ksaumagrahanam tantavader upalaksanam | yathaha manuh
|

sarvam ca tantavam raktam sanaksaumavikani ca |
api cet syur araktani phalamule tathausadhih ||
iti |

somo latavisesah | manusyapadenavisesat
stripumnapumsakanam grahanam | apupam mandakadi
bhaksyamatram | virudho vetramrtadilatah | tilah prasiddhah |
odanagrahanam bhojyamatropalaksanam | rasa
gudeksurasasarkaradayah | tatha ca manuh |

ksiram ksaudram dadhi ghrtam tailam madhu gudam kusan ||
iti |

ksara yavaksaradayah | dadhiksirayor grahanam
mastupindakilatakurcikadinam tadvikaranam upalaksanam,
ksiram savikaram iti gautamasmaranat | ghrtagrahanam
tailadisnehamatropalaksanam | jalam prasiddham | sastram khadgadi
| asavagrahanam madyamatropalaksanam | madhucchistam sikthakam
| madhu ksaudram | laksa jatu | barhisah kusah | mrt prasiddha
| carmajinam | puspam prasiddham | ajalomakrtah kambalah kutapah |
kesas camaryadisambaddhah | takram udasvit | visam srngyadi
| ksitir bhumih, nityam
bhumivrihiyavajavyasvarsabhadhenvanaduhas caike iti
sumantusmaranat | kauseyam kosaprabhavam vasanam | nilam
nilirasam | lavanagrahanenaiva
bidasauvarcalasaindhavasamudrasomakakrtrimany avisesena grhyante
| mamsam prasiddham | ekasapha hayadayah | sisagrahanam
lohamatropalaksanam | sakam sarvam avisesat | osadhayah
phalapakantah | ardrausadhayah iti visesopadanac chuskesu
na dosah | pinyakah prasiddhah | pasava aranyah,
aranyams ca pasun sarvan damstrinas ca vayamsi ca |
iti manusmaranat | gandhas candanaguruprabhrtayah | sarvan etan
vaisyavrttya jivan brahmanah kadacid api na vikrinita |
ksatriyades tu na dosah | ata eva naradena,
vaisyavrttav avikreyam brahmanasya payo dadhi |
iti brahmanagrahanam krtam || 3.36 || 3.37 || 3.38 ||

pratiprasavam aha |
dharmartham vikrayam neyas tila dhanyena tatsamah ||
yady avasyakah pakayajñadidharmah
svasadhanavrihyadidhanyabhave na nispadyante, tarhi dhanyena tila
vikrayam neyah | tatsamah dronaparimita dronaparimitenety evam
tena dhanyena samah | tatha ca manuh |

kamam utpadya krsyat tu svayam eva krsivalah |
vikrinita tilañ suddhan dharmartham acirasthitan ||
iti |

dharmagrahanam avasyakabhesajadyupalaksanam | ata eva naradah |

asaktau bhesajasyarthe yajñahetos tathaiva ca |
yady avasyam tu vikreyas tila dhanyena tatsamah ||
iti |

yady anyatha vikrinite tarhi dosah,

bhojanabhyañjanad danad yad anyat kurute tilaih |
krmir bhutva svavisthayam pitrbhih saha majjati ||

iti manusmaranat | sajatiyaih punar vinirmayo bhavaty eva |

rasa rasair nimatavya na tv eva lavanam rasaih |
krtannam ca krtannena tila dhanyena tatsamah ||
iti |

krtannam siddhannam tac ca krtannena parivartaniyam | krtannam
cakrtannena iti pathe tu siddham annam akrtannena tanduladina
parivartaniyam iti || 3.39 ||

purvoktanisiddhatikrame dosam aha |

laksalavanamamsani pataniyani vikraye |
payo dadhi ca madyam ca hinavarnakarani tu || YDh_3.40

laksalavanamamsani vikriyamanani sadyahpataniyani
dvijatikarmahanikarani | payahprabhrtini tu hinavarnakarani
sudratulyatvapadakani | etadvyatiriktapanyavikraye vaisyatulyata |
yathaha manuh |

sadyah patati mamsena laksaya lavanena ca |
tryahena sudro bhavati brahmanah ksiravikrayat ||

itaresam apanyanam vikrayad iha kamatah |
brahmanah saptaratrena vaisyabhavam ca gacchati ||
iti | 3.40 ||

kim ca |

apadgatah sampragrhnan bhuñjano va yatas tatah |
na lipyetainasa vipro jvalanarkasamo hi sah || YDh_3.41

yas tv adhano 'vasannakutumbataya apadgato 'pi ksatravrttim
vaisyavrttim va na praviviksati sa yatas tato
hinahinatarahinatamebhyah pratigrhnams tadannam bhuñjano 'pi va
enasa papena na lipyate | yatas tasyam apadavasthayam asatpratigrahadav
adhikaritvena jvalanarkasamah, yatha jvalano 'rkas ca hinasamskare
'pi na dusyati tathayam apadgato 'pi na dusyatity etavata tatsamyam |
evam ca vadata apadgatasya paradharmasrayanad dvigunam api
svadharmanusthanam eva mukhyam iti darsitam bhavati | tatha ca
manuh |

varam svadharmo viguno na parakyah svanusthitah |
paradharmasrayad viprah sadyah patati jatitah ||
iti || ||3.41 ||

kim ca |

krsih silpam bhrtir vidya kusidam sakatam girih |
sevanupam nrpo bhaiksam apattau jivanani tu || YDh_3.42

apattau jivanani iti visesanat krsyadinam madhye
anapadavasthayam yasya ya vrttih pratisiddha tasya sa vrttir
anenabhyanujñayate | yathapadi vaisyavrttih svayamkrta krsir
vipraksatriyayor abhyanujñayate evam silpadiny apy
asyabhyanujñayante | silpam supakaranadi | bhrtih presyatvam |
vidya bhrtakadhyapakatvadya | kusidam vrddhyartham
dravyaprayogah | tat svayamkrtam abhyanujñayate | sakatam
bhatakena dhanyadivahanadvarena jivanahetuh | giris
tadgatatrnendhanadvarena jivanam | seva paracittanuvartanam |
anupam pracuratrnavrksajalaprayah pradesah | tatha nrpo
nrpayacanam | bhaiksam snatakasyapi | etany apattau jivanani |
tatha ca manuh |

vidya silpam bhrtih seva goraksa vipanih krsih |
girir bhaiksam kusidam ca dasa jivanahetavah ||
iti | | 3.42 ||

yada krsyadinam api jivanahetunam asambhavas tada katham
jivanam ity ata aha |

bubhuksitas tryaham sthitva dhanyam abrahmanad dharet |
pratigrhya tad akhyeyam abhiyuktena dharmatah || YDh_3.43

dhanyabhavena triratram bubhuksito 'nasnan sthitva abrahmanac
chudrat tadabhave vaisyat tadabhave ksatriyad va hinakarmana
ekahaparyaptam dhanyam aharet | yathaha manuh |

tathaiva saptame bhakte bhaktani sad anasnata |
asvastanavidhanena hartavyam hinakarmanah ||
iti |

tatha ca pratigrahottarakalam yad apahrtam tad dharmato yathavrttam
akhyeyam, yadi nastikena svamina tvayedam kim namapahrtam ity
adhiyujyate | yathaha manuh |

khalat ksetrad agarad va yato vapy upalabhyate |
akhyatavyam tu tat tasmai prcchate yadi prcchati ||
iti || 3.43 ||

idam aparam aptasangad rajño vidhiyate |

tasya vrttam kulam silam srutam adhyayanam tapah |
jñatva raja kutumbam ca dharmyam vrttim prakalpayet || YDh_3.44

yo 'sanayaparito 'vasidati tasya vrttam acaram, kulam
abhijatyam, silam atmagunam, srutam sastrasravanam,
adhyayanam vedadhyayanam, tapah krcchradi ca pariksya raja
dharmad anapetam vrttim prakalpayet | anyatha tasya dosah | tatha

ca manuh |

yasya rajñas tu visaye srotriyah sidati ksudha |
tasya sidati tadrastram durbhiksavyadhipiditam ||
iti || 3.44 ||

ity apaddharmaprakaranam

atha vanaprasthadharmaprakaranam

caturnam asraminam madhye brahmacarigrhasthayor dharmah pratipaditah | sampratam avasarapraptan vanaprasthadharman pratipipadayitum aha |

sutavinyastapatnikas taya vanugato vanam |
vanaprastho brahmacari sagnih sopasano vrajet || YDh_3.45

vane prakarsena niyamena tisthati caratiti vanaprasthah | vanaprastha eva vanaprasthah samjñayam dairdhyam | bhavinim vrttim asritya vanam pratisthasur iti yavat | asau sutavinyastapatnikah tvayeyam bharaniya ity eva sute vinyasta nihksipta patni yena sa tathoktah | yadi sa patiparicaryabhilasena svayam api vanam jigamisati, tada tayanugato va sahitah | tatha brahmacari urdhvaretah sagnir vaitanagnisahitah tatha sopasano grhyagnisahitas ca vanam vrajet | sutavinyastapatnikah iti vadata krtagarhasthyo vanaprasthe 'dhikriyata iti darsitam | etac casramasamuccayapaksam angikrtyoktam | itaratha aviplutabrahmacaryo yam icchet tam avased ity akrtagarhasthyo 'pi vanavase 'dhikriyata eva | ayam ca vanapraveso jarajarjarakalevarasya jatapautrasya va | yathaha manuh |

grhasthas tu yada pasyed valipalitam atmanah |
apatyasyaiva vapatyam tadaranyam samasrayet ||
iti |

ayam ca putresu patninihksepo vidyamanabharyasya mrtabharyasyapy apastambadibhih vanavasasmaranat | ato yat dahayitvagnihotrena iti punaradhanavidhanam, tad aparipakvakasayavisayam | sagnih sopasanah ity atrapi yadardhadhanam krtam tada srautagnibhir grhyena ca sahito vanam vrajet | sarvadhane tu srautair eva kevalam | yadi kathamcij jyesthabhratur anahitagnitvadina srautagnayo 'nahitas tarhi kevalam sopasano vrajed ity evam vivecaniyam | agninayanam ca tannivartyagnihotradikarmasiddhyartham | ata eva manuh |

vaitanikam ca juhuyad agnihotram yathavidhi |
darsam askandayan parva paurnamasam ca saktitah ||
iti ||

nanu ca putraniksiptapatnikasya tadvirahinah katham agnihotradikarmanusthanam ghatate, patnya saha yastavyam iti sahadhikaraniyamat | satyam evam | kim tv atra patniniksepavidhibalad eva tannairapeksyenadhikarah kalpyate | yatha hi rajasvalayam

yasya vratye 'hani patny analambhuka syat tam aparudhya yajeta ity avarodhavidhibalat tannirapeksata | yad va vanam pratisthamanam eva patim patny anumanyata iti na virodhah | na ca yatha brahmacarino vidhurasya va vanam prasthitasyagnihotradiparilopas tatha niksiptapatnikasyapy agnihotradyabhava iti sankaniyam, apaksikatvena sravanat | na ca brahmacarividhurayor apy agnisadhyakarmasv anadhikarah, pañcamamasad urdhvam ahitasravanikagnes tadadhikaradarsanat, vanaprastho jatilas cirajinavasa na phalakrstam adhitsthet, aksrtam mulaphalam samcinvita urdhvaretah ksamasayo dadyad eva na pratigrhniyad urdhvam pañcabhyo masebhyah sravanikenagnin adhayahitagnir vrksamulako dadyad devapitrmanusyebhyah sa gacchet svargam anantyam iti vasisthasmaranat | ciram vastrakhando valkalam va | phalakrstam adhitisthet krstaksetrasyopari na nivaset | sravanikena vaidikena margena na laukikenetyarthah || 3.45 ||

sagnih sopasano vrajet ity etad agnisadhyasrautasmartakarmanusthanartham ity uktam | tatra gunavidhim aha |

aphalakrstenagnims ca pitrn devatithin api |
bhrtyams ca tarpayet smasrujatalomabhrd atmavan || YDh_3.46

phalagrahanam karsanasadhanopalaksanam | akrstaksetrodbhavena nivaravenusyamakadina agnims tarpayed agnisadhyani karmany anutisthet | casabdad bhiksadanam api tenaiva kuryat | tatha pitrn devatithin apisabdad bhutany api tenaiva tarpayet | tatha bhrtyan, casabdad asramapraptan api | tatha ca manuh |

yadbhaksah syat tato dadyad balim bhiksam ca saktitah |
ammulaphalabhiksabhir arcayed asramagatan ||
iti ||

evam pañcamahayajñan krtva svayam api tacchesam eva bhuñjita,

devatabhyas ca tad dhutva vanyam medhyataram havih |
sesam atmani yuñjita lavanam ca svayamkrtam ||

iti manusmaranat | svayamkrtam usaralavanam | evam bhojanarthe yogadyarthe ca munyannaniyamad gramyaharaparityago 'rthasiddhah | ata eva manuh |

samtyajya gramyam aharam sarvam caiva paricchadam | iti |

nanu ca darsapurnamasader vrihyadigramyadravyasadyatvat katham tatparityagah | na ca vacaniyam aphalakrstenagnims ca iti visesavacanasamarthyad vrihyadibadha iti, visesavisayinyapi smrtya srutibadhasyanyayyatvat, aphalakrstavidhes ca smartagnisadhyakarmavisayatvenapy upapatteh | satyam eva | kim tv

atra vrihyader apy aphalakrstatvasambhavan na virodhah | ata evoktam manuna |

vasantasaradair medhyair munyannaih svayam ahrtaih |
purodasams carums caiva vidhivan nirvapet prthag ||
iti ||

nivaradinam utpannanam svato medhyatve siddhe 'pi punar medhyagrahanam yajñarhavrihyadipraptyartham krtam, medho yajñas tadarham medhyam iti | tatha smasruni mukhajani romani jatarupams ca siroruhan kaksadini ca romani bibhryat | romagrahanam nakhanam apy upalaksanam | tatha ca manuh |

jatas ca bvbhryan nityam smasrulomanakhams tatha | iti |

tathatmavan atmopasanabhiratah syat || 3.46 ||

purvoktadravyasamcayaniyamam aha |

ahno masasya sannam va tatha samvatsarasya va |
arthasya samcayam kuryat krtam asvayuje tyajet || YDh_3.47

ekasyahnah sambandhi bhojanayajanadidrstadsrtakarmanah paryaptasyarthasya samcayam kuryat | masasya va sannam masanam va samvatsarasya va sambandhi karmaparyaptam samcayam kuryat, nadhikam | yady evam kriyamanam api kathamcid atiricyate tarhi tadatiriktam asvayuje masi tvajet || 3.47 ||

kim ca |

dantas trisavanasnayi nivrttas ca pratigrahat |
svadhyayavan danasilah sarvasattvahite ratah || YDh_3.48

danto darparahitah | trisu savanesu pratarmadhyamdinaparahnesu snanasilah | tatha pratigrahe paranmukhah | casabdad yajanadinivrttas ca | svadhyayavan vedabhyasaratah | tatha phalamulabhiksadidanasilah sarvapranihitacarananiratas ca bhavet || 3.48 ||

kim ca |

dantolukhalikah kalapakvasi vasmakuttakah |
srautram smartam phalasnehaih karma kuryat tatha kriyah ||
YDh_3.49

danta evolukhalam nistusikaranasadhanam dantolukhalam tad yasyasti sa dantolukhalikah | kalenaiva pakvam kalapakvam nivaravenusyamakadi badarengudadiphalam ca tadasanasilah kalapakvasi | vasabdah,
agnipakvasano va syat kalapakvabhug eva va |
iti manuktagnipakvasitvabhiprayah | asmakuttako va bhavet |
asmana kuttanam avahananam yasya sa tathoktah | tatha srautram smartam ca karma drstarthas ca bhojanabhyañjanadikriyah

lakucamadhukadimedhyataruphalodbhavaih snehadravyaih kuryan na tu ghrtadikaih | tatha ca manuh |

medhyavrksodbhavany adyat snehams ca phalasambhavan | iti || 3.49 ||

purusarthataya vihitadvirbhojananivrttyartham aha |

candrayanair nayet kalam krcchrair va vartayet sada |
pakse gate vapy asniyan mase vahani va gate || YDh_3.50

candrayanair vaksyamanlaksanaih kalam nayet | krcchrair va prajapatyadibhih kalam vartayet | yad va pakse pañcadasadinatmake 'tite 'sniyat | mase vahani gate va naktam asniyat | apisabdac caturthakalikatvadinapi | yathaha manuh |

naktam vannam samasniyad diva vahrtya saktitah |
caturthakaliko va syad yad vapy astamakalikah ||
iti |

etesam ca kalaniyamanam svasaktyapeksaya vikalpah || 3.50 ||

kim ca |

svapyad bhumau suci ratrau diva samprapadair nayet |
sthanasanaviharair va yogabhyasena va tatha || YDh_3.51

aharaviharavasaravarjyam ratrau sucih prayatah svapyat nopavisen napi tisthet | divasvapnasya purusamatrarthataya pratisiddhatvan na tannivrttiparam | tatha bhumav eva svapyat | tac ca bhumav eva na sayyantaritayam mañcakadau va | dinam tu samprapadair atanair nayet | sthanasanarupair va viharaih samcaraih kamcit kalam sthanam kamcic copavesanam ity evam va dinam nayet | yogabhyasena va | tatha ca manuh |

vividhas caupanisadir atmasamsiddhaye srutih | iti |

atmanah samsiddhaye brahmatvapraptaye | tathasabdat ksitiparilodanad va nayet,
bhumau viparivarteta tisthed va prapadair dinam |
iti manusmaranat | prapadaih padagraih || 3.51 ||

kim ca |

grisme pañcagnimadhyastho varsasu sthandilesayah |
ardravasas tu hemante saktya vapi tapas caret || YDh_3.52

tryartuh samvatsaro grismo varsa hemantah iti darsanat, grisme caitradimasacatustaye catasrsu diksu catvaro 'gnaya uparistad aditya ity evam pañcanam agninam madhye tisthet | tatha varsasu sravanadimasacatustaye sthandilesayah varsadharavinivaranavirahini bhutale nivaset | hemante margasirsadimasacatustaye klinnam vaso vasita |
evamvidhatapascarane asamarthah svasaktyanurupam va tapas caret |

yatha sarirasosas tatha yateta,
tapas carams cograta ram sosayed deham atmanah |
iti manusmaranat || 3.52 ||

kim ca |

yah kantakair vitudati candanair yas ca limpati |
akruddho 'paritustas ca samastasya ca tasya ca || YDh_3.53

yah kascit kantakadibhir vividham angani tudati vyathayati tasmai na krudhyet | yas candanadibhir upalimpyati sukhayati tasya na paritusyate | kim tu tayor ubhayor api samah syad udasino bhavet || 3.53 ||

agniparicaryaksamam praty aha |

agnin vapy atmasatkrtva vrksavaso mitasanah |
vanaprasthagrhesv eva yatrartham bhaiksam acaret || YDh_3.54

agnin atmani samaropya vrksavaso vrksa eva avasah kuti yasya sa tathoktah | mitasanah svalpaharah | apisabdat phalamulasanas ca bhavet | yathaha manuh |

agnin atmani vaitanan samaropya yathavidhi |
anagnir aniketah syan munir mulaphalasanah ||
iti |

munir maunavratayuktah | phalamulasambhave ca yavatpranadharanam bhavati tavanmatram bhaiksam vanaprasthagrhesv acaret || 3.54 ||

yada tu tadasambhavo vyadhyabhibhavo va tada kim karyam ity ata aha |
gramad ahrtya va grasan astau bhuñjita vagyatah |
gramad va bhaiksam ahrtya vagyato mauni bhutva astau grasan bhuñjita | gramyabhaiksavidhanan munyannaniyamo 'rthaluptah | yada punar astabhir grasaih pranadharanam na sambhavati tada,
astau grasa muner bhaiksam vanaprasthasya sodasa |
iti smrtyantaroktam drastavyam ||

sakalanusthanasamartham praty aha |
vayubhaksah pragudicim gacched a varsmasamksayat ||
atha va vayur eva bhakso yasyasau vayubhaksah pragudicim aisanim disam gacchet | a varsmasamksayat varsma vapus tasya nipataparyantam akutilagatir gacchet | yathaha manuh |

aparajitam vasthaya gacched disam ajihmagah | iti |

mahaprasthane 'py asaktau bhrgupatanadikam va kuryat, vanaprastho viradhvanam jvalanambupravesanam bhrgupatanam vanutisthet iti smaranat | snanacamanadidharma brahmacariprakaranadyabhihitas cavirodhino 'syapi bhavanti, uttaresam caitadavirodhi iti gautamasmaranat | evam praguditaindavadidiksamahaprasthanaparyantam tanutyagantam anutisthan brahmaloke pujyatam prapnoti | yathaha manuh |

asam maharsicaryanam tyaktvanyatamaya tanum |
vitasokabhayo vipro brahmaloke mahiyate ||
iti |

brahmalokah sthanaviseso na tu nityam brahma, tatra lokasabdasyaprayogat, turiyasramam antarena muktyanangikarac ca | na ca yogabhyasena va punah iti brahmopasanavidhyanupapattya tadbhavapattih parisankaniya, salokyadipraptyarthatvenapi tad upapatteh | ata eva srutau trayo dharmaskandhah ity upakramya, yajño 'dhyayanam danam iti prathamah | tapa eveti dvitiyah |brahmacary acaryakulavasi trtiyah | atyantam acaryakula evam atmanam avasadayan iti garhasthyavanaprasthanaistikatvasvarupam abhidhaya, sarva ete punyaloka bhavanti iti trayanam asraminam punyalokapraptim abhidhaya, brahmasamstho 'mrtatvam eti iti parisesyat parivrajakasyaiva brahmasamsthasya muktilaksanamrtatvapraptir abhihita | yad api

sraddhakrt satyavadi ca grhastho 'pi vimucyate |

iti grhasthasyapi moksapratipadanam tad bhavantaranubhutaparivrajyasyety avagantavyam || 3.55 ||

iti vanaprasthadharmaprakaranam

atha yatidharmaprakaranam

vaikhanasadharman anukramya kramapraptan parivrajakadharman sampratam prastauti |

vanad grhad va krtvestim sarvavedasadaksinam |
prajapatyam tadante tan agnin aropya catmani || YDh_3.56

adhitavedo japakrt putravan annado 'gniman |
saktya ca yajñakrn mokse manah kuryat tu nanyatha || YDh_3.57

yavata kalena tivratapahsositavapuso visayakasayaparipako bhavati punas ca madodbhavasanka nodbhavyate tavatkalam vanavasam krtva tatsamanantaram mokse manah kuryat | vanagrhasabdabhyam tatsambandhyasramo laksyate | moksasabdena ca moksaikaphalakas caturthasramah | atha va grhad garhasthyad anantaram mokse manah kuryat | anena ca purvoktas caturasramasamuccayapaksah paksika iti dyotiyati | tatha ca vikalpo jabalsrutau sruyate: brahmacaryam parisamapya grhi bhavet, grhi bhutva vani bhavet, vani bhutva pravrajet | yadi vetaratha brahmacaryad eva pravrajet grhad va vanad va iti | tatha garhasthottarasramabadhas ca gautamena darsitah: aikasramyam tv acaryah pratyaksavidhanad garhasthyasya iti | etesam ca samuccayavikalpabadhapaksanam sarvesam srutimulastvad icchaya vikalpah | ato yat kaiscit panditammanyair uktam smartatvan naisthikatvadinam garhasthyena srautena badhah garhasthyanadhikrtandhaklibadivisayata va iti, tat

svadhyayadhyayanavaidhuryanibandhanam ity upeksaniyam | kim ca yatha
visnukramanajyaveksanadyaksamataya pangvadinam
srautesv anadhikaras tatha smartesv apy
udakumbhaharanabhiksacaryadisv aksamatvat katham
pangvadivisayataya naisthikatvadyasramanirvahah | asmims
casrame brahmanasyaivadhikarah,
atmany agnin samaropya brahmanah pravrajed grhat |
tatha,
esa vo 'bhihito dharmo brahmanasya caturvidhah |
ity upakramopaseharabhyam manuna brahmanasyadhikarapratipadanat |
brahmanah pravrajanti iti srutes cagrajanmana evadhikaro na
dvijatimatrasya | anye tu traivarnikanam prakrtatvat, trayanam
varnanam vedam adhitya catvara asramah iti sutrakaravacanac ca
dvijatimatrasyadhikaram ahuh | yada vanad grhad va pravrajati
tada sarvavedasadaksinam sarvavedasi sarvavedasambandhini
daksina yasyah sa tathokta tam prajapatidevatakam istim
krtva tadante tan vaitanan agnin atmani srutyuktavidhanena
samaropya, casabdat udagayane paurnamasyam purascaranam adau
krtva suddhena kayenastau sraddhani nirvapet dvadasa va iti
baudhayanadyuktam purascaranadikam ca krtva, tathadhitavedo
japaparayano jataputro dinandhakrpanarpitartho
yathasaktyannadas ca bhutvanahitagnir jyesthatvadina
pratibandhabhave krtadhano nityanaimittikan yajñan krtva, mokse
manah kuryat caturthasramam pravisen nanyatha |
anenanapakrtarnatrayasya grhasthasya pravrajyayam adhikaram
darsayati | yathaha manuh |

rnani triny apakrtya mano mokse nivesayet |
anapakrtya moksam tu sevamano vrajaty adhah ||
iti ||

yada tu brahmacaryat pravrajati tada na prajotpadanadiniyamah,
akrtadaraparigrahasya tatranadhikarat, ragaprayuktatvac ca vivahasya |
na ca rnatrayapakaranavidhir eva daran aksipatiti sankaniyam
| vidyadhanarjananiyamavad anyaprayuktadarasambhave
tasyanaksepakatvat | nanu jayamano vai brahmanas tribhir rnavañ
jayate brahmacaryenarsibhyo yajñena devebhyah prajaya pitrbhyah
iti jatamatrasyaiva prajotpadanadiny avasyakaniti darsayati | maivam
| na hi jatamatro 'krtadaragniparigraho yajñadisv adhikriyate |
tasmad adhikari jayamano brahmanadir yajñadin anutisthed iti
tasyarthah | atas copanitasya vedadhyayanam evavasyakam |
krtadaragniparigrahasya prajotpadanam apiti niravadyam || 3.56 || 3.57 ||

evam adhikarinam nirupya taddharman aha |

sarvabhutahitah santas tridandi sakamandaluh |
ekaramah parivrajya bhiksarthi gramam asrayet || YDh_3.58

sarvabhutebhyah priyapriyakaribhyo hita udasino na punar

hitacaranah, himsanugrahayor anarambhi iti gautamasmaranat |
santo bahyantahkaranoparatah | trayo danda asya santiti
tridandi | te ca danda vainava grahyah,
prajapatyestyanantaram trin vainavan dandan
murdhapramanan daksinena panina dharayet savyena sodakam
kamandalum iti smrtyantaradarsanat | ekam va dandam dharayet,
ekadandi tridandi va iti baudhayanasmaranat,

caturtham asramam gacched brahmavidyaparayanah |
ekadandi tridandi va sarvasamgavivarjitah ||

iti caturvimsatimate darsanac ca | tatha sikhadharanam api
vaikalpikam | mundah sikhi va iti gautamasmaranat, mundo 'mamo
'krodho 'parigrahah iti vasisthasmaranat | tatha
yajñopavitadharanam api vaikalpikam eva, sasikhan kesan nikrntya
visrjya yajñopavitam iti kathakasrutidarsanat,

kutumbam putradarams ca vedangani ca sarvasah |
kesan yajñopavitam ca tyaktva gudhas caren munih ||

iti baskalasmaranac ca, atha yajñopavitam apsu juhoti bhuh svahety
atha dandam adatte sakhe mam gopaya iti parisistadarsanac ca |
yady asaktis tada kanthapi grahya, kasayi mundas tridandi
sakamandalupavitrapadukasanakanthamatrah iti devalasmaranat |
saucadyartham kamandalusahitas ca bhavet | ekaramah
pravrajitantarenasahayah samnyasinibhih stribhis ca,
strinam caike iti baudhayanena strinam api pravrajyasmaranat |
tatha ca daksah |

eko bhiksur yathoktas ca dvav eva mithunam smrtam |
trayo gramah samakhyata urdhvam tu nagarayate ||

rajavartadi tesam tu bhiksavarta parasparam |
api paisunyamatsaryam sannikarsan na samsayah ||
iti |

parivrajya paripurvo vrajatis tyage vartate | atas cahammamabhimanam
tatkrtam ca laukikam karmanicayam vaidikam ca nityakamyatmakam
samtyajet | tad uktam manuna |

sukhabhyudayikam caiva naisreyasikam eva ca |
pravrttam ca nivrttam ca dvividham karma vaidikam ||

iha vamutra va kamyam pravrttam karma kirtyate |
niskamam jñanapurvam tu nivrttam upadisyate ||

yathoktany api karmani parihaya dvijottamah |
atmajñane same ca syad vedabhyase ca yatnavan ||
iti |

atra vedabhyasah pranavabhyasas tatra yatnavan |
bhiksaprayojanartham gramam asrayet praviset na punah

sukhanivasartham | varsakale tu na dosah, urdhvam
varsikabhyam masabhyam naikasthanavasi iti sankasmaranat |
asaktau punar masacatustayaparyantam api sthatavyam na ciram ekatra
vased anyatra varsakalat, sravanadayas catvaro masa
varsakalah iti devalasmaranat,

ekaratram vased grame nagare ratripañcakam |
varsabhyo 'nyatra varsasu masams tu caturo vaset ||

iti kanvasmaranat || 3.58 ||

katham bhiksatanam karyam ity ata aha |

apramattas cared bhaiksam sayahne 'nabhilaksitah |
rahite bhiksukair grame yatramatram alolupah || YDh_3.59

apramatto vakcaksuradicapalarahito bhaiksam caret | vasisthena
atra viseso darsitah: saptagarany asamkalpitani cared bhaiksam
iti | sayahne ahnah pañcame bhage | tatha ca manuh |

vidhume sannamusale vyangare bhuktavajjjane |
vrtte saravasampate nityam bhiksam yatis caret ||
iti |

tatha,

ekakalam cared bhiksam prasajyen na tu vistare |
bhaikse prasakto hi yatir visayesv api sajjati ||
iti |

anabhilaksitah jyotirvijñanopadesadina acihnitah,

na cotpatanimittabhyam na naksatrangavidyaya |
nanusasanavadabhyam bhiksam lipseta karhicit ||

iti tenoktatvad iti || yat punar vasisthavacanam brahmanakule va yal
labhet tad bhuñjita sayampratar mamsavarjyam iti, tad asaktavisayam
| bhiksukair bhiksanasilaih pakhandyadibhir varjite grame |
manunatra visesa uktah |

na tapasair brahmanair va vayobhir api va svabhih |
akirnam bhiksukair anyair agaram upasamvrajet ||
iti |

yavata pranayatra vartate tavanmatram bhaiksam caret | tatha ca
samvartah |

astau bhiksah samadaya munih sapta ca pañca va |
adbhih praksalya tah sarvas tato''sniyac ca vagyatah ||
iti |

alolupo mistannavyañjanadisv aprasaktah ||

bhiksacaranartham patram aha |

yatipatrani mrdvenudarvalabumayani ca |
salilam suddhir etesam govalais cavagharsanam || YDh_3.60

mrdadiprakrtikani yatinam patrani bhaveyuh | tesam
salilam govalavagharsanam ca suddhisadhanam | iyam ca suddhir
bhiksacaranadiprayogangabhuta namedhyadyupahativisaya |
tadupaghate dravyasuddhiprakaranokta drastavya | ata eva manuna |

ataijasani patrani tasya syur nirvranani ca |
tesam adbhih smrtam saucam camasanam ivadhvare ||
iti |

camasadrstantopadanena prayogiki suddhir darsita |
patrantarabhave bhojanam api tatraiva karyam, tad bhaiksyam
grhitvaikante tena patrenanyena va tusnim pranamatram
bhuñjita iti devalasmaranat || 3.60 ||

evambhutasya yater atmaupasanangam niyamavisayam aha |

samnirudhyendriyagramam ragadvesau prahaya ca |
bhayam hitva ca bhutanam amrtibhavati dvijah || YDh_3.61

caksuradindriyasamuham rupadivisayebhyah samyan niruddhya
vinivartya ragadvesau priyapriyavisayau prahaya tyaktva casabdad
irsyadin api tatha bhutanam apakarena bhayam akurvan
suddhantahkaranah sann advaitasaksatkarenamrtibhavati mukto
bhavati || 3.61 ||

kim ca |

kartavyasayasuddhis tu bhiksukena visesatah |
jñanotpattinimittatvat svatantryakaranaya ca || YDh_3.62

visayabhilasadvesajanitadosakalusitasyasayasyantahkaranasya
suddhih kalmasaksayah pranayamaih kartavya | tasyah
suddher atmadvaitasaksatkararupajñanotpattinimittatvat | evam ca
sati visayasaktitajjanitadosatmakapratibandhaksaye saty
atmadhyanadharanadau svatantro bhavati | tasmad bhiksukena tv esa
suddhir visesato 'nustheya, tasya moksapradhanatvat, moksasya ca
suddhantahkaranam antarena durlabhatvat | yathaha manuh |

dahyante dhmayamananam dhatunam hi yatha malah |
tathendriyanam dahyante dosah pranasya nigrahat ||
iti || 3.62 ||

indriyanirodhopayataya samsarasvarupanirupanam aha |

aveksya garbhavasas ca karmaja gatayas tatha |
adhayo vyadhayah klesa jara rupaviparyayah || YDh_3.63
bhavo jatisahasresu priyapriyaviparyayah |
vairagyasiddhyartham mutrapurisadipurnananavidhagarbhavasa
aveksaniyah paryalocaniyah | casabdaj janoparamav api | tatha
nisiddhacaranadikriyajanya maharauravadinirayapatanarupa gatayah

| tathadhayo manahpidah, vyadhayas ca jvaratisaradyah
sarirah, klesa avidyasmitaragadvesabhinivesah pañca, jara
valipalitadyabhibhavah, rupaviparyayah khañjakubjatvadina
praktanasya rupasyanyathabhavah, tatha
svasukarakharoragadyanekajatisu bhava utpattih | istasyapraptir
anistasya praptir ityadibahutaraklesavaham samsarasvarupam
paryalocya tatpariharartham atmajñanopayabhutendriyajaye prayateta ||
3.63 ||

evam aveksyanantaram kim karyam ity ata aha |
dhyanayogena sampasyet suksma atmatmani sthitah ||
yogas cittavrttinirodha atmaikagrata dhyanam tasya eva
bahyavisayatvoparamah dhyanayogena nididhyasataparaparyayena
suksmasarirapranadivyatiriktah ksetrajña atma atmani
brahmany avasthita ity evam tattvampadarthayor abhedam samyak pasyed
aparoksikuryat | ata eva srutau atma vare drastavyah iti
saksatkararupam darsanam anudya, tatsadhanatvena srotavyo mantavyo
nididhyasitavyah iti sravanamanananididhyasanani vihitani || 3.64 ||

kim ca |

nasramah karanam dharme kriyamano bhaved dhi sah |
ato yad atmano 'pathyam paresam na tad acaret || YDh_3.65

praktanaslokoktatmopasanakhye dharme nasramo
dandakamandalvadidharanam karanam, yasmad asau kriyamano
bhaved eva natiduskarah | tasmad yad atmano 'pathyam udvegakaram
parusabhasanadi tat paresam na samacaret | anena
jñanotpattihetubhutantahkaranasuddhyapadanatvenantarangatvad
ragadvesaprahanasya pradhanatvena prasamsartham
asramanirakaranam na punas tatparityagaya, tasyapi vihitatvat | tad
uktam manuna |

dosito 'pi cared dharmam yatra tatrasrame ratah |
samah sarvesu bhutesu na lingam dharmakaranam ||
iti || || 3.65 ||

kim ca |

satyam asteyam akrodho hrih saucam dhir dhrtir damah |
samyatendriyata vidya dharmah sarva udahrtah || YDh_3.66

satyam yatharthapriyavacanam | asteyam paradravyanapaharah | akrodho
'pakariny api krodhasyanutpadanam | hrir lajja | saucam
aharadisuddhih | dhir hitahitavivekah | dhrtir istaviyoge
'nistapraptau pracalitacitasya yathapurvam avasthapanam | damo
madatyagah | samyatendriyata apratisiddhesv api visayesv
anatisangah | vidya atmajñanam | etaih satyadibhir anusthitaih
sarvo dharmo 'nusthito bhavati | anena
dandakamandalvadidharanabahyalaksanat satyadinam
atmagunanam antarangatam dyotayati ||

nanu dhyanayogenatmani sthitam atmanam pasyed ity ayuktam jivaparamatmanor bhedabhavad ity ata aha |

nihsaranti yatha lohapindat taptat sphulingakah |
sakasad atmanas tadvad atmanah prabhavanti hi || YDh_3.67

yady api jivaparamatmanoh paramarthiko bhedo nasti tathapy atmanah sakasad avidyopadhibhedabhinnataya jivatmanah prabhavanti hi yasmat tasmad yujyata eva jivaparamatmanor bhedavyapadesah | yathahi taptal lohapindad ayogolakad visphulingakas tejo'vayava nihsaranti nihsrtas ca sphulingavyapadesam labhante tadvat | ata upapannam atmatmani sthito drastavya iti | yad vayam arthah | nanu susuptisamaye pralaye ca sakalaksetrajñanam brahmani pralinatvat kasyayam atmopasanavidhir ity ata aha nihsarantityadi | yady api suksmarupena pralayavelayam pralinas tathapy atmanah sakasad avidyopadhibhedabhinnataya jivatmanah prabhavanti, punah karmavasat sthulasarirabhimanino jayante, tasman nopasanavidhivirodhah, taijasasya prthagbhavasamyal lohapindadrstantah || 3.67 ||

nanu canupattavapusam ksetrajñanam nisparispandataya katham tannibandhano jarayujandajadicaturvidhadehaparigraha ity ata aha |

tatratma hi svayam kimcit karma kimcit svabhavatah |
karoti kimcid abhyasad dharmadharmobhayatmakam || YDh_3.68

yady api tasyam avasthayam parispandatmakakriyabhavas tathapi dharmadharmadhyavasayatmakam karma manasam bhavaty eva | tasya ca visistasariragrahanahetutvam asty eva,
vacikaih paksimrgatam manasair antyajatitam |
iti manusmaranat | evam grhitavapuh svayam evanvayavyatirekanirapeksah stanyapanadike krte trptir bhavaty akrte na bhavatity evamrupau yav anvayavyatirekau tatra nirapeksam pragbhaviyanubhavabhavitabhavananubhavodbhutakaryavabodhah kimcit stanyapanadikam karoti kimcit svabhavato yadrcchaya prayojanabhisamdhinirapeksam pipilikadibhaksanam karoti, kimcid bhavantarabhyasavasad dharmadharmobhayarupam karoti | tatha ca smrtyantaram:

pratijanma yad abhyastam danam adhyayanam tapah |
tenaivabhyasayogena tad evabhyasate punah ||
iti ||

evam jivanam karmavaicitryam tatkrtam jarayujadidehavaicitryam yujyata eva || 3.68 ||

nanu evam sati brahmana eva kathamcij jivavyapadesyatvat tasya ca nityatvadidharmatvat katham visnumitro jatah iti vyavahara ity asankyaha |

nimittam aksarah karta boddha brahma guni vasi |
ajah sariragrahanat sa jata iti kirtyate || YDh_3.69

satyam atma sakalajagatprapañcavirbhave 'vidyasamavesavasat samavayyasamavayinimittam ity evam svayam eva trividham api karanam na punah karyakotinivistah | yasmad aksaro 'vinasvarah |

nanu sattvadigunavikarasya sukhaduhkhamohatmakasya karyabhute jagatprapañce darsanat tadgunavatyah prakrter eva jagatkartrtocita, na punar nirgunasya brahmanah |

maivam mamsthah | atmaiva karta | yasmad asau jivopabhogyasukhaduhkhahetubhutadrstader boddha | na hy acetanayah prakrter namarupavyakrtavicitrabhoktrvargabhoganukulabhogyabhogayatanadiyogij agatprapañcaracana ghatate | tasmad atmaiva karta | tatha sa eva brahma brmhako vistarakah | na casau nirgunah | yatas tasya trigunasaktir avidya prakrtipradhanadyaparaparyaya vidyate | atah svato nirgunatve 'pi saktimukhena sattvadigunayogi kathyate | na caitavata prakrteh karanata, yasmad atmaiva vasi svatantrah na prakrtir nama svatantram tattvantaram, tadrgvidhatve pramanabhavat | na ca vacaniyam saktirupapi saiva kartrbhuteti | yatah saktimatkarakam na saktih, tasmad atmaiva jagatas trividham api karanam | tatha aja utpattirahitah |atas tasya yady api saksad jananam nopapadyate tathapi sariragrahanamatrena jata ity ucyate avasthantarayogitayotpatter grhastho jata itivat || 3.69 ||

sariragrahanaprakaram aha |

sargadau sa yathakasam vayum jyotir jalam mahim |
srjaty ekottaragunams tathadatte bhavann api || YDh_3.70

srstisamaye sa paramatma yathakasadin sabdaikagunam gaganam sabdasparsagunah pavanah sabdasparsarupagunam tejah sabdasparsaruparasagunavad udakam sabdasparsaruparasagandhaguna jagatity evam ekottaragunan srjati | tathatma jivabhavam apanno bhavann utpadyamano 'pi svasarirasyarambhakatvenapi grhnati || 3.70 ||

katham sarirarambhakatvam prthivyadinam ity ata aha |

ahutyapyayate suryah suryad vrstir athausadhih |
tad annam rasarupena sukratvam adhigacchati || YDh_3.71

yajamanaih praksiptayahutya purodasadirasenapyayate suryah | suryac ca kalavasena paripakvajyadihavirasad vrstir bhavati | tato vrihyadyausadhirupam annam | tac cannam sevitam sat rasarudhiradikramena sukrasonitabhavam apadyate || 3.71 ||

tatah kim ity ata aha |

stripumsayos tu samyoge visuddhe sukrasonite |
pañcadhatun svayam sastha adatte yugapat prabhuh || YDh_3.72

rtuvelayam stripumsayor yoge sukram ca sonitam ca

sukrasonitam tasmin parasparasamyukte visuddhe
vatapittaslesmadustagranthipuyaksinamutrapurisagandharetam
sy abijani iti smrtyantaroktadosarahite sthitva pañcadhatun
prthivyadipañcamahabhutani sarirarambhakataya svayam sastas
ciddhatur atma prabhuh sarirarambhakaranadrstakarmayogitaya
samartho yugapad adatte yogayatanatvena svikaroti | tatha ca sarirake
stripumsayoh samyoge yonau rajasabhisamsrstam sukram
tatksanam eva saha bhutatmana gunais ca sattvarajastamobhih saha
vayuna preryamanam garbhasaye tisthati iti || 3.72 ||

kim ca |

indriyani manah prano jñanam ayuh sukham dhrtih |
dharana preranam duhkham icchahamkara eva ca || YDh_3.73

prayatna akrtir varnah svaradvesau bhavabhavau |
tasyaitad atmajam sarvam anader adim icchatah || YDh_3.74

indriyani jñanakarmendriyani vaksyamanani, | manas
cobhayasadharanam | prano 'pano vyana udanah samana ity evam
pañcavrttibhedabhinnah sariro vayuh pranah, jñanam
avagamah, ayuh kalavisesavacchinnam jivanam, sukham
nirvrtih, dhrtis cittasthairyam, dharana prajña medha ca,
preranam jñanakarmendriyanam adhisthatrtvam, duhkham
udvegah, iccha sprha, ahamkaro 'hamkrtih, prayatna udyamah,
akrtir akarah, varno gaurimadih, svarah
sadjagandharadih, dveso vairam, bhavah putrapasvadivibhavah,
abhavas tadviparyayah, tasyanader atmano nityasyadim icchatah
sariram jighrksamanasya sarvam etad indriyadikam atmajanitam
pragbhaviyakarmabijajanyam ity arthah || 3.74 ||

samyuktasukrasonitasya karyarupaparinatau kramam aha |

prathame masi samkledabhuto dhatuvimurchitah |
masy arbudam dvitiye tu trtiye 'ngendriyair yutah || YDh_3.75

asau cetanah sasto dhatuh dhatuvimurcchito dhatusu
prthivyadisu vimurcchito lolibhutah | ksiraniravad ekibhura iti
yavat | prathame garbhamase samkledabhuto dravarupatam prapta
evavatisthate, na kathinataya parinamate | dvitiye masy arbudam
isatkathinamamsapindarupam bhavati | ayam abhiprayah |
kausthyapavanajatharadahanabhyam pratidinam
isadisacchosyamanam sukrasamparkasampaditadravibhavam
bhutajatam trimsadbhir dinaih kathinyam apadyata iti | tathaca
susrute dvitiye sitosnanilair abhipacyamano bhutasamghato ghano
jayate iti | trtiye tu masy angair indriyais ca samyukto bhavati ||
3.75 ||

kim ca |

akasal laghavam sauksmyam sabdam srotram baladikam |

vayos ca sparsanam cestam vyuhanam rauksyam eva ca || YDh_3.76

pittat tu darsanam paktim ausnyam rupam prakasitam |
rasat tu rasanam saityam sneham kledam samardavam || YDh_3.77

bhumer gandham tatha ghranam gauravam murtim eva ca |
atma grhnaty ajah sarvam trtiye spandate tatah || YDh_3.78

atma grhnatiti sarvatra sambadhyate | gaganal laghimanam
langhanakriyopayoginam, sauksmyam suksmeksitvam, sabdam
visayam, srotram sravanendriyam, balam dardhyam | adigrahanat
susiratvam viviktatam ca, akasac chabdam srotram viviktatam
sarvacchidrasamuhams ca iti garbhopanisaddarsanat | pavanat
sparsendriyam, cestam gamanagamanadikam, vyuhanam anganam
vividham prasaranam, rauksyam karkasatvam casabdat sparsam ca,
pittat tejaso darsanam caksurindriyam, paktim bhuktasyannasya pacanam,
ausnyam usnasparsatvam anganam, rupam syamikadi,
prakasitam bhrajisnutam | tatha samtapamarsadi ca,
sauryamarsataiksnyapaktyausnyabhrajisnutasamtapavarnaru
pendriyani taijasani iti garbhopanisaddarsanat | evam rasad udakad
rasanendriyam, saityam anganam snigdhatam mrdatvasahitam, kledam
ardratam, tatha bhumer gandham ghranendriyam garimanam
murtim ca | sarvam etat paramarthato janmarahito 'py atma trtiye masi
grhnati | tatas caturthe masi spandate calati | tatha sarirake
(3.18): tasmac caturthe masi calanadav abhiprayam karoti iti || 3.76 ||
3.77 || 3.78 ||

kim ca |

dauhrdasyapradanena garbho dosam avapnuyat |
vairupyam maranam vapi tasmat karyam priyam striyah ||
YDh_3.79

garbhasyaikam hrdayam garbhinyas caparam ity evam dvihrdaya
tasyah striya yad abhilasitam tat dvauhrdam, tasyapradanena
garbho virupata maranarupam va dosam prapnoti | tasmat
taddosapariharartham garbhapustyartham ca garbhinyah
striyah yat priyam abhilasitam tat sampadaniyam | tatha ca
susrute: dvihrdayam narim dauhrdinim acaksate, tad
abhilasitam dadyat, viryavantam cirayusam putram janayati iti |
tatha ca vyayamadikam api garbhagrahanaprabhrti taya pariharaniyam,
tatah prabhrti
vyÄ•yÄ•mavyavÄ•yÄ•titarpaá¹‡adivÄ•svapnarÄ•trijÄ•garaá¹‡aÅ›okabhayayÄ•nÄ•rohaá¹
avegadharana-kukkutasanasonitamoksanani pariharet iti
tatraivabhidhanat | garbhagrahanam ca sramadibhir lingair
avagantavyam | sadyogrhitagarbhayah sramo glanih pipasa
sakthisidanam sukrasonitayor avabandhah sphuranam ca yoneh
ityadi tatraivoktam || 3.79 ||

kim ca |

sthairyam caturthe tv anganam pañcame sonitodbhavah |
sasthe balasya varnasya nakharomnam ca sambhavah || YDh_3.80

trtiye masi pradurbhutasyangasanghasya caturthe masi sthairyam sthema bhavati | pañcame lohitasyodbhava utpattih | tatha sasthe balasya varnasya kararuharomnam ca sambhavah || 3.80 ||

kim ca |

manascaitanyayukto 'sau nadisnayusirayutah |
saptame castame caiva tvanmamsasmrtiman api || YDh_3.81

asau purvokto garbhah saptame masi manasa cetasa cetanaya ca yukto nadibhir vayuvahinibhih snayubhir asthibandhanaih sirabhir vatapittaslesmavahinibhis ca samyutah | tathastame masi tvaca mamsena smrtya ca yukto bhavati || 3.81 ||

kim ca |

punar dhatrim punar garbham ojas tasya pradhavati |
astame masy ato garbho jatah pranair viyujyate || YDh_3.82

tasyastamamasikasya garbhasyaujah kascana gunaviseso dhatrim garbham ca prati punah punar atitaram cañcalataya sighram gacchati | ato 'stame masi jato garbhah pranair viyujyate |
anenaujahsthitir eva jivanahetur iti darsayati | ojahsvarupam ca smrtyantare darsitam |

hrdi tisthati yac chuddham isadusnam sapitakam |
ojah sarire samkhyatam tan nasan nasam rcchati ||
iti || 3.82 ||

kim ca |

navame dasame vapi prabalaih sutimarutaih |
nihsaryate bana iva yantracchidrena sajvarah || YDh_3.83

evam karacaranacaksuradiparipurnangendriyo navame dasame vapi mase apisabdat prag api saptame 'stame va atyayasadidosavatprabalasutihetuprabhañjanapreritasnayvasthicarmadinir mitavapuryantrasya chidrena suksmasusirena sajvaro duhsahaduhkhabhibhuyamano nihsaryate dhanur yantrena sudhanvaprerito bana ivativegena nirgamasamanantaram ca bahyapavanasprsto nastapracinasmrtir bhavati, jatah sa vayuna sprsto na smarati purvam janma maranam karma ca subhasubham iti niruktasyastadase 'bhidhanat || 3.83 ||

kayasvarupam vivrnvann aha |

tasya sodha sarirani sat tvaco dharayanti ca |
sadangani tathasthnam ca saha sastya satatrayam || YDh_3.84

tasyatmano yani jarayujandajasarirani tani pratyekam satprakarani

raktadisaddhatuparipakahetubhutasadagnisthanayogitvena | tatha hy annaraso jatharagnina pacyamano raktatam pratipadyate | raktam ca svakosasthenagnina pacyamanam mamsatvam | mamsam ca svakosanalaparipakvam medastvam | medo 'pi svakosavahnina pakvam asthitam | asthy api svakosasikhiparipakvam majjatvam | majjapi svakosapavakaparipacyamanas caramadhatutaya parinamate | caramadhatos tu parinatir nastiti sa evatmanah prathamah kosah | ity evam satkosagniyogitvat satprakaratvam sariranam | annarasarupasya tu prathamadhator aniyatatvan na tena prakarantaratvam | tani ca sarirani sat tvaco dharayanti raktamamsamedo'sthimajjasukrakhyah sat dhatava eva rambhastambhatvag iva bahyabhyantararupena sthitah tvagivacchadakatvat tvacas tah sat tvaco dharayanti | tad idam ayur vedaprasiddham | tathangani ca sad eva karayugmam caranayugalam uttamangam gatram iti | asthnam tu sastisahitam satatrayam uparitanasatslokya vaksyamanam avagantavyam || 3.84 ||

kim ca |

sthalaih saha catuhsastir danta vai vimsatir nakhah |
panipadasalakas ca tesam sthanacatustayam || YDh_3.85

sthalani dantamulapradesasthany asthini dvatrimsataih saha dvatrimsaddantas catuhsastir bhavanti | nakhah karacaranaruha vimsatir hastapadasthani salakakarany asthini manibandhasyoparivartiny angulimulasthani vimsatir eva | tesam nakhanam salakasthnam ca sthanacatustayam dvau caranau karau cety evam asthnam caturuttaram satam || 3.85 ||

kim ca |

sasty angulinam dve parsnyor gulphesu ca catustayam |
catvary aratnikasthini janghayos tavad eva tu || YDh_3.86

vimsatir angulayas tasam ekaikasyas trini trinity evam angulisambandhiny asthini sastir bhavanti | padayoh pascimau bhagau parsni, tayor asthini dve ekaikasmin pade gulphau dvav ity evam catursu gulphesu catvary asthini, bahvor aratnipramanani catvary asthini, janghayos tavad eva catvary evety evam catuhsaptatih || 3.86 ||

kim ca |

dve dve janukapoloruphalakamsasamudbhave |
aksatalusake sroniphalake ca vinirdiset || YDh_3.87

janghorusandhir januh, kapolo gallah, uruh sakthi tatphalakam, amso bhujasirah, aksah karnanetrayor madhye sankhad adhobhagah, talusakam kakudam, sroni kakudmati tatphalakam, tesam ekaikatrasthini dve dve vinirdesed ity evam caturdasasthini bhavanti || 3.87 ||

kim ca |

bhagasthy ekam tatha prsthe catvarimsac ca pañca ca |
griva pañcadasasthih syaj jatrv ekaikam tatha hanuh || YDh_3.88

guhyasthy ekam prsthe pascimabhage pañcacatvarimsad asthini bhavanti | griva kamdhara sa pañcadasasthih syat bhavet | vaksomsayoh sandhir jatru pratijatru ekaikam hanus cibukam | tatrapy ekam asthity evam catuhsastih || 3.88 ||

kim ca |

tanmule dve lalataksigande nasa ghanasthika |
parsvakah sthalakaih sardham arbudais ca dvisaptatih || YDh_3.89

tasya hanor mule 'sthini dve | lalatam bhalam aksi caksuh gandah kapolaksayor madhyapradesah, tesam samaharo lalataksigandam, tatra pratyekam asthiyugulam | nasa ghanasamjñakasthimati | parsvakah kaksadhahpradesasambandhany asthini tadadharabhutani sthalakani, taih sthalakair arbudais casthivisesaih saha parsvaka dvisaptatih | purvoktais ca navabhih sardham ekasitir bhavanti || 3.89 ||

kim ca |

dvau sankhakau kapalani catvari sirasas tatha |
urah saptadasasthini purusasyasthisamgrahah || YDh_3.90

bhrukarnayor madhyapradesav asthivisesau sankhakau | sirasah sambandhini catvari kapalani | uro vaksas tat saptadasasthikam ity evam trayovimsatih | purvoktais ca saha sastyadhikam satatrayam ity evam purusasyasthisamgrahah kathitah || 3.90 ||

savisayani jñanendriyany aha |

gandharuparasasparsasabdas ca visayah smrtah |
nasika locane jihva tvak srotram cendriyani ca || YDh_3.91

ete gandhadayo visayah purusasya bandhanahetavah, visayasabdasya siñ bandhane ity asya dhator vyutpannatvat | etais ca gandhadibhir bodhyatvena vyavasthitaih svasvagocarasamvitsadhanatayanumeyani ghranadini pañcendriyani bhavanti || 3.91 ||

karmendriyani darsayitum aha |

hastau payur upastham ca jihva padau ca pañca vai |
karmendriyani janiyan manas caivobhayatmakam || YDh_3.92

hastau prasiddhau, payur gudam, upastham ratisampadyasukhasadhanam, jihva prasiddha, padau ca, etani hastadini pañca karmendriyany adananirharanandavyaharaviharadikarmasadhanani janiyat | mano 'ntahkaranam yugapat jñananutpattigamyam tac ca buddhikarmendriyasahakaritayobhayatmakam || 3.92 ||

pranayatanani darsayitum aha |

nabhir ojo gudam sukram sonitam sankhakau tatha |
murdhamsakanthahrdayam pranasyayatanani tu || YDh_3.93

nabhiprabhrtini dasa pranasya sthanani | samananamnah pavanasya
sakalangacaritve 'pi nabhyadisthanavisesavacoktih
pracuryabhipraya || 3.93 ||

pranayatanani prapañcayitum aha |

vapa vasavahananam nabhih kloma yakrt pliha |
ksudrantram vrkkakau bastih purisadhanam eva ca || YDh_3.94

amasayo 'tha hrdayam sthulantram guda eva ca |
udaram ca gudau kosthyau vistaro 'yam udahrtah || YDh_3.95

vapa prasiddha, vasa mamsasnehah, avahananam phupphusah, nabhih
prasiddha, pliha ayurvedaprasiddha, tau ca mamsapindakarau stah
savyakuksigatau | yakrt kalika, kloma mamsapindas tau ca
daksinakuksigatau, ksudrantram hrtsthantram, vrkkakau
hrdayasamipasthau mamsapindau, bastir mutrasayah,
purisadhanam purisasayah, amasayo 'pakvannasthanam,
hrdayam hrtpundarikam, sthulantragudodarani prasiddhani,
bahyad gudavalayad antargudavalaye dve, tau ca gudau kausthyau koste
nabher adhahpradese bhavau | ayam ca pranayatanasya vistara uktah
| purvasloke tu samksepah | ata eva purvaslokoktanam
kesamcid iha pathah || 3.94 || 3.95 ||

punah pranayatanaprapañcartham aha |

kaninike caksikute saskuli karnapatrakau |
karnau sankhau bhruvau dantavestav osthau kakundare || YDh_3.96

vanksanau vrsanau vrkkau slesmasamghatajau stanau |
upajihva sphijau bahu janghorusu ca pindika || YDh_3.97

taludaram bastisirsam cibuke galasundike |
avatas caivam etani sthanany atra sarirake || YDh_3.98

aksikarnacatuskam ca paddhastahrdayani ca |
nava chidrani tany eva pranasyayatanani tu || YDh_3.99

kaninike aksitarake, aksikute aksinasikayoh sandhi, saskuli
karnasaskuli, karnapatrakau karnapalyau, karnau prasiddhau,
dantavestau dantapalyau, osthau prasiddhau, kukndare jaghanakupakau,
vanksanau jaghanorusamdhi, vrkkau purvoktau, stanau ca
slesmasamghatajau, upajihva ghantika, sphijau katiprothau, bahu
prasiddhau, janghorusu ca pindika ganghyor urvos ca pindika
mamsalapradesah, galasundike hanumulagallayoh sandhi,
sirsam sirah, avatah sarire yah kascana nimno desah
kanthamulakaksadih | avatur iti pathe krkatika |
tathaksnoh kaninikayoh pratyekam svetam parsvadvayam iti

varnacatustayam | yad va aksiputacatustayam | sesam prasidham | evam etani kutsite sarire sthanani | tathaksiyugulam karnayugmam | nasavivaradvayam asyam payur upastham ity etani purvoktani nava cchidrani ca pranasyayatanany eva || 3.96-99 ||

kim ca |

sirah satani saptaiva nava snayusatani ca |
dhamaninam sate dve tu pañca pesisatani ca || YDh_3.100

sira nabhisambaddhas catvarimsatsamkhya vatapittaslesmavahinyah sakalakalevaravyapinyo nanasakhinyah satyah saptasatasamkhya bhavanti | tathangapratyangasamdhibandhanah snayavo navasatani | dhamanyo nama nabher udbhutas caturvimsatisamkhyah pranadivayuvahinyah sakhabhedena dvisatam bhavanti | pesyah punar mamsalakara urupindakadyangapratyangasamdhinyah pañcasatani bhavanti || 3.100 ||

punas casam eva siradinam sakhapracuryena samkhyantaram aha |

ekonatrimsal laksani tatha nava satani ca |
satpañcasac ca janita sira dhamanisamjñitah || YDh_3.101

siradhamanyo militah sakhopasakhabhedena ekonatrimsal laksani navasatani satpañcasac ca bhavantity evam he samasravahprabhrtayah munayo janita || 3.101 ||

kim ca |

trayo laksas tu vijñeyah smasrukesah saririnam |
saptottaram marmasatam dve ca samdhisate tatha || YDh_3.102

saririnam smasruni kesas ca militah santas trayo laksa vijñeyah | marmani maranakarani klesakarani ca sthanani tesam saptottaram satam jñeyam | asthnam tu dve sandhisate snayusiradisandhayah punar anantah || 3.102 ||

sakalasarirasusiradisamkhyam aha |

romnam kotyas tu pañcasac catasrah kotya eva ca |
saptasastis tatha laksah sardhah svedayanaih saha ||
YDh_3.103

vayaviyair viganyante vibhaktah paramanavah |
yady apy eko 'nuvetty esam bhavanam caiva samsthitim || YDh_3.104

purvoditasirakesadisahitanam romnam paramanavah suksmasuksmatararupa bhagah svedasravanasusiraih saha catuhpañcasatkotyah tatha saptottarasastilaksah sardhah pañcasatsahasrasahitah vayaviyair vibhaktah pavanaparamanubhih prthakkrta viganyante | etac etac ca

sastradrstyabhihitam | caksuradikaranapathagocaratvabhavad asyarthasya | imam atigahanam artham siradibhavasamsthanarupam he munayah bhavatam madhye yah kascid anuvetti so 'pi mahan agryo buddhimatam | ato yatnato buddhimata boddhavya bhavasamsthitih ||

sarirarasadiparimanam aha |

rasasya nava vijñeya jalasyañjalayo dasa |
saptaiva tu purisasya raktasyastau prakirtitah || YDh_3.105

sat slesma pañca pittam tu catvaro mutram eva ca |
vasa trayo dvau tu medo majjaikordhvam tu mastake || YDh_3.106

slesmaujasas tavad eva retasas tavad eva tu |
ity etad asthiram varsma yasya moksaya krty asau || YDh_3.107

samyakparinataharasya saro rasas tasya parimanam navañjalayah | parthivaparamanusamslesanimittasya jalasyañjalayo dasa vijñeyah | purisasya varcaskasya saptaiva | raktasya jatharanalaparipakapaditalauhityasyannarasasyastav añjalayah prakirtitah | slesmanah kaphasya sad añjalayah | pittasya tejasah pañca | mutrasyoccaranasya catvarah | vasaya mamsasnehasya trayah | medaso mamsarasasya dvav añjali | majja tv asthigatasusiragatas tasyaiko 'ñjalih | mastake punar ardhañjalih majja slesmaujasah slesmasarasya | tatha retasas caramadhatos tavad evardhañjalir eva | etac ca samadhatupurusabhiprayenoktam | visamadhatos tu na niyamah,

vailaksanyac chariranam asthayitvat tathaiva ca |
dosadhatumalanam ca parimanam na vidyate ||

ity ayurvedasmaranat | itidrsam asthisnayvadyarabdham etad asucinidhanam varsmasthiram iti yasya buddhir asau krti pandito moksaya samartho bhavati, vairagyanityanityavivekayor moksopayatvat, asthimutrapurisadipracuryajñanasya vairagyahetutvat | ata eva vyasah |

sarvasucinidhanasya krtaghnasya vinasinah |
sarirakasyapi krte mudhah papani kurvate ||

yadi namasya kayasya yad antas tad bahir bhavet |
dandamadaya loko 'yam sunah kakams ca varayet ||
iti |

tasmad idrsakutsitasarirasyatyantikavinivrttyartham atmopasane prayatitavyam || 3.105-107 ||

upasaniyatmasvarupam aha |

dvasaptatisahasrani hrdayad abhinihsrtah |
hitahita nama nadyas tasam madhye sasiprabham || YDh_3.108

mandalam tasya madhyastha atma dipa ivacalah |

sa jñeyas tam viditveha punar ajayate na tu || YDh_3.109

hrdayapradesad abhinihsrtah kadambakusumakesaravat sarvato nirgata hitahitakaratvena hitahiteti samjña dvasaptatisahasrani nadyo bhavanti | aparas tisro nadyas tasam idapingalakhye dve nadyau savyadaksinaparsvagate hrdi viparyaste nasavivarasambaddhe pranapanayatane | susumnakhya punas trtiya dandavan madhye brahmarandhravinirgata | tasam nadinam madhye mandalam candraprabham tasminn atma nirvatasthadipa ivacalah prakasamana aste sa evambhuto jñatavyah | yatas tatsaksat karanad iha samsare na punah samsaraty amrtatvam prapnoti || 3.108 || 3.109 ||

kim ca |

jñeyam caranyakam aham yad adityad avaptavan |
yogasastram ca matproktam jñeyam yogam abhipsata || YDh_3.110

cittavrtter visayantaratiraskarenatmani sthairyam yogas tatpraptyartham brhadaranyakakhyam adityad yan maya praptam tac ca jñatavyam | tatha yan mayoktam yogasastram tad api jñatavyam || 3.110 ||

katham punar asav atma dhyeya ity ata aha

ananyavisayam krtva manobuddhismrtindriyam |
dhyeya atma sthito yo 'sau hrdaye dipavat prabhuh || YDh_3.111

atmavyatiriktavisayebhyo manobuddhismrtindriyani pratyahrta atmaikavisayani krtva atma dhyeyah | yo 'sau prabhur nirvatasthapradipavad dipyamano nisprakampo hrdi tisthati | etad eva tasya dhyeyatvam yac cittavrtter bahirvisayavabhasatiraskarenatmapravanata nama saravasamputaniruddhaprabhapratanaprasarasyaiva pradipasyaikanisthatvam || 3.111 ||

yasya punas cittavrttir nirakaralambanataya samadhau nabhiramate tena sabdabrahmopasanam karyam ity aha |

yathavidhanena pathan samagayam avicyutam |
savadhanas tadabhyasat param brahmadhigacchati || YDh_3.112

svadhyayavagatamarganatikramena samagayam samaganam | samno ganatmakatve 'pi gayam iti visesanam pragitamantravyudasartham | avicyutam askhalitam savadhanam samadhvanyanusyutatmaikagracittavrttih pathams tadabhyasavasat tatra nisnatah sabdakarasunyopasanena param brahmadhigacchati | tad uktam:

sabdabrahmani nisnatah param brahmadhigacchati | iti || 3.112 ||

yasya punar vaidikyam gitau cittam nabhiramate tena laukikagitanusmrtatmopasanam karyam ity aha |

aparantakam ullopyam madrakam prakarim tatha |
auvenakam sarobindum uttaram gitakani ca || YDh_3.113

rggatha panika daksavihita brahmagitika |
geyam etat tadabhyasakaranan moksasamjñitam || YDh_3.114

aparantakollopyamadrakaprakaryauvenakani sarobindusahitam cottaram ity etani prakarakhyani sapta gitakani | casabdad asaritavardhamanakadimahagitani grhyante | rggathadyas catasro gitika ity etad aparantakadigitajatam adhyaropitatmabhavam moksasadhanatvan moksasamjñitam mantavyam, tadabhyasasyaikagratapadanadvarenatmaikagratapattikaranatvat || 3.113 || 3.114 ||

kim ca |

vinavadanatattvajñah srutijativisaradah |
talajñas caprayasena moksamargam niyacchati || YDh_3.115

bharatadimunipratipaditavinavadanatattvavedi | sruyata iti srutih dvavimsatividha saptasvaresu | tatha hi | sadjamadhyamapañcamah pratyekam catuhsrutayah rsabhadhaivatau pratyekam trisruti gandharanisadau pratyekam dvisruti iti | jatayas tu sadjadayah sapta suddhah samkarajatayas tv ekadasety evam astadasavidhas, tasu visaradah pravinah | tala iti gitaparimanam kathyate | tatsvarupajñas ca tadanuviddhabrahmopasanataya taladibhangabhayac cittavrtter atmaikagratayah sukaratvad alpayasenaiva muktipatham niyacchati prapnoti || 3.115 ||

cittaviksepadyantarayahatasya gitajñasya phalantaram aha |

gitajño yadi yogena napnoti paramam padam |
rudrasyanucaro bhutva tenaiva saha modate || YDh_3.116

gitajño yadi kathamcid yogena paramam padam napnoti, tarhi rudrasya sacivo bhutva tenaiva saha modite kridati || 3.116 ||

purvoktam upasamharati |

anadir atma kathitas tasyadis tu sarirakam |
atmanas tu jagat sarvam jagatas catmasambhavah || YDh_3.117

praguktaritya anadir atma ksetrajñas tasya ca sariragrahanam evadir udbhavah kathitah ajah sariragrahanad ydh 3.69) ity atra | paramatmanas ca sakasat prthivyadisakalabhuvanodbhavah tasmad udbhutac ca prthivyadibhutasamghataj jivanam sthulasariratayam sambhavas ca kathitah sargadau sa yathakasam ityadina || 3.117 ||

etad eva prasnapurvakam vivrnoti |

katham etad vimuhyamah sadevasuramanavam |
jagadudbhutam atma ca katham tasmin vadasva nah || YDh_3.118

yad etat sakalasurasuramanujadisahitam jagat tad atmanah sakasat katham utpannam, atma ca tasmin jagati katham tiryannarasarisrpadisarirabhag bhavatity etasminn arthe vimuhyamah | ato mohapanuttyartham asmakam vistaraso vadasva || 3.118 ||

evam munibhih prstah pratyuttaram aha |

mohajalam apasyeha puruso drsyate hi yah |
sahasrakarapannetrah suryavarcah sahasrakah || YDh_3.119

sa atma caiva yajñas ca visvarupah prajapatih |
virajah so 'nnarupena yajñatvam upagacchati || YDh_3.120

iha jagati yad idam sthulakalevaradav anatmany atmabhimanarupam mohajalam tad apasya tadvyatirikto yah puruso 'nekakaracaranalocanah suryavarca anantarasmih sahasrakah bahusira drsyate | etac ca tattadgocarasaktyadharatayocyate, tasya saksatkaradisambandhabhavat | sa evatma yajñah prajapatis ca | yato 'sau visvarupah sarvatmakah | vaisvarupyam eva katham iti cet, yasmad asau virajah purodasadyannarupena yajñatvam upagacchati | yajñac ca vrstyadidvarena prajasrstir ity evam vaisvarupyam || 2.119 || 2.120 ||

etad eva prapañcayati |

yo dravyadevatatyagasambhuto rasa uttamah |
devan samtarpya sa raso yajamanam phalena ca || YDh_3.121

samyojya vayuna somam niyate rasmibhis tatah |
rgyajuhsamavihitam sauram dhamopaniyate || YDh_3.122

khamandalad asau suryah srjaty amrtam uttamam |
yajjanma sarvabhutanam asananasanatmanam || YDh_3.123

tasmad annat punar yajñah punar annam punah kratuh |
evam etad anadyantam cakram samparivartate || YDh_3.124

dravyasya carupurodasader devatoddesena tyagad yo raso 'drstarupam atmanah parinatyantaram uttamah sakalajagajjanmabijatayotkrstatamah sambhutah, sa devan sampradanakarakabhutan samyak prinayitva, yajamanam cabhilasitaphalena samyojya, pavanena preryamanas candramandalam prati niyate | tatah sasimandalad rasmibhir bhanumandalam | saisa trayy eva vidya tapatity abhedabhidhanat, rgyajuhsamamayam praty upaniyate | tatas ca svamandalad asau suryo 'mrtarasam vrstirupam uttamam yat sakalabhutanam asananasanatmanam caracaranam janananimittam tat srjati | tasmad vrstisampaditausadhimayat prajotpattihetor annat punar yajño yajñac ca purvabhihitabhangya punar annam annac ca punah kratur ity evam etad akhilam samsaracakram pravaharupenotpattivinasavirahitam samyak parivartata ity anena kramenatmanah sakasad akhilajagadutpattih | tatra catmanah

svakarmanurupavigrahaparigrahah || 3.121-124 ||

nanu yady atmanah samsaranam anadyantam tarhy anirmuktiprasangah, ity ata aha |

anadir atma sambhutir vidyate nantaratmanah |
samavayi tu puruso mohecchadvesakarmajah || YDh_3.125

yady apy atmano 'naditvat sambhutir na vidyate antaratmanah sariravyapinah, tathapi purusah sarirena samavayi bhavati bhogayatane sukhaduhkhatmakam bhogyajatam upabhunkte ity evambhutena sambandhena sambandhi bhavaty eva | sa ca samavayo mohecchadvesajanitakarmanirmeyo na tu nisargajatah | tasya karyatvena vinasopapatter nanirmuktih || 3.125 ||

atmano jagajjanmety uktam, tatprapañcayitum aha |

sahasratma maya yo va adideva udahrtah |
mukhabahurupajjah syus tasya varna yathakramam || YDh_3.126

prthivi padatas tasya siraso dyaur ajayata |
nastah prana disah srotrat sparsad vayur mukhac chikhi ||
YDh_3.127

manasas candrama jatas caksusas ca divakarah |
jaghanad antariksam ca jagac ca sacaracaram || YDh_3.128

yo 'sau sakalajivatmakataya prapañcatmakataya ca sahasratma bahurupas tatha sakalajagaddhetutaya adidevo maya yusmakam udahrtah tasya vadanabhujasakthicaranajata yathakramam agrajanmadayas catvaro varnah | tatha tasya padad bhumir mastakat surasadma ghranat pranah karnat kakubhah sparsat pavano vadanad dhutavahah manasah sasankah netrad bhanuh jaghanad gaganam jangamajangamatmakam jagac ca || 3.126-128 ||

atra codayanti |

yady evam sa katham brahman papayonisu jayate |
isvarah sa katham bhavair anistaih samprayujyate || YDh_3.129

he brahman yogisvara, yady atmaiva jivadibhavam bhajate tarhi katham asau papayonisu mrgapaksyadisu jayate | atha moharagadvesadidosadustatvat tatra janmety ucyate | tac ca na | yasmad isvarah svatantrah katham anistair moharagadibhavaih samyujyate || 3.129 ||

kim ca |

karanair anvitasyapi purvam jñanam katham ca na |
vetti sarvagatam kasmat sarvago 'pi na vedanam || YDh_3.130

tathedam apy atra dusanam | manahprabhrtijñanopayaih sahitasyapi tasyatmanah purvajñanam janmantaranubhutavisayam kasman notpadyate | tatha sarvapranigatam vedanam sukhaduhkhadirupam

svayam sarvago 'pi sarvadehagato 'pi kasman na vetti | tasmad
atmaivesvaro jivadibhavam bhajata ity ayuktam || 3.130 ||

tatra purvacodyasyottaram aha |

antyapaksisthavaratam manovakkayakarmajaih |
dosaih prayati jivo 'yam bhavam yonisatesu ca || YDh_3.131

yady apisvarah svarupena satyajñananandalaksanah tathapy
avidyasamavesavasan moharagadibhavair abhibhuyamano
nanahinayonijananasadhanam manasaditrividham karmanicayam acarati |
tena cantyajadihinayonitam apadyate | antyas candaladayah
paksinah kakadayah sthavara vrksadayah tesam bhavo
'ntyapaksisthavarata tam yathakramena
manovakkayarabdhakarmadosair janmasahasresv ayam jivah prapnoti ||
3.131 ||

kim ca |

anantas ca yatha bhavah sariresu saririnam |
rupany api tathaiveha sarvayonisu dehinam || YDh_3.132

saririnam jivanam sariresu bhava abhiprayavisesah
sattvadyudrekataratamyad yathanantas tatha tatkaryany api
kubjavamanatvadini rupani dehinam sarvayonisu bhavanti || 3.132 ||

nanu yadi karmajanyani kubjatvadini tarhi karmanantaram eva tair
bhavitavyam, ity asankyaha |

vipakah karmanam pretya kesamcid iha jayate |
iha vamutra vaikesam bhavas tatra prayojanam || YDh_3.133

kesamcij jyotistomadikarmanam vipakah phalam pretya
dehantare bhavati | kesamcit kariryadikarmanam
vrstyadiphalam ihaiva bhavati | kesamcic citradinam phalam
pascadikam iha dehantare vety aniyatam | na hy anantaram eva karmaphalena
bhavitavyam iti sastrarthah | atra ca karmanam
subhasubhaphalajanakatve sattvadibhava eva prayojakabhutas
tadayattatvat phalataratamyasya || 3.133 ||

manovakkayakarmajair antyadiyonih prapnotity uktam, tat
prapañcayitum aha |

paradravyany abhidhyayams tathanistani cintayan |
vitathabhinivesi ca jayate 'ntyasu yonisu || YDh_3.134

paradhanani katham aham apahareyam ityabhimukjyena dhyayams,
tathanistani brahmahatyadini himsatmakani karisyamiti cintayan,
vitathe asatyabhute vastuny abhinivesah punah punah samkalpas
tadvams ca svacandaladyantyayonisu jayate || 3.134 ||

kim ca |

puruso 'nrtavadi ca pisunah parusas tatha |

anibaddhapralapi ca mrgapaksisu jayate || YDh_3.135

yas tv anrtavadanasilah purusah pisunah karnejapah purusah parodvegakarabhasy anibaddhapralapi prakrtasangatarthavadi ca buddhipurvabuddhipurvaditaratamyad dhinotkrstesu mrgapaksisu jayate || 3.135 ||

kim ca |

adattadananiratah paradaropasevakah |
himsakas cavidhanena sthavaresv abhijayate || YDh_3.136

adattadananirato 'dattaparadhanapaharaprasaktah paradaraprasaktas ca avihitamargena praninam ghatakas ca dosagurulaghubhavataratamyat tarulatapratanadisthavaresu jayate || 3.136 ||

sattvadigunaparipakam aha |

atmajñah saucavan dantas tapasvi vijitendriyah |
dharmakrd vedavidyavit sattviko devayonitam || YDh_3.137

atmajño vidyadhanabhijanadyabhimanarahitah saucavan bahyabhyantarasaucayuktah danta upasamanvitah tapasvi krcchraditapoyuktah tathendriyarthesv aprasaktah nityanaimittikadharmanusthananiratah vedarthavedi ca yah sattvikah sa ca sattvodrekataratamyavasad utkrstotkrstatarasurayonitam prapnoti || 3.137 ||

kim ca |

asatkaryarato 'dhira arambhi visayi ca yah |
sa rajaso manusyesu mrto janmadhigacchati || YDh_3.138

asatkaryesu turyavaditranrtyadisv abhirato yas tatha adhiro vyagracitta arambhi sada karyakulo visayesv atiprasaktas ca sa rajogunayuktah tadgunataratamyad dhinotkrstamanusyajatisu maranananantaram utpattim prapnoti || 3.138 ||

tatha ca |

nidraluh krurakrl lubdho nastiko yacakas tatha |
pramadavan bhinnavrtto bhavet tiryaksu tamasah || YDh_3.139

yah punar nidrasilah pranipidakaro lobhayuktas ca tatha nastiko dharmader nindakah yacanasilah pramadavan karyakaryavivekasunyah viruddhacaras ca asau tamogunayuktas tattaratamyad dhinahinatarapasvadiyonisu jayate || 3.139 ||

purvoktam upasamharati |

rajasa tamasa caivam samavisto bhramann iha |
bhavair anistaih samyuktah samsaram pratipadyate || YDh_3.140

evam avidyaviddho 'yam atma rajastamobhyam samyag avista iha

samsare paryatan nanavidhaduhkhapradair bhavair abhibhutah punah punah samsaram dehagrahanam prapnoti | itisvarah sa katham bhavair anistaih samprayujyata ity asya codyasyanavakasah || 3.140 ||

yad api karanair anvitasyapi iti dvitiyam codyam tasyottaram aha |

malino hi yatha adarso rupalokasya na ksamah |
tathavipakvakarana atmajñanasya na ksamah || YDh_3.141

yady apy atma antahkaranadijñanasadhanasampannas tathapi janmantaranubhutarthavabodhe na samartho 'vipakvakarano ragadimalakrantacitto yasmat | yatha darpano malachanno rupajñanotpadanasamartho na bhavati || 3.141 ||

nanu pragbhaviyajñanasyapy atmaprakasitvat tasya ca svatahsiddhatvan nanupalambho yuktah, ity asankyaha |

katvervarau yathapakve madhurah san raso 'pi na |
prapyate hy atmani tatha napakvakarane jñata || YDh_3.142

apakve katvervarau tiktakarkatikayam vidyamano 'pi madhuro raso yatha nopalabhyate tathatmany apakvakarane vidyamanapi jñata jñatrta pragbhaviyavastugocarata na prapyate || 3.142 ||

vetti sarvagatam kasmat sarvago 'pi na vedanam iti yad uktam tatrottaram aha |

sarvasrayam nije dehe dehi vindati vedanam |
yogi muktas ca sarvasam yo na capnoti vedanam || YDh_3.143

yah punar dehi dehabhimanayuktah sa sarvasrayam adhyatmikadirupam vedanam svakarmoparjita eva dehe prapnoti na dehantaragatam bhogayatanarambhadrstavailaksanyad eva | yas tu yogi mukto muktahamkaradih sakalaksetragatanam sukhaduhkhadisamvidam vedita bhavati paripakvakaranatvat || 3.143 ||

nanu ekasminn atmani suranaradidehesu bhedapratyayo na ghatate, ity asankyaha |

akasam ekam hi yatha ghatadisu prthag bhavet |
tathatma eko hy anekas ca jaladharesv ivamsuman || YDh_3.144

yathaikam eva gaganam kupakumbhadyupadhibhedabhinnam nanevanubhuyate, yatha va bhanur eko 'pi bhinnesu jalabhajanesu karakamanikamallikadisu nanevanubhuyate, tathaiko 'py atma antahkaranopadhibhedena nana pratiyate | dvitiyadrstantopadanam atmabhedasyaparamarthikatvadyotanartham || 3.144 ||

pañcadhatun svayam sasta adatte yugapat prabhuh ityadyuktam artham upasamhrtyaha |

brahmakhanilatejamsi jalam bhus ceti dhatavah |
ime loka esa catma tasmac ca sacaracaram || YDh_3.145

brahma atma, kham gaganam, anilo vayuh, tejo 'gnih, jalam
prasiddham, bhus cety ete vatadidhatava eva sariram vyapya
dharayantiti dhatavo 'bhidhiyante | tatra khadayah pañca dhatavah
lokyante drsyante iti lokah | jada iti yavat | esa ciddhatur
atma etasmaj jadajadasamudayat sthavarajangamatmakam jagad
utpadyate || 3.145 ||

katham asav atma jagat srjatity aha |

mrddandacakrasamyogat kumbhakaro yatha ghatam |
karoti trnamrtkasthair grham va grhakarakah || YDh_3.146

hemamatram upadaya rupam va hemakarakah |
nijalalasamayogat kosam va kosakarakah || YDh_3.147

karanany evam adaya tasu tasv iha yonisu |
srjaty atmanam atma ca sambhuya karanani ca || YDh_3.148

yatha hi kulalo mrccakracivaradikam karanajatam upadaya
karakasaravadikam nanavidhakaryajatam racayati | yatha va
vardhakis trnamrtkasthaih parasparasapeksaih ekam
grhakhyam karyam karoti | yatha va hemakarakah kevalam
hemopadaya hemanugatam eva katakamukutakundaladikaryam utpadayati
| yatha va kosakarakah kitaviseso nijalalayarabdham
atmabandhanam kosakhyam arabhate tathatmapi prthivyadini
sadhanani parasparasapeksani tatha karanany api srotradiny
upadaya asmin samsare tasu tasu suradiyonisu svayam evatmanam
nijakarmabandhabaddham sariritaya srjati || 3.146-148 ||

kim punar vaisayikajñanendriyavyatiriktatmasadbhave pramanam, ity
asankyaha |

mahabhutani satyani yathatmapi tathaiva hi |
ko 'nyathaikena netrena drstam anyena pasyati || YDh_3.149
vacam va ko vijanati punah samsrutya samsrutam |
yatha hi prthivyadimahabhutani satyani pramanagamyatvat
tathatmapi satyah | anyatha yadi buddhindriyavyatirikto jñata dhruvo
na syat tarhi ekena caksurindriyena drstam vastu anyena
sparsanendriyena ko vijanati yam aham adraksam tam aham sprsami
iti | tatha kasyacit purusasya vacam purvam srutva punah
sruyamanam vacam tasya vag iyam iti kah pratyabhijanati |
tasmat jñanendriyatirikto jñata dhruva iti siddham || || 3.149 ||

kim ca |
atitarthasmrtih kasya ko va svapnasya karakah ||
jatirupavayovrttavidyadibhir ahamkrtah |
sabdadivisayodyogam karmana manasa gira || YDh_3.151

yady atma dhruvo na syat tarhy anubhutarthagocara smrtih

purvanubhavabhavitasamskarodbodhanibandhana kasya bhavet? na hy anyena drste vastuny anyasya smrtir upapadyate | tatha kah svapnajñanasya karakah? na hindriyanam uparatavyaparanam tatkarakatvam | tathaham evabhijanatvadisampanna ity evamvidho 'nusamdhanapratyayah kasya bhavati sthiratmavyatiriktasya? tatha sabdasparsadivisayopabhogasiddhyartham udyogam manovakkayaih kah kuryat? tasmad api buddhindriyavyatirikta atma sthitah || 3.150 || 3.151 ||

upasanavisesavidhyartham samsarasya rupam vivrnvann aha |

sa samdigdhamatih karmaphalam asti na veti va |
viplutah siddham atmanam asiddho 'pi hi manyate || YDh_3.152

yo 'sau purvokta atma vipluto 'hamkaradusitah sa sakalakarmasu phalam asti na veti samdigdhamatir bhavati | tathasiddho 'py akrtartho 'pi siddham eva krtartham atmanam manyate || 3.152 ||

kim ca |

mama darah sutamatya aham esam iti sthitih |
hitahitesu bhavesu viparitamatih sada || YDh_3.153

tasya viplutamater mama kalatraputrapresyadayo 'ham esam ity ativa mamatakulasthitir bhavati | tatha hitahitakare karyaprakare sa viplutamatir viparitamatih sada bhavet || 3.153 ||

kim ca |

jñeyajñe prakrtau caiva vikare cavisesavan |
anasakanalaghatajalaprapatanodyami || YDh_3.154

evamvrtto 'vinitatma vitathabhinivesavan |
karmana dvesamohabhyam icchaya caiva badhyate || YDh_3.155

jñeyam janatiti jñeyajñas tasminn atmani prakrtau catmano gunasamyavasthayam vikare cahamkaradav avisesavan vivekanabhijño bhavati | tathanasanahutasanambupravesavisasanadisu viplavavasat krtaprayatno bhavet | evam nanaprakarakaryapravrtto 'vinitatmasamyatatma asatkaryabhinivesayuktah san tatkrtakarmajatena ragadvesabhyam mohena ca badhyate || 3.154 || 3.155 ||

sariragrahanadvarena katham punas tasya visrambho bhavatity ata aha |

acaryopasanam vedasastrarthesu vivekita |
tatkarmanam anusthanam sangah sadbhir girah subhah ||
YDh_3.156

stryalokalambhavigamah sarvabhutatmadarsanam |
tyagah parigrahanam ca jirnakasayadharanam || YDh_3.157

visayendriyasamrodhas tandralasyavivarjanam |
sariraparisamkhyanam pravrttisv aghadarsanam || YDh_3.158

nirajastamasa sattvasuddhir nihsprhata samah |
etair upayaih samsuddhah sattvayogy amrtibhavet || YDh_3.159

vidyartham acaryaseva, vedantarthesu
patañjaladiyogasastrarthesu ca vivekitvam,
tatpratipaditadhyanakarmanam anusthanam, satpurusasangah
priyahitavacanatvam, lalanalokanalambhayoh parityagah, sarvabhutesv
atmavad darsanam samatvadarsanam, parigrahanam ca
putraksetrakalatradinam tyagah, jirnakasayadharanam, tatha
sabdasparsadivisayesu srotradindriyanam pravrttinirodhah,
tandra nidranukarini, alasyam anutsahah tayor visesena
tyagah, sarirasya parisamkhyanam
asthirasucitvadidosanusamdhanam, tatha sakalagamanadisu
pravrttisu suksmapranivadhadidosaparamarsah, tatha
rajastamovidhurata pranayamadibhir bhavasuddhih, nihsprhata
visayesv anabhilasah, samo bahyantahkaranasamyamah, etair
acaryopasanadibhir upayaih samyak suddhah, kevalasattvayukto
brahmopasanenamrti bhavet mukto bhavati || 3.156-159 ||

katham amrtatvapraptir ity ata aha |

tattvasmrter upasthanat sattvayogat pariksayat |
karmanam samnikarsac ca satam yogah pravartate || YDh_3.160

atmakhyatattvasmrter atmani niscalatayopasthanat sattvasuddhiyogat
kevalasattvagunayogat karmabijanam pariksayat satpurusanam
ca sambandhad atmayogah pravartate || 3.160 ||

kim ca |

sarirasamksaye yasya manah sattvastham isvaram |
aviplutamatih samyak sa jatisamsmaratam iyat || YDh_3.161

yasya punar yogino 'viplutamateh sarirasamksayasamaye manah
sattvayuktam samyag ekagratayesvaram prati vyapriyate sa yady
upasanaprayogapravinatayatmanam nadhigacchati tarhi
visistasamskarapatavavasena
jatyantaranubhutakrmikitadinanagarbhavasadisamudbhutaduhkhasmar
atvam prapnuyat | tatsamaranena ca jatodvegatas tadvicchedakarini
mokse pravartate || 3.161 ||

yas tv apatusamskarataya purvam jatim na smarati tasya ka gatir
ity atraha |

yatha hi bharato varnair varnayaty atmanas tanum |
nanarupani kurvanas tathatma karmajas tanuh || YDh_3.162

bharato natah sa yatha ramaravanadinanarupani kurvanah
sitasitapitadibhir varnair atmanas tanum varnayati racayati

tathaivatma tattatkarmaphalopabhogartham kubjavamanadinanarupani karmanimittani kalevarany adatte || 3.162 ||

kim ca |

kalakarmatmabijanam dosair matus tathaiva ca |
garbhasya vaikrtam drstam angahinadi janmanah || YDh_3.163

na kevalam karmaiva kubjavamanatvadinimittam kim tu kalakarmani svakaranapitrbijadoso matrdosas ceti sarvam etat sahakarikaranam | etena drstadrstasvarupena karanakalapena garbhasyangahinatvadivikaro janmana arabhyaniyatakalo drstah || 3.163 ||

nanu prakrtikapralayavasare mahadadyakhilavikaravinase karmano nasat katham tannibandhanah prathamapindaparigrahah, ity asankyaha |

ahamkarena manasa gatya karmaphalena ca |
sarirena ca natmayam muktapurvah kathamcana || YDh_3.164

mano'hamkarau prasiddhau | gatih samsaranahetubhuto dosarasih | karmaphalam dharmadharmarupam | sariram lingatmakam etair ahamkaradibhir ayam atma kadacid api na mucyate yavan moksah || 3.164 ||

nanu pratiniyatakarmanam jivanam pratiniyatakalam evoparatir yukta na punah samgramadau yugapad akale pranasamksayah, ity asankyaha |

vartyadharasnehayogad yatha dipasya samsthitih |
vikriyapi ca drstaivam akale pranasamksayah || YDh_3.165

yatha hi khalu tailaklinnanekavartivartininam nanajvalanam yugapatsamsthitih tasam ca sthitanam taduttaram dodhuyamanapavanahatirupavipattihetupanipatayaugapadyad yugapaduparatir yatha bhavati tathaiva rathisarathivajikuñjaradijivanam yuddhakhyoparatihetuyaugapadyad akale 'pi pranapariksayo nanupapannah | etad uktam bhavati |
pratiniyatakalavipattihetubhutadrstasya tadviruddhakaryakaradrstahetupanipatena pratibandha iti || 3.165 ||

moksamargam aha |

ananta rasmayas tasya dipavad yah sthito hrdi |
sitasitah karburupah kapila nilalohitah || YDh_3.166

urdhvam ekah sthitas tesam yo bhittva suryamandalam |
brahmalokam atikramya tena yati param gatim || YDh_3.167

yo 'sau hrdi pradipavat sthito jivas tasyananta rasmayo nadyah sukhaduhkhahetubhutah dvasaptatisahasranityadinoktah sitasitakarburadirupah sarvatah sthitas tesam eko rasmir

urdhvam vyavasthitah yo 'sau martandamandalam nirbhidya
hiranyagarbhanilayam catikramya vartate tena jivah param gatim
apunaravrttilaksanam prapnoti || 3.167 ||

yad asyanyad rasmisatam urdhvam eva vyavasthitam |
tena devasarirani sadhamani prapadyate || YDh_3.168

yad asyatmano muktimargabhutad rasmer anyad rasmisatam urdhvakaram
eva vyavasthitam tena surasarirani taijasani
sukhaikabhogadhikaranani sadhamani
kanakarajataratnaracitamarapurasahitani prapadyate || 3.168 ||

samsaranamargam aha |

ye 'nekarupas cadhastad rasmayo 'sya mrduprabhah |
iha karmopabhogaya taih samsarati so 'vasah || YDh_3.169

ye punas tasyadhastad rasmayo mrduprabhas tair iha phalopabhogartham
samsare samsaraty avasah svakrtakarmaparatantrah || 3.169 ||

bhutacaitanyavadipaksam parijihirsur aha |

vedaih sastraih savijñanair janmana maranena ca |
artya gatya tathagatya satyena hy anrtena ca || YDh_3.170

sreyasa sukhaduhkhabhyam karmabhis ca subhasubhaih |
nimittasakunajñanagrahasamyogajaih phalaih || YDh_3.171

taranaksatrasamcarair jagaraih svapnajair api |
akasapavanajyotirjalabhutimirais tatha || YDh_3.172

manvantarair yugapraptya mantrausadhiphalair api |
vittatmanam vedyamanam karanam jagatas tatha || YDh_3.173

vedaih sa esa neti nety atma iti, asthulam ananv ahrasvam,
apanipadam ityadibhih, sastrais ca mimamsanviksikyadibhih,
vijñanais ca mamedam sariram ityadidehavyatiriktatmanubhavaih,
tatha janmamaranabhyam
janmantaranusthitadharmadharmaniyatabhyam dehatiriktatmanumanam,
artya janmantaragatakarmanusthatrniyataya, tatha
gamanagamanabhyam jñanecchaprayatnadharaniyatabhyam api
bhautikadehatiriktatmanumanam | na hi dehasya caitanyadi sambhavati |
yatah karanagunaproktakramena karyadravye vaisesikagunarambho
drstah | na ca tatkaranabhutaparthivaparamanvadisu
caitanyadisamavayah sambhavati, tadarabdhastambhakumbhadibhautikesv
anupalambhat | na ca madasaktivad udakadidravyantarasamyogaja iti
vacyam, sakteh sadharanagunatvat | ato bhautikadehatiriktas
caitanyadisamavayy angikartavyah | satyanrte prasiddhe | sreyo
hitapraptih | sukhaduhkhe amusmike | tatha subhakarmanusthanam
asubhakarmaparityagah | etais ca jñananiyatair dehatiriktatmanumanam
| nimittam bhukampadi | sakunajñanam
pingaladipatattricestalingakam jñanam | grahah suryadayah

tatsamyogajaih phalaih | tara asvinyadivyatiriktani jyotimsi naksatrany asvayukprabhrtini, etesam samcaraih subhasubhaphaladyotanaih, jagarair jagaravasthajanyais ca sacchidradityadidarsanaih, tatha svapnajaih kharavarahayuktaratharohanadijñanaih, tatha akasadyais ca jivopabhogarthataya srstaih, tatha manvantarapraptya yugantarapraptya dehe 'nupapadyamanataya tatha mantrausadhibalaih preksapurvakaih ksudrakarmadyaih saksat paramparaya va dehe 'nupapadyamanair vedyamanam he munayah vitta janita || 3.170-173 ||

kim ca |

ahamkarah smrtir medha dveso buddhih sukham dhrtih |
indriyantarasamcara iccha dharanajivite || YDh_3.174

svargah svapnas ca bhavanam preranam manaso gatih |
nimesas cetana yatna adanam pañcabhautikam || YDh_3.175

yata etani drsyante lingani paramatmanah |
tasmad asti paro dehad atma sarvaga isvarah || YDh_3.176

ahamkrtir ahamkarah, smrtih pragbhaviyanubhavabhavitasamskarodbodhanibandhana stanyapanadigocara, sukham aihikam, dhrtir dhairyam, indriyantarena hi drste 'rthe indriyantarasya samcaro yam aham adraksam tam aham sprsami ityevamanusandhanarupa indriyantarasamcarah | atra icchaprayatnacaitanyanam svarupena lingatvam | purvasloke tu gamanasatyavacanadihetutaya arthikam lingatvam ity apaunaruktyam | tatha dharanam sarirasya, jivitam pranadharanam, svargo niyatadehantaropabhogyah sukhavisesah, svapnah prasiddhah | purvasloke tu svapnasya subhaphaladyotanaya lingatvam atra svarupenety apaunaruktyam | tatha bhavanam indriyadinam preranam, manaso gatis cetanadhisthanavyapta, nimesah prasiddhah, tatha pañcabhutanam upadanam | yasmad etani lingani bhutesv anupapannani saksat paramparaya va paramatmano dyotakani drsyante tasmad asti dehatirikta atma sarvaga isvara iti siddham || 3.174-176 ||

ksetrajñasvarupam aha |

buddhindriyani sarthani manah karmendriyani ca |
ahamkaras ca buddhis ca prthivyadini caiva hi || YDh_3.177

avyaktam atma ksetrajñah ksetrasyasya nigadyate |
isvarah sarvabhutasthah sann asan sad asac ca yah || YDh_3.178

buddhindriyani srotradini sarthani sabdadivisayasahitani manah karmendriyani vagadini tathahamkaro buddhis ca niscayatmika prthivyadini pañcabhutany avyaktam prakrtir ity etat ksetram asya yo 'sav isvarah sarvagatah, ata eva sadrupah, pramanantaragrahyatvat | asan aspastapratitikatvat | sadasadrupo 'sav atma ksetrajña iti nigadyate || 3.177 || 3.178 ||

buddhyader utpattim aha |

buddher utpattir avyaktat tato 'hamkarasambhavah |
tanmatradiny ahamkarad ekottaragunani ca || YDh_3.179

sattvadigunasamyam avyaktam | tatas triprakarayah
sattvarajastamomayya buddher utpattih tasyas ca vaikarikas taijaso
bhutadir iti trividho 'hamkara utpadyate | tatra tamasad
bhutadisamjñakad ahamkarat tanmatrany adigrahanad
gaganadini tani caikottaragunany utpadyante | casabdad
vaikarikataijasabhyam buddhikarmendriyanam utpattih || 3.179 ||

gunasvarupam aha |

sabdah sparsas ca rupam ca raso gandhas ca tadgunah |
yo yasman nihsrtas caisam sa tasminn eva liyate || YDh_3.180

tesam gaganadipañcabhutanam ekottaravrddhya pañca sabdadayo
guna veditavyah | esam ca buddhyadivikaranam madhye yo
yasmat prakrtyader utpannah sa tasminn eva suksmarupena
pralayasamaye praliyate || 3.180 ||

prakaranartham upasamharann aha |

yathatmanam srjaty atma tatha vah kathito maya |
vipakat triprakaranam karmanam isvaro 'pi san || YDh_3.181

sattvam rajas tamas caiva gunas tasyaiva kirtitah |
rajastamobhyam avistas cakravad bhramyate hy asau || YDh_3.182

anadir adimams caiva sa eva purusah parah |
lingendriyagrahyarupah savikara udahrtah || YDh_3.183

manasaditriprakarakarmanam vipakad isvaro 'pi sann atma
yathatmanam srjati tatha yusmakam kathitah | sattvadyas ca
gunas tasyaivavidyavisistasya kirtitah | tatha sa eva
rajastamobhyam avistas cakravad iha samsare bhramyatity api
kathitam | sa evanadih paramapurusah sariragrahanenadiman
kubjavamanadivikarasahitas tatha sthulakarataya parinato lingair
indriyais ca grahyasvarupa udahrtah || 3.181-183 ||

svargamargam aha |

pitryano 'javithyas ca yad agastyasya cantaram |
tenagnihotrino yanti svargakama divam prati || YDh_3.184

ajavithy amaramargah tasyagastyasya ca yad antaram asau pitryanas
tenagnihotrinah svargakamah divam yanti svargam prapnuvanti ||
3.184 ||

kim ca |

ye ca danaparah samyag astabhis ca gunair yutah |
te 'pi tenaiva margena satyavrataparayanah || YDh_3.185

ye ca danadismartakarmaparah samyag dambharahitah tathastabhir atmagunair daya ksantir anasuya saucam anayaso mangalam akarpanyam asprha iti gautamadipratipaditair yuktah | tatha ye ca satyavadananiratas te 'pi tenaiva pitryanenaiva surasadanam apnuvanti || 3.185 ||

nanu naimittikadipratisamcare 'khiladhyapakapralayad aviditavedas tasyoparitana janah katham agnihotradikam karma karisyanti kathamtaram cakrtakarmanah svargamargam adhiroksyanti, ity ata aha |

tatrastasitisahasra munayo grhamedhinah |
punaravartino bijabhuta dharmapravartakah || YDh_3.186

tatra pitryane 'stasitisahasrasamkhya munayo grhasthasraminah punaravrttidharmanah sargadau vedasyopadesakataya dharmatarupradurbhave bijabhutah santo 'gnihotradidharmapravartakah, ato na praguditadosasamasangah || 3.186 ||

kim ca |

saptarsinagavithyantar devalokam samasritah |
tavanta eva munayah sarvarambhavivarjitah || YDh_3.187

tapasa brahmacaryena sangatyagena medhaya |
tatra gatvavatisthante yavad abhutasamplavam || YDh_3.188

saptarsayah prasiddhah, nagavithy airavatapanthah, tadantarale tavanta eva astasitisahasrasamkhya munayah sarvarambhavivarjitah kevalajñananisthah tapobrahmacaryayuktah tatha sangatyagino devalokam samasrita abhutasamplavam prakrtapralayaparyantam avatisthante | tatra ca sthitah srstyadav adhyatmikadharmanam pravartakah || 3.187 || 3.188 ||

kathambhutas te munayah, ity ata aha |

yato vedah puranani vidyopanisadas tatha |
slokah sutrani bhasyani yac ca kimcana vanmayam || YDh_3.189

yato dvividhad api munisamuhac catvaro vedah puranangavidyopanisadas ca nityabhuta evadhyetrparamparayatah pravrttas tatha sloka itihasatmakah sutrani ca sabdanusasanamimamsagocarani bhasyani ca sutravyakhyarupani yad anyad ayurvidyadikam vanmayam tad api yatsakasat pravrttam tathavidhas te munayo dharmapravartakah | evam sati vedasyapi nanityatadosaprasangah || 3.189 ||

tatah kim, ity ata aha |

vedanuvacanam yajño brahmacaryam tapo damah |
sraddhopavasah svatantryam atmano jñanahetavah || YDh_3.190

vedasya nityatve sati tatpramanyabalad vedanuvacanadayah sattvasuddhyapadanadvarenatmajñanasya hetava ity upapannam bhavati || 3.190 ||

kim ca |

sa hy asramair vijijñasyah samastair evam eva tu |
drastavyas tv atha mantavyah srotavyas ca dvijatibhih || YDh_3.191

ya enam evam vindanti ye caranyakam asritah |
upasate dvijah satyam sraddhaya paraya yutah || YDh_3.192

yasman nityatayatmapramanabhuto vedas tasmad asav uktamargena sakalasramibhir nanaprakaram jijñasitavyah | tam eva prakaram darsayati dvijatibhir drastavyo 'paroksikartavyah | tatropayam darsayati, srotavyo mantavyah iti | prathamato vedantasravanena nirnetavyah | tadanantaram mantavyah yuktibhir vicarayitavyah | tato 'sau dhyanenaparoksibhavati | ye dvijatayo 'tisayasraddhayuktah santo nirjanapradesam asritah santa evam uktena margena enam atmanam satyam parmarthabhutam upasate te atmanam vidanti labhante prapnuvanti || 3.191 || 3.192 ||

praptimargam devayanam aha |

kramat te sambhavanty arcir ahah suklam tathottaram |
ayanam devalokam ca savitaram savaidyutam || YDh_3.193

tatas tan puruso 'bhyetya manaso brahmalaukikan |
karoti punar avrttis tesam iha na vidyate || YDh_3.194

te viditamanah kramad agnyadyabhimanidevatasthanesu muktimargabhutesu visramya taih prasthapitah paramapadam prapnuvanti | arcir vahnih, ahar dinam, suklapaksah, tathottarayanam, surasadma, savita suryah, vaidyutam ca tejah tan evam kramad arciradisthanagatan manasah puruso brahmalokabhajah karoti | tesam iha samsare punar avrttir na vidyate kim tu prakrtapratisamcaravasare tyaktalingasarirah paramatmany ekibhavanti || 3.193 || 3.194 ||

purvoktapitryanam aha |

yajñena tapasa danair ye hi svargajito narah |
dhumam nisam krsnapaksam daksinayanam eva ca || YDh_3.195

pitrlokam candramasam vayum vrstim jalam mahim |
kramat te sambhavantiha punar eva vrajanti ca || YDh_3.196

etad yo na vijanati margadvitayam atmavan |
dandasukah patango va bhavet kito 'tha va krmih || YDh_3.197

ye punar vihitair margair yajñadanatapobhih svargaphalabhoktaras te kramad dhumadicandraparyantapadarthabhimaninir devatah prapya punar eva vayuvrstijalabhumih prapya vrihyadyannarupena sukratvam

avapya samsarino yonim vrajanti | etan margadvayam pramatto yo na vijanati margadvayopayabhutadharmanusthanam na karoty asau dandasuko bhujangah, patangah salabhah, krmih kito va bhavet || 3.195-197 ||

upasanaprakaram aha |

urusthottanacaranah savye nyasyottaram karam |
uttanam kimcid unnamya mukham vistabhya corasa || YDh_3.198

nimilitaksah sattvastho dantair dantan asamsprsan |
talusthacalajihvas ca samvrtasyah suniscalah || YDh_3.199

samnirudhyendriyagramam natinicocchritasanah |
dvigunam trigunam vapi pranayamam upakramet || YDh_3.200

tato dhyeyah sthito yo 'sau hrdaye dipavat prabhuh |
dharayet tatra catmanam dharanam dharayan budhah || YDh_3.201

urusthav uttanau caranau yasya sa tathoktah baddhapadmasanah | tathottane savyakare daksinam uttanam nyasya mukham kimcid unnamyorasa ca vistabhya stambhayitva tatha nimilitaksah sattvasthah kamakrodhadirahito dantair dantan asamsprsan tatha taluni sthita acala jihva yasya sa tathoktah | tatha samvrtasyah pihitananah suniscalo nisprakampah tatha samyag indriyasamuham visayebhyah pratyahrtya natinicasano natyucchritasano yatha cittaviksepo na bhavati tathopavistah san dvigunam trigunam va pranayamabhyasam upakramet | tato vasikrtapavanena yogina yo 'sau hrdaye dipavad aprakampah prabhuh sthito 'sau dhyatavyah | tatra ca hrdy atmanam manogocarataya dharayet | dharanam avadharayan | dharanasvarupam ca | janvagrabhramanena cchotikadanakalo matra | tabhih pañcadasamatrabhir adhamah pranayamah | trimsadbhir madhyamah | pañcacatvarimsadbhir uttamah | evam pranayamatrayatmikaika dharana | tas tisro yogasabdavacyas tas ca dharayet | yathoktam anyatra:

sambhramya cchotikam dadyat karagram janumandale |
matrabhih pañcadasabhih pranayamo 'dhamah smrtah ||

madhyamo dvigunah sresthas triguno dharana tatha |
tribhis tribhih smrtaikaika tabhir yogas tathaiva ca ||
iti || 3.198 -201 ||

dharanatmakayogabhyase prayojanam aha |

antardhanam smrtih kantir drstih srotrajñata tatha |
nijam sariram utsrjya parakayapravesanam || YDh_3.202

arthanam chandatah srstir yogasiddher hi laksanam |
siddhe yoge tyajan deham amrtatvaya kalpate || YDh_3.203

animapraptya parair adrsyatvam antardhanam | smrtir atindriyesv arthesu manvader iva smaranam | kantih kamaniyata | drstir

atitanagatesv apy arthesu | tatha srotrajñata atidaviyasi dese
'bhivyajyamanataya srotrapatham anasedusam api sabdanam
jñatrta | nijasariratyagena parasarirapravesanam |
svavañchavasenarthanam karananirapeksataya srstir ity etad
yogasya siddher laksanam lingam | na caitavad eva prayojanam kim
tu siddhe yoge tyajan deham amrtatvaya kalpate brahmatvapraptaye ca
prabhavati || 3.202 || 3.203 ||

yajñadanadyasambhave sattvasuddhav upayantaram aha |

atha vapy abhyasan vedam nyastakarma vane vasan |
ayacitasi mitabhuk param siddhim avapnuyat || YDh_3.204

atha va tyaktakamyanisiddhakarma anyatamam vedam abhyasan ekantasilo
'yacitamitasanapaditasattvasuddhir atmopasanena param
muktilaksanam siddhim prapnoti || 3.204 ||

kim ca |

nyayagatadhanas tattvajñananistho 'tithipriyah |
sraddhakrt satyavadi ca grhastho 'pi hi mucyate || YDh_3.205

satpratigrahadinyayenoparjitadhano 'tithipujatatparah
nityanaimittikasraddhanusthananiratah satyavadanasilah sann
atmatattvadhyananirato grhastho 'pi hi yasman muktim avapnoti tasman na
kevalam aihikaparivrajyaparigraha eva muktisadhanam || 3.205 ||

ity adhyatmaprakaranam

atha prayascittaprakaranam

varnasrametaranam no bruhi dharman asesatah ity atra
pratipadyataya pratijñatasadvidhadharmamadhye pañcaprakaram dharmam
abhidhayadhunavasistam naimittikam dharmajatam
prayascittapadabhilapyam praripsuh prathamatas tatprarocanartham
adhikarivisesapradarsanartham carthavadarupam karmavipakam
tavad aha |

mahapatakajan ghoran narakan prapya darunan |
karmaksayat prajayante mahapatakinas tv iha || YDh_3.206

brahmahatyadipañcakasya mahapatakasamjña brahmaha madyapah ity atra
vaksyate tadyogino mahapatakinas te mahapatakajanitams
tamisradinarakan svajanitaduskrtanurupan ghoran
atitivravedanapadakatvenatibhayamkaran darunan
duhkhaikabhoganilayan prapya karmaksayat
karmajanyanarakaduhkhopabhogaksayad anantaram karmasesat punar iha
samsare duhkhabahulasvasrgaladitiryagyonisu prakarsena bhuyo
bhuyo jayante | mahapatakigrahanam itaresam apy upapatakyadinam
upalaksanam | tesam ca tiryagadiyoniprapter vaksyamanatvat ||
3.206 ||

mahapatakinam samsarapraptim uktva tadvisesakathanayaha |

mrgasvasukarostranam brahmaha yonim rcchati |
kharapulkasavenanam surapo natra samsayah || YDh_3.207

krmikitapatangatvam svarnahari samapnuyat |
trnagulmalatatvam ca kramaso gurutalpagah || YDh_3.208

mrga harinadayah, svasukarostrah prasiddhah, tesam
yonim brahmaha svakarmasesena prapnoti | kharo rasabhah, pulkasah
pratilomanisadena sudryam jatah, vaidehakenambastyam jato
venas, tesam yonim surapah prapnoti | krmayah
sajatiyasambhoganirapeksam mamsavistagomayadijanyah,
tatah kimcitsthulatarah paksasthirahitah pipilikadayah
kitah, patangah salabhah, tesam yonim
brahmanasvarnahari prapnuyat | trnam kasadi, gulmalate
pragukte, tajjatiyatam kramena gurutalpagah prapnoti | etac
cakamakrtavisayam | kamakarakrte tv anyasv api
duhkhabahulayonisu samsaranti | yathaha manuh |

svasukarakharostranam go'vajimrgapaksinam |
candalapukkasanam ca brahmaha yonim rcchati ||

krmikitapatamganam vidbhujam caiva paksinam |
himsranam caiva sattvanam surapo brahmano vrajet ||

lutahisaratanam ca tirascam cambucarinam |
himsranam ca pisacanam steno viprah sahasrasah ||

lutornanabhah | sarathah krkalasah |

trnagulmalatanam ca kravyadam damstrinam api |
krurakarmakrtam caiva sataso gurutalpagah ||
iti || 3.207–8 ||

kim ca |

brahmaha ksayarogi syat surapah syavadantakah |
hemahari tu kunakhi duscarma gurutalpagah || YDh_3.209
yo yena samvasaty esam sa tallingo 'bhijayate |
evam rauravadinarakesu svasukarakharadiyonisu ca darunam
duhkham anubhuyanantaram duritasesena jananasamaya eva
ksayarogadilaksanayuktah pracuresu manavasariresu samsaranti
| brahmaha ksayarogi rajayaksmi bhavet | nisiddhasurapah
svabhavatah krsnadasanah | brahmanahemno harta kutsitanakhatvam
| gurudaragami duscarmatvam kusthitam | etesam
brahmahadinam madhye yena patitena yah purusah samvasati sa
tallingo'bhijayate | || 3.209 ||

kim ca |
annahartamayavi syan muko vagapaharakah ||
dhanyamisro 'tiriktangah pisunah putinasikah |
tailahrt tailapayi syat putivaktras tu sucakah || YDh_3.211

annasyapaharta amayavy ajirnannah | vagapaharako
'nanujñatadhyayi pustakapahari ca muko vagindriyavikalo bhavet |
dhanyamisro 'tiriktangah sadangulyadih pisuno
vidyamanaparadosaprakhyapanasilah | putinasikah durgandhanasikah
tailasya harta tailapayi kitaviseso bhavati | sucako
'saddosasamkirtano durgandhivadano jayate | etac ca
tiryaktvapraptyuttarakalam manusarirapraptau drastavyam,

yad va tad va paradravyam apahrtya balan narah |
avasyam yati tiryaktvam jagdhva caivahutam havih ||

iti manusmaranat || 3.210 || 3.211 ||

kim ca |

parasya yositam hrtva brahmasvam apahrtya ca |
aranye nirjale dese bhavati brahmaraksasah || YDh_3.212

yah paradaran apaharati, brahmasvam ca suvarnavyatiriktam apaharati,
asav aranye nirjale dese brahmaraksaso bhutaviseso jayate || 3.212
||

kim ca |

hinajatau prajayeta pararatnapaharakah |
patrasakam sikhi hatva gandhan chucchundari subhan || YDh_3.213

hinajatau hemakarakhyayam paksijatau pararatnadyapaharako jayate
| tatha ca manuh |

manimuktapravalani hrtva lobhena manavah |
vividhani ca ratnani jayate hemakartrsu ||
iti |

patratmakam sakam hrtva mayurah | subhan gandhan apahrtya
chucchundari rajaduhitakhya musika jayate || 3.213 ||

kim ca |

musako dhanyahari syad yanam ustrah kapih phalam |
jalam plavah payah kako grhakari hy upaskaram || YDh_3.214

madhu damsah palam grdhro gam godhagnim bakas tatha |
svitri vastram sva rasam tu ciri lavanaharakah || YDh_3.215

dhanyahary akhuh, yanam hrtvostrah, phalam vanarah,
jalam plavah sakatavilakhyah paksi, payah ksiram kako
dhvanksah, grhopaskaram musaladi hrtva grhakari
catakakhyah kitavisesah, madhu hrtva damsakhyah
kitah, palam mamsam tad dhrtva grdhrakhyah paksi, gam
hrtva godhakhyah pranivisesah, agnim hrtva bakakhyah
paksi, vastram hrtva svitri, iksvadirasam hrtva sarameyah,
lavanahari ciryakhya uccaihsvarah kitah || 3.214 || 3.215 ||

evam pradarsanartham kimcid uktva pratidravyam
prstakotinyayena vaktum asakter ekopadhina karmavipakam
darsayitum aha |

pradarsanartham etat tu mayoktam steyakarmani |
dravyaprakara hi yatha tathaiva pranijatayah || YDh_3.216

dravyasyapahriyamanasya yaddrsah prakaras tadrsa eva
pranijatayah steyakarmany apahartaro bhavanti | yatha kamsyahari
hamsa iti | atha va yatphalasadhanam dravyam apaharati tatsadhanavikalo
yatha pangutam asvaharaka iti | sankhena kvacid viseso darsitah
|

brahmaha kusthi, taijasapahari mandali,
devabrahmanakrosakah khalatih, garadagnidav unmattau, gurum
pratihantapasmari, goghnas candhah, dharmapatnim tyaktvanyatra
pravrttah sabdavedhi pranivisesah, kundasi bhagabhakso,
devabrahmasvahari pandurogi, nyasapahari ca kanah,
stripanyopajivi sandhah, kaumaradaratyagi durbhagah,
mistaikasi vatagulmi, abhaksyabhaksako gandamali,
brahmanigami nirbiji, krurakarma vamanh, vastrapahari
patamgah, sayyapahari ksapanakah, sankhasuktyapahari
kapali, dipapahari kausikah, mitradhruk ksayi, matapitror
akrosah khañjakah | iti |

gautamo 'pi kvacid visesam aha |

anrtavag ulbalah muhur muhuh samlagnavak, daratyagi jalodari,
kutasaksi slipadi ucchinnajanghacaranah, vivahavighnakarta
chinnosthah, avaguranah chinnahastah, matrghno 'ndhah,
snusagami vatavrsanah, catuspathe vinmutravisarjane
mutrakrcchri, kanyadusakah sandhah, irsyalur masakah,
pitra vivadamano 'pasmari, nyasapahary anapatyah, ratnapahary
atyantadaridrah, vidyavikrayi purusamrgah, vedavikrayi dvipi,
bahuyajako jalaplavah, ayajyayajako varahah, animantritabhoji
vayasah, mrstaikabhoji vanarah, yatastato 'snan marjarah,
kaksavanadahanat khadyotah, darakacaryo mukhavigandhih,
paryusitabhoji krmih, adattadayi balivardah, matsari bhramarah,
agnyutsadi mandalakusthi, sudracaryah svapakah, goharta
sarpah, snehapahari ksayi, annapahary ajirni, jñanapahari
mukah, candalipulkasigamane ajagarah, pravrajitagamane
marupisacah, sudrigamane dirghakitah, savarnabhigami
daridrah, jalahari matsyah, ksirahari balakah, vardhusiko
'ngahinah, avikreyavikrayi grdhrah, rajamahisigami
napumsakah, rajakrosako gardabhah, gogami mandukah,
anadhyayadhyane srgalah, paradravyapahari parapresyah,
mastyavadhe garbhavasi, ity ete 'nurdhvagamanah | iti ||

striyo 'pyetesu nimittesu purvoktasv eva jatisu stritvam anubhavanti
| yathaha manuh |

striyo 'py etena kalpena hrtva dosam avapnuyuh |
etesam eva jantunam bharyatvam upayanti tah ||
iti |

etac ca ksayitvadilaksanakathanam
prayascittonmukhibhutabrahmahadyudvegajananartham na punah
ksayitvadilaksanayuktanam dvadasavarsikadivratapraptyartham
samsarganivrttyartham va | tatha hi papaksayartham prayascittam
| na ca prayascittena prarabdhaphalapapapurvavinase kimcana
prayojanam asti | na hi karmukanirmukto bano laksyavedhe veddhus
tadvyaparasya va sattantaram punar apeksate | na ca
tadarabdhaphalanasartho 'purvanaso 'nvesaniyah | na hi
nimittakaranibhutacakracivaradivinasena
tadarabdhakarakadivinasah | na ca naisargikam kaunakhyadikam
pratyanetum sakyate | kim ca narakatiryagyonyadijanyaduhkhaparamparam
anubhutasya hi kaunakhyadiko vikaras caramam phalam | tena
cotpannamatrena svakaranapurvanaso janyate
manthanajanitasusuksaninevaraniksayah | tasman na
papavinasartham vrataparicarya napi samvyavaharartham | na hi
sistah kunakhyadibhih saha sambandham pariharanti |
pracinaksayat papanasena samvyavaharyatvasyapi siddher nartho
vratacaryaya | yattu vasisthenoktam kunakhi syavadantas ca
krcchram dvadasaratram caret iti tatksamavatyadivan
naimittikamatram na punah papaksayartham
samvyavaharyatvasiddhyartham veti mantavyam || 3.216 ||

kim ca |

yathakarma phalam prapya tiryaktvam kalaparyayat |
jayante laksanabhrasta daridrah purusadhamah || YDh_3.217

yathakarma svakrtataduskrtanatikramena tadanurupam narakadi
phalam tiryaktvam ca prapya kalakramena ksine karmani
dustalaksana daridras ca purusesu nikrsta jayante ||
3.217 ||

kim ca |

tato niskalmasibhutah kule mahati bhoginah |
jayante vidyayopeta dhanadhanyasamanvitah || YDh_3.218

tato durlaksanamanusyajanmanantaram niskalmasibhuta
narakadyupabhogadvarena ksinapapah
pragbhaviyasukrtasesena mahakule bhogasampannah
vidyadhanadhanyasampanna jayante || 3.218 ||

evam prayscittesu prarocanartham karmavipakam abhidhayadhuna
tesv evadhikarinam nirupayitum aha |

vihitasyananusthanan ninditasya ca sevanat |
anigrahac cendriyanam narah patanam rcchati || YDh_3.219

tasmat teneha kartavyam prayascittam visuddhaye |
evam asyantaratma ca lokas caiva prasidati || YDh_3.220

vihitam iti yad avasyakam samdhyopasanagnihotradikam nityam asucisparsadau naimittikatvena coditam snanadikam ca tad ubhayam ucyate, tasyakaranat ninditasya nisiddhasya surapanadeh karanad indriyanam anigrahac ca narah patanam rcchati prapnoti | pratyavayi bhavatiti yavat |

nanu nidriyarthesu sarvesu na prasajyeta kamata iti indriyaprasakter api nisiddhatvan ninditagrahanenaiva gatarthatvat kimartham anigrahac cendriyanam iti prthag upadanam |

atrocyate: indriyaprasaktinisedhasya naikantatah pratisedharupata snatakavratamadhye 'sya pathat tatra ca vratanimani dharayet iti vratasabdadhikaran nañsravanac cendriyaprasaktipratisedhakah samkalpo vidhiyate | sa ca bhavarupa iti prthag upadanam | nanu vihitakaranat pratyavaititi kuto 'vasitam | na tavad agnihotradicodana purusapravartanatmikananusthanasya pratyavayahetutam aksipati | visayanusthanasya purusarthatvavagatimatraparyavasayini hi sa tavanmatrena pravrttyupapatter na punar akaranasya pratyavayahetutvam api vakti, ksinasaktitvad anupapatteh | kim ca, yady anupapattyupasameti pravrttisiddhyartham arthantaram kalpyate tarhi nisiddhyamanakriyajanyapratyavayapariharartha tayaiva tadvarjanasya purusarthatvasiddhav api phalantaram kalpayeta | na caitat kasyacid api sammatam |

nanu yatha nisiddhesv arthavadavagatapratyavayapariharthatayaiva purusarthatvam tatha vihitesv apy arthavadavagatakaranajanyapratyavayapariharartha tasman na syat |

maivam | na hi sarvatragnihotradisu tadrgvidharthavadah santi | na ca vihitasyananusthanan narah patanam rcchati itiyam smrtir eva vakyasesasthaniyeti caturasram | na hi vakyantarapramite karye vakyantarenarthavadah sambhavati | bhavatu va kathamcid ekavakyatayarthavadas tathapi nabhavarupam vihitakarane karyantaram janayitum ksamate |

nanu jvare caivatisare ca langhanam paramausadham ity ayurvedavacanad bhojanabhavarupam langhanam jvarasantim janayatiti yathavagamyate tathatrapi bhavatu |

maivam, yato natrapi langhanaj jvarasantih |

kim tarhi jvaranasapratibandhakabhojanabhave sati jatharanalaparipakajanitad dhatusamyad iti mantavyam | tasmat vihitasyananusthanan narah patanam rcchati iti katham asyah smrter gatir iti vacyam |

ucyate | agnihotradivisayadhikarasiddhirupapratyavayabhiprayeneti na dosah |

nanu,

vantasy ulkamukhah preto vipro dharmat svakac cyutah |
amedhyakunapasi ca ksatriyah kataputanah ||

maitraksajyotikah preto vaisyo bhavati puyabhuk |
cailasakas ca bhavati sudro dharmat svakac cyutah ||
iti |

etani vihitakaranapratyavayaparani manuvacanani katham ghatante |

ucyate | yatha vantam asnata ulkaya va dahyamanamukhasya duhkham
tathasyapi vihitam akurvatah purusasya purusarthasiddher ity
akarananindanam anusthanaprarocanartham ity avirodhah | yad va
prÄ•gbhavÄ«yaniá¹£iddhÄ•caraá¹‡Ä•ká¹£iptavihitÄ•nuá¹£á¹-hÄ•navirodhirÄ•gÄ•lasyÄ
dijanyavantasyulkamukha-pretatvadirupam iti na kvacid abhavasya
karanateti mantavyam |

nanu pumscalivanarakharadrsta(svadasta)mithyabhisastadau
vihitakaranadinimittanam anyatamasyapy abhavat katham
pratyavayita, katham ca tadabhave prayascittavidhanam |

ucyate | asmad eva papaksayarthaprayascittavidhanaj
janmantaracaritanisiddhasevadijanyapapapurvam samaksiptam ity
abhisapadikam tannimittaprayascittapanodyam anenanusthitam iti
kalpyate | purusaprayatnanair apeksyena
karyarupapapotpattyanupapatteh | na ca pumscalyadigataprayatnena
purusantare papotpattih, kartrsamavayitvaniyamad dharmadharmayoh,
tasmad yuktaiva prayascitte nimittatrayapariganana | tatha ca manuh |

akurvan vihitam karma ninditam ca samacaran |
prasaktas cendriyarthesu prayascittiyate narah ||
iti |

naragarahanam pratilomajatanam api prayascittadhikarapraptyartham,
tesam apy ahimsadisadharanadharmavyatikramasambhavat | yasmad
evam nisiddhacaranadina pratyavaiti tasmat tena
krtanisiddhasevadina purusena prayascittam kartavyam iha loke
paratra ca visuddhyartham | prayascittasabdas cayam papaksayarthe
nimittike karmavisese rudhah | evam prayascitte krte
asyantaratma suddhataya prasidati, lokas ca samvyavahartum
prasidati | evam vadataitad darsitam | naimittiko 'yam
prayascittadhikarah, tatra carthavadagataduritaksayo 'pi
jatestinyayena sadhyataya svikriyate | na ca
duritaparijihasunanustiyata ity etavata kamadhikarasanka
karya | yasmat,

caritavyam ato nityam prayascittam visuddhaye |
nindyair hi laksanair yukta jayante 'niskrtainasah ||
iti |

ity akarane dosasravanenavasyakatvavagamat || 3.219 || 3.220 ||

prayascittakarane dosam aha |

prayascittam akurvanah papesu nirata narah |
apascattapinah kastan narakan yanti darunan || YDh_3.221

papesu sastrarthavyatikramajanitesu prasaktah purusa
apascattapino maya duskrtam krtam ity evam udvegarahitah
prayascittam akurvanah duhsahan narakan prapnuvanti || 3.221 ||

narakasvarupam vivrnvann aha |

tamisram lohasankum ca mahanirayasalmali |
rauravam kudmalam putimrttikam kalasutrakam || YDh_3.222

samghatam lohitodam ca savisam samprapatanam |
mahanarakakakolam samjivanamahapatham || YDh_3.223

avicim andhatamisram kumbhipakam tathaiva ca |
asipatravanam caiva tapanam caikavimsakam || YDh_3.224

mahapatakajair ghorair upapatakajais tatha |
anvita yanty acaritaprayascitta naradhamah || YDh_3.225

tamisraprabhrtims tapanaparyantan ekavimsatinarakan
anvarthasamjñadyotitavantarabhedan
mahapatakopapatakajanitabhayamkaraduritair anvita
anacaritaprayascittah purusadhamah prapnuvanti || 3.222-225 ||

upattaduritanasartham prayascittam ity uktam | tatra visesam aha |

prayascittair apaity eno yad ajñanakrtam bhavet |
kamato vyavaharyas tu vacanad iha jayate || YDh_3.226

prayascittair vaksyamanalaksanair ajñad yad enah papam
krtam tad apaiti gacchati na kamatah krtam | kim tu tatra
prayascittavidhayakavacanabalad iha loke vyavaharyo jayate | atra ca
prayascittair apaity eno yad ajñanakrtam ity upakramat tatpratiyogitaya
jñanatah iti vaktavye yat kamatah ity uktam, tat jñanakamayos
tulyatvapradarsanartham | tatha hi,
vihitam yad akamanam kamat taddvigunam bhavet |
tathabuddhipurvakriyayam ardham prayascittam, tatha,

mlecchenadhigatah sudras tv ajñanat tu kathamcana |
krcchratrayam prakurvita jñanat tu dvigunam bhavet ||

ityadibhir vacanair jñanakamanayos tulyaprayascittadarsanat
tulyaphalataiva | kim ca, svatantrapravrttir
visayajñanakamanabhyam niyatah, tayor anyatarapaye 'pi tasya
asambhavad atah kamatah ity uktam | jñanajñanatah ity ukte 'pi
kamah prapnoty avinabhavat | na ca cauradibhir balat pravartyamanasya
saty api visayajñane kamanabhavan navinabhava iti vacyam | yato
'tra vidyamanasyapi jñanasya pravrttihetutvabhavenasatsamatvam | yat
tu suske 'pi pipatisor bhrantya kardamapatanam, tatrapi

vastavajñanabhavat tadvisayakamanayas cabhava eva | evam ajñanakamanayor apy avyabhicara eva |

nanu prayascittair apaityenah iti na yuktam, phalavinasyatvat karmanah |

maivam, yatha papotpattih sastragamya tatha tatpariksayo 'piti natra pramanantaram kramate | ata eva gautamena purvottarapaksabhangya ayamartho darsitah | tatra prayascittam kuryan na kuryad iti mimamsante | na kuryad ity ahuh | na hi karma ksiyate iti | kuryad ity apare | punahstomenestva punahsavanam ayantiti vijñayate | vratyastomenestva tarati sarvam papmanam tarati bhrunahatyam yo 'svamedhena yajate iti | punahsavanam ayanti iti savanasampadyajyotistomadidvijatikarmani yogyo bhavatity arthah | na cedam arthavadamatram | adhikarivisesanakanksayam ratrisatranyayenarthavadikaphalasyaiva kalpanaya nyayyatvat, ato yuktam prayascittair apaityenah iti |

nanu kamakrte prayascittabhavat katham vyavaharyatvam tadabhavas ca anabhisamdhikrte 'paradhe prayascittam iti vasisthavacanat,

iyam visuddhir udita pramapyakamato dvijam |
kamato brahmanavadhe niskrtir na vidhiyate ||

iti manuvacanac cavagamyate |

naitat |

yah kamato mahapapam narah kuryat kathamcana |
na tasya niskrtir drsta bhrgvagnipatanad rte ||

iti, tatha
vihitam yad akamanam kamat taddvigunam bhavet |
iti ca, kamakrte 'pi prayascittadarsanat | yat tu vasisthavacanam tasyapy.
akamakrte 'paradhe prayascittam suddhikaram |
ity abhiprayo na punah kamakrte prayascittabhava iti | yat tu manuvacanam iyam visuddhir udita ityadi, tad apiyam iti sarvanamaparamrstadvadasavarsikadivratacaryaya eva | kamato brahmanavadhe niskrtir na vidhiyate ity anena pratisedho na punah prayascittamatrasya, maranantikadeh prayascittasya darsitatvat |

nanu yadi kamakrte 'pi prayascittam asti tarhi papaksayo 'pi kasman na syad avisesad, yadi papaksayo 'pi nasti tarhi vyavaharyatapi katham bhavati |

ucyate | ubhayatra prayascittavisese 'pi phalavisesah sastrato 'vagamyate | ajñatakrte tu sarvatra papaksayah | yatra tu brahmahasurapagurutalpagamatrpitryonisambaddhagastenanastikaninditaka rmabhyasi-patitatagyapatitatyaginah patitah patakasamyojakas ca iti gautamoktamahapatakadau vyavaharyatvam nisiddham, tasmin

pataniye karmani kamatah krte vyavaharyatvamatram na papaksaya iti | na ca papaksayabhave vyavaharyatvam anupapannam | dve hi papasya sakti narakotpadika vyavaharanirodhika ceti | tatretarasaktyavinase 'pi vyavaharanirodhikayah sakter vinaso nanupapannas tasmat papanapagame 'pi vyavaharyatvam nanupapannam | yat tu manuvacanam,

akamatah krte pape prayascittam vidurbudhah |
kamakarakrte'pyahureke srutinidarsanat ||

iti, tad api kamakrte prayascittapraptyartham na punah papaksayapratipadanaparam | apataniye punah kamakrte 'pi prayascittena papaksayo bhavaty eva,

akamatah krtam papam vedabhyasena sudhyati |
kamatas tu krtam mohat prayascittaih prthagvidhaih ||

iti manusmaranat | pataniye 'pi karmani kamakrte maranantikaprayascittesu kalmasaksayo bhavaty eva, phalantarabhavat | nasyasmiml loke pratyapattir vidyate kalmasam tu nihanyate ity apastambasmaranat || 3.226 ||

nisiddhacaranadikam prayascitte nimittam ity uktam tatpañcayitum aha |

brahmaha madyapah stenas tathaiva gurutalpagah |
ete mahapatakino yas ca taih saha samvaset || YDh_3.227

hantir ayam pranaviyogakare vyapare rudhah | yad vyaparasamanantaram kalantare va karanantaranirapeksah pranaviyogo bhavati, sah | brahmanam hatavan iti brahmaha | madyapo nisiddhasurayah pata | stenah brahmanasuvarnasya harta, brahmanasuvarnapaharanam mahapatakam ity apastambasmaranat | gurutalpago gurubharyagami | talpasabdena sayanavacina sahacaryad bharya laksyate | ete brahmahadayo mahapatakinah | patayantiti patakani brahmahatyadini | mahacchabdena tesam gurutvam khyapyate tadyogino iti | laghavartham samjñakaranam | yas ca tair brahmahadibhih pratyekam saha samvasati ebhis tu samvased yo vai vatsaram so 'pi tatsamah ydh 3.266) iti vaksyamananyayena so 'pi mahapataki | tathasabdah prakaravacano 'nugrahakaprayojakadikartrsamgraharthah | anugrahakas ca yah palayamanam amitram uparundhan parebhyas ca hantaram pariraksan hantur dradhimanam upajanayann upakaroti sa ucyate | ata eva manunanugrahakasya himsaphalasambandho darsitah |

bahunam ekakaryanam sarvesam sastradharinam |
yady eko ghatayet tatra sarve te ghatakah smrtah ||
iti |

tatha prayojakadinam apy apastambena phalasambandha uktah prayojitanumanta karta ceti svarganarakaphalesu karmasu yo bhuya arabhate tasmin phalavisesah iti tatrapravrttasya pravartakah

prayojakah | sa ca triprakarah: ajñapayitabhyarthayamana upadesteti | tatrajñapayita nama svayam uccah san nicam bhrtyadikam yah prerayati madiyam amitram jahiti sa ucyate | abhyarthayamanas tu yah svayam asamarthah san prarthanadina macchatrum vyapadayety uccam pravartayati so 'bhidhiyate | anayos ca svarthasiddhyartham eva prayoktrtvam | upadesta punas tvam satrum ittham vyapadayeti marmodghatanadyupadesapurahsaram prerayan kathyate | tatra ca prayojyagatam eva phalam iti tesam bhedah | anumanta tu pravrttasya pravartakah | sa dviprakarah: kascit svarthasiddhyartham anujanati kascit parartham iti ||

nanu anumananasya katham himsahetutvam, na tavat pranaviyogotpadanena, tasya saksatkartrvyaparajanyatvat | napi prayojakasyeva, saksatkartrpravrttyutpadanadvarena pravrttasya pravartakatvat | na ca sadhu tvayadhyavasitam iti pravrttam evanumanyata iti sankaniyam | tadrsasyanumananasya himsam pratyahetutvad vyarthatvac ca |

ucyate | yatra hi rajadiparatantryat svayam manasa pravrtto 'pi pravrttivicchedabhayad agamidandabhayad va sithilaprayatno rajadyanumatim apeksate tatranumatir hantuh pravrttim upodbalayanti himsaphalam prati hetutam pratipadyate | tatha yo 'pi bhartsanatadanadhanapaharadina paran kopayati so 'pi maranahetubhutamanyutpadanadvarena himsahetur bhavaty eva | ata eva visnunoktam |

akrustas tadito vapi dhanair va viprayojitah |
yam uddisya tyajet pranams tam ahur brahmaghatakam ||
iti |

tatha,

jñatimitrakalatrartham suhrtksetrartham eva ca |
yam uddisya tyajet pranams tam ahur brahmaghatakam ||
iti |

na ca krtesv apy akrosanadisu kasyacin manyutpattyadarsanad akaranateti sankaniyam, purusasvabhavavaicitryat | ye alpatarenapi nimittena jatamanyavo bhavanti tesv avyabhicara iti nakaranata | etesam canugrahakaprayojakadinam pratyasattivyavadhanapeksaya vyaparagatagurulaghavapeksaya ca phalagurulaghavat prayascittagurulaghavam boddhavyam, yo bhuya arabhate tasmin phalavisesah iti vacanat | tatha hy anugrahakasya tavat svayam eva himsayam pravrttatvena svatantrakartrtve saty api saksat pranaviyogaphalakakhangapraharadivyaparayogitvabhavena saksatkartrvad bhuyo himsarambhakatvabhavad alpaphalatvam alpaprayascittatvam ca | prayojakasya tu svatantrakartrpravrttijanakatvena vyavahitatvat tato 'lpaphalatvam | prayojakanam madhye pararthapravrttattvenopadestur alpaphalatvam | nanu prayojakahastasthaniyatvat prayojyasya na phalasambandho yuktah |

yadi paraprayuktya pravartamanasyapi sambandhas tarhi sthapatitadagakhanitrprabhrtinam api mulyena pravartamananam svargadiphalapraptiprasangah | ucyate | sastroktam phalam prayoktariti nyayenadhikarikartrgataphalajanaka devakupatadaganirmanadayah | na ca sthapatitadagakhanitradayo devakupatadagakaranadisv adhikarinah, asvargakamitvat | atra punah paraprayuktya pravartamananam apy ahimsayam adhikaritvad bhavaty eva tadvyatikramanibandhano dosah | anumantus tu prayojakad apy alpaphalatvam prayojakavyaparad bahirangatval laghutvac canumananasya | nimittakartuh punar akrosakadeh pravrttihetubhutamanyujanakatvena vyavahitatvan marananusamdhanam vina pravrttatvac canumantuh sakasad apy alpaphalatvam |

nanu yadi vyavahitasyapi karanatvam tarhi matapitror api hantrpurusotpadanadvarena hananakartrtvaprasangah |

ucyate | na hi purvabhavitvamatrena karanatvam karanatayapi tathabhavitvopapatteh | yat khalu svarupatiriktakaryotpattyanugunavyaparayogi bhavati tad dhi karanam | yadi rathantarasama somah syad aindravayavagran grahan grhniyad iti rathantarasamateva krator aindravayavagratayam karanam | na hi tatra somayagah svarupena karanam vyabhicarat | na ca pitros tadrgvidhakaranalaksanayogitvam iti natiprasangah | anenaiva nyayena dharmabhisamdhina nirmitakupavapyadau pramadapatitabrahmanadimarane khanayitur dosabhavah | na hi kupo 'nena khatito 'to 'ham atmanam vyapadayamity evam kupakhanananimittam vyapadanam yathakrosadau | atah kupakartur api karanakaranatvam eva na punar himsahetutvam iti matapitrtulyataiva | tatha kvacit saty api himsanimittayogitve paropakararthapravrttau vacanad dosabhavah | yathaha samvartah|

bandhane gos cikitsarthe mudhagarbhavimocane |
yatne krte vipattis cet prayascittam na vidyate ||

ausadham sneham aharam dadad gobrahmanadisu |
diyamane vipattih syan na sa papena lipyate ||

dahacchedasirabhedaprayatnair upakurvatam |
pranasamtranasiddhyartham prayascittam na vidyate ||
iti |

etac cadananidananipunabhisagvisayam | itarasya tu bhisan mithyacaran dapyah ity atra doso darsitah | yatra tu manyunimittakosanadikam akurvato 'pi nama grhitvonmadadinatmanam vyapadayati tatrapi na dosah,

akaranam tu yah kascid dvijah pranan parityajet |
tasyaiva tatra dosah syan na tu yam parikirtayet ||

iti smaranat || tatha yatrapy akrosakadijanitamanyur atmanam khadgadina prahrtya maranad arvag akrosanadikartra

dhanadanadina samtosito yadi janasamaksam uccaih sravayati natrakrosakasyaparadha iti tatrapi vacanan na dosah | yathaha visnuh |

uddisya kupito hatva tositah sravayet punah |
tasmin mrte na doso 'sti dvayor ucchravane krte ||
iti |

etesam ca prayojakadina dosagurulaghubhavaparyalocanaya prayascittavisesam vaksyamah || 3.227 ||

brahmahatyasamany aha |

gurunam adhyadhiksepo vedaninda suhrdvadhah |
brahmahatyasamam jñeyam adhitasya ca nasanam || YDh_3.228

gurunam adhikyenadhiksepo 'nrtabhisamsanam | guror anrtabhisamsanam iti mahapatakasamani iti gautamasmaranat | etac ca lokaviditadosabhisamsanavisayam, dosam buddhva na purvah paresam samakhyata syat samvyavahare cainam pariharet ity apastambasmaranat | nastikyabhinivesena vedakutsanas | suhrn mitram tasyabrahmanasyapi vadhah | adhitasya vedasyasacchastravinodenalasyadina va nasanam vismaranam | etani pratyekam brahmahatyasamani | yat punah svadhyayagnisutatyagah ity adhitatyagasyopapatakamadhye parigananam, tat kathamcit kutumbabharanakulatayasacchastrasravanavyagrataya va vismarane drastavyam || 3.228 ||

surapanasamany aha |

nisiddhabhaksanam jaihmyam utkarse ca vaco 'nrtam |
rajasvalamukhasvadah surapanasamani tu || YDh_3.229

nisiddham lasunadikam tasya matipurvam bhaksanam | ata eva manuh |

chattrakam vidvaraham ca lasunam gramakukkutam |
palandum grñjanam caiva matya jagdhva paten narah ||
iti |

amatipurve tu prayascittantaram,

amatyaitani sad jagdhva krcchram samtapanam caret |
yaticandrayanam vapi sesesupavased ahah ||

iti tenaivoktatvat | jaihmayam kautilyam anyabhisamdhanenanyavaditvam anyakartrtvam ca | atra ca jaihmayam iti yady api samanyenoktam tathapi prayascittasya gurutvan nimittasyapi guruvisayam jaihmayam iti gauravam gamyate | asti ca naimittikaparyalocanaya nimittasya visesavagatih | yatha yasyobhavagny anumatau syatam dustau bhavetam abhinimlocetam va punar adheyam tatra prayascittir ity atrobhav ity asya nimittavisesanatvena havir ubhayatvad avivaksitatve 'py

agnidvayanispadakapunaradheyarupanaimittikavidhibalad agnidvayanugatir eva nimittam iti kalpyate tathatrapiti yuktam nimittagauravakalpanam | tatha samutkarsanimittam rajakuladava caturveda eva caturvedo 'ham ity anrtabhasanam | rajasvalaya (kamavasena) vaktrasavasevanam | etani surapanasamani || 3.229 ||

suvarnasteyasamany aha |

asvaratnamanusyastribhudhenuharanam tatha |
niksepasya ca sarvam hi suvarnasteyasammitam || YDh_3.230

asvadinam brahmanasambandhina niksepasya ca suvarnavyatiriktasyapaharanam etat sarvam suvarnasteyasamam veditavyam || 3.230 ||

gurutalpasamany aha |

sakhibharyakumarisu svayonisv antyajasu ca |
sagotrasu sutastrisu gurutalpasamam smrtam || YDh_3.231

sakha mitram tasya bharya kumary uttamajatiya kanyaka tasu |

sakamasv anulomasu na dosas tv anyatha damah |

dusane tu karaccheda uttamayam vadhas tatha ||

iti tatraiva dandavisesapratipadanat prayascittagurutvam yuktam | svayonir bhagini, antyaja candali, sagotra samanagotra, sutastri snusa, etasam gamanam pratyekam gurutalpasamam | etac ca retahsekad urdhvam veditavyam | arvan nivrttau tu na gurutalpasamatvam kimtv alpam eva prayascittam,

retahsekah svayonisu kumarisv antyajasu ca |
sakhyuh putrasya ca strisu gurutalpasamam viduh ||

iti manave retahseka iti visesanopadanat | sagotragrahanenaiva siddhe punah sutastrigrahanam prayascittagauravapratipadanartham | atra ca brahmahatyadisamatvavacanam gurvadhiksepades tattannimittaprayascittopadesartham |

nanu vedanindadau dosasya laghutvad gurutaram brahmahatyadiprayascittam na yujyate |

maivam, guruprayascittopadesabalad eva dosagurutvavagateh | na ca brahmahatyadiprayascittatidesartham evedam vacanam na bhavati, kim tu dosagauravamatrapratipadanaparam ity asankaniyam | yatas tavanmatrapratipadanaparatve brahmahatyasamam idam gurutalpasamam ityadibhedena samatvabhidhanam nopapadyate | tac ca prayascittam samasabdenopadisyamanam brahmahatyadiprayascittebhyah kimcin nyunam evopadisyate | loke rajasamo mantri ityadivakyesu samasabdasya kimciddhine prayogadarsanat mahatah patakasyetarasya ca tulyatvasyayuktatvac ca | evam ca sati yajñavalkyena brahmahatyasamatvenoktanam api brahmojjhatvavedanindasuhrdvadhanam

manuna yat surapanasamyam,

brahmojjhata vedaninda kautasaksyam suhrdvadhah |
garhitannajyayor jagdhih surapanasamani sat ||

ity uktam tat prayascittavikalpartham | evam anyesv api vacanesu virodhah parihartavyah | yat tu vasisthena guror alikanirbandhe krcchram dvadasaratrakam caritva sacailah snato guruprasadat puto bhavati iti laghuprayascittam uktam, tad amatipurvam sakrdanusthane ca veditavyam || 3.231 ||

gurutalpanidesam aha |

pituh svasaram matus ca matulanim snusam api |
matuh sapatnim bhaginim acaryatanayam tatha || YDh_3.232

acaryapatnim svasutam gacchams tu gurutalpagah |
lingam chittva vadhas tasya sakamayah striya api || YDh_3.233

pitrsvasradayah prasiddhas tah gacchan gurutalpagas tasya lingam chittva rajña vadhah kartavyo dandartham prayascittam ca tad eva | casabdad rajñipravrajitadinam grahanam | yathaha naradah |

mata matrsvasa svasrur matulani pitrsvasa |
pitrvyasakhisisyastri bhagini tatsakhi snusa ||

duhitacaryabharya ca sagotra saranagata |
rajñi pravrajita dhatri sadhvi varnottama ca ya ||

asam anyatamam gacchan gurutalpaga ucyate |
sisnasyotkartanat tatra nanyo dando vidhiyate ||
iti |

rajñi rajyasya kartur bharya na ksatriyasyaiva, tadgamane prayascittantaropadesat | dhatri matrvyatirikta stanyadanadina posayitri | sadhvi vratacarini | varnottama brahmani, atra matrgrahanam drstantartham | ayam ca lingacchedavadhatmako dando brahmanavyatiriktasy,
na jatu brahmanam hanyat sarvapapesv avasthitam |
iti tasya vadhanisedhat, vadhasyaiva prayascittarupatvat | asya ca visayam gurutalaprayascittaprakarane prapañcayisyamah | atra snusabhaginyoh purvaslokena gurutalpasamikrtayoh punargrahanam prayascittavikalpartham | yada punar etah striyah sakamah satya etan eva purusan vasikrtyopabhuñjante tada tasam api purusavad vadha eva dandah prayascittam ca | etani gurvadhiksepaditanayagamaparyantani mahapatakatidesavisayani sadyahpatanahetutvat patakany ucyante | yathaha yamah |

matrsvasa matrsakhi duhita ca pitrsvasa |
matulani svasa svasrur gatva sadyah paten narah ||
iti |

gautamena punar anyesam api patakatvam uktam |
matrpitryonisambaddhangastenanastikaninditakarmabhyasipatitatyag
yapatitatyaginah patitah patakasamyojakas ca iti | tesam ca
mahapatakopapatakamadhyapathan mahapatakan nyunatvam upapatakac ca
gurutvam avagamyate | tad uktam |

mahapatakatulyani papany uktani yani tu |
tani patakasamjñani tannyunam upapatakam ||
iti |

tatha cangirah |

patakesu sahasram syan mahatsu dvigunam tatha |
upapape turiyam syan narakam varsasamkhyaya ||
iti || 3.232 || 3.233 ||

evam mahapatakani tatsamani ca patakani pariganayyopapatakani
pariganayitum aha |

govadho vratyata steyam rnanam canapakriya |
anahitagnitapanyavikrayah paridevanam || YDh_3.234

bhrtad adhyayanadanam bhrtakadhyapanam tatha |
paradaryam parivittyam varddhusyam lavanakriya || YDh_3.235

strisudravitksatravadho ninditarthopajivanam |
nastikyam vratalopas ca sutanam caiva vikrayah || YDh_3.236

dhanyakupyapasusteyam ayajyanam ca yajanam |
pitrmatrsutatyagas tadagaramavikrayah || YDh_3.237

kanyasamdusanam caiva parivindakayajanam |
kanyapradanam tasyaiva kautilyam vratalopanam || YDh_3.238

atmano 'rthe kriyarambho madyapastrinisevanam |
svadhyayagnisutatyago bandhavatyaga eva ca || YDh_3.239

indhanartham drumachedah strihimsausadhajivanam |
himsrayantravidhanam ca vyasanany atmavikrayah || YDh_3.240

sudrapresyam hinasakhyam hinayoninisevanam |
tathaivanasrame vasah parannaparipustata || YDh_3.241

asacchastradhigamanam akaresv adhikarita |
bharyaya vikrayas caisam ekaikam upapatakam || YDh_3.242

govadho gopindavyapadanam, kale 'nupanitatvam vratyata,
brahmanasuvarnatatsamavyatiriktaparadravyapaharanam steyam,
grhitasya suvarnader apradanam, rnanam anapakaranam, tatha
devarsipitrnam sambandhyrnasyanapakaranam ca, saty
adhikare 'nahitagnitvam |

nanu jyotistomadikamasrutayah svangabhutagninispattyartham
adhanam prayuñjata iti mimamsakaprasiddhir atas ca yasyagnibhih

prayojanam tasya tadupayabhutadhane pravrttir vihyadyarthina iva dhanarjane | yasya punar agnibhih prayojanam nasti tasyapravrttir iti katham anahitagnitadosah |

ucyate | asmad evadhanasyavasyakatvavacanan nityasrutayo 'pi sadhikaritvavisesad adhanasya prayojika iti smrtikaranam abhiprayo laksyata ity adosah | tatha apanyasya lavanader vikrayah, sahodarasya jyesthasya tisthatah kaniyaso bhratur daragnisamyogah parivedanam, panapurvadhyapakad adhyayanagrahanam, panapurvadhyapanam, paradarasevanam gurudaratatsamavyatirekena, parivittyam kaniyasi krtavivahe jyesthasya vivaharahityam, vardhusyam pratisiddhavrddhyupajivanam, lavanakriya lavanasyotpadanam, striya vadho 'brahmanya apy atreyivyatirekena, sudravadhah, adiksitavitksatriyavadhah, ninditarthopajivanam arajasthapitarthopajivanam, nastikyam nasti paraloka ityadyabhinivesah, vratalopo brahmacarinah striprasangah, sutanam apatyanam vikrayah, dhanyam vrihyadi, kupyam asaradravyam trapusisadi, pasavo gavadayas tesam apaharanam | govadho vratyata steyam ity anena steyagrahanenaiva siddhe punardhanyakupyadisteyagrahanam nityartham | ato dhanyadivyatiriktadravyasteye navasyam etad eva prayascittam api tu tato nyunam api bhavaty eva | etena bandhavatyagagrahanenaiva siddhe punah pitradityagagrahanam vyakhyatam | ayajyanam jatikarmadustanam sudravratyadinam yajanam, pitrmatrsutanam apatitanam tyago grhan niskasanam, tadagasyaramasya codyanopavanader vikrayah | kanyaya samdusanam angulyadina yonividaranam na tu bhogah, tasya sakhibharyakumarisv iti gurutalpagasamatvasyoktatvat | parivindakayajanam tasya ca kanyapradanam | kautilyam guror anyatra, guruvisayasya tu kautilyasya surapanasamatvam uktam | punar vratalopagrahanam asistapratisiddhesv api sriharicaranakamalapreksanat prak tambuladikam na bhaksayamity evamrupesu praptyartham na tu snatakavratapraptyartham | tatra,
snatakavratalope ca prayascittam abhojanam |
iti manuna laghuprayascittasya pratipaditatvat | tathatmartham ca pakalaksanakriyarambhah,
agham sa kevalam bhunkte yah pacaty atmakaranat |
iti tasyaiva pratisiddhatvat | kriyamatravisayatve tu pratisedhakalpanaya gauravam syat | madyapayah striyah jayaya api nisevanam upabhogah | svadhyayatyago vyakhyatah | agninam ca srautasmartanam tyagah, sutatyagah samskaradyakaranam, bandhadhvanam pitrvyamatuladinam tyagah sati vibhave apariraksanam, pakadidrstaprayojanasiddhyartham ardradrumacchedo na tv ahavaniyapariraksanartham api, striya himsaya ausadhena ca vartanam jivanam strihimsausadhajivanam | tatra strijivanam

nama bharyam panyabhavena prayojya tallabdhopajivanam, stridhanenopajivanam va | himsasya jivanam pranivadhena jivanam | ausadhajivanam vasikaranadina | himsayantrasya tileksupidakarasya pravartanam | vyasanani mrgayadiny astadasa | atmavikrayo dravyagrahanena paradasyakaranam | sudrasevanam hinesu maitrikaranam | anudhasavarnadarasya kevalahinavarnadaropayamanam sadharanastrisambhogas ca | anasramavaso 'grhitasramitvam saty adhikare | parannaparipustata parapakaratitvam | asacchastrasya carvakadigranthasyadhigamah | sarvakaresu suvarnadyutpattisthanesu rajajñayadhikaritvam | bharyaya vikrayah | casabdan manvadyuktabhicaramatipurvalasunadibhaksanader grahanam | esam govadhadinam pratyekam upapatakasamjña veditavya | manuna punar anyany api nimittani jatibhramsakarasamkarikaranapatrikaranamalinikaranasamjñan i pariganitani |

brahmanasya rujah krtya ghratir aghreyamadyayoh | jaihmyam pumsi ca maithunam jatibhramsakaram smrtam ||

kharasvostramrgebhanam ajavikavadhas tatha | samkarikaranam jñeyam minahimahisasya ca ||

ninditebhyo dhanadanam vanijyam sudrasevanam | apatrikaranam jñeyam asatyasya ca bhasanam ||

krmikitavayohatya madyanugatabhojanam | phalaidhahkusumasteyam adhairyam ca malavaham || iti ||

ato 'nyan nimittajatam prakirnakam kathyate | brhadvisnuna ca samastani prayascittanimittany uttarottaram laghiyamsi prthaksamjñabhedabhinnani darsitani: brahmahatya surapanam brahmanasuvarnapaharanam gurudaragamanam iti mahapatakani, tatsamyogas ca | matrgamanam duhitrgamanam snusagamanam ity atipatakani | yagasthaksatriyavadho vaisyasya ca rajasvalayas cantarvatnyas casagotrayas cavijñatasya garbhasya saranagatasya ca ghatanam brahmahatyasamani | kautasaksyam suhrdvadha ity etau surapanasamau | brahmanasya bhumiharanam suvarnasteyasamam | pitrvyamatamahamatulanrpapatnyabhigamanam gurudaragamanasamam, pitrsvasrmatrsvasrgamanam srotriyartvigupadhyayamitrapatnyabhigamanam ca | svasuh sakhyah sagotraya uttamavarnaya rajasvalayah saranagatayah pravrajitayah niksiptayas ca gamanam ity etany anupatakani | anrtavacanam samutkarse rajagami ca paisunam, guros calikanirbandho vedaninda adhitasya tyago 'gnipitrmatrsutadaranam ca | abhojyannabhaksanam parasvapaharanam paradaranugamanam ayajyanam ca yajanam vratyata bhrtakadhyapanam

bhrtakadhyayanadanam sarvakaresv adhikaro mahayantrapravartanam
drumagulmalatausadhinam himsaya jivanam abhicaramulakarmasu ca
pravrttir atmarthakriyarambho 'nahitagnita devarsipitrnam
rnasyanapakriya asacchastradhigamanam nastikata kusilata
madyapastrinisevanam ity upapatakani | brahmanasya rujahkaranam
aghreyamadyayor ghratir jaihmayam pasusu pumsi ca maithunacaranam
ity etani jatibhramsakarani | gramyaranyapasunam himsanam
samskarikaranam | ninditebhyo dhanadanam vanijyam
kusidajivanam asatyabhasanam sudrasevanam ity apatrikaranani |
paksinam jalacaranam jalajanam ca ghatanam
krmikitaghatanam madyanugatabhojanam iti malavahani | yad anuktam
tat prakirnakam | iti | katyayanena tu mahapatakasamanam
visnunapy upapatakatvenoktanam patakasamjña darsita |

mahapapam catipapam tatha patakam eva ca |
prasangikam copapapam ity evam pañcako ganah ||
iti |

nanu upapatakadinam katham patakatvam patanahetutvabhavat | yadi
tesam api patanahetutvam tarhi matrpitryonisambandhah
ityadipariganananam anarthakam |

athaivam ucyate | yady api mahapatakatatsamesv iva
sadyahpatityahetutvam nasti tathapy abhyasapeksaya patityahetutvam
aviruddham | ninditakarmabhyasi iti gautamavacanad iti |

maivam, abhyasasyanirupyamanatvat | dvih satakrtvo veti
tatravisese 'ngikriyamane yo 'pi dvir diva svapiti yah
satakrtvo va govadham karoti tayor avisesena patityam syat |
atrocyate | yatrarthavade pratyavayavisesah sruyate
prayascittabahutvam va tasmin ninditakarmani yavaty abhyasyamane
mahapatakatulyatvam bhavati tavan abhyasah patityahetuh |
divasvapnadau tu sahasrakrtvo 'py abhyasyamane na mahapatakatulyatvam
bhavatiti na tatra patityam | ato yuktam upapatakader abhyasapeksaya
patanahetutvam || 3.234-242 ||

evam vyavahararartham samjñabhedasahitam
prayascittanimittapariganananam krtva naimittikani pradarsayitum aha
|

sirahkapali dhvajavan bhiksasi karma vedayan |
brahmaha dvadasabdani mitabhuk suddhim apnuyat || YDh_3.243

sirasah kapalam asyastiti sirahkapali | tatha dhvajavan krtva
savasirodhvajam iti manusmaranat | anyacchirahkapalam
dandagrasamaropitam dhvajasabdavacyam grhniyat | tac ca
kapalam svavyapaditabrahmanasirahsambandhi grahyam, brahmano
brahmanam ghatayitva tasyaiva sirahkapalam adaya tirthany
anusamcaret iti satatapasmaranat | tadalabhe 'nyasyaiva brahmanasya
grahyam | etad ubhayam paninaiva grahyam,

khatvangakapalapanih iti gautamasmaranat | khatvangasabdena
dandaropitasirahkapalatmako dhvajo grhyate, na punah
khatvaikadesah, mahoksah khatvangam parasuh
ityadivyavaharesu tasyaiva prasiddheh | etac ca kapaladharanam
cihnartham na punar bhojanartham bhiksartham va,
mrnmayakapalapanir bhiksayai gramam praviset iti
gautamasmaranat | tatha vanavasina ca tena bhavitavyam,
brahmaha dvadasabdani kutim krtva vane vaset |
iti manusmaranat | gramasamipadau va,

krtavapano nivased gramante govraje 'pi va |
asrame vrksamule va gobrahmanahite ratah ||

iti tenaivoktatvat | krtavapano va iti vikalpabhidhanaj jati veti
laksyate | ata eva samvartah |

brahmha dvadasabdani balavasa jati dhvaji | iti |

tatha bhiksasanasilas ca bhavet | bhiksa ca lohitakena
mrnmayakhandasaravena grahya, lohitakena khandasaravena
gramam bhiksayai praviset ity apastambasmaranat | saptagarany
evannam istam labhyeta va na vety evam asamkalpitani
bhiksartham praviset saptagarany asamkalpitani cared bhaiksam
iti vasisthasmaranat | tathaikala eva sa grahya, ekakalaharah
iti tenaivoktatvat | etac ca bhaiksam brahmanadivarnesv eva
karyam caturvarnye cared bhaiksam khatvangi samyatatmavan iti
samvartasmaranat | tatha brahmahasmiti svakarma khyapayan dvari
sthito bhiksam yacet,
vesmano dvari tisthami bhiksarthi brahmaghatakah |
iti parasarasmaranat | ayam ca bhaiksasitvaniyamo vanyair
jivanasaktau drastavyah,
bhiksayai pravised gramam vanyair yadi na jivati |
iti samvartasmaranat | tatha brahmacaryadiyukena ca tena bhavitavyam,
khatvangakapalapanir dvadasavatsaran brahmacari bhiksayai
gramam praviset karmacaksanah | yathopakramet sa samdarsanad
aryasya | sthanasanabhyam viharet savanesudakopasparsi sudhyet
iti gautamasmaranat | brahmacarigrahanam ca varjayen
madhumamsagandhamalyadiva-svapnañjanabhyañjanopanacchatrakamakrodhal
obhamohaharsanrtyagitaparivadanabhayani iti
brahmacariprakaranoktaviruddhadharmapraptyartham | ata eva sankhah |

sthanavirasani mauni mauñji dandakamandaluh |
bhiksacaryagnikaryam ca kusmandibhih sada japah ||
iti |

tasya bhaved iti sesah | atra savanesudakasparsi (cf. gdh 19.15) iti
snanavidhanat, tadangabhutamantradipraptir apy avagamyate | tatha
sucina karma kartavyam ity asya sarvakarmasadharanatvad
vratacaryangabhutasaucasampattyartham snanavat samdhyopasanam api
karyam, tasyapi saucapadanadvarena sarvakarmasesatvat | tatha ca

daksah |

samdhyahino 'sucir nityam anarhah sarvakarmasu |
yat kimcit kurute karma na tasya phalabhag bhavet ||
iti |

na ca dvijatikarmabhyo hanih patanam iti vacanat, samdhyopasanayas ca dvijatikarmatvad apraptir iti sankaniyam, yasmat patitasyaiva vratacaryopadesat tadangatayaiva samdhyopasanadipraptih | ato dvijatinam adhyayanam ijya danam, brahmanasyadhikah pravacanayajanapratigrahah ityadinam eva dvijatikarmanam vratacaryanangabhutanam hanir na sarvesam, tavanmatrabadhena hanivacanasya caritarthatvat | iyam ca manuyajñavalkyagautamadipratipadita dvadasavarsikavratacaryaikaiva na punar bhinna, parasparasapeksatvad avirodhac ca | tatha hi, bhiksasi karma vedayan niyukte kim bhiksapatram kesam va grhesu katisu vetyakanksa jayetaiva | tatra lohitakena khandasaravena ity apastambavacanaih paripuranam aviruddham | atah sarvair ekakalpopadesat kaiscid uktam manugautamadyuktetikartavyatayah parasparasapeksatve 'pi vikalpa iti, tad anirupyaivoktam iti mantavyam | evam dvadasavarsani vratacaryam avartya brahmaha suddhim apnuyat, iyam cakamakrtabrahmavadhavisaya,

iyam visuddhir udita pramapyakamato dvijam |
kamato brahmanavadhe niskrtir na vidhiyate ||

iti manusmaranat |

atredam cintaniyam | kim dvitrabrahmanavadhe prayascittasya tantratvam utavrttir iti | tatra kecin manyante brahmaha dvadasabdani ity atra brahmasabdasyaikasmin dvayor bahusu sadharanatvad ekasmin brahmanavadhe yat prayascittam tad eva dvitiye trtiye 'pi | tatraikabrahmanavadhanimittaikaprayascittanusthane satidam krtam idam neti na sakyate vaktum | desakalakartrnam prayoganubandhabhutanam abhedenagrhyamanavisesatvat tantranusthanenaiva papaksayalaksanakaryanispattir yukta | yatha tantranusthitaih prayajadibhir agneyadisu tantrenaivanekopakaralaksanakaryanam nispattih | na caivam vacyam dvitrabrahmanavadhe papasya gurutvad enasi guruni guruni laghuni laghuni iti gautamavacanad avrttam eva prayascittanusthanam yuktam vilaksanakaryayos tantrena nispattyanupapatter iti | yato nedam vacanam avrttividhayakam kim tupadistanam gurulagukalpanam vyavasthapratipadanaparam | na ca dvitiyabrahmanavadhe papasya gurutvam, pramanabhavat | yac ca manudevalabhyam uktam,

vidheh prathamikad asmad dvitiye dvigunam bhavet |
trtiye trigunam proktam caturthe nasti niskrtih ||

iti, tad api pratinimittam naimittikasastram avartate iti nyayena dvitrabrahmanavadhagocaranaimittikasastravrttyanuvadena caturthe tadabhavavidhiparam na punar dvitiyabrahmavadhe prayascittanusthanadvaigunyavidhiparam api, vakyabhedaprasangat | tasmat dvitrabrahmanavadhe 'pi sakrd eva dvadasavarsikadyanusthanam yuktam, yatha agnaye ksamavate purodasam astakapalam nirvaped ityadigrhadahadinimittesu coditanam ksamavatyadinam yugapad anekesv api grhadahadinimittesu sakrd evanusthanam |

atrocyate | na hi vacanavirodhe nyayah prabhavati | vacanam ca vidheh prathamikad ityadikam dvitrabrahmanavadhe prayascittanusthanavrttividhiparam | evam sati nyayalabhyatantranusthanabadhenavrttividhav idam vacanam pravrttivisesakaram syat | itaratha sastratah praptyanuvadakatvenanarthakam syat | na ca vakyabhedah, caturthadibrahmavadhaparyudasenetaratravrttaprayascittavidhanenaikarth atvat | kim ca, caturthe nasti niskrtir iti lingadarsanad ghanyamanabrahmanasamkhyotkarse dosagauravam gamyate, tatha devaladivacanac ca |

yat syad anabhisamdhaya papam karma sakrt krtam |
tasyeyam niskrtir drsta dharmavidbhir manisibhih ||
iti |

na ca vilaksanayor gurulaghudosayoh ksayas tantrena nispadyate | ata evamvidhesu dosagurutvena karyavailaksanyad api pratinimittam naimittikasyavrttir yukta | ksamavatyadisu punah karyasyavailaksanyad yuktas tantrabhava ity alam prapañcena | yac cedam caturthe nasti niskrtir iti tad api mahapatakavisayam, papasyatigurutvena prayascittabhavapratipadanaparatvat | atah sudrannasevanadau bahuso 'py abhyaste tadanugunaprayascittavrttih kalpaniya na punah prayascittabhavah | ata evoktam manuna |

purne canasy anasthnam tu sudrahatyavratam caret | iti |

idam ca dvadasavarsikam vratam saksad ghantur eva, brahmaha iti tasyaivabhidhanat | anugrahakaprayojakades tu tat tad dosanusarena prayascittataratamyam kalpaniyam | tatranugrahako yat prayascittabhajam purusam anugrhnati sa tat prayascittam padonam kuryat | anumanta punah sardhapadam sardhacaturvarsikam nimitti tv ekapadam trivarsikam | ata eva sumantuh |

tiraskrto yada vipro hatvatmanam mrto yadi |
nirgunah sahasat krodhad grhaksetradikaranat ||
traivarsikam vratam kuryat pratilomam sarasvatim |
gacched vapi visuddhyartham tatpapasyeti niscitam ||
atyartham nirguno vipro hy atyartham nirgunopari |
krodhad vai mriyate yas tu nirmittam tu bhartsitah ||

vatsaratritayam kuryan narah krcchram visuddhaye ||
iti |

yada punar nimitty atyantagunavan atmaghati catyantanirgunas
tadaikavarsam eva brahmahatyavratam kuryat,

kesasmasrunakhadinam krtva tu vapanam vane |
brahmacaryam caran vipro varsenaikena sudhyati ||

iti tenaivoktatvat | anayaiva disanugrahakaprayojakadinam ye
'nugrahakaprayojakadayas tesam api prayascittam kalpyam | asyam ca
kalpanayam prayojayitanumanta karta ceti svarganarakaphalesu karmasu
bhagino yo bhuya arabhate tasmin phalavisesah ity apastambiyam
vacanam mulam | tatha protsahakadinam api dandaprayascitte kalpye
| yathaha paithinasih |

hanta mantopadesta ca tatha sampratipadakah |
protsahakah sahayas ca tatha marganudesakah ||

asrayah sastradata ca bhaktadata vikarminam |
upeksakah saktimams ced dosavaktanumodakah ||

akaryakarinas tv esam prayascittam prakalpayet |
yathasakty anurupam ca dandam caisam prakalpayet ||
iti |

tatha balavrddhadinam saksatkartrtve 'py ardham eva,

asitir yasya varsani balo vapy unasodasah |
prayascittardham arhanti striyo rogina eva ca ||

ity angirahsmaranat | tatha sumantuh |

arvak tu dvadasad varsad asiter urdhvam eva va |
ardham eva bhavet pumsam turiyam tatra yositam ||
iti ||

tathanupanitasyapi balakasya padamatram eva prayascittam,

strinam ardham pradatavyam vrddhanam roginam tatha |
pado balesu datavyah sarvapapesv ayam vidhih ||

iti visnusmaranat | atas ca yat sankhena,

unaikadasavarsasya pañcavarsat parasya ca |
prayascittam cared bhrata pita vanyah suhrjjanah ||

iti pratipadyoktam,

ato balatarasyasya naparadho na patakam |
rajadando na tasyasti prayascittam na vidyate ||

iti, tad api sampurnaprayascittabhavapratipadanaparam, na punah
sarvatmana tadabhavapratipadanaparam, asramavisesanirapeksena
sruyamanesu brahmano na hantavyah, tasmad brahmanarajanyau

vaisyas ca na suram pibet ityevamadisv
anapeksitavayovisesasyaivadhikarat | atas ca tadiyam api
prayascittam pitradibhir evacaraniyam, putran utpadya samskrtya
vedam adhyapya vrttim vidadhyat iti tasyaivaputradihitacarane
'dhikrtatvat | yatra punah kasmimscid brahmavadhe prayojakabhavam
apannasyanyasmin saksatkartrtve gurulaghuprayascittasampatas tatra
dvadasavarsikadiguruprayascittantahpatinah
prayojakasambandhilaghuprayascittaprasangat karyasiddhih | na
caivam saty avisesal laghukalpena mahato 'pi siddhih syad ity
asankaniyam | atra hy antahpatitayanusthane visesanavagamat
prasangat karyasiddhir avagamyate | na ca laghvantahpati mahakalpa iti
kutah prasangasanka | na ca caitravadhajanitakalmasaksayartham
anusthitena katham visnumitravadhotpadyapapanivrttir iti vacyam,
caitradyuddesasyatantratvat | ato yatha kamyaniyoganispattyartham
svargartham vanusthitair agneyadibhir nityaniyoganispattis tadval
laghuprayascittasyapi karyasiddhih | yat punar madhyamangirovacanam,

gavam sahasram vidhivat patrebhyah pratipadayet |
brahmaha vipramucyeta sarvapapebhya eva ca ||

iti tat savanasthagunavadbrahmanavisayam | etac ca,
dvigunam savanasthe tu brahmane vratam adiset |
ityetadvakyavihitadvigunadvadasavarsikavratacaryasaktasya veditavyam,
prayascittasyatigurutvat | na tv anavrttadvadasavarsikavisayam |
tatra hi dvadasadinany ekaikaprajapatyam iti gananayam
prajapatyanam sastyadhikasatatrayam bhavati | yady api
prajapatyasyante tryaham upavaso 'dhikas tathapy atra
vanavasajatadharanavanyaharatvadirupatapovisesayuktatvad
upavasabhave 'py ekaikasya dvadasahasya prajapatyatulyatvam | tatas
ca,

prajapatyakriyasaktau dhenum dadyad vicaksanah |
gavam abhave datavyam tanmulyam va na samsayah ||

ity anena nyayena pratiprajapatyam ekaikasyam dhenvam
diyamanayam dhenunam api sastyadhikam satatrayam bhavati na
punah sahasram | ato yathokta eva visayo yuktah | yad api
sankhavacanam purvavad amatipurvam catursu varnesu vipram
pramapya dvadasavatsaran sat trin sardham samvatsaram ca
vratany adiset tesam ante gosahasram tadardham tasyardham
tadardham ca dadyat sarvesam varnanam anupurvyena iti
dvadasavarsikagosahasrayoh samuccayavidhiparam
tadacaryadihananavisayam drastavyam, tasyatigurutvat | tatha ca
daksah,

samam abrahmane danam dvigunam brahmanabruve |
acarye satasahasram srotriye dattam aksayam ||

iti pratipadyoktavan,

samadvigunasahasram anantyam ca yathakramam |
dane phalavisesah syad dhimsayam tadvad eva hi ||
iti |

tatha apastambena dvadasavarsikam uktvoktam asminn eva visaye gurum hatva srotriyam va etad eva vratam ottamad ucchvasac caret iti tatra yavajjivam avartamane vrate yada traigunyam caturgunyam va sambhavyate tada tatra samarthasya bahudhanasyayam danatapasoh samuccayo drastavyah | dvadasavarsikavyatiriktanam tu sumantuparasaradyuktanam prayascittanam uttaratra vyavastham vaksyamah |

nanu dvadasavarsikadikalpanam vyavastha kuto 'vasita | na tavad dvadasavarsikadividhayakavakyair iti yuktam, tatrapratiteh | na ca vacyam pramanavagatagurulaghukalpanam badho ma prasanksid iti vyavastha kalpyata iti, vikalpasamuccayangangibhavanam anyatamasrayanenapi badhasya supariharatvat |

atrocyate | na tavad dvadasavarsikasetudarsanadinam visamakalpanam vikalpo 'vakalpyate, vikalpasrayane gurukalpanam anusthanasambhavenanarthakyaprasangat | na ca sodasigranagrahanavad visamayor api vikalpopapattir iti vacyam | yatas tatrapi sati sambhave grahanam eveti yuktam kalpayitum | yad va sodasigrahananugrhitenatiratrena ksipram svargadisiddhir atisayitasya va svargasyeti kalpaniyam, itaratha grahanavidher anarthakyaprasangat | napi samuccayah | upadesatidesapraptim antarena samuccayo na sambhavati, upadesavagatanairapeksyasya badhaprasangat | na cangangibhavah, srutyadiviniyojakanam abhavat | srutilingavakyaprakaranasthanasamakhyanani viniyojakani | atah parasparopamardapariharartham visayavyavasthakalpanaivocita | sa ca jatisaktigunadyapeksaya kalpaniya,

jatisaktigunapeksam sakrdbuddhikrtam tatha |
anubandhadi vijñaya prayascittam prakalpayet ||

iti devalasmaranat || 2.243 ||

purvoktasya brahmahatyadiprayascittasya naimittikasamaptyavadhim aha |

brahmanasya paritranad gavam dvadasakasya ca |
tathasvamedhavabhrthasnanad va suddhim apnuyat || YDh_3.244

yas cauravyaghradibhir vyapadyamanasya brahmanasyaikasyapy atmaprananantare krtva pranatranam karoti gavam dvadasakasyasav asampurne 'pi dvadasavarsike sudhyet | yady api pranatrane pravrttas tadakrtvaiva mriyate tathapi sudhyaty eva |
ata eva manuna |

brahmanarthe gavarthe va sadyah pranan parityajan |
mucyate brahmahatyaya gopta gor brahmanasya ca ||

iti brahmanaraksanam tadartham maranam ca prthag upattam |

tatha parakiyasvamedhavabhrthakhyakarmangabhutasnanasamaye svayam api snatva brahmahatyayah suddhim prapnuyat | snanam ca svakalmasam vikhyapya kuryat | tatha ca manuh |

sistva va bhumidevanam naradevasam agame |
svam eno 'vabhrthe snatva hayamedhe vimucyate ||
iti |

bhumideva brahmana rtvijas tesam naradevena yajamanena rajña samavaye sviyam enah sistva vikhyapyasvamedhavabhrthe snatva sudhyati, yadi tair anujñato bhavati, asvamedhavabhrtham gatva tatranujñatah snatah sadyah puto bhavati iti sankhasmaranat | asvamedhavabhrthagrahanam agnistunmadhyanam pañcadasaratradikratvantaranam agnistutsamaptikanam va sarvamedhadinam upalaksanam, asvamedhavabhrthe vanyayajñe 'py agnistudantas cet iti gautamasmaranat | ayam ca prakrantadvadasavarsikasya kathamcid brahmanapranatranadikam kurvato vratasamaptyavadhir ucyate | yatha sarasvate satre plaksam prasravanam prapyotthanam rsabhaikasatanam va gavam sahasram abhave sarvasvadanam grhapatimarane ceti | na punah svatantram prayascittantaram | tathaca sankhah, dvadase varse suddhim prapnoty antara va brahmanam mocayitva gavam dvadasanam paritranat sadya evasvamedhavabhrthasnanad va puto bhavati iti | ata eva manuna krtavapano va nivaset iti dvadasavarsikasya gunavidhim prakramya,

brahmanarthe gavarthe va sadyah pranan parityajan |
mucyate brahmahatyaya gopta gor brahmanasya ca ||

ityadina madhye brahmanatranadikam abhidhaya,

evam drdhavrato nityam brahmacari samahitah |
samapte dvadase varse brahmahatyam vyapohati ||

iti dvadasavarsikam evopasamhrtam |

nanu brahmahatyayah suddhim apnuyad iti brahmanatranadinam dvadasavarsikena sahaikaphalatvavagamat svatantryam eva yuktam na punar angatvam | kim ca pradhanavirodhitvad api nangatvam | pradhananugrahakam hy angam bhavati | na ca prarabdhadvadasavarsikasyedam vidhanam, yena tatkarye vidhanam gamyate | yatha satrayavagurya visvajita yajeta iti satraprayogapravrttasya tatparisamapanaksamasya visvajidvidhanam ato 'pi svatantryam eva yuktam, yathagnipravesalaksyabhavadinam | na ca tesam api dvadasavarsikopakramopasamharamadhyapathitatvena tadangatvam iti sankaniyam | yatah saty api madhyapathe nirjñataprayojanatvena prayojanakanksavirahan na parasparam angangitvam yuktam | yatha samidheniprakaranamadhyavartinam nirvitpadanam agnisamindhanaprakasatvena samidhenibhih sahaikakaryanam na samidhenyangatvam | na caikantato

'gnipravesadinam dvadasavarsikamadhye pathah vasisthagautamadibhir esam dvadasavarsikaprakramat prag eva pathitatvat | idam eva svatantryam prakatayitum manuna laksyam sastrabhrtam va syat prasyed atmanam agnau va iti prativakyam vasabdah pathitah | tatha pratiprayascittam evopasamhrtam,

ato 'nyatamam asthaya vidhim viprah samahitah |
brahmahatyakrtam papam vyapohaty atmasuddhaye ||
iti |

ato 'gnipravesadinam svatantryam eva yuktam | atas ca brahmanatranader apy ekaphalatvan nangatvam iti |

ucyate | parihrtam etat antara brahmanam mocayitva ityadina sankhavacanenangatvavagamat, angasyaiva satah pradhanadvarena phalasambandhah | na ca pradhanavirodhah yato brahmanatranavadhikasyaiva vratanusthanasya phalasadhanatvam vidhiyata iti na virodhah || 3.244 ||

kim ca |

dirghativramayagrastam brahmanam gam athapi va |
drstva pathi niratankam krtva tu brahmaha sucih || YDh_3.245

dirghena bahukalavyapina tivrena duhsahenamayena kusthadivyadhina grastam piditam brahmanam gam va tathavidham pathi drstva niratankam nirujam krtva brahmaha sucir bhavati |

nanu brahmanasya paritranad ity atra yad uktam brahmanaraksanam tad eva kim artham punar ucyate brahmanam gam athapi va iti |

satyam evam | kim tv atmapranaparityagenadhastanavakye brahmanaraksanam uktam adhuna punar ausadhadanadineti visesah | amunaivabhiprayenoktam manuna |

viprasya tannimitte va pranalabhe vimucyate | iti || 3.245 ||

kim ca |

aniya viprasarvasvam hrtam ghatita eva va |
tannimittam ksatah sastrair jivann api visudhyati || YDh_3.246

viprasyapahrtasarvasvatayavasidatah sambandhi dravyam bhuhiranyadikam caurair hrtam sakalyenaniya raksanam yah sa visudhyati | anayane pravrttah svayam caurair ghatito va yadi va tannimittam brahmanasarvasvanayanartham tatra yudhyamanah sastraih ksato mrtakalpo jivann api visudhyati | sastrair iti bahuvacanam ksatabahutvapraptyartham | ata eva manuna,
tryavaram pratiroddha va sarvasvam avajitya va |
iti tryavaragrahanam krtam | etasya slokadvayoktakalpapañcakasya brahmanaraksanarupakatvena antara va brahmanam mocayitva ity

anena sankhavacanena krodikrtatvat
dvadasavarsikasamaptyavadhitvenetaragrahane viniyogan na svatantryam
|| 3.246 ||

prayascittantaram aha |

lomabhyah svahety evam hi lomaprabhrti vai tanum |
majjantam juhuyad vapi mantrair ebhir yathakramam || YDh_3.247

lomabhyah svahety evamadibhir mantrair lomaprabhrtimajjantam tanum
juhuyat | itisabdah karanatvanirdesarthah | evamsabdah
prakarasucanarthah | hisabdah smrtyantaraprasiddhatvagadinam
prabhrtisabdenaksipyamananam dyotanarthah | tatas ca
lomadini homadravyani caturthya nirdisyante svahakaram pathitva
tair mantrair juhuyat | te ca huyamanadravyanam
lomatvaglohitamamsamedahsnayvasthimajjanam astasamkhyatvad
astau mantra bhavanti | tatha ca vasisthah brahmahagnim
upasamadhaya juhuyal lomani mrtyor juhomi lomabhir mrtyum vasaya
iti prathamam | 1 | tvacam mrtyor juhomi tvaca mrtyum vasaya iti
dvitiyam | 2 | lohitam mrtyor juhomi lohitena mrtyum vasaya iti
trtiyam | 3 | mamsani mrtyor juhomi mamsair mrtyum vasaya
iti caturthim | 4 | medo mrtyor juhomi medasa mrtyum vasaya iti
pañcamim | 5 | snayuni mrtyor juhomi snayubhir mrtyum vasaya iti
sastim | 6 | asthini mrtyor juhomy asthibhir mrtyum vasaya iti
saptamim | 7 | majjam mrtyor juhomi majjabhir mrtyum vasaya ity
astamim | 8 || iti | atra ca lomaprabhrti tanum juhuyad iti
lomadinam homadravyatvavagamal lomabhyah svaheti saty api
caturthinirdese lomadinam na devatatvam kalpyate,
dravyaprakasanenaiva mantranam homasadhanatvopapatteh | kim tu
lomabhir mrtyum vasaya ityadivasisthamantraparyakocanaya mrtyor
eva havihsambandhavagamad devatatvam kalpyate | atas ca lomadini
samarthyat svadhitinavadaya mrtyuddese nastau homan krtvante
tanum praksipet | ato yat kaiscid uktam anadistadravyatvad
ajyahaviska homa iti tad anirupyaivoktam ity upeksaniyam | juhuyad
ity anenagnau siddhe bhrunahagnim upasamadhaya ti punar agnigrahanam
laukikagnipraptyartham | yuktam caitat, patitagninam
pratipattividhanat,

ahitagnis tu yo vipro mahapatakabhag bhavet |
prayascittair na sudhyeta tadagninam tu ka gatih ||
vaitanam praksipet toye salagnim samayed budhah ||

ity usanahsmaranat, tatha,

mahapatakasamyukto daivat syad agniman yadi |
putradih palayed agnin yuktas cadosasamksayat ||

prayascittam na kuryad yah kurvan va mriyate yadi |
grhyam nirvapayec chrautam apsv asyet saparicchadam ||

iti katyayanasmaranat | tanupraksepas cotthayotthaya trir adhomukhena

kartavyah | yathaha manuh |

prasyed atmanam agnau va samiddhe trir avaksirah | iti |

gautamenapy atra viseso darsitah prayascittam agnau saktir brahmaghnas trir avacchatasya iti | avacchatasya anasanakarsitakalevarasyety arthah | tatha ca kathakasrutih: anasanena karsito 'gnim arohet iti | idam ca maranantikam prayascittam kamakaravisayam | yathaha madhyamangirah |

pranantikam ca yat proktam prayascittam manisibhih |
tat kamakaravisayam vijñeyam natra samsayah ||
iti |

tatha,

yah kamato mahapapam narah kuryat kathamcana |
na tasya suddhir nirdista bhrgvagnipatanad rte ||
iti |

etac ca prayascittam eva na brahmanatranadivat dvadasavarsikantarbhutam ity uktam prak || 3.247 ||

kim ca |

samgrame va hato laksyabhutah suddhim avapnuyat |
mrtakalpah praharto jivann api visudhyati || YDh_3.248

atha va samgrame yuddhabhumav ubhayabalapreritasarasampatasthane laksyabhuto mrtah suddhim avapnuyat |
gadhamarmapraharajanitativravedano mrtakalpo murchito jivann api visudhyati | laksyabhavas ca prayascitty ayam ity evam vidusam dhanurvidyavidam samgrame svecchaya kartavyo na tu rajña balat karayitavyah | yathaha manuh |

laksyam sastrabhrtam va syad vidusam icchayatmanah | iti |

idam ca maranantikatvat saksat kartuh ksatriyasya kamakaravisayam | apisabdad asvamedhadinapi visudhyati | yathaha manuh |

yajeta vasvamedhena svarjita gosavena ca |
abhijidvisvajidbhyam va trivrtagnistutapi va ||
iti |

asvamedhanusthanam sarvabhaumaksatriyasyaiva,
yajeta vasvamedhena ksatriyas tu mahipatih |
iti parasarasmaranat, nasarvabhaumo yajeta ity asarvabhaumasya pratisedhadarsanac ca | idam casvamedhanusthanam sarvabhaumasya kamakarakrte maranantikasthane drastavyam,

mahapatakakartaras catvaro matipurvakam |
agnim pravisya sudhyanti sthitva va mahati kratau ||

iti yamena maranakalagnipravesatulyataya mahakrator asvamedhasya nirdistatvat | svarjitadayas ca traivarnikasyahitagner istaprathamayajñasya dvadasavarsikena saha vikalpante | na ca svarjitadyartham adhanam prathamayajñanusthanam va karyam, patitasya dvijatikarmasv anadhikarat | na ca samdhyopasanavad avirodha iti yuktam, adhanader uttarakratusesatvabhavat | te ca daksinanyunadhikyasrayanena dvadvasavarsikadyarhesu saksad dhantradisu vyavasthapaniyah || 3.248 ||

kim ca |

aranye niyato japtva trir vai vedasya samhitam |
sudhyeta va mitasitvat pratisrotah sarasvatim || YDh_3.249

aranye nirjanapradese, niyato niyataharah, japed va niyataharah iti manusmaranat | trivaram mantrabrahmanatmakam vedam japitva sudhyati | samhitagrahanam padakramavyudasartham | yad va mitasano bhutva plaksat prasravanad arabhya pascimodadheh pratisrotah srotahsrotah prati sarasvatim itva gatva visudhyati | asanam ca havisyena karyam,
havisyabhug vanucaret pratisrotah sarasvatim |
iti manusmaranat | ayam ca vedajapo viduso hantur nirdhanasyatyantagunavato nirgunavyapadane pramadakrte drastavyah | sarasvatigamanam tu tadrsa eva visaye vidyavirahino drastavyam | nimittinas ca,
tiraskrto yada vipro nirguno mriyate yadi |
iti sumantuvacanasya darsitatvat | yat punar manuvacanam,
japitvanyatamam vedam yojananam satam vrajet |
iti tad apy aranye niyato japtvety etasyaiva visaye 'saktasya drastavyam || 3.249 ||

kim ca |

patre dhanam va paryaptam dattva suddhim avapnuyat |
adatus ca visuddhyartham istair vaisvanari smrta || YDh_3.250

na vidyaya kevalaya ityadyuktalaksane patre gobhuhiranyadikam jivanaparyaptam samartham dhanam dattva suddhim avapunyat | tad dhanam yah pratigrhnati tasya vaisvanaradaivatyestih suddhyartham kartavya | etac cahitagnivisayam | anahitagnes tu taddaivatyas carur bhavati, ya evahitagner dharmah sa evaupasanikasya iti grhyakaravacanat | vasabdat sarvasvam saparicchadam va grham dadyat | yathaha manuh |

sarvasvam va vedavide brahmanayopapadayet |
dhanam va jivanayalam grham va saparicchadam ||
iti |

idam ca patre dhanadanam nirgunasya dhanavato hantur nirgunavyapadane drastavyam | tatraiva visaye avidyamananvayasya sarvasvadanam sanvayasya tu sopaskaragrhadanam iti vyavastha | yad api

parasarenoktam,

caturvidyopapannas tu vidhivad brahmaghatake |
samudrasetugamanam prayascittam vinirdiset ||
setubandhapathe bhiksam caturvarnyat samaharet |
varjayitva vikarmasthañ chatropanadvivarjitah ||
aham duskrtakarma vai mahapatakakarakah |
grhadvaresu tisthami bhiksarthi brahmaghatakah ||
gokulesu ca gosthesu gramesu nagaresu ca |
tapovanesu tirthesu nadiprasravanesu ca ||
etesu khyapayed enah punyam gatva tu sagaram |

brahmahapi pramucyeta snatva tasmin mahodadhau ||
tatah puto grham prapya krtva brahmanabhojanam |
dattva vastram pavitrani putatma pravised grham ||
gavam vapi satam dadyac caturvidyaya daksinam |
evam suddhim avapnoti caturvidyanumoditah ||

iti, tad api patre dhanam va paryaptam ity anena samanavisayam | yac ca sumantuvacanam, brahmaha samvatsaram krcchram cared adhahsayi trisavani karmavedako bhaiksaharo divyanadipulinasamgamasramagostaparvatasravanatapovanavihari syat sthanavirasani samvatsare purne hiranyamanigodhanyatilabhumisarpimsi brahmanebhyo dadat puto bhavati iti, tad api hantur murkhasya dhanavato jatimatravyapadane drastavyam | yat punar vasisthavacanam dvadasaratram abbhakso dvadasaratram upavaset (cf. vadh 11.77) iti tan manasadhyavasitabrahmahatyasya svata evoparatajighamsasya veditavyam | yat punah,

sandham tu brahmanam hatva sudrahatyavratam caret |
candrayanam va kurvita parakadvayam eva ca ||

iti sattrimsanmatavacanam, tad apratyaneyapumstvasya sapratyayavadhe drastavyam | atraiva visaye apratyayavadhe brhaspatir aha |

arunayah sarasvatyah samgame lokavisrute |
sudhyet tripsavanasnavi triratroposito dvijah ||
iti |

evam anyany api smrtivacanany anvisya visamanam vyavastha vijñeya | samanam tu vikalpah | etani ca dvadasavarsikadidhanadanaparyantani brahmanasyaiva | ksatriyades tu dvigunadikam | yathahangirah |

parsadya brahmananam tu sa rajñam dviguna mata |
vaisyanam triguna prokta parsadvac ca vratam smrtam ||
iti |

evam ca brahmananam yena hantrhanyamanagatagunavisesena

yah prayascittaviseso vyavasthitah sa eva tadgunavisiste ksatriyadau hantari dvigunas triguno veditavyah | anayaiva disa ksatriyavaisyadav api hinenotkrstavadhe dosagauravat prayascittasyapi dvaigunyadi kalpaniyam | dosagauravam ca dandagauravad avagamyate | yathoktam |

pratilomapavadesu dvigunas triguno damah |
varnanam anulomye ca tasmad ardhardhahanitah ||
iti |

yat tu caturvimsatimatavacanam,

prayascittam yad amnatam brahmanasya maharsibhih |
padonam ksatriyah kuryad ardham vaisyah samacaret ||
sudrah samacaret padam asesesv api papmasu ||

iti, tat pratilomanustitacaturvidhasahasavyatiriktavisayam | tatha murdhavasiktadinam apy anulomotpannanam dandavat prayascittam uhaniyam | darsitam dandataratamyam,

dandapranayanam karyam varnajatyuttaradharaih | iti |

tatas ca murdhavasiktasya brahmanavadhe brahmanad atiriktam ksatriyan nyunam adhyardham dvadasavarsikam bhavati | anayaiva disa pratilomotpannanam api prayascittagauravam uhaniyam | tatha asraminamapy angirasa viseso darsitah |

grhasthoktani papani kurvanty asramino yadi |
saucavac chodhanam kuryur arvag brahmanidarsanat ||
iti |

saucavad iti,

etac chaucam grhasthanam dvigunam brahmacarinam |
trigunam tu vanasthanam yatinam tu caturgunam ||

iti vacanad, yatha brahmacaryadinam saucam dvaigunyadikramena vardhate tatha sodhanam prayascittam api bhavatity arthah | brahmacarinas tu prayascittadvaigunyam sodasavarsad urdhvam eva | arvak tu punah balo vapy unasodasah prayascittardham arhanti iti sodasavarsad arvacinasyardhaprayascittabhidhanat | na ca dvadasavarsike caturgune kriyamane madhye vipattisankaya samaptyanupapatteh pravrttir eva nopapadyata iti sankaniyam | yatah prakrantaprayascittasya madhye vipattav api papaksayo bhavaty eva | yathaha haritah |

prayascitte vyavasite karta yadi vipadyate |
putas tadahar evasav iha loke paratra ca ||
iti |

vyaso 'py aha |

dharmartham yatamanas tu na cec chaknoti manavah |

prapto bhavati tat punyam atra vai nasti samsayah ||
iti || 3.250 ||

adhuna nimittantaresu brahmahatyaprayascittasyatidesam aha |

yagasthaksatravidghati cared brahmahani vratam |
garbhaha ca yathavarnam tathatreyinisudakah || YDh_3.251

diksaniyadyudavasaniyaparyante somayagaprayoge vartamanau ksatriyavaisyau yo vyapadayaty asau brahmahani puruse yad brahmahatyavratam upadistam dvadasavarsikadi tac caret | yady api yagasabdah samanyavacanas tathapy atra somayagam abhidhatte, savanagatau ca rajanyavaisyau iti vasisthena savanatrayasampadyasya somayagasyaiva nirdistatvat | atra ca gurulaghubhutanam dvadasavarsikadibrahmahatyavratanam jatisaktigunadyapeksaya praguktavad vyavastha veditavya | evam garbhavadhadisv api | marananitkam tu natidisyate, vratagrahanat | atah kamato yagasthaksatriyadivadhe vratasyaiva dvaigunyam | etac ca vratam sampurnam eva kartavyam | purvayor varnayor vedadhyayinam hatva iti prakramya, apastambena dvadasavarsikabhidhanat | | garbham ca vinnasu sambhutam hatva yathavarnam yadvarnapurusavadhe yatprayascittam uktam tadvarnagarbhavadhe tac caret | etac canupajatastripumnapumsakavyañjanagarbhavisayayam,hattva garbham avijñatam iti manave visesadarsanat | atra ca yady api brahmanagarbhasya brahmanatvad eva tadvadhanimittavratapraptis tathapi stritvasyapi sambhavat strisudravitksatravadha ity upapatakatvena tatprayascittapraptir api syad atah stripumnapumsakatvenavijñate 'pi brahmanagarbhatvamatraprayuktam brahmahatyavratam kuryad ity arthavad atidesavacanam | upajate stripumsadivisesavyañjane yathayatham eva prayascittam | yas catreyya nisudako vyapadakah so 'pi tatha vratam caret | hanyamanatreyivarnanurupam vratam cared ity arthah | atreyisabdenartumaty ucyate, rajasvalam rtusnatam atreyim ahur yatra hy etad apatyam bhavati iti vasisthasmaranat | atrigotraja ca, atrigotram va narim iti visnusmaranat | etad uktam bhavati | brahmanagarbhavadhe brahmanyatreyivadhe ca brahmahatyavratam | ksatriyagarbhavadhe ksatriyatreyivadhe ca ksatrahatyavratam evam anyatrapiti | casabdat saksye anrtavacanadisv api | tathaha manuh |

uktva caivanrtam saksye pratirudhya gurum tatha |
apahrtya ca nihksepam krtva ca strisuhrdvadham ||
iti |

yatra vyavahare asatyavacanena praninam vadhapraptis tadvisayam etat, prayascittasyatigurutvat | pratirodhah krodhavesah | niksepas ca brahmanasambandhi | stri cahitagnibharya pativratatvadigunayuktocyate savanastha ca | yathahangirah |

ahitagner dvijagryasya hatva patnim aninditam |
brahmahatyavratam kuryad atreyighnas tathaiva ca ||

iti |
savanastham striyam hatva brahmahatyavratam caret ||
iti parasarasmaranat || evam ca savanasthagnihotrinyatreyivadhe brahmahatyaprayascittatidesat tadvyatiriktastrivadhasya strisudravitksatravadha ity upapatakamadhyapathad upapatakatvam eva |

nanu brahmano na hantavyah ity atra nisedhe 'nupadeyagatatvena lingavacanayor avivaksitatvad brahmanajates ca stripumsayor avisesat tadatikramanimittaprayascittavidher brahmaha dvadasabdani ityasyobhayatra praptatvat kim artham tathatreyinisudakah ityatidesavacanam |

ucyate | saty api brahmanatve 'natreyya vadhasya ca mahapatakaprayascittanirakaranartham atas tasyopapatakamadhyapathad upapatakaprayascittam eva | atidesikesu ca prayascittasyaivatideso na patityasya | atah patitatyagadikaryam atra na bhavati || 3.251 ||

kim ca |

cared vratam ahatvapi ghatartham cet samagatah |
dvigunam savanasthe tu brahmane vratam adiset || YDh_3.252

yathavarnam ity anuvartate, brahmanadihanane krtaniscayas tadvyapadanartham samyag agatya sastradiprahare krte kathamcit pratighatadiprabandhavasad asau na mrtas tada ahatvapi yathavarnam brahmahatyadi vratam caret | tatha ca gautamah srstas ced brahmanavadhe ahatvapi iti |

nanu hanane tadabhave caikaprayascittata na yukta |

satyam | ata evaupadesikebhyo nyunatvad atidesikanam padonany eva brahmahatyadivratani dvadasavarsikadini bhavanti | etac ca prapañcitam prak | kim ca, yas tu savanasampadyam somayagam anutistantam brahmanam vyapadayati tasmin dvadasavarsikadivratam dvigunam samadiset | tesam ca vratanam gurulaghubhutanam jatisaktigunadyapeksayasaty api savanasthatvasyavisese purvavad eva vyavasthavagantavya | brahmahatyasamanam tu gurvadhiksepadinam atidesikebhyo 'pi nyunatvad ardhonam dvadasavarsikadiprayascittam ity uktam || 3.252 ||

iti brahmahatyaprayascittaprakaranam

atha kramapraptam surapanaprayascittam prakramate |

surambughrtagomutrapayasam agnisamnibham |
surapo 'nyatamam pitva maranac chuddhim rcchati || YDh_3.253

suradinam madhye 'nyatamam agnisamnibham kvathapaditagnisparsadahasaktim krtva pitva surapo maranac

chuddhim prapnpti | gomutrasahacaryad gavye eva ghrtapayasi grahye |
ghrtapayahsahacaryac ca strainam eva gomutram | etac cardravasasa
karyam,
surapa ardravasas ca agnivarnam suram pibet |
iti paithinasismaranat, tatha lauhena patrena surapo 'gnivarnam
suram ayasena patrena tamrena va pibet iti pracetahsmaranat |
etac ca sakrtpanamatre,
surapanam sakrt krtvapy agnivarnam suram pibet |
ity angirahsmaranat | yat tu vasisthavacanam,
abhyase tu surayas ca agnivarnam pibed dvijah |
iti, tat suravyatiriktamadyapanavisayam | etac ca kamakaravisayam,

surapane kamakrte jvalantim tam viniksipet |
mukhe taya vinirdigdho mrtah suddhim avapnuyat ||

iti brhaspatismaranat | yat tu,
suram pitva dvijo mohad agnivarnam suram pibet |
iti manuna mohagrahanam krtam, tac
chastrarthaparijñanabhiprayena | atredam cintaniyam: kim
surasabdo madyamatre rudha uta tisrsv eva
gaudimadhvipaistisv ahosvit paistyam eveti | tatra kecin
madyamatre rudha iti varnayanti, abhyase tu surayah iti
vasisthe paistyaditrayavyatirikte 'pi madyamatre
surasabdaprayogadarsanat | na casau gaunah prayoga iti sankaniyam,
madajananasaktimattvopadhikataya sarvatra mukhyatvopapattau
gaunatvakalpanaya anyayyatvad iti | tad ayuktam,

panasam daksam madhukam kharjuram talam aiksavam |
madhuttham sairam aristam maireyam nalikerajam ||

samanani vijaniyan madyany ekadasaiva tu |
dvadasam tu suramadyam sarvesam adhamam smrtam ||

iti pulastyena madyavisesatvena suraya nirdistatvat | atas ca
madyamatre surasabdaprayogo gaunah | anye punah paistyadisu
tisrsu surasabdasya rudhim manyante | tatha hi, yady apy anekatra
surasabdaprayogo drsyate tathapi kutranaditvam iti samdehe,
gaudi madhvi ca paisti ca vijñeya trividha sura |
iti manuvacanad gudamadhupistavikaresv anaditvanirdharanat
tatraiva mukhyatvam yuktam | na canekatra saktikalpana dosah,
madasakter upadhitvasrayanena tasya supariharatvat | na ca
taladirasesv apy upadher vidyamanatvad atiprasangah,
pankajadisabdavad yogarudhatvasrayanat | atas ca,
yathaivaika tatha sarva na patavya dvijottamaih |
iti tisrnam suranam samanadosatvapratipadanaparam na punar
anayor gaudimadhvyoh paistisurasamatvapratipadanaparam |
dvijottamagrahanam dvijatyupalaksanam | etad apy ayuktam,
dvadasam tu suramadyam sarvesam adhamam smrtam |
iti pulastyavacane gaudimadhvibhyam api suramadyasyatirekadarsanat |

tatha,
sura vai malam annanam papma ca malam ucyate |
ity annavikarasyaiva suratvanirdesad, annasabdasya ca annena vyañjanam
ityadisu vrihyadivikara eva prayogadarsanad, gudamadhunos ca
rasarupatvat, tatha sautramanigrahesu cannavikare eva surasabdasya
srutatvat, paisty eva sura mukhyocyate | itarayos tu surasabdo
gaunah | yat tuktam, gaudi madhvi iti manuvacanat tisrsv apy
autpattikatvanirdharaneti, tad apy ayuktam | yato nedam
sabdanusasanavac chabdarthasambandhanaditvapratipadanaparam, kim
tu karyapratipadanaparam | ato guruprayascittanimittataya
gaudimadhvyor gaunah surasabdayogah | evam ca
nanekasaktikalpanadoso napy upadhyasrayanam krtam | na catra
dvijottamagrahanasyopalaksanatvam | atas ca,

sura vai malam annanam papma ca malam ucyate |
tasmad brahmanarajanyau vaisyas ca na suram pibet ||

iti paistya eva varnatrayasambandhitvena nisedhah |
gaudyadinam tu madyanam brahmanasambandhitvenaiva nisedho na
ksatriyavaisyayoh,

yaksaraksahpisacannam madyam mamsam surasavam |
tad brahmanena nattavyam devanam asnata havih ||

iti manave brahmaneneti visesopadanat | brhadvisnunapi
brahmanasyaiva madyapratisedho darsitah |

madhukam aiksavam sairam talam kharjurapanasam |
madhuttham caiva madhvikam maireyam nalikerajam ||
amedhyani dasaitani madyani brahmanasya tu ||
iti ||

brhadyajñavalkyenapi ksatriyavaisyayor dosabhavo darsitah |

kamad api hi rajanyo vaisyo vapi kathamcana |
madyam eva suram pitva na dosam pratipadyate ||
iti |

vyasenapi tayor madhvipanam anujñatam |

ubhau madhvasavaksibav ubhau candanacarcitau |
ekaparyankarathinau drstau me kesavarjunau ||
iti |

evam brahmanasambandhitvena madyamatranisedhe saty api,

gaudi madhvi ca paisti ca vijñeya trividha sura |
yathaivaika tatha sarva na patavya dvijottamaih ||

iti gaudimadhvyoh prthannisedhavacanam dosagurutvena
surasamatvapratipadanaparam | ayam ca suranisedho
'nupanitasyanudhayas ca kanyaya bhavaty eva,
tasmad brahmanarajanyau vaisyas ca na suram pibet |

iti jatimatravacchedena nisedhat | atas ca suram pitva dvijo mohat
iti prayascittavidhivakye manuna yad dvijagrahanam krtam tad
varnamatrayopalaksanartham, nimittabhutanisedhasapeksatvan
naimittikavidher nisedhe ca varnamatrasyavacchedakatvat | yatha yasya
havir niruptam purastac candrama abhyudeti iti nimittavakye
havirmatrabhyudayasya nimittatvavagatau tatsapeksanaimittikavakye
sruyamanam api tredha tandulan vibhajet iti tandulagrahanam
tanduladirupahavirmatropalaksanam | iyams tu visesah pado
balesu datavyah sarvapapesv ayam vidhih iti vacanat, kamakare
'pi na maranantikam kim tu padam eva dvigunikrtya
sadvarsikam deyam,
vihitam yad akamanam kamat taddvigunam caret |
ity angirahsmaranat | evam vrddhaturadisv api yojyam | tatha,
tad brahmanena nattavyam devanam asnata havih |
iti madyasyapi jatimatravacchedena nisiddhatvad, anupanitenapi na
peyam |

nanu katham anupanitasya dosah, prag upanayanat
kamacarakamavadakamabhaksah iti gautamavacanat, tatha,

madyamutrapurisanam bhaksane nasti kascana |
dosas tv a pañcamad varsad urdhvam pitroh suhrdguroh ||

iti kumaravacanac ca dosabhavavagateh |

ucyate | suramadyayor nisedhavakye jatimatratvac chedakatvasravanad
apratihataiva nisedhapravrttih | ata eva smrtyantare nisedhavacanam,

surapananisedhas tu jatyasraya iti sthitih | iti |

atah,

pado balesu datavyah sarvapapesv ayam vidhih | iti |
sarvapapesu surapanadisv api |
iti vacanat, pada eva surapane prayascittam | tatha jatukarnyena
madyapane 'pi prayascittam uktam |

anupetas tu yo balo madyam mohat pibed yadi |
tasya krcchratrayam kuryan mata bhrata tatha pita ||
iti |

ato gautamavacanam suradivyatiriktasuktaparyusitadivisayam |
kumaravacanam tu svalpadosakhyapanaparam | ata eva prag upanayanat
krtadosasyopanayanam eva prayascittam ity uktam manuna |

garbhair homair jatakarmacaudamauñjinibandhanaih |
baijikam garbhikam caino dvijanam apamrjyate ||
iti |

ayam atrarthah | traivarnikanam utpattiprabhrti
paistipratisedhah | brahmanasya tu madyamatranisedho 'py
utpattiprabhrty eva | rajanyavaisyayos tu na kadacid api

gaudyadimadyapratisedhah | sudrasya na surapratisedho napi madyapratisedhah || 3.253 ||

prayascittantaram aha |

valavasa jati vapi brahmahatyavratam caret |
pinyakam va kanan vapi bhaksayet trisama nisi || YDh_3.254

gochagadilomanirmitavastrapravrto valavasah | valavasograhanam ciravalkalayor upalaksanartham, surapagurutalpagau ciravalkavasasau brahmahatyavratam careyatam iti pracetahsmaranat | jatigrahanam munditvanirakaranartham | brahmahatyavratam cared ity anenaiva siddhe yad valavasanadigrahanam tad anyatra sambhavi svayam maritasirahkapaladinivrttyartham | idam akamato jalabuddhya yah suram pibati tadvisayam,
iyam visuddhir udita pramapyakamato dvijam |
ity akamitvopadhitvena vihitasyaiva dvadasavarsikasyatidesat | atra ca surapanasya mahapatakatvat saty apy atidesikatve sampurnam eva dvadasavarsikam kuryan na padonam | ata eva vrddhaharitah dvadasabhir varsair mahapatakinah puyante iti | atha va pinyakam pinditam trisamah varsatrayaparyantam ratrau bhaksayet |
kanas tandulalavas tan va purvavad bhaksayet | etac ca sakrd eva karyam,
kanan va bhaksayed abdam pinyakam va sakrn nisi |
iti manusmaranat | asya ca pinyakadibhaksanasya bhojanakarye vihitatvad asanantaraparityagah | etac codakabuddhya surapane chardanottarakale veditavyam,

etad eva vratam kuryan madyapas chardane krte |
pañcagavyam ca tasyoktam pratyaham kayasodhanam ||

iti vyasavacanat | na ca surasamsrstesadupalabhyamanatadgandharasodakapanavisayam idam iti sundaram, samsarge 'pi suratvasyanapayat, yathajyatvasya prsadajye | ata eva ajyapa iti nigamah karyah na prsdajyapah ityevam uktam nyayavidbhih | yat punar apastambavacanam, steyam krtva suram pitva gurudaran gatva brahmahatyam ca krtva caturtham kalam mitabhojano yo 'bhyupeyat savananukalpam sthanasanabhyam viharams tribhir varsaih papam vyapanudati iti | yat tv angirovacanam,
mahapatakasamyukta varsaih sudhyanti te tribhih |
iti, tad ubhayam api, pinyakam va kanan va ity anenaikavisayam |
yad api yamena prayascittadvayam uktam,

brhaspatisavenestva surapo brahmanah punah |
samatvam brahmanair gacched ity esa vaidiki srutih ||

bhumipradanam yah kuryat suram pitva dvijottamah |
punar na ca pibet tam tu samskrtah sa visudhyati ||

iti tad ubhayam api purvena sahaikavisayam | yad va

atiriktadaksinakalpasrayanad dvadasavarsikena saha vikalpyate | atrapi balavrddhadinam sardhaikavarsiyam anupanitanam tu navamasikam ity evam kalpana karya | yat tu manuvacanam,

kanan va bhaksayed abdam pinyakam va sakrn nisi |
surapanapanuttyartham valavasa jati dhvaji ||

iti tat talumatrasamyoge suraya abuddhipurve drastavyam |

nanu ca dravadravyasyabhyavaharanam panam ity ucyate | abhyavaharanam ca kanthad adhonayanam na talvadisamyogamatram | atah katham tatra pananimittam prayascittam |

ucyate | yena talvadisamyogena vina panakriya na nirvartate so 'pi panakriyapratisedhena pratisiddhah | ato yady api mukhyapanabhavan na mahapatakatvam tathapi tatpratisedhena tadangabhutavyabhicaritalvadisamyogasyapi pratisiddhatvena dosasya vidyamanatvad bhavaty eva prayascittam |

cared vratam ahatvapi ghatartham cet samagatah |

iti, yatha hananapratisedhena tadangabhutadhyavasayader api pratisiddhatvat prayascittavidhanam | yat tu baudhayaniyam traimasikam amatya surapane krcchrabdapadam caritva punar upanayanam iti, yac ca yamyam,

suram pitva dvijam hatva rukmam hrtva dvijanmanah |
samyogam patitair gatva dvijas candrayanam caret ||
iti |

yad api barhaspatyam,

gaudim madhvim suram paistim pitva viprah samacaret |
taptakrcchram parakam ca candrayanam anukramat ||
iti |

tat tritayam apy ananyausadhasadhyavyadhyupasamarthe pane veditavyam, prayascittasyalpatvat | yada tu surasamsrstam suskarasam evannam bhaksayati tada punar upanayanam | yathaha manuh |

ajñanat prasya vinmutram surasamsrstam eva ca |
punah samskaram arhanti trayo varna dvijatayah ||
iti |

yada ca suskasurabhandasthodakam pibati tada satatapoktam kuryat surabhandodakapane chardanam ghrtaprasanam ahoratropavasas ca iti | yat tu baudhayaniyam,

surapanasya yo bhandesv apah paryusitah pibet |
sankhapuspivipakvam tu ksiram sarpih pibet tryaham ||

iti tat paryusitatvad adhikam | akamato 'bhyase punar manunoktam (11/149) |

apah surabhajanastha madyabhandasthitas tatha |
pañcaratram pibet pitva sankhapuspisrtam payah ||
iti |

yat tu visnuktam, apah surabhajanasthah pitva saptaratram
sankhapuspisrtam payah pibet iti, tan matipurvakapane |
jñanato 'bhyase tu brhadyama aha |

surabhandasthitam toyam yadi kascit pibed dvijah |
sa dvadasaham ksirena pibed brahmim suvarcalam ||
iti |

surapasya mukhagandhaghrane tu manavam,

brahmanas tu surapasya gandham aghraya somapah |
pranan apsu trir ayamya ghrtam prasya visudhyati ||

iti, tat somayajina evamatipurve | matipurve tu dvigunam | apitasomasya
tu kalpyam | saksat suragandhaghranasya tu ghratir aghreyamadyayoh
iti jatibhramsakaratvat,

jatibhramsakaram karma krtvanyatamam icchaya |
caret samtapanam krcchram prajapatyam anicchaya ||

iti manuktam drastavyam || 3.254 ||

evam mukhyasurapane prayascittam uktva, madyapane prayascittam aha |

ajñanat tu suram pitva reto vinmutram eva ca |
punah samskaram arhanti trayo varna dvijatayah || YDh_3.255

yah punar ajñanad udakabuddhya suram madyam brahmanah pibati,
ye ca brahmanadayo reto vinmutrani prasnanti, te trayo 'pi
dvijatayo varnas taptakrcchrapurvakam punarupanayanam prayascittam
arhanti | atra madyapane yo 'yam punahsamskarah sa brahmanasyaiva,
ksatriyavisos tadabhyanujñanasya darsitatvat | surasabdas catra
madyaparah, prayascittasyatilaghutvat, ajñanato mukhyasurapane
dvadasavarsikasya vihitatvac ca | ata eva gautamenatra madyasabdah
prayuktah: amatya madyapane payo ghrtam udakam va tryaham taptani
pibet sa taptakrcchras tato 'sya samskaro
mutrapurisakunaparetasan prasane ca iti | yad apy asminn eva
visaye manunoktam,
ajñanad varunim pitva samskarena visudhyati |
iti, tad api taptakrcchrapurvakam eva, gautamavakyanurodhat |
punahsamskaras ca punarupanayanam | tac ca asvalayanadyuktakramena
kartavyam | yathoktam: athopetapurvasya krtakrtam kesvapanam
meghajananam caniruktam paridanam kalas ca tat savitur vrnimaha
iti savitrim iti | matipurvamadyapane vasisthoktam drastavyam:
matya madyapane tv asurayah surayas cajñane krcchratikrcchrau
ghrtaprasanam punahsamskaras ca iti | candrayanam va
sankhoktam: asuramadyapayi candrayanam caret iti |
mukhamatrapravese tu madyasyapastambiyam sadratram:

abhaksyanam apeyanam alehyanam ca bhaksane |
retomutrapurisanam prayascittam katham bhavet |

padmodumbarabilvanam palasasya kusasya ca |
etesam udakam pitva sadratrena visudhyati ||
iti |

etac ca taladimadyavisayam | gaudimadhvyoh punar ajñanatah pane asurayah surayas cajñanatah iti vasisthoktah krcchratikrcchrasahitah punahsamskaro ghrtaprasas ca drastavyah | tayor matipurvapane tu pinyakam va kanan va iti traivarsikam | kamatas tu tatpanabhyase abhyase tu suraya agnivarnam suram piben maranatputo bhavati iti vasistham maranantikam drastavyam | natra surasabdah paistyabhiprayah, tasyah sakrtpane 'pi maranantikasya darsitatvat | madyavasitasuskabhandasthodakasyajñanatah pane brhadyamoktam |

madyabhandasthitam toyam yadi kascit pibed dvijah |
kusamulavipakvena tryaham ksirena vartayet ||
iti |

ajñanato 'bhyase tu vasisthenoktam:

madyabhandasthitam toyam yadi kascit pibed dvijah |
padmodumbarabilvanam palasasya kusasya ca ||
etesam udakam pitva triratrena visudhyati ||
iti | (cf. vadh 20.21)

jñanatah pane tu visnuktam madyabhandasthitam toyam pitva pañcaratram sankhapuspisrtam payah pibet iti | jñanato 'bhyase tu sankhenoktam: madyabhandasthitam toyam pitva saptaratram gomutrayavakam pibet iti || atyantabhase tu haritoktam |

madyabhandasthitam toyam yadi kascit pibed dvijah |
dvadasaham tu payasa pibed brahmim suvarcalam |
| iti |

esu ca vakyesu dvijagrahanam brahmanabhiprayam ksatriyavaisyayor apratisedhad iti darsitam prak | idam ca gaudimadhvibhandasthajalapanavisayam, gurutvat prayascittasya | taladimadyabhandodakapane tu kalpyam || 3.255 ||

dvijatibharyam praty aha |

patilokam na sa yati brahmani ya suram pibet |
ihaiva sa suni grdhri sukari copajayate || YDh_3.256

ya dvijatibharya suram pibati sa krtapunyapi sati patilokam na yati kim tv ihaiva loke svagrdhrasukaralaksitam tiryagyonim kramena prapnoti | brahmanigrahanam catra tisro

varnanupurvyena iti nyayena yasya dvijater yavatyo bharyas tasam upalaksanam | ata eva manuh |

pataty ardham sarirasya yasya bharya suram pibet |
patitardhasarirasya niskrtir na vidhiyate ||
iti | (cf. psm 10.26)

dharmarthakamesu sahadhikarad dampatyor ekasariratvam eva ato yasya dvijater bharya suram pibati tasya bharyarupam ardham sariram patati | patitasya ca bharyarupasyardhasarirasya niskrtir na vidhiyate | tasmad dvijatibharyaya brahmanyadyaya na sura peya | tasmad brahmanarajanyau vaisyas ca na suram pibet |
iti nisedhavidhau lingasyavivaksitatvena varnatrayabharyanam api pratisedhe siddhe, punarvacanam dvijatibharyayah sudraya api surapratisedhapraptyartham | ato dvijatibharyabhih surapane prayascittasyardham karyam | sudrabharyayas tu sudrayah sudravad eva na pratisedhah | surapanasamesu tu nisiddhabhaksanadisu surapanaprayascittardham ity uktam prak || 3.256 ||

iti surapanaprayascittaprakaranam

kramapraptam suvarnasteyaprayascittam aha |

brahmanasvarnahari tu rajñe musalam arpayet |
svakarma khyapayams tena hato mukto 'pi va sucih || YDh_3.257

brahmanasvamikam suvarnam yo 'paharaty asau suvarnasteyam maya krtam ity evam svakarma khyapayan rajñe musalam samarpayet | musalasamarpanasya drstarthatvat tena musalena raja tam hanyat | tena rajña hato mukto va suddho bhavati | apaharanasabdena ca samaksam paroksam va balac cauryena va krayadisvatvahetum vina grahanam ucyate | musalam samarpatet iti yady api samanyenoktam tathapi tasya hananarthatvat tatsamarthasyayomayader grahanam | ata eva manunoktam |

skandhenadaya musalam lakutam vapi khadiram |
asmsi cobhayatas tiksnam ayasam dandam eva va ||
iti ||

sankhenapy atra visesa uktah: suvarnastenah prakirnakesa ardravasa ayasam musalam adaya rajanam upatisted idam maya papam krtam anena musalena mam ghatayasveti | sa rajña sistah san puto bhavati iti | hananam cavrttividhanabhavat sakrd eva karyam | ata eva manunoktam |

tato musalam adaya sakrd dhanyat tu tam svayam | iti |

evam sakrt tadanena rajña hato mrtah sudhyet, mukto va maranaj jivann api visudhyed iti yavat | tatha ca samvartenoktam |

tato musalam adaya sakrd dhanyat tu tam svayam |

yadi jivati sa stenas tatah steyad visudhyati |
iti |

yathoktam brahmanavadhe mrtakalpah praharto jivann api visudhyati
iti |

nanu atadita eva rajña muktah stenah sudhyed ity ayam arthah
kasman nesyate |

ucyate, anaghnann enasvi raja iti gautamiye tadanam akurvato rajño
dosabhidhanat |

bhavatu rajño dosas tathapy atikrantanisedhena rajña snehadina
muktah stenah katham na sudhyed iti cet |

ucyate | evam ca saty akaranika suddhir apatet |

athocyate | moksottarakalam dvadasavarsikadyanusthanena
suddhyangikaranan nakaraniketi |

tad apy asundaram, muktah sucir iti moksasyaiva suddhihetutvabhidhanat
| atah pracyeva vyakhya jyayasi | mukto va maranaj jivann api
visudhyed iti yavat | idam ca maranantikam sarvavarnikasyapahartur
na tu brahmanasyaiva, brahmanasvarnahariti naimittikavakye
visesanupadanat, ksatriyadinam ca mahapatakitvavisesat,
prayascittantarasyanamnanac ca | yat punar manave suvarnasteyakrd
viprah iti vipragrahanam tan naramatropalaksanam, prayascittiyate
narah iti tasyaiva prakrtatvat, brahmahatya surapanam steyam
gurvanganagamah iti nimittavakye visesanupadanac ca |
tatsapeksanaimittikavakye suvarnasteyakrd viprahty atra
sruyamanam apy upalaksanam eva yuktam, yatha abhyuditestyam
yasya havir iti vakye tandulagrahanam havirmatrasya | idam ca rajña
hananam brahmanavyatiriktasya,
na jatu brahmanam hanyat sarvapapesv api sthitam |
iti manave brahmanavadhasya nisiddhatvat | yadi kathamcid
atikrantanisedhe rajña hanyate tathapi suddho bhavati,

vadhena sudhyati steno brahmanas tapasaiva va | mdh 11.101)

iti brahmanaspapi vadhena suddhyabhidhanat | na ca tapasaiva va ity
evakarena vadhanisedhah, tasya kevalatapasapi
suddhyabhidhanaparatvat | yadi vadho nisiddhas tarhi tapasaiva va iti
vikalpabhidhanam anupapannam | na ca dandabhiprayam
vikalpabhidhanam, tasyanirdistatvat | kim ca ekarthas tu vikalperan
iti nyayenaikarthanam eva vikalpo vrihiyavayor iva | na ca
dandatapasor ekarthatvam, dandasya damanarthatvat tapasas ca
papaksayahetutvat | na ca vadhena sudhyati stenah iti
samanyavisayena vadhena brahmanas tapasaiva veti
visistavisayasya tapaso vikalpopapattih | na hi bhavati
brahmanebhyo dadhi diyatam takram kaundinyaya veti vikalpas
tasmad dvayor api samanyavisayatvam eva | yad va ksatriyasyapi na

nisedhah, manuna suvarnasteyakrd viprah ity abhidhaya,
grhitva musalam raja sakrd dhanyat tu tam svayam |
iti sarvanamna prakrtabrahmanaparamarsenaiva hananavidhanat, na
jatu brahmanam hanyat ity asya
prayascittavyatiriktadandarupahananavisayatvenapy upapatteh | etac
ca maranantikam matipurvasuvarnasteyavisayam,

maranantikam hi yat proktam prayascittam manisibhih |
tat tu kamakrte pape vijñeyam natra samsayah ||

iti madhyamangirahsmaranat | atra ca suvarnasabdah
parimanavisistahemadravyavacano na jatimatravacanah,
jalasuryamaricistham trasarenu rajah smrtam |te 'stau liksa
tu tas tisro rajasarsapa ucyate ||
gauras tu te trayah sadbhir yavo masas tu te trayah |

krsnalah pañca te masas te suvarnas tu sodasa ||

iti sodasamasaparimite hemani suvarnasabdasya paribhasitatvat |
ato brahmanasuvarnapaharanam mahapatakam ityadiprayogesu
krtaparimanasyaiva suvarnasya grahanam yuktam,
parimanakaranasya drstarthatvat | na hy
adrstarthaparimanasmaranam | napi lokavyavaharartham,
atatparatvat smrtikarapravrtteh | ata evoktam nyayavidbhih
karyakale samjñaparibhasayor upasthanam iti | tatha namani
gunaphalopabandhenarthavad ity uktam pañcadasany ajyanity atra | na
ca dandamatropayogiparimanasmaranam ity uktam iti yuktam,
tavanmatrarthatve pramanabhavat | ato 'visesat sarvasesatvam
eva yuktam | kim ca, dandasya damanarthatvad damanasya ca
parimanavisesam antarenapi siddher nativa parimanasmaranam
upayujyate | sabdaikasamadhigamye tu mahapatikatvadav ekantatah
smaranam upayujyate | atah
sodasamasatmakasuvarnaparimitahemaharana eva mahapatakitvam
tannimittam maranantikadiprayascittavidhanam ca |
dvitradimasatmakahemaharanam tu ksatriyadihemaharanavad
upapatakam eveti yuktam | kim ca | suvarnan nyunaparimanahemaharane
prayascittantaropadesat tatparimanasyaiva hemno harane
maranantikadiprayascittam iti yuktam | tathacoktam
sattrimsanmate |

valagramatre 'pahrte pranayamam samacaret |
liksamatre 'pi ca tatha pranayamatrayam budhah ||
rajasarsapamatre tu pranayamacatustayam |
gayatryastasahasram ca japet papavisuddhaye ||
gaurasarsapamatre tu savitrim vai dinam japet |
yavamatre suvarnasya prayascittam dinadvayam ||
suvarnakrsnalam hy ekam apahrtya dvijottamah |
kuryat santapanam kuryat tatpapasyapanuttaye ||
apahrtya suvarnasya masamatram dvijottamah |

gomutrayavakaharas tribhir masair visudhyati ||
suvarnasyapaharane vatsaram yavaki bhavet |
urdhvam pranantikam jñeyam athava brahmahavratam ||

idam ca vatsaram yavakasanam kimcinnyunasuvarnapaharavisayam,
suvarnapahare manvadimahasmrtisu dvadasavarsikavidhanat |

balad ye kamakarena grhnanti svam naradhamah |
tesam tu balahartrnam pranantikam ihocyate ||

suvarnaparimanad arvag apity abhipretam | idam ca steyaprayascittam
apahrtadhanam tatsvamine dattvaiva karyam,

steye brahmasvabhutasya suvarnadeh krte punah |
svamine 'pahrtam deyam hartra tv ekadasadhikam ||

iti smaranat, tatha,
caret santapanam krcchram tanniryaty atmasuddhaye |
iti manusmaranac ca | dandaprakarane 'py uktam:

sesesv ekadasagunam dapyas tasya ca tad dhanam || iti |

yad vatyasaktya raja hantum asamarthas tada vasisthoktam
drastavyam: stenah prakirnakeso rajanam abhiyacet | tatas tasmai
rajaudumbaram sastram dadyat tenatmanam pramapayet | maranat
puto bhaviti vijñayate iti | audumbaram tamramayam | yad api dvitiyam
prayascittam tenoktam niskalako goghrtakto gomayagnina
padaprabhrtyatmanam pramapayen maranat puto bhavatiti vijñayate
iti, tad api gurusrotriyayagasthadivipradravyapaharavisayam
ksatriyadyapahartrvisayam va | tatra niskalaka iti
nirgatakesasmasrulomabhidhiyate | tathasvamedhadyanusthanena va |
tatha pracetasa maranantikam abhidhayoktam:

istva vasvamedhena gosavena va visudhyet | iti |

etac ca vitkstariyadyapahartrvisayam || 3.257 ||

prayascittantaram aha |

anivedya nrpe sudhyet surapavratam acaran |
atmatulyam suvarnam va dadyad va vipratustikrt || YDh_3.258

sviyam steyam rajany anivedya surapavratam dvadasavarsikam
acaran sudhyet | savasirodhvaje tatkapaladharananirakaranartham
surapavratam ity uktam | etac cakamakaravisayam,
iyam visuddhir udita pramapyakamato dvijam |
ity akamato vihitasyaiva dvadasavarsikasyatidesat |

nanu akamato 'pahara eva na sambhavatiti katham tadvisayatvam |

ucyate | yada vastraprantagrathitam suvarnadikam ajñanad apaharati
rajatadidravyantarabuddhya va hrtva canantaram evanyasmai dattam
nasitam va na punah svamine pratyarpitam tada sambhavaty
evakamato 'paharah | yas tu tamradikasya

rasavedhadyapaditasuvarnarupasyapaharo na tatredam prayascittam, mukhyajatisamavayabhavat | na ca mukhyasadrsyamatrena gaune mukhyadharma bhavanti | yady apidrsam evasuvarnam suvarnabhrantyapaharati tathapi nedam prayascittam, asuvarnapaharitvad eva | na ca srstas ced brahmanavadhe ahatvapi itivad atrapi dosa iti vacyam, asuvarne pravrttatvad eva | na hy abrahmanah srstas ced ity asya visayah | yac cedam manasa papam dhyatva pranavapurvakam vyahrtir manasa japet | vyahrtya pranayamam trir acaret | pravrttau krcchram dvadasaratram caret (cf. vadh 23.23) iti tad api samyagarthapravrttivisayam | ato nedrsam ajñanatah suvarnapaharah prayascittasya nimittam kim tu rajatadibuddhya purvokta eva svarnapaharah | asminn eva visaye yadapahartatyantamahadhanah tadatmatulitam suvarnam dadyat | atha tavad dhanam nasti tapascaryayam casaktas tada vipratustikrd viprasya yavajjivam kutumbabharanaparyaptataya tustikaram dhanam dadyat | yada tu nirgunasvamikam dravyam apaharati tada etad eva vratam stenah padanyunam samacaret iti vyasenoktam navavarsikam drastavyam | yada punar idrsam eva ksutksamakutumbapariraksanartham apaharati tada atripratipaditam sadvarsikam svarjidadim va kratum kuryat tirthayatram va,

sadabdam vacaret krcchram yajed va kratuna dvijah |
tirthani va bhramanvidvams tatah steyad vimucyate ||
iti |

yada tv apaharasamanantaram eva ha kastam maya krtam iti jatanutapah pratyarpayati tyajati va tad apastambiyam caturthakalamitasanena trivarsam avasthanam, angirasam va vajrakhyam traivarsikam drastavyam |

nanu pratyarpane tyage vapaharadhatvarthasya nispannatvat katham prayascittalpatvam | athanispannas tada prayascittabhava eva syan, na tu prayascittalpatvam |

maivam | apaharasyopabhogadiphalaparyantatvad upabhogat pran nivrttau ca puskalasyapahararthasyabhavad yuktam eva prayascittalpatvam, pitavanta ivapeyadravye |

nanu evam sati caurahastad balad akrsya grahane 'pi tasyopabhogalaksanaphalabhavat prayascittalpatvaprasangah |

maivam, tasya tyage svatahpravrttyabhavat phalaparyante 'pahare svatahpravrttatvac ca | yas tu rajatatamradisamsrstasuvarnapahari na tatredam laghuprayascittam, yatah samsarge 'pi suvarnatvam napaiti, ajyatvam iva prsadajye | atas tatra dvadasavarsikam eveti yuktam | atha laghuprayascittadi dravyantaram eveti laghuprayascittam ucyate | na tarhi tatra traivarsikadivisayata asuvarnatvad eva, kim

tupapatakaprayascittam eva | yad apy aparam apastamboktam,
steyam krtva suram pitva krcchram samvatsaram caret |
|iti, tat suvarnaparimanad arvan masac
cadhikaparimanadravyavisayam | yat tuktam sumantuna suvarnasteyi
masam savitryastasahasram ajyahutir juhuyat | pratyaham
triratram upavasas taptakrcchrena ca puto bhavati iti, tat
purvoktamasaparimanasuvarnapaharaprayascittena saha vikalpyate |
yad apy aparam tenaivoktam suvarnasteyi dvadasaratram
vayubhaksah puto bhavati iti, tan manasapahare pravrttasya svata
evoparatajihirsasya veditavyam | atrapi stribalavrddhadisv apy
ardham eva prayascittam veditavyam | yani ca
asvaratnamanusyastribhudhenuharanam tatha ityadina
suvarnasteyasamatvena pratipaditani tesv apy ardham eva karyam | yat
punas caturvimsatimatavacanam,

rupyam hrtva dvijo mohac carec candrayanavratam |
gadyanadasakad urdhvam a satad dvigunam caret ||

a sahasrat tu trigunam urdhvam hemavidhih smrtah |
sarvesam dhatulohanam parakam tu samacaret ||

dhanyanam harane krcchram tilanam aindavam smrtam ||
ratnanam harane vipras carec candrayanavratam ||
iti |

tad api gadyanasahasradhikarajataharane
suvarnasteyasamaprayascittapratipadanartham na punas tannivrttyartham
| yad api ratnapahare candrayanam uktam tad api gadyanasahasrad
dhinamulyaratnapahare drastavyam | urdhvam punah
suvarnasteyasamam || 3.258 ||

iti suvarnasteyaprayascittaprakaranam

uddesakramapraptam gurutalpiprayascittam aha |

tapte 'yahsayane sardham ayasya yosita svapet |
grhitvotkrtya vrsanau nairrtyam cotsrjet tanum || YDh_3.259

sama va gurutalpagah iti vaksyamanaslokagatam gurutalpagapadam atra
sambadhyate | tapte 'yahsayane yatha maranaksamam bhavati tatha
tapte agnivarne krte karsnayase sayane ayomayya stripratikrtya
taptaya saha gurutalpagah svapyat | evam suptva tanum deham
utsrjet | mriyeteti yavat | sayanam ca gurvanganagamanam maya
krtam ity evam svakarma vikhyapya kuryat, gurutalpy abhibhasyainah
iti manusmaranat | tatha striyam alingya karyam, gurutalpago
mrnmayim ayasim va striyah pratikrtim agnivarnam krtva
karsnayasasayane tam alingya puto bhavati iti
vrddhaharitasmaranat | tatha munditalomakesena ghrtabhyaktena
ca kartavyam, niskalako ghrtabhyaktas taptam tam surmim
mrnmayim va parisvajya maranat puto bhavatiti vijñayate iti
vasisthasmaranat | na ca,

gurutalpy abhibhasyainas tapte svapyad ayomaye |
surmim jvalantim svaslisyen mrtyuna sa visudhyati ||

iti manuvakyanurodhena taptalohasayanam taptalohayosidalinganam ca nirapeksam prayascittadvayam ity asankaniyam | ayasya yosita svapet | kutrety akanksayam tapte 'yahsayana iti parasparasapeksatayaikatvavagamad ekakalpatvam eva yuktam | atha va vrsanau salingau svayam utkrtya chittvañjalina grhitva nairrtyam daksinasyam praticyam disi dehapatantam akutilagatir gatva tanum utsrjet | yathaha manuh |

svayam va sisnavrsanav utkrtyadhaya cañjalau |
nairrtim disam atisthed a nipatad ajihmagah ||
iti |

gamanam prstato 'niksamanena kartavyam, ksurena sisnavrsanav utkrtyanaveksamano vrajet iti sankhalikhitasmaranat | evam gacchan yatra kudyadina pratibadhyate tatraiva maranantam tisthet, savrsanam sisnam utkrtyañjalav adhaya daksinabhimukho gacched yatraiva pratihatas tatraiva tisthed a pralayat iti vasisthasmaranat | dando 'py atrayam eva | yathaha naradah |

asam anyatamam gacchan gurutalpaga ucyate |
sisnasyotkartanat tatra nanyo dando vidhiyate ||

evam dandartham api lingadyutkartanam papaksayartham api bhavati | idam eva maranantikam dandam abhipretyoktam manuna |

rajabhir dhrtadandas tu krtva papani manavah |
nirmalah svargam ayanti santah sukrtino yatha ||
iti |

dhanadandena punah prayascittam bhavaty eva,

prayascittam tu kurvanah sarve varna yathoditam |
nankya rajña lalate syur dapyas tuttamasahasam ||

iti tenaivoktatvat | anayos ca maranantikayor anyataranusthanena gurutalpagah sudhyet | gurusabdas catra mukhyaya vrttya pitari vartate,

nisekadini karmani yah karoti yathavidhi |
sambhavayati cannena sa vipro gurur ucyate ||

iti manuna gurutvapratipadanapare vakye nisekadikartur janakasyaiva gurutvabhidhanat | yogisvarena ca nisekadikarmabhiprayenoktam: sa gururyah kriyam krtva vedam asmai prayacchati iti |

nanu gurusabdasyanyatrapi prayogo drsyate: upaniya guruh sisyamityadinacarye svalpam va bahu va yasya srutasyopakaroti yah | tam apiha gurum vidyat ity upadhyaye | vyasenapy atra prayogo darsitah: guravo matrpitrpatyaryavidyadatrjyesthabhratara

rtvijo bhayatratannadata ca iti | na canekarthakalpanadosah,
gurusabdasya pravrttinimittabhutayah pujarhatayah
sarvatranusyuteh | darsitam ca tasyah pravrttinimittatvam
yogisvarena ete manya yathapurvam ebhyo mata gariyasi iti
manyah ity upakramya gariyasity upasamharam kurvata | na ca,
upadhyayad dasacarya acaryanam satam pita |
ity upadhyayad adhikacaryat pitur atisayitatvavacanat sa eva mukhya iti
vacyam, acarye 'py atisayitatvasyavisistatvat,

utpadakabrahmadatror gariyan brahmadah pita | iti |

gautamenapy uktam acaryah srestho gurunam iti | kim ca yady
atisayitatvamatrena mukhyatvam ucyate, tarhi sahasram iti vacanan matur
eva gurutvam syat | tasmat sarve guravas, tatpatnigamanam
gurvanganagamanam iti yuktam |

ucyate | nisekadini iti manuvacanam nisekadikartur janakasya
gurutvapratipadanaparam ananyaparatvat | yat punar vyasagautamavacanam,
tat paricaryapujadividhisesataya stutyarthatvenanyaparam | ato
gurutvapratipadanaparan nisekaditi manuvacanat pitur eva mukhyam
gurutvam iti sthitam | ata eva vasisthena acaryaputrasisyabharyasu
caivam ity acaryadaresv atidesikam gurutalpaprayascittam uktam |
tatha jatukarnyadibhir apy uktam:
acaryades tu bharyasu gurutalpavratam caret |
ityadi | acaryader muhkyagurutve tupadesata eva vrataprapter atideso
'narthaka eva syat | kim ca samvartena spastam eva
pitrdaragrahanam krtam |

pitrdaran samaruhya matrvarjyam naradhamah | iti |

satrimsanmate 'pi |

pitrbharyam tu vijñaya savarnam yo 'dhigacchati | iti |

ato 'pi nisekadikarta pitaiva mukhyo guruh | tac ca gurutvam
varnacatustaye 'py avisistam, nisekadikartrtvasyavisesat |
atah sa vipro gurur ucyate iti vipragrahanam upalaksanam | atah
pitrpatnigamanam eva mahapatakam | gamanam ca
caramadhatuvisargaparyantam kathyate | atas tato 'rvan nivrttau na
mahapatakitvam | tatra cedam tapte 'yahsayane sardham ayasya
ityadyuktam maranantikam prayascittadvayam | tac ca jananyam
akamakrte, tatsapatnyam tu savarnayam uttamavarnayam ca
kamakrte drastavyam,

pitrbharyam tu vijñaya savarnam yo 'dhigacchati |
jananim capy avijñaya namrtah suddhim apnuyat ||

iti sattrimsanmate 'bhidhanat | jananyam tu kamakrte
vasistham niskalako ghrtabhyakto gomayagnina
padaprabhrtyatmanam avadahayet iti drastavyam | akamato 'bhyase 'py
etad eva |

nanu ca,

matuh sapatnim bhaginim acaryatanayam tatha |

acaryapatnim svasutam gacchams tu gurutalpagah ||

ity atidesabhidhanan matrsapatnigamane tv aupadesikam prayascittam ayuktam |

ucyate | pitrbharyam savarnam ity asmad eva vacanat savarnagrahanad dhinavarnasapatnivisayam idam atidesikam iti na virodhah | idam ca mukhyasyaiva putrasya | itaresam punah putrakaryakaratvam eva na putratvam | yathaha manuh |

ksetrajadin sutan etan ekadasa yathocitan |
putrapratinidhin ahuh kriyalopan manisinah ||
iti |

tatrobhayecchatah pravrttau tapte 'yahsayane iti prathamam prayascittam | svena protsahane tu grhitvotkrtya vrsanau iti dvitiyam, anubandhatisayane prayascittagurutvasyoktatvat | taya protsahitasya tu manavam taptalohasayanajvalatsurmyalinganayor anyataram drastavyam | yat tu sankhena dvadasavarsikam uktam,

adhahsayi jatadhari parnamulaphalasanah |
ekakalam samasnita varse tu dvadase gate ||

rukmasteyi surapas ca brahmaha gurutalpagah |
vratenaitena sudhyanti mahapatakinas tv ime ||
iti

tat samavarnottamavarnapitrdaragamane akamakrte va drastavyam | tatraiva kamatah pravrttasya retahsekad arvan nivrttau sadvarsikam | akamatas tu traivarsikam, jananyam tu kamatah pravrttasya retahsekat pran nivrttau dvadasavarsikam, akamatas tu sadvarsikam, iti kalpyam | yat tu samvartena,
pitrdaran samaruhya matrvarjyam naradhamah |
ityadina samarohanamatre taptakrcchra uktah, sa hinavarnagurudaresu retahsekad arvag drastavyah || 3.259 ||

prayascittantaram aha |

prajapatyam caret krcchram sama va gurutalpagah |
candrayanam va trin masan abhyased vedasamhitam || YDh_3.260

atha va prajapatyam krcchram vaksyamanalaksanam samah varsatrayam caret | etac ca brahmaniputrasya sudrajatiyagurubharyagamane matipurve drastavyam | yada tu gurupatnim savarnam vyabhicarinim abuddhipurvam gacchati, tada vedajapasahitam candrayanatrayam kuryat | tatraiva kamatah pravrttav ausanasam: gurutalpabhigami samvatsaram brahmahavratam sanmasan va taptakrcchram caret iti | ksatriyagamane tu matipurve yajñavalkyiyam,

matuh sapatnim bhaginim acaryatanayam tatha |

iti gurutalpavratatidesan navavarsikam | idam catidesikam savarnagurubharyagamanavisayam na bhavati, tatra kamato maranantikasyakamato dvadasavarsikasya vihitatvat | atah ksatriyadivisayam eveti yuktam | tatraiva kamato 'bhyase maranantikam,

matya gatva punar bharyam guroh ksatrasutam dvijah |
andabhyam rahitam lingam utkrtya sa mrtah sucih ||

iti kanvasmaranat | atraiva visaye prayascittam yada na cikirsati, tada

chittva lingam vadhas tasya sakamayah striyas tatha |

iti yajñavalkyiyo vadhadandah prayascittasthane drastavyah | vaisyayam tu gurubharyayam kamato gamane sadvarsikam | ata eva smrtyantaram brahmaniputrasya ksatriyayam matari gamane padahanya dvadasavarsikam | evam anyavarnasv api | ayam arthah | brahmaniputrasya ksatriyayam matuh sapatnyam gamane padanyunam dvadasavarsikam yavat, tasyaiva tathabhutayam vaisyayam sadvarsikam, sudrayam tu traivarsikam prayascittam iti | evam ksatriyaputrasya vaisyayam matari navavarsikam, sudrayam tu sadvarsikam | evam eva vaisyaputrasyapiti | vaisyayam tu kamato 'bhyase maranantikam eva,

guror bharyam tu yo vaisyam matya gacchet punah punah |
lingagram chedayitva tu tatah sudhyet sa kilbisat ||

iti laugaksismaranat | sudrayam tu kamato 'bhyase dvadasavarsikam,

punah sudram guror gatva buddhya viprah samahitah |
brahmacaryam adustatma samcared dvadasabdikam ||

ity upamanyusmaranat | ksatriyayam tu gurubharyayam abuddhipurvagamane yamoktam traivarsikam astamakalasanam drastavyam:

kale 'stame va bhuñjano brahmacari sada vrati |
sthanasanabhyam viharams trir ahno 'bhyupayann apah |
adhahsayi tribhir varsais tad apoheta patakam ||
iti |

atraivabhyase jatukarnyoktam:

guroh ksatrasutam bharyam punar gatva tv akamatah |
andamatram samutkrtya sudhyej jivan mrto 'pi va ||
iti |

vaisyayam tv akamato gamane prajapatyam caret krcchram ity etad eva

yajñavalkyiyam | tatha ca vrddhamanuh |

gamane gurubharyayah pitrbharyagame tatha |
abdatrayam akamat tu krcchram nityam samacaret ||
iti |

tatraivabhyase haritoktam maranantikam brahmacaryam |

abhyasya vipro vaisyayam guror ajñanamohitah |
sadangam brahmacaryam ca sa cared yavad ayusam ||
iti |

gurubharyayam sudrayam tv amatipurve manavam |

khatvangi ciravasa va smasrulo vijane vane |
prajapatyam caret krcchram abdam ekam samahitah ||
iti |

atha va gurudarabhigami samvatsaram kantakinim sakham
parisvajyadhahsayi trisavani bhaiksaharh puto bhavati iti
sumantuktam kuryat | tatraivabhyase manavam |

candrayanam va trin masan abhyasyen niyatendriyah | iti |

ksatriyayam kamatah pravrttasya retahsekad arvan nivrttau
vyaghroktam |

krcchram caivatikrcchram ca tatha krcchratikrcchrakam |
caren masatrayam viprah ksatriyagamane guroh ||
iti |

atreyam vyavastha | taya protsahitasya traimasikam
prajapatyacaranam | ubhayecchatah pravrttasyatikrcchracaranam
tavad eva | svena protsahitayam punah
krcchratikrcchranusthanam ca tavad eveti | tatraiva kamatah
pravrttasya retahsekat purvam kanvoktam drastavyam |

candrayanam taptakrcchram atikrcchram tathaiva ca |
sakrd gatva gurorbharyam ajñanat ksatriyam dvijah ||
iti |

taya protsahitasyatikrcchrah | ubhayecchatah pravrttasya
taptakrcchrah | svena protsahitayam tu candrayanam |
vaisyayam kamatah pravrttasya retahsekat purvam nivrttau
kanvoktam |

taptakrcchram parakam ca tatha santapanam guroh |
bharyam vaisyam sakrd gatva buddhya masam cared dvijah ||
iti

atrobhayor icchatah pravrttau taptakrcchrah | svena protsahitayam
parakah | taya protsahitasya santapanam | tatraivakamatah
pravrttasya prajapatir aha |

pañcaratram tu nasniyat saptastau va tathaiva ca |
vaisyam bharyam guror gatva sakrd ajñanato dvijah ||
iti |

taya protsahitasya tu pañcaratram | ubhayecchatah pravrttau
saptaratram | svena protsahitayam astaratram | sudrayam tu
kamatah pravrttasya retahsekat purvam nivrttau jabalir aha |

atikrcchram taptakrcchram parakam va tathaiva ca |
guroh sudram sakrd gatva buddya viprah samacaret ||
iti |

taya protsahitasyatikrcchrah | ubhayecchatah pravrttau
taptakrcchrah | svena protsahitayam parakah | tatraivakamatah
pravrttasya dairghatamasam |

prajapatyam santapanam saptaratropavasakam |
guroh sudram sakrd gatva cared viprah samahitah ||
iti |

taya protsahitasya prajapatyam | ubhayecchatah pravrttau santapanam |
svena protsahitayam saptaratropavasa iti | anayaiva disanyesam api
smrtivacasam visayavyavasthohaniya | purusavac ca strinam apy
atra mahapatakitvam avisistam | tathahi katyayanah |

evam dosas ca suddhis ca patitanam udahrta |
strinam api prasaktanam esa eva vidhih smrtah ||
iti |

satas tasya api kamatah pravrttau maranantikam avisistam | ata
eva purusasya maranantikam uktva striya api yogisvarena
maranantikam darsitam |

chittva lingam vadhas tasya sakamayah striyas tatha | iti |

akamatas tu manunoktam |

etad eva vratam karyam yositsu patitasv api | iti |

dvadasavarsikam evardhakalpanaya karyam | yani punar gurutalpasamani,

sakhibharyakumarisu svayonisv antyajasu ca |

sagotrasu sutastrisu gurutalpasamam smrtam ||

iti pratipaditani, yani catidesavisayabhutani
pituh svasaram matus ca matulanim snusam api |matuh
sapatnim bhaginim acaryatanayam tatha ||
acaryapatnim svasutam gacchams tu gurutalpagah ||

iti pratipaditani, tesv ekaratrad urdhvam akamato 'bhyastesu
yathakramena sadvarsikam navavarsikam ca prayascittam
vijñeyam | asminn eva visaye kamato 'tyantabhyase maranantikam |
tatha ca brhadyamah |

retah siktva kumarisu svayonisv antyajasu ca |
sapindapatyadaresu pranatyago vidhiyate ||
iti |

antyajas catra,

candalah svapacah ksatta suto vaidehikas tatha |
magadhayogavau caiva saptaite 'ntyavasayinah ||

iti madhyamangirodarsita jñatavyah | na tu rajakas carmakaras ca
ityadipratipaditah, tesu laghuprayascittasyoktatvat || tatha,

candalantyastriyo gatva bhuktva ca pratigrhya ca |
pataty ajñanato vipro jñanat samyam tu gacchati ||

iti candaladisamyam pratipadayata manunapi kamato 'tyantabhyase
maranantikam darsitam | tatha hy ajñanatas
candaligamanabhyase pataty atah patitaprayascittam
dvadasavarsikam kuryat | kamato 'tyantabhyase candalaih
samyam gacchati | ato dvadasavarsikadhikam maranantikam kuryat
| etac ca bahukalabhyasavisayam | ekaratrabhyase tu varsatrayam |
yathaha manuh |

yat karoty ekaratrena vrsalisevanad dvijah |
tad bhaiksabhuj japan nityam tribhir varsair vyapohati ||
iti |

atra vrsalisabdena candalyabhidhiyate,

candali bandhaki vesya rajahstha ya ca kanyaka |
udha ya ca sagotra syad vrsalyah pañca kirtitah ||

iti smrtyantare candalyam vrsalisabdaprayogadarsanat |
bandhaki svairini |

katham punar atrabhyasavagamah |

ucyate | yat karoty ekaratrena ity atyantasamyogapavargavacinya
smrtiyaya darsanat | ekaratrena catyantasamyogo
gamanasyabhyasam vinanupapanna iti gamanabhyaso 'vagamyate | ata
evaikaratrad bahukalabhyasavisayam praguktam
dvadasavarsadigurutalpavratatidesikam maranantikam ca | yada
punar jñanato 'jñanato va candalyadyah sakrd gacchati tada,

candalapulkasanam tu bhuktva gatva ca yositam |
krcchrabdam acarej jñanad ajñanad aindavadvayam ||

iti yamadyuktam samvatsaram krcchranusthanam
candrayanadvayam yathakramena drastavyam | svayonisv antyajasu
ca ity ekavakyasamabhivyaharad bhaginyadisv apiyam eva vyavastha
veditavya | maranantikam catragnipravesanam,

jananyam ca bhaginyam ca svasutayam tathaiva ca |
snusayam gamanam caiva vijñeyam atipatakam ||

atipatakinas tv ete praviseyur hutasanam ||
iti katyayanasmaranat | jananyam sakrd gamane bhaginyadisu
casakrd gamane agnipravesa iti drastavyam, mahapatakasya
jananigamanasya tadatidesavisayabhutatipatakasya bhaginyadigamanasya ca
tulyatvayogat | yat tu brhadyamenoktam,

candalim pulkasim mlecchim snusam ca bhaginim sakhim |
matapitroh svasaram ca niksiptam saranagatam ||

matulanim pravrajitam svagotram nrpayositam |
sisyabharyam guror bharyam gatva candrayanam caret ||

iti, yac cangirovacanam,

patitantyastriyo gatva bhuktva ca pratigrhya ca |
masopavasam kurvita candrayanam athapi va ||

iti, tad ubhayam api gurutalpatidesavisayesu kamatah pravrttasya
retahsekad arvan nivrttau drastavyam | yad api samvartavacanam,

bhaginim matur aptam ca svasaram canyamatrjam |
eta gatva striyo mohat taptakrcchram samacaret ||

iti tad anantarokta eva visaye akamatah pravrttasya retahsekad
arvan nivrttau drastavyam | yada punar eta
evatyantavyabhicarinir gacchati tadapidam eva prayascittayugalam
candrayanataptakrcchratmakam kramena kamato 'kamatas ca
pravrttau drastavyam | sadharanastrisu tu gurunopabhuktasv api
gamane gurutalpatvadoso nasti,

jatyuktam paradaryam ca kanyadusanam eva ca |
sadharanastriyam nasti gurutalpatvam eva ca ||

iti vyaghrasmaranat | evam anyany api smrtivacanany
uccavacaprayascittapratipattiparany anvisya visayavyavasthohaniya,
granthagauravabhayan na likhyante || 3.260 ||

iti gurutalpaprayascittaprakaranam

evam brahmahadimahapatakiprayascittany abhidhayavasarapraptam
tatsamsargiprayascittam aha |
ebhis tu samvased yo vai vatsaram so 'pi tatsamah |
ebhih purvoktair brahmahadibhir ekam samvatsaram yo 'tyantam
samvasati sahacarati so 'pi tatsamah | yo yena sahacarati sa tadiyam eva
prayascittam kuryad iti tadiyaprayascittatidesartham
tatsamagrahanam, na punah patakitvatidesartham, tasya yas ca taih
saha samvaset ity upadesata eva siddhatvat | atra ca saty apy atidesatve
krtnam eva dvadasavarsikam karyam, saksan mahapatakitvat
samsarginah | apisabdan na kevalam mahapatakisamyogi tatsamah
kim tv atipatakipatakyupapatakyadinam madhye yo yena saha
samsargam karoti so 'pi tatsama iti tadiyam eva prayascittam kuryad
iti darsayati | ata eva manuna sakalam prayascittajatam

abhidhayabhihitam |

yo yena patitenaisam samsargam yati manavah |
sa tasyaiva vratam kuryat tatsamsargavisuddhaye |
| iti |

visnunapi samanyenopapatakyad enasvimatrasamsarge
tatprayascittabhaktvam darsitam: papatmana yena saha yah
samsrjyate sa tasyaiva vratam kuryat iti | ata eva manuna
samanyenainasvimatrapratisedhah krtah |

enasvibhir anirniktair nartham kamcit samacaret | iti |

tatha,
na samsargam bhajet sadbhih prayascitte krte sati |
iti ca | etac ca dvadasavarsikadipatitaprayascittam
buddhipurvasamsargavisayam,

patitena sahositva janan samvatsaram narah |
misritas tena so 'bdante svayam ca patito bhavet ||

iti devalasmaranat | ajñanatah samsarge punar vasisthoktam:
patitasamprayoge tu brahmena va yaunena va srauvena va yas tebhyah
sakasan matra upalabdhas tasam parityagatas tais ca na samvased
udicim disam gatvanasnan samhitadhyayanam adhiyanah puto
bhavatiti vijñayate iti | tatha,

brahmaha madyapah stenas tathaiva gurutalpagah |
ete mahapatakino yas ca taih saha samvaset ||
iti |

tair iti trtiyaya
sarvanamaparamrstaprakrtabrahmahadicatustayasamsargina eva
mahapatakitvavacanat tatsamsargino na mahapatakitvam |

nanu mahapatakisamsarga eva mahapatakitve hetur na
brahmahadivisesasamsargah, tasya vyabhicarat | ato 'tra
brahmahadisamsargisamsargino 'pi mahapatakisamsargo vidyata iti
tasyapi mahapatakitvam syan na ca pratisedhah |

ucyate | syad evam yadi pramanantaragamyam mahapatakitvam syat |
sabdaikasamadhigamye tu tasminn eva bhavitum arhatiti, tair iti
prakrtavisesaparamarsina sarvanamna
brahmahadivisesasamsargasyaiva mahapatakitvahetutvasyavagamitatvat |
evam ca sati pratisedhabhavo 'py ahetuh praptyabhavad eva | atah
samsargisamsarginam dvijatikarmabhyo hanir na bhavati,
prayascittam tu bhavaty eva | na ca samsargisamsarginah
patityabhave katham prayascittam iti vacyam,
enasvibhir anirniktair nartham kamcit samacaret |
iti samanyenainasvimatrasamsargapratisedhena
mahapatakisamsargisamsargasyapi pratisiddhatvat, patityabhave 'pi
yuktam eva prayascittam | tac ca padahinam |

yo yena samvased varsam so 'pi tatsamatam iyat |
padahinam caretso 'pi tasya tasya vratam dvijah ||

iti vyasoktam drastavyam | evam caturthapañcamayor api kamatah
samsarginor ardhahinam tripadonam ca drastavyam | atah
saksad brahmahadisamsargina eva tadiyaprayascittadhikaro na
samsargisamsargina iti siddham | atra ca brahmahadisu yady api kamato
maranantikam upadistam tathapi samsarginas tan natidisyate,
sa tasyaiva vratam kuryat iti vratasyaivatidesat, maranasya ca
vratasabdavacyatvabhavat | ato 'tra kamakrte 'pi samsarge
dvadasavarsikam akamatas tu tad ardham | samsargas ca
svanibandhanakarmabhedad anekadhabhidyate | yathaha vrddhabrhaspatih |

ekasayyasanam panktir bhandapanktyannamisranam |
yajanadhyapane yonis tatha ca sahabhojanam ||
navadha samkarah prokto na kartavyo 'dhamaih saha ||
iti |

devalo 'pi |

samlapasparsanihsvasasahayanasanasanat |
yajanadhyapanad yaunat papam samkramate nrnam ||
iti |

ekasayyasanam ekakhatvasayanam ekapanktibhojanam ekabhandapacanam
annena misranam samsargas tadiyannabhojanam iti yavat | yajanam
patitasya svasya va tena | adhyapanam tasya svasya va tena | yaunam
tasmai kanyadanam tatsakasad va kanyayah pratigrahah |
sahabhojanam ekamatrabhojanam | samlapah sambhasanam | sparso
gatrasammardah | nihsvasah patitamukhavayusamparkah |
sahayanam ekaturagadyarohanam | etesam madhye kena karmana kiyata
kalena patityam ity apeksayam brhadvisnunoktam: samvatsarena
patati patitena sahacarann ekayanabhojanasanasayanaih yaunasrauvamukhyais
tu sambandhaih sadya eva iti | atraikabhojanam ekapanktibhojanam |
ekamatrabhojane tu sadyahpatityam | yajanam yonisambandham
svadhyayam sahabhojanam,

yajanam yonisambandham svadhyayam sahabhojanam |
krtva sadyah pataty eva patitena na samsayah |

iti devalasmaranat | srauvasabdena yajanam abhidhiyate | mukhyasabdena
mukhabhavatvenadhyapanam | yaunasrauvamukhyair iti saty api dvandvanirdese
pratyekam eva tesam sadyah patanahetutvam, yah patitaih saha
yaunamukhyasrauvanam sambandhanam anyatamam sambandham kuryat
tasyapy etad eva prayascittam iti sumantusmaranat |
ekayanadicatustayasya tu samuditasyaiva patanahetutvam,
ekayanabhojanasanasayanaih iti itaretarayuktanam nirdesat |
pratyekanusthanasya tu patanahetutvabhave 'pi dosahetutvam asty eva,

asanac chayanad yanat sambhasat sahabhojanat |
samkramanti hi papani tailabindur ivambhasi ||

iti parasaravacanena nirapeksanam api papahetutvavagamat |
samlapasparsanihsvasanam tu
yanadicatustayenanusangikataya samuccitanam eva patanahetutvam
na prthagbhutanam, alpatvat | papahetutvam punar asty eva,
samlapasparsanihsvasa iti devalavacanasya darsitatvat | atah
samlapadirahite sahayanadicatustaye krte pañcamabhagonam
dvadasavarsikam prayascittam kuryat | tatsahite tu purnam |
evam ca sati ebhis tu samvased yo vai vatsaram so 'pi tatsamah iti
yogisvaravacanam api sahayanadicatustayaparam eva yuktam | yatah
samlapadinam prthakpatityahetutvam nasti | ata eva manuna,

samvatsarena patati patitena sahacaran |
yajanadhyapanad yaunan na tu yanasanasanat ||

iti yanadicatustayasyaiva samvatsarena patityahetutvam uktam |
atrasanagrahanam sayanasyapy upalaksanam, atra ca samvatsarena
patati patitena sahacaran yanasanasanat iti vyavahitena sambandhah,
pragdarsitavisnuvacananurodhat, tatha,

samvatsarena patati patitena sahacaran |
bhojanasanasayyadi kurvanah sarvakalikam ||

iti devalavacanac ca | na cananvayadosah, yanasanasanadihetor
acarann acaram kurvann iti bhedavivaksaya sambandhopapatteh |
yatha etaya punaradheyasammitayestyestveti | yad va acarann iti
satra hetvarthasya gamitatvat | yanasanasanad iti dvitiyarthe
pañcami | yajanadhyapanad yaunan na tu samvastarena patati, kim tu
sadya eva pracinavacananicayanurodhad eva | ato yaunadicatustayena
sadyah patati, yanadicatustayena tu samvatsaram
nirantarabhyaseneti yuktam vatsaram so 'pi tatsamah ity
atyantasamyogavacinya dvitiyaya darsanad antaritadivasaganana
karya | yatha sastyadhikasatatrayadivasavyapitvam samsargasya
bhavati tato nyune tu na patitaprayascittam kim tv anyad eva | yathaha
parasarah |

samsargam acaran viprah patitadisv akamatah |
pañcaham va dasaham va dvadasaham athapi va |
masardham masam ekam va masatrayam athapi va |
abdardham ekam abdam va bhaved urdhvam tu tatsamah ||
triratram prathame pakse dvitiye krcchram acaran |
caret santapanam krcchram trtiye paksa eva tu |
caturthe dasaratram syat parakah pañcame tatah |
sasthe candrayanam kuryat saptame tv aindavadvayam ||
astame ca tatha pakse sanmasan krcchram acaret ||
iti |

kamatah samsarge punar visesah smrtyantare 'bhihitah |
sumantuh:

pañcahe tu caret krcchram dasahe taptakrcchrakam |

parakas tv ardhamase syan mase candrayanam caret ||
iti |

masatraye prakurvita krcchram candrayanottaram |
sanmasike tu samsarge krcchram tv abdardham acaret ||
samsarge tv abdike kuryad abdam candrayanam narah ||
iti |

atra cabdike samsarge iti kimcin nyuna iti drastavyam, purne tu
vatsare manvadibhir dvadasavarsikasmaranat | yat tu barhaspatyam
vacanam,

sanmasike tu samsarge yajanadhyapanadina |
ekatrasanasayyabhih prayascittardham acaret ||
iti |

yajanadhyapanayanaikapatrabhojananam sanmasat patityavacanam
etad akamato 'tyantapadi pañcamahayajñadipraye yajane 'ngadhyapane
duhitrbhaginivyatirikte ca yonisambandhe drastavyam,
prakrstayajanadibhih sadyah patityasyoktatvat | etad
digavalambanenaiva duhitrbhaginisnusagamyatipatakisamsarginam
kamato navavarsikam akamatah sardhacaturvarsikam kalpaniyam |
sakhipitrvyadaradigamipatakisamsarginam kamatah
sadvarsikam akamatas traivarsikam |
athopapatakyadisamsarginam api kamatas tadiyam eva traimasikam
akamato 'rdham ity uhaniyam | purusavat strinam api
mahapatakyadisamsargat patityam avisistam | yathaha saunakah:
purusasya yani patananimittani strinam api tany eva | brahmani
hinavarnasevayam adhikam patati iti | atas tasam api
mahapatakiprabhrtinam madhye yena saha samsargas tadiyam eva
prayascittam ardhakrtya yojaniyam | evam balavrddhaturanam api
kamato 'rdham akamatah padah | tathanupanitasyapi balasya kamatah
pado 'kamatas tadardham ity esa dik ||

patitasamsargapratisedhena pratisiddhasya yaunasambandhasya kvacit
pratiprasavam aha |
kanyam samudvahed esam sopavasam akimcanam ||
esam patitanam kanyam patitavasthayam utpannam sopavasam
krtasamsargakalocitaprayascittam akimcanam
agrhitavastralamkaradipitrdhanam udvahet | kanyam samudvahed iti
vadan svayam eva kanyam tyaktapatitasamsargam samudvahen na punah
patitahastat pratigrhniyad iti darsayati | evam ca sati
patitayaunasamsargapratisedhavirodho 'pi parihrto bhavati | ayam
cartho brhaddharitena spastikrtah: patitasya tu kumarim
vivastram ahoratropositam pratah suklenahatena
vasasacchaditam 'naham etesam na mamaite' iti trir uccair
abhidadhanam tirthe svagrhe vodvahet iti | tatha esam kanyam
samudvahed iti vacanat, strivyatiriktatadiyapatyasya
samsarganarhatam darsayati | ata eva vasistha | patitenotpannah

patito bhavaty anyatra striyah, sa hi paragamini tam ariktham udvahet
iti || 3.261 ||

iti samsargaprayascittaprakaranam

nisiddhasamsargaprasangan nisiddhasamsargotpannapratilomavadhe
prayascittam aha |
candrayanam caret sarvan avakrstan nihatya tu |
avakrstah sutamagadhadayah pratilomotpannas tesam
pratyekam hanane candrayanam | tatha ca sankhah: sarvesam
avakrstanam vadhe pratyekam candrayanam iti | yad
vangirasoktam,

sarvantyajanam gamane bhojane sampramapane |
parakena visuddhih syad ity angirasabhasitam ||

iti parakam kuryat | tatra kamatah sutadivadhe candrayanam |
akamatas tu sutavadhe parakah | vaidehakavadhe padonam |
candalavadhe dvipadah | magadhavadhe padonah parakah |
ksattari dvipadah | ayogave ca padadvayam | anayaiva disa
candrayanasyapi taratamyam kalpyam | yat tu brahmagarbhavacanam,

pratilomaprasutanam strinam masavadhi smrtah |
antaraprabhavanam ca sutadinam caturdvisat ||

iti, tad avrttivisayam | tatra sutavadhe sanmasah vaidehakavadhe
catvarah candalavadhe dvav iti yogyatayanvayah | tatha
magadhavadhe catvarah ksattari dvaimasikam ayogave ca dvaimasikam iti
vyavastha ||

naimittikavratanam japadisadhyatvad vidyavirahinam ca
sudradinam tadanupapatter ajyaveksanadisadhyesv ivandhanam
anadhikaram asankyaha |
sudro 'dhikarahino 'pi kalenanena sudhyati ||
yady api sudro japadyadhikarahinas tathapy anena
dvadasavarsikadikalasampadyena vratena sudhyati |
sudragrahanam strinam pratilomajanam copalaksanam | yady
api tasya gayatryadijapasambhavas tathapi namaskaramantrajapo bhavati |
ata eva smrtyantare 'bhihitam: ucchistam casya bhojanam anujñato
'sya namaskaro mantrah iti | yad va vacanabalaj japadirahitam eva
vratam kuryat,

tasmac chudram samasadya sada dharmapathe sthitam |
prayascittam pradatavyam japahomavivarjitam ||

ity angirahsmaranat | tathaparam api tenaivoktam |

sudrah kalena sudhyeta gobrahmanahite ratah |
danair vapy upavasair va dvijasusrusaya tatha ||
iti |

yat tu manavam,

na casyopadised dharmam na casya vratam adiset |
iti sudrasya vratopadesanisedhaparam vacanam, tad
anupasannasudrabhiprayam | yad api smrtyantaravacanam,

krcchrany etani karyani sada varnatrayena tu |
krcchresv etesu sudrasya nadhikaro vidhiyate ||

iti, tat kamyakrcchrabhiprayam | atah strisudrayoh
pratilomajanam ca traivarnikavad vratadhikara iti siddham | yat tu
gautamavacanam pratiloma dharmahinah iti, tad
upanayanadivisistadharmabhiprayam || 3.262 ||

iti pañcamahapatakaprayascittaprakaranam

mahapatakadipañcakamadhye mahapatakatipatakanupatakaprayascittany
uktva, adhunopapatakaprayascittani vyacaksanah
pathakramapraptam govadhaprayascittam tavad aha |

pañcagavyam pibed goghno masam asita samyatah |
gosthesayo go 'nugami gopradanena sudhyati || YDh_3.263

krcchram caivatikrcchram ca cared vapi samahitah |
dadyat triratram coposya vrsabhaikadasas tu gah || YDh_3.264

gam hantiti goghnah | mulavibhujaditvat kapratyayah | asau masam
samahita asita | kim kurvan | pañca ca tani gavyani
gomutragomayaksiradadhighrtani yathavidhi misritani piban
aharantaraparityagena, bhojanakarye tasya vidhanat | tatha
gosthesayah | praptasayananuvadena gosthavidhanad diva ca
svapapratisedhad ratrau gosalayam sayanah | ga anugacchati tad
asya vratam iti go 'nugami | vrate ninih | atas ca yasam gosthe
sete sannidhanat ta eva gah pratar vanam vicarantir anugacchet |
anugacched iti vacanad yada ta gacchanti tadaiva svayam anugacchet | yada
tu tisthanty asate va tada pascadgamanasyasakyakaranatvat svayam
api tisthed asita veti gamyate | anugamanavidhanad eva tabhih
sayam gostham vrajantibhih saha gosthapraveso 'py
arthasiddhah | evam kurvan masante gopradanena ekam gam dattva
tavata sastrarthasya sampatter gohatyayah sudhyatity ekam vratam
| masam gosthesayo go 'nugamity anuvartate | pañcagavyaharasya tu
nivrttih krcchravidhanad eva | atas ca masam nirantaram
krcchram samahitas cared ity aparam | ata eva jabalena
masaprajapatyasya prthak prayascittatvam uktam |

prajapatyam caren masam gohanta ced akamatah |
gohito go 'nugami syad gopradanena sudhyati ||
iti |

atikrcchram va tathaiva samacared ity anyat | krcchratikrcchrayor
laksanam uttaratra vaksyate | atha va triratram upavasam krtva
vrsabha ekadaso yasam gavam ta dadyad iti vratacatustayam |
tatrakamakrte jatimatrabrahmanasvamikagomatravadhe upavasam

krtva vrsabhaikadasagodanasahitas triratropavaso drastavyah, visistasvamikaya visistagunavatyas ca vadhe guruprayascittasya vaksyamanatvat | ksatriyasambandhinyas tu tadrgvidhe vyapadane masam pañcagavyasitvam prathamam prayascittam | atra masapañcagavyasanasyatisvalpatvan masopavasatulyatvam | tatas ca sadbhih sadbhir upavasair ekaikaprajapatyakalpanaya pañcakrcchranam pratyamnayena pañca dhenavo masante ca diyamana gaur eketi sat dhenavo bhavantiti vrsabhaikadasagodanasahitatriratravratal laghiyastvam | katham punar brahmanagavinam gurutvam |
vedabrahmanarajñam tu vijñeyam dravyam uttamam |
iti naradena taddravyasyottamatvabhidhanat, gosu brahmanasamsthasu iti dandabhuyastvadarsanac ca | vaisyasambandhinyas tu tadrgvidhe vyapadane masam atikrcchram kuryat | atikrcchre tv adye triratratraye panipurannabhojanam uktam | antye triratre 'nasanam | ato 'tikrcchradharmena masavrate kriyamane sadratram upavaso bhavati | caturvimsatyahe ca panipurannabhojanam | tatas ca krcchrapratyamnayakalpanaya kimcinnyunam dhenupañcakam bhavatiti purvasmad vratadvayal laghisthatvena vaisyasvamikagovadhavisayata yukta | tadrsa eva visaye sudrasvamikagohatyayam masam prajapatyavratam dvitiyam | tatra ca sardhaprajapatyadvayatmakena pratyamnayena kimcidadhikam dhenudvayam bhavatiti purvebhyo laghutamatvac chudravisayatocita | atha caitat prayascittacatustayam saksatkartranugrahakaprayojakanumantrsu gurulaghubhavataratamyapeksaya purvokta eva visaye yojaniyam | yat tu vaisnavam vratatrayam,

goghnasya pañcagavyena masam ekam palatrayam |
pratyaham syat parako va candrayanam athapi va ||

iti, yac ca kasyapiyam gam hatva taccarmana pravrto masam gosthesayas trisavanasnayi nityam pañcagavyaharah iti, yac ca satatapiyam masam pancagavyaharah iti, tat pañcakam api yajñavalkyiyapañcagavyaharasamanavisayam | yac ca sankhapracetobhyam uktam goghnah pañcagavyaharah pañcavimsatiratram upavaset sasikham vapanam krtva gocarmana pravrto gas canugacchan gosthesayo gam ca dadyat iti, etac ca yajñavalkyiyamasatikrcchravratasamanavisayam | dadyat triratram coposya ity etadvisayam vatyantagunino hantur veditavyam | atraiva visaye pañcagavyasaktasya tu dvitiyam kasyapiyam masam pañcagavyena iti pratipadya, sasthe kale payobhakso va gacchantisv anugacchet tasu sukhopavistasu copavisen natiplavam gacchen nativisamenavatarayen nalpodake payayed ante brahmanan bhojayitva tiladhenum dadyat iti drastavyam | atrapy asaktasya goghno masam yavagum prasrtitandulasrtam bhuñjano gobhyah priyam kurvan sudhyati iti paithinasinoktam veditavyam | yat tu saumantam goghnasya gopradanam gosthe sayanam dvadasaratram pañcagavyasanam gavanugamanam ca iti, ya cca samvartenoktam,

saktuyavakabhaiksasi payo dadhi ghrtam sakrt |
etani kramaso 'sniyan masardham susamahitah ||
brahmanan bhojayitva tu gam dadyad atmasuddhaye ||

iti, yac ca barhaspatyam dvadasaratram pañcagavyaharah iti, tat tritayam api yajñavalkyiyamasaprajapatyena samanavisayam, mrtakalpagohatyavisayam va, visamapradesatrasena janitavyadhito maranavisayam va veditavyam | tad idam sarvam prag uktam akamavisayam | yada punar idrgvidham avisistaviprasvamikam avisistam gam kamatah pramapayati tada manuna masam yavagupanam, masadvayam havisyena caturthakalabhojanam, masatrayam vrsabhaikadasagodanayuktam sakadina vartanam iti vratatritayam amnatam | yathaha |

upapatakasamyukto goghno masam yavan pibet |
krtavapo vased gosthe carmanardrena samvrtah ||
caturthakalam asniyad aksaralavanam mitam |
gomutrena caret snanam dvau masau niyatendriyah ||
divanugacchet ta gas tu tisthann urdhvam rajah pibet |
susrusitva namaskrtya ratrau virasanam vaset ||
tisthantisv anutisthet tu vrajantisv apy anuvrajet |
asinasu tathasino niyato vitamatsarah ||
aturam abhisastam va cauravyaghradibhir bhayaih |
patitam pankalagnam va sarvopayair vimocayet ||
usne varsati site va marute vati va bhrsam |
na kurvitatmanas tranam gor akrtva tu saktitah ||
atmano yadi vanyesam grhe ksetre 'tha va khale |
bhaksayantim na kathayet pibantam caiva vatsakam ||
anena vidhina yas tu goghno ga anugacchati |
sa gohatyakrtam papam tribhir masair vyapohati ||
vrsabhaikadasa gas ca dadyat sucaritavratah |
avidyamane sarvasvam vedavidbhyo nivedayet ||
iti |

etat tritayam yajñavalkyiyamasaprajapatyamasapañcagavyasanavrsabhaikadasagoda na-yuktatriratropavasarupavratatritayavisayam yathakramena drastavyam | yat tv angirasa manavetikartavyatayuktam traimasikam abhidhayadhikam abhihitam,

aksaralavanam ruksam sasthe kale 'sya bhojanam |
gomatim va japed vidyam onkaram vedam eva ca ||
vratavad dharayed dandam samantram caiva mekhalam ||

iti, tan manavavisayam | evam pustitarunyadikimcidunatisayayoginyam drastavyam,

atibalam atikrsam ativrddham ca roginim |
hatva purvavidhanena cared ardham vratam dvijah ||

iti pustitarunyadirahitayam gavy ardhaprayascittadarsanat |
yada tu yajñavalkyiyamasatikrcchravratanimittabhutam gam
avisistasvamikam jatimatrayoginim kamato vyapadayati, tada,
vihitam yad akamanam kamat taddvigunam caret |
iti nyayena purvoktam evakamavihitam masatikrcchravratam
dvigunam kuryat | yat tu haritena goghnas taccarmaurdhvavalam
paridhaya ityadina manavim itikartavyatam abhidhayoktam,
vrsabhaikadasas ca ga dattva trayodase mase puto bhavati iti, tat
savanasthasrotriyagovadhe akamakrte drastavyam | yat tu vasisthena
– gam ced dhanyat tasyas carmanardrena parivestitah
sanmasan krcchrataptakrcchrav atisthet, rsabhavehatau
dadyat iti sanmasikam krcchrataptakrcchranusthanam uktam,
yad api devaleva goghnah sanmasams taccarmaparivrto govrajanivasi
gobhir eva saha caran pramucyate iti, tat dvayam api haritiyena
samanavisayam | tatraiva kamakarakrte katyayaniyam traivarsikam:

goghnas taccarmasamvito vased gosthe 'tha va punah |
gas canugacchet satatam mauni virasanadibhih ||

varsasitatapaklesavahnipankabhayarditah |
moksayet sarvayatnena puyate vatsarais tribhih ||

iti drastavyam | yac ca sankham traivarsikam:

padam tu sudrahatyayam udakyagamane tatha |
govadhe ca tatha kuryat parastrigamane tatha ||

iti, tad api katyayaniyavratasamanavisayam | yat tu yamena angirasim
itikartavyatam abhidhaya,

gosahasram satam vapi dadyat sucaritavratah |
avidyamane sarvasvam vedavidbhyo nivedayet ||

iti gosahasrayuktam gosatayuktam ca dvaimasikam vratadvayam abhihitam,
tatra yada
savanasthasrotriyadidurgatabahukutumbibrahmanasambandhinim
kapilam karmangabhutam garbhinim
bahuksiratardigunasalinim nirguno dhanavan sapratijñam
khadgadina vyapadayati tada gosahasrayuktam dvaimasikam kuryat,

garbhinim kapilam doghrim homadhenum ca suvratam |
khadgadina ghatayitva dvigunam vratam acaret ||

iti visistayam gavi barhaspatye prayascittavisesadarsanat |
ata eva pracetasa, strigarbhinibalavrddhavadhesu bhrumaha bhavati
iti idrgvidham eva govadham abhisamdhaya brahmahatyavratam atidistam
| dvitiyam tu yamyam gosatadanayuktam vratam
katyayaniyavratavisaye dhanavato drastavyam | yat tu gautamena
vrsabhaikasatagodanasamuccitam brahmacaryam vaisyavadhe 'bhidhaya
govadhe 'tidistam: gam ca hatva vaisyavat iti, etac ca
traivarsikavratapratyamnayabhutanavatidhenubhih sardham

vrsabhaikasata gavo navanyunam dvisatam bhavatiti gosahasrayuktatraimasikavratan nyunatvat purvoktavisaye eva kamato vadhe | yad va tatraiva visaye garbharahitayah kamato vadhe drastavyam | tadrgvidhaya eva garbharahitayas tv akamato hanane 'pi katyayaniyam eva traivarsikam kalpyam | yat tu yamenoktam,

kasthalostasmabhir gavah sastrair va nihata yadi |
prayascittam katham tatra sastre 'sastre vidhiyate ||

kasthe santapanam kuryat prajapatyam tu lostake |
taptakrcchram tu pasane sastre capy atikrcchrakam ||

prayascitte tatas cirne kuryad brahmanabhojanam |
trisad ga vrsabham caikam dadyat tebhyas ca daksinam ||

iti, tat purvoktagosahasrasatadidanatraivarsikadivratavisayesv eva kasthadisadhanavisesajanitavadhanimittasantapanadipurvakatvapratip adanaparam, na tu nirapeksam, laghutvad vratasya | tatha vayovisesad api prayascittavisaye uktah:

ativrddham atikrsam atibalam ca roginim |
hatva purvavidhanena cared ardhavratam dvijah ||
brahmanan bhojayec chaktya dadyad dhematilams tatha ||

iti nirogadivadhe yad vihitam tasyardham | brhatpracetasapy atra visesa uktah |

ekavarse hate vatse krcchrapado vidhiyate |
abuddhipurvo pumsah syad dvipadas tu dvihayane |
trihayane tripadah syat prajapatyam atah param ||
iti ||

tatha garbhinya vadhe yada garbho 'pi nihato bhavati tada pratinimittam naimittikam avartate iti nyayenavisesena dvigunavratapraptau sattrimsanmate visaya uktah:

pada utpannamatre tu dvau padau drdhatam gate |
padonam vratam uddistam hatva garbham acetanam ||

angapratyangasampurne garbhe cetahsamanvite |
dvigunam govratam kuryad esa goghnasya niskrtih ||
iti |

bahukartrke tu hanane samvartapastambau visesam ahatuh:

eka ced bahubhih kacid daivad vyapadita kvacit |
padam padam tu hatyayas careyus te prthak prthak ||
iti |

yadrgvidhagohatyayam yadvratam upadistam tatpadam pratyekam kuryuh, vacanat | eka cet ity upalaksanam | ato bahubhir dvayor bahunam ca vyapadane pratipurusam padadvayam padonam va kalpaniyam | etac cakamato vadhe drastavyam, daivad iti

visesanopadanat | kamakare tu bahunam api pratyekam
krtsnadosasambandhat, krtsnavratasambandho yuktah, satrinam iva
pratipurusam krtsnavyaparasamavayat,
ekam ghnatam bahunam tu yathoktad dviguno damah |
iti pratyekam dandadvaigunyadarsanac ca | yada tv ekenaiva
rodhanadivyaparena bahavo gavo vyapaditas tatra samvartapastambau
visesam ahatuh:

vyapannanam bahunam tu rodhane bandhane 'pi va |
bhisan mithyopacare ca dvigunam grovratam caret ||
iti |

bahusv api vyapannesu na pratinimittam naimittikanusthanam,
napi tantrena kim tu vacanabalad dvigunam eva | tatha bhisag api
viruddhausadhadanenaikasya apy akamato vyapadane dvigunam govratam
kuryat | bhisagvyatiriktasya kevalam upakarartham pravrttasya tv
akamatah pratikulausadhadane vyasa aha |

ausadham lavanam caiva punyartham api bhojanam |
atiriktam na datavyam kale svalpam tu dapayet ||
atirikte vipattis cet krcchrapado vidhiyate ||
iti |

yat tv apastambenoktam,

padam ekam cared rodhe dvau padau bandhane caret |
yojane padahinam syac caret sarvam nipatane |

iti, tad vyavahitavyaparino nimittakartur vijñaya na saksat kartuh |
saksat kartrnimittanos ca bhedas tenaiva darsitah:

pasanair lakutair vapi sastrenanyena va balat |
nipatayanti ye gas tu krtsnam kuryur vratam hi te ||
tathaiva bahujanghoruparsvagrivangrimotanaih ||
iti |

etad uktam bhavati: pasanakhadgadibhir grivamotanadina va ye
gam nipatayanti, te saksad ghantaras tesv eva krtsnam
prayascittam | ye tu vyavahitarodhabandhadivyaparayoginas te nimittinas
tesam na krtsnavratasambandhah | kim tu tadavayavair eva
padadvipadadibhir iti | tatra ca rodhadinam
vyavahitavyaparatvavisese 'pi vacanat kvacit padah kvacid dvipadah
padonam kvacid iti yuktam | atraha parasarah |

gava bandhanayoktrais tu bhaven mrtyur akamatah |
akamakrtapapasya prajapatyam vinirdiset ||

prayascitte tatas cirne kuryad brahmana bhojanam |
anadutsahitam gam ca dadyad vipraya daksinam ||
iti ||

ayam ca prajapatyo yadi rodhadikam krtva

tajjanyapramadaparijihirsaya pratyaveksamana aste tada drastavyah, akamakrtapapasya iti visesanopadanat | yada tu na pramadasamraksanam karoti tada,

padam ekam cared rodhe dvau padau bandhane caret |
yojane padahinam syac caret sarvam nipatane ||

ity angirodrstam traimasikapadam kimcidadhikam va vimsatyahargovadhavratam kuryat | apastambenapi visesa uktah |

atidahativahabhyam nasikacchedane tatha |
nadiparvatasamrodhe srte padonam acaret ||
iti |

laksanamatropayogini tu dahe na dosah,

anyatrankanalaksabhyam vahane mocane 'pi va |
sayam sangopanartham ca na dusyed rodhabandhane ||

iti parasarasmaranat | ankanam sthiracihnakaranam, laksanam sampratopalaksanam | vahane sastroktamargena raksanatham api nalikeradibhir bandhane bhavaty eva dosah,

na nalikelena na sanavalair na capi mauñjena na bandhasrnkhalaih |
etais tu gavo na nibandhaniya badhva tu tisthet parasum grhitva ||
kusaih kasais ca badhniyat sthane dosavivarjite ||

iti vyasasmaranat || tathanyo 'pi visesas tenaivoktah:

ghantabharanadosena vipattir yatra gor bhavet |
krcchrardham tu bhavet tatra bhusanartham hi tat smrtam ||

atidohe 'tidamane samghate caiva yojane |
baddhva srnkhalapasais ca mrte padonam acaret ||

iti palanakaranadinopeksayam kvacit prayascittavisesas tenaivoktah:

jalaughapalvale magna meghavidyuddhatapi va |
svabhre va patitakasmac chvapadenapi bhaksita ||
prajapatyam caret krcchram gosvami vratam uttamam |
sitavatahata va syad udbandhanahatapi va ||
sunyagara upeksayam prajapatyam vinirdiset ||
iti |

idam tu karyantaravirahe 'py upeksayam veditavyam | karyantaravyagratayopeksayam tv ardham,

palvalaughamrgavyaghrasvapadadinipatane |
svabhraprapatasarpadyair mrte krcchrardham acaret ||
upalatvat tu krcchram syac chunyagara upaplave ||

iti visnusmaranat | tatha saty api vyapadane kvacid
upakararthapravrttau vacanad dosabhavah | yathaha samvartah |

yantrane gocikitsarthe mudhagarbhavimocane |
yatne krte vipattih syan na sa papena lipyate ||
iti |

yantranam vyadhyadiniryatanartham
samdamsankusadipravesanam | tatha,

ausadham sneham aharam dadad gobrahmane dvijah |
diyamane vipattis cen na sa papena lipyate ||
gramaghate saraughena vesmabhangan nipatane |
dahacchedasirabhedaprayogair upakurvatam |
dvijanam gohitartham ca prayascittam na vidyate ||

atra parasaro 'py aha |

gramaghate saraughena vesmabhangan nipatane |
ativrstihatanam ca prayascittam na vidyate ||
iti ||

tatha,

kupakhate ca dharmarthe grhadahe ca ya mrta |
gramadahe tatha ghore prayascittam na vidyate ||
iti ||

idam tu bandhanarahitasyaiva pasoh kathañcid grhadidahena
mrtavisayam | itaratha tv apastambenoktam |

kantaresv atha durgesu grhadahe khalesu ca |
yadi tatra vipattih syat pada eko vidhiyate ||
iti |

tatha 'sthyadibhange maranabhave 'pi kvacit prayascittam uktam |

asthibhangam gavam krtva langulacchedanam tatha |
patanam dantasrnganam masardham tu yavan pibed ||
iti |

yat tv angirasam,

srngabhange 'sthibhange va carmanirmocane 'pi va |
dasaratram pibed vajram svasthapi yadi gaur bhavet ||

iti vajrasabdavacyam ksiradivartanam uktam, tad asaktavisayam |
idam ca prayascittam gosvamine vyapannagosadrsim gam dattvaiva
karyam | yadaha parasarah |

pramapane pranabhrtam dadyat tatpratirupakam |
tasyanurupam mulyam va dadyad ity abravid yamah ||
iti |

manur api |

yo yasya himsyaddravyani jñanato'jñanato'pi va |
sa tasyotpadayet tustim rajñe dadyac ca tatsamam ||
iti |

etat tu purvoktam prayascittajatam brahmanasyaiva hantur veditavyam | ksatriyades tu hantur brhadvisnuna viseso 'bhihitah:

vipre tu sakalam deyam padonam ksatriye smrtam |
vaisye 'rdham pada ekas tu sudrajatisu sasyate ||
iti |

yat tv angirovacanam,

parsad ya brahmananam tu sa rajñam dviguna mata |
vaisyanam triguna prokta parsadvac ca vratam smrtam ||

iti, tat pratilomyena vagdandaparusyadivisayam | tatha stribalavrddhadinam tv ardham, anupanitasya balasya pada iti ca praguktam anusamdheyam || strinam parasarena viseso 'bhihitah |

vapanam naiva narinam nanuvrajya japadikam |
na gosthe sayanam tasam na vasiran gavajinam ||

sarvan kesan samuddhrtya chedayed anguladvayam |
sarvatraivam hi narinam siraso mundanam smrtam ||
iti |

purusesu ca visesah samvartena darsitah |

pade 'ngaromavapanam dvipade smasruno 'pi ca |
tripade tu sikhavarjam sasikham tu nipatane ||
iti |

padaprayascittarhasya kanthad adhastanangaromnam eva vapanam | ardhaprayascittarhasya tu smasrunam api | padonaprayascittarhasya punah sirogatanam api sikhavarjitanam | padacatustayarhasya tu sasikhasya sakalakesajatasyeti | evam etad digavalambanenanyesam api smrtivacasa visayo nirupaniyah || 3.263 || 3.264 ||

iti govadhaprayascittaprakaranam

adhunanyesam upapatakanam prayascittam aha |

upapatakasuddhih syad evam candrayanena va |
payasa vapi masena parakenathava punah || YDh_3.265

evam uktena govadhavratena masam pañcagavyasanadinanyesam vratyatadinam upapatakanam suddhir bhavet | candrayanena va vaksyamanalaksanena masam payovratena va parakena va suddhirbhavet | atratidesasam arthyad gocarmavasanagoparicaryadibhir govadhasadharanaih katipayair nyunatvam avagamyate | etac ca vratacatustayam akamakare saktyapeksaya vikalpitam drastavyam | kamakare tu,

etad eva vratam kuryur upapatakino dvijah |
avakirnivarjyam suddhyartham candrayanam athapi va ||

iti manuktam traimasikam drastavyam | ata eva vacanad ayam prayascittatidesah sarvesam upapatakaganapathitanam uktaprayascittanam anuktaprayascittanam cavakirnivarjitanam avisesena veditavyah | avakirninas tu pratipadoktam eva |

nanu anuktaprayascittavisayatayaivatidesasya yukta, itaratha pratipadoktaprayascittabadhasapeksatvaprasangat |

maivam | tatha saty uktaniskrtinam upapatakaganapatho 'narthakah syat | yadi param upapatakamadhye samanyatah pathitasyanyatra visesatah prayascittantaram ucyate | yatha, ayajyanam ca yajanam | trin krcchran acared vratyayajako 'vicarann api iti sa eva visayah kevalam parihriyate na punar visesatah pathitasyaivanyatrapi visesata eva yatra prayascittam ucyate so 'pi yatha indhanartham drumacchedah vrksagulmalatavirucchedane japyam rksatam iti | ato vratyatadisu asmin sastre sastrantare va drstaih prayascittaih saha upapatakasuddhih syad evam ityadina pratipaditavratacatustayasya samavisayatakalpanena vikalpo visayavibhago vasrayaniyah | tani ca smrtyantaradrstaprayascittani pathakramena vratyadisu yojayisyamah | tatra vratyatayam manunedam uktam,

yesam dvijanam savitri nanucyeta yathavadhi |
tams carayitva trin krcchran yathavidhy upanayayet ||

iti, yac ca yamenoktam,

savitri patita yasya dasavarsani pañca ca |
sasikham vapanam krtva vratam kuryat samahitah ||
ekavimsatiratram ca pibet prasrtiyavakam |
havisa bhojayec caiva brahmanan sapta pañca va ||
tato yavakasuddhasya tasyopanayanam smrtam ||

iti, tad ubhayam api yajnavalkyiyamasapayovratavisayam | yat tu vasisthenoktam: patitasavitrika uddalakavratam caret | dvau masau yavakena vartayen masam payasa paksam amiksayastaratran ghrtena sadratram ayacitena triratram ababhakso 'horatram upavaset | asvamedhavabhrtham gacched vratyastomena va yajeta iti | atreyam vyavastha | yasyopanetradyabhavena tatkalatikramas tasya yajñavalkyiyavratanam anyatamam saktyapeksaya bhavati | anapady atikrame tu manavam traimasikam | tatraiva pañcadasavarsad urdhvam api kiyatkalatikrame tuddalakavratam vratyastomo veti | yesam tu pitradayo 'py anupanitas tesam apastamboktam: yasya pitapitamahav anupetau syatam tasya samvatsaram traividyakam brahmacaryam | yasya prapitamahader nanusmaryata upanayanam tasya dvadasavarsani traividyakam brahmacaryam (cf. apdh 1.1.32, 1.2.5) |

(iti vratyata)

tatha steye 'py upapatakasadharanapraptavratacatustayapavadakam
prayascittam manunoktam |

dhanyannadhanacauryani krtva kamad dvijottamah |
sajatiyagrhad eva krcchrabdena visudhyati ||
iti |

dvijottamasya sajatiyo brahmana evato vipraparigrahe brahmanasya
hartur idam | ksatriyades tv alpam kalpyam | atha astapadyam
steyakilbisam sudrasya, dvigunottaranitaresam prativarnam,
viduso 'tikrame dandabhuyastvam iti ksatriyader apahartur
dandalpatvasya darsanat, tatha,
vipre tu sakalam deyam padonam ksatriye smrtam |
iti padapadahanya prayascittadarsanat | tatha
ksatriyadiparigrahenapi dandanusarena prayascittalpatvam
kalpyam | atah ksatriyaparigrahe caurye sanmasikam, vaisyaparigrahe
traimasikam govadhavratam, sudraparigrahe candrayanam kalpyam |
evam uttaratrapy uhaniyam | idam ca dasakumbhadhanyapaharavisayam,
adhike tu,
dhanyam dasabhyah kumbhebhyo harato dama uttamah |
palasahasrad adhike vadhah | (cf. mdh 8.321)

iti vadhadarsanat | kumbhas ca pañcasahasrapalaparimanah |
dhanyasahacaryad annadhane caitavaddhanyaparimite veditavye | annasabdena
tanduladikam abhidhiyate, dhanasabdena tamrarajatadikam | idam tu
prayascittam kamakaravisayam | akamatas tu traimasikam
govadhavratam | tatha,

manusyanam ca harane strinam ksetragrhasya ca |
kupavapijalanam ca suddhis candrayanena tu ||

iti sardhasatadvayapanalabhyajalapahara idam candrayanam praptam
apitaragovadhavratanivrttyartham vidhiyate,

tavanmulyajalapahare paniyasya trnasya ca |
tanmulyad dviguno dandah |

iti pañcasatadandavidhanat, tavatpanayor dandacandrayanayor
govadhadau sahacaritatvat, tatha,
krcchratikrcchraindavayoh panapañcasatam tatha |
iti candrayanavisaye pañcasatapanadandavidhanac ca | etac ca
ksatriyadidravyapahare drastavyam | (brahmasambandhidravyapahare
tu,

niksepasyapaharanam narasvarajatasya ca |
bhumivajramaninam ca rukmasteyasamam smrtam ||

iti drastavyam) | tatha,

dravyanam alpasaranam steyam krtvanyavesmatah |
caret samtapanam krcchram tan niryaty atmasuddhaye ||

ity anenalpaprayojanatrapusisadidravyapaharavisesena steyasamanyopapatakaprayascittapavadah | idam ca candrayananimittabhutardhatrtiyasatamulyasya pañcadasamsardhatrapusisadyapahare prayascittam, candrayanapañcadasamsatvat tasya | tatha dravyavisesenapy upapatakasamanyapraptavratapavadah:

bhaksyabhojyapaharane yanasayyasanasya ca |
puspamulaphalanam ca pañcagavyam visodhanam |
iti |

ekavarabhojanaparyaptabhaksabhojyapahara idam |
dvitrivarabhojanaparyaptahare triratram | yathaha paithinasih:
bhaksyabhojyannasyodarapuranamatraharane triratram ekaratram va pañcagavyaharas ca iti | yanadinam apy etatsahacaryad etavanmulyanam evapaharane etat prayascittam | sarvatrapi hriyamanadravyanyunadhikabhavena prayascittasyapi laghugurubhavah kalpaniyah | tatha,

trnakasthadrumanam ca suskannasya gudasya ca |
tailacarmamisanam ca triratram syad abhojanam ||
iti |

esam ca trnadinam bhaksyaditrigunatriratraprayascittasya darsanat, tattrigunamulyardhanam etat prayascittam | tatha,

manimuktapravalanam tamrasya rajatasya ca |
ayaskamsyopalanam ca dvadasaham ||
iti |

atrapi bhaksyadivat dvadasagunaprayascittadarsanat, tanmulyadvadasagunamulyamanimuktadyapahara etat prayascittam drastavyam | tatha,

karpasakitajaurnanam dvikhuraikakhurasya ca |
paksigandhausadhinam ca rajjvas caiva tryaham payah ||
iti |

atrapi bhaksyaditrigunaprayascittadarsanat, tattrigunamulyanam apahara evaitat prayascittam jñeyam |
hriyamanadravyanyunadhikabhavena prayascittalpatvamahattvam kalpyam eva | idam ca steyaprayascittam apahrtadravyadanottarakalam eva drastavyam | yathaha visnuh:

dattvaivapahrtam dravyam svamine vratam acaret | iti |

(iti steyam)

rnapakarane ca putrapautrair rnam deyam iti vihitam tasyanapakarane tatha vaidikasya ca jayamano vai brahmanah ityetadvakyenarnasamstutayajñadikarane ca upapatakasuddhih syad evam ityadinopapatakasamanyavihitam vratacatustayam

saktyapeksaya yojyam | prayascittantaram apy atra manunoktam:

istim vaisvanarim caiva nirvaped abdaparyaye |
luptanam pasusomanam niskrtyartham asambhave ||
iti |

abdaparyaye samvatsarante |

(iti rnanapakaranam)

tathadhikrtasyanahitagnitve 'py etad eva vratacatustayam vatsarad urdhvam apadi saktyapeksaya yojyam | anapadi tu manavam traimasikam | arvak punar vatsarat karsnajinir visesam aha |

kale tv adhaya karmani kuryad vipro vidhanatah |
tad akurvams triratrena masi masi visudhyati ||

anahitagnau pitradau yaksyamanah suto yadi |
sa hi vratyena pasuna yajet tanniskrayaya tu ||
iti |

ekagner api visesas tenaivoktah |

krtadaro grhe jyesto yo nadadhyad upasanam |
candrayanam cared varsam pratimasam aho 'pi va ||

(ity anahitagnita)

tatha apanyanam vikraye ca smrtyantare prayascittavisesa uktah | yathaha haritah: gudatilapuspamulaphalapakvannavikraye somapanam saumyah krcchrah | laksalavanamadhumamsatailaksiradadhitakraghrtagandhacarmavasasam anyatamavikraye candrayanam | tatha | urnakesakesaribhudhenuvesmasmasastravikraye ca bhaksyamamsasnayvasthisrnganakhasuktivikraye taptakrcchrah | hinguguggulu haritalamanahsilañjanagairikaksaralavanamanimuktapravalavainavamrnmayesu ca taptakrcchrah | aramatadagodapanapuskarinisukrtavikraye trisavanasnayy adhahsayi caturthakalaharo dasasahasram japan samvatsarena puto bhavati | hinamanonmanasamkarasamkirnavikraye ca iti | evam anyair api sankhavisnvadyuktavacanair yatra prayascittaviseso noktas tatranapadi manavam upapatakasadharanatah praptam traimasikam | apadi tu yajñavalkyiyam vratacatustayam saktyapeksaya yojyam ||

(ity apanyavikrayah)

tatha parivettari ca vasisthena prayascittavisaye uktah: parivividanah krcchratikrcchrau caritva tasmai dattva punar niviseta tam caivapayaccheta iti | parivividanah parivettocyate | tatsvarupam ca prag vyakhyatam | asau krcchratikrcchrau caritva tasmai jyesthaya tam svodham dattva brahmacaryahrtabhaiksavad guruparibhavapariharartham nivedya punar udvahet | kam ity apeksayam uktam tam evopayaccheta iti | tam eva svodham jyesthaya

niveditam tena canujñatam udvahet | yat tu haritenoktam, jyesthe
'niviste kaniyan nivisamanah parivetta bhavati parivittir
jyesthah parivedani kanya paridayi data pariyasta yajakas te
sarve patitah samvatsaram prajapatyena krcchena pavayeyuh iti,
yad api sankhenoktam, parivittih parivetta ca samvatsaram
brahmanagrhesu bhaiksam careyatam iti, tad ubhayam api
kamakarena kanyapitradyananujñatodvahavisayam, prayascittasya
gurutvat | yada punah kamatah kanyam pitradidattam eva parinayati
tada manavam traimasikam | purvoktau krcchratikrcchrau
yajñavalkyiyam ca vratacatustayam ajñatavisayam | yamenapy atra
visesa uktah:

krcchrau dvayoh parivedye kanyayah krcchra eva ca |
atikrcchram cared data hota candrayanam caret ||
iti |

etac ca paryahitagnyadinam api samanam, ekayoganirdesat | yathaha
gautamah:
parivittiparivettrparyahitaparyadhatragredidhisudidhisupatinam
samvastaram prakrtam brahmacaryam iti | ata eva
vasisthenagredidhisupatyadav idam eva prayascittam uktam:
agredidhisupatih krcchram dvadasaratram caritva niviseta tam
caivopayaccheta | didhisupatih krcchratikrcchrau caritva tasmai
dattam punar niviseta iti | agredidhisvader laksanam smrtyantare
'bhihitam:

jyesthayam yady anudhayam kanyayam uhyate 'nuja |
ya sagredidhisur jñeya purva tu didhisuh smrta ||
iti |

tatragredidhisupatih prajapatyam krtva tam eva jyestham
pascad anyenodham udvahet | didhisupatis tu krcchratikrcchrau
krtva svodham jyestam kaniyasyah purvavivodhre
dattvanyam udvahed |

(iti parivedanam)

tatha bhrtakadhyapakabhrtakadhyapitayos ca payasa
brahmasuvarcalam pibed ity adhikrtya visnunoktam:

bhrtakadhyapanam krtva bhrtakadhyapitas tatha |
anuyogapradanena trin paksan niyatah pibet ||
iti |

utkarsahetor adhiyanasya kim pathasi nasitam tvayety evam
paryanuyogo 'nuyogapradanam | ata eva smrtyantare,
dattanuyogan adhyeyuh patitan manur abravit |
ity uktam | atrapi purvoktavrataih sahasya saktyapeksaya vikalpah |

iti bhrtakadhyapakabhrtakadhyapitaprakaranam |

tatha paradarye 'py upapatakasamanyapraptamanavatraimasikasya

yajñavalkyavratacatustayasyapi gurudaradav apavada uktah |
tathanyatrapi gautamadibhih paradaryavisesenapavada uktah |
yathaha gautamah: dve paradare trini srotriyasya iti | tatha
varsikam prakrtam brahmacaryam prastutya tenaivedam abhihitam:
upapatakesu caivam iti | tatreyam vyavastha: rtukale kamato
jatimatrabrahmanigamane varsikam prakrtam brahmacaryam,
tasminn eva kale karmasadhanatvadigunasalinya brahmanya gamane dve
varse prakrtam brahmacaryam, tadrsya eva srotriyabharyaya
gamane trini varsani prakrtam brahmacaryam, yad va
srotriyapatnyam gunavatyam brahmanyam traivarsikam,
tadrgvidhayam eva ksatriyayam dvaivarsikam, tadrsyam eva
vaisyayam varsikam iti vyavastha | etatsamanadrstya
sudrayam sanmasikam prakrtam brahmacaryam kalpaniyam |
ata eva sankhena vaisyam avakirnah samvatsaram brahmacaryam
trisavanam canutisthet, ksatriyayam dve varse, trini
brahmanyam vaisyavac ca sudrayam brahmanaparinitayam iti
varnakramena hraso darsitah | evam ksatriyasyapi
ksatriyadistrisu kramena
dvivarsikaikavarsikaikasanmasikani purvokta eva visaye
yojaniyani | vaisyasya ca vaisyasudryor varsikasanmasike |
sudrasya sudryam parabharyayam sanmasikam eva | yat tv
apastambiyam savarnayam ananyapurvayam sakrt samnipate
padah, pataty evam abhyase padah padas, caturthe sarvam iti, tad
gautamiyatrivarsikena samanavisayam | ananyapurvikayam tu
caturabhyase dvadasavarsikaprayascittavidhanad ekasyam eva
gamanabhyase nedam prayascittam kim tu pratigamanam padanyunam
kalpyam | etat sarvam kamakaravisayam | akamatah punar etad
evardhaklptya purvoktavisaye yojaniyam | anrtukale tu
jatimatrabrahmanyam kamato gamane manavam traimasikam |
jatimatraksatriyadistrisu punar asminn eva visaye tadiyany eva
dvaimasikacandrayanamasikani yojaniyani, ksatriyadinam ca
ksatriyadistrisu dvaimasikadiny eva | akamatah punar etasu
traivarnikanam yajñavalkiyam rsabhaikadasagodanam masam
pañcagavyasanam masam prajapatyacaranam ca kramena
drastavyam | sudragamane tu kamato vihitam masavratam
evardhaklptya yojaniyam | ata eva samvartah |

sudram tu brahmano gatva masam masardham eva va |
gomutrayavakaharas tisthet tatpapamuktaye ||
iti |

akamato 'rdhamasikam ity abhipretam | brahmanas cedam
preksapurvakam brahmanadaran abhigacchet
tannivrttadharmakarmanah krcchro 'nivrttadharmakarmano
'tikrcchrah iti tad brahmanabharyayam sudrayam
drastavyam, dvijatistrisu va viprodhasu dvistrirvyabhicaritasu
abuddhipurvagamane va | tatha ca samvartah |

vipram asvajanam gatva prajapatyam samacaret | iti |

kamatas tu,

rajñim pravrajitam dhatrim sadhvim varnottamam api |
krcchradvayam prakurvita sagotram abhigamya ca ||

iti yamoktam krcchradvayam drastavyam | caturadyabhyase tu
vyabhicarasya svairinyam vrsalyam avakirnah sacailas nata
udakumbham dadyad brahmanaya | vaisyayam ca caturthakalaharo
brahmanan bhojayed yavasabharam ca gobhyo dadyat | ksatriyayam
triratroposito ghrtapatram dadyat | brahmanyam
sadratroposito gam dadyad gosv avakirnah prajapatyam
caret | anudhayam avakirnah palalabharam sisamasakam ca
dadyat iti sankhoktam veditavyam | caturadyabhyasavisayatvam
casya,
caturthe svairini prokta pañcame bandhaki mata |
iti smrtyantaradav agamyate | atraiva visaye sattrimsanmate 'py
uktam:

brahmanim bandhakim gatva kimcid dadyad dvijataye |
rajanyam ced dhanur dadyad vaisyam gatva tu cailakam ||

sudram gatva tu vai vipra udakumbham dvijataye |
divasoposito va syad dadyad vipraya bhojanam ||
iti

idam prayascittajatam garbhanutpattivisayam | tadutpattau tu
yadvisesena yatprayascittam uktam tad eva tatra dvigunam kuryat,
gamane tu vratam yat syad garbhe taddvigunam caret |
ity usanahsmaranat | sudryam garbham adadhatas caturvimsatimate
visesa uktah: vrsalyam abhijatas tu trini varsani
caturthakalasamaye naktam bhuñjita iti | yat tu manuvacanam,

sudram sayanam aropya brahmano yaty adhogatim |
janayitva sutam tasyam brahmanyad eva hiyate ||

iti tat papagauravakhyapanaparam | pratilomyavyavaye tu sarvatra
purusasya vadha eva,
pratilomye vadhah pumso naryah karnadikartanam |
iti vacanat | yat tu vrddhapracetovacanam,

sudrasya brahmanim mohad gacchatah suddhim icchatah |
purnam etad vratam deyam mata yasmad dhi tasya sa ||
padahanyanyavarnasu gacchatah sarvavarnikam ||

iti dvadasavarsikatidesakam, tat svabharyabhrantya gacchato
veditavyam, mohad iti visesanopadanat | yat tu samvartavacanam,

kathamcid brahmanim gacchet ksatriyo vaisya eva va |
krcchram santapanam va syat prayascittam visuddhaye ||

sudras tu brahmanim gacchet kathamcit kamamohitah |

gomutrayavakaharo masenaikena sudhyati ||

tad atyantavyabhicaritabrahmanivisayam | antyajagamane 'pi
prayascittam brhatsamvartenoktam:

rajakavyadhasailusavenucarmopajivinam |
etas tu brahmano gatva carec candrayanadvayam ||
iti |

idam brahmanasya kamatah sakrd gamanavisayam | ksatriyadinam
tu padapadahinam kalpyam | atraivapastambenoktam:

mlecchi nati carmakari rajaki burudi tatha |
etasu gamanam krtva carec candrayanadvayam ||
iti |

antyajas ca tenaiva darsitah |

rajakas carmakaras ca nato buruda eva ca |
kaivartamedamillas ca saptaite hy antyajah smrtah ||
iti |

ye tu candaladayo 'ntyavasayinas tatstrigamane gurutaram
prayascittam gurutalpaprakarane darsitam | etasam
cantyajastrinam madhye yad ekasyam vyavaye prayascittam
abhihitam tat sarvasu bhavati, sarvasam sadrsatvat | yathaha
usana |

bahunam ekadharmanam ekasyapi yad ucyate |
sarvesam tad bhavet karyam ekarupa hi te smrtah ||
iti |

akamatas tu gamane,

candalamedasvapacakapalavratacarinam |
akamatah striyo gatva parakavratam acaret ||

ity apastamboktam drastavyam | yac ca samvartavacanam,

rajakavyadhasailusavenucarmopajivinam |
striyo vipro yada gacchet krcchram candrayanam caret ||

iti tad apy akamavisayam | yat tu satatapenoktam,

kaivartam rajakim caiva venucarmopajivinim |
prajapatyavidhanena krcchrenaikena sudhyati ||

iti tad retahsekat pran nivrttivisayam | yat tu usanasoktam,

kapalikannabhoktrnam tannarigaminam tatha |
jñanat krcchrabdam uddistam ajñanad aindavadvayam ||

iti tad abhyasavisam | yada tu candalyadisu gacchato garbho
bhavati tada,
candalyam garbham aropya gurutalpavratam caret |

ity usanasoktam dvadasavarsikam drastavyam | yat tu,

antyajayam prasutasya niskrtir na vidhiyate |
nirvasanam krtankasya tasya karyama samsayam ||

ity apastambavacanam, tat kamakaravisayam | strinam api savarnanulomavyavaye yat purusasyoktam traivarsikadi tad eva bhavati,
yat pumsah paradaresu tac cainam carayed vratam |
iti manusmaranat | pratilomyena vyavaye eva parastripumsayoh prayascittabhedah | yathaha vasisthah: sudras ced brahmanim abhigacched viranair vestayitva sudram agnau prasyet brahmanyah sirasi vapanam karayitva sarpisabhyajya nagnam kharam aropya mahapatham anuvrajayet puta bhavatiti vijñayate iti | tatha vaisyas ced brahmanim abhigacchel lohitadarbhair vestayitva vaisyam agnau prasyed brahmanyah sirasi vapanam karayitva sarpisabhyajya nagnam kharam aropya mahapatham anuvrajayet puta bhavatiti vijñayate iti | tatha rajanyas ced brahmanim abhigacchec charapatrair vestayitva rajanyam agnau prasyet brahmanyah sirasi vapanam karayitva sarpisabhyajya nagnam gaurakharam aropya mahapatham anusamvrajayet puta bhavatiti vijñayata iti | evam vaisyo rajanyam sudras ca rajanyavaisyayor iti | puta bhavati iti vacanad, rajavithiparivrajanam eva dandarupam prayascittantaranirapeksam suddhisadhanam iti darsayati ||

brahmanyah pratilomyena dvijativyavaye prayascittantaram apy uktam samvartena:

brahmany akama gacchec cet ksatriyam vaisyam eva va |
gomutrayavakair masat tadardhac ca visudhyati ||
iti |

kamatas tu taddvigunam kartavyam, kamat taddvigunam bhavet iti vacanat | sattrimsanmate 'pi brahmani ksatriyavaisyasevayam atikrcchram krcchratikrcchrau caret | ksatriyayosit brahmanarajanyavaisyasevayam krcchrardham prajapatyam atikrcchram | vaisyayosid brahmanarajanyavaisyasevayam krcchrapadam krcchrardham prajaptyam | sudrayah sudrasevane prajapatyam | brahmanarajanyavaisyasevayam tv ahoratram triratram krcchrardham iti | sudrasevayam tu viseso brhatpracetasoktah |

vipra sudrena samprkta na cet tasmat prasuyate |
prayascittam smrtam tasyah krcchram candrayanatrayam ||

etad anicchantyam svapatibhrantya va veditavyam |

candrayane dve krcchras ca vipraya vaisyasevane |
krcchracandrayane syatam tasyah ksatriyasamgame ||

ksatriya sudrasamparke krcchram candrayanadvayam |

candrayanam sakrcchram tu cared vaisyena samgata ||

sudram gatva cared vaisya krcchram candrayanottaram |
anulomye prakurvita krcchram padavaropitam ||
iti |

prajatayas tu caturvimsatimate visaye uktah |

vipragarbhe parakah syat ksatriyasya tathaindavam |
aindavas ca parakas ca vaisyasyakamakaratah ||

sudragarbhe bhavet tyagas candalo jayate yatah |
garbhasrave dhatudosais carec candrayanatrayam ||
iti |

akamakarata iti visesanopadanat kamakare punah parakadikam dvigunam kuryat | yada tv anihsrtagarbhaiva dasamasam sthitva prajayate tada prayascittabhavah,

brahmanaksatriyavisam bharyah sudrena samgatah |
aprajata visudhyanti prayascittena netarah ||

iti vasisthasmaranat | yada tv ahitagarbhaiva pascac chudradibhir vyabhicarati tada garbhapatasankaya prasavottarakala eva prayascittam kuryat,

antarvatni tu ya nari sametakramya kamina |
prayascittam na kuryat sa yavad garbho na nihsrtah ||

jate garbhe vratam pascat kuryan masam tu yavakam |
na garbhadosas tasyasti samskaryah sa yathavidhi ||

iti smrtyantaradarsanat | yada tv auddhatyat prayascittam na kurvanti tada naryah karnadikartanam iti drastavyam | antyajadigamane 'pi strinam smrtyantare prayascittam darsitam |

rajakavyadhasailusavenucarmopajivinah |
brahmany etan yada gacched akamad aindavatrayam ||
iti |

tatha candalyadyantyajagamane 'pi,

candalam pulkasam mlecchaṃ svapakam patitam tatha |
brahmany akamato gatva candrayanacatustayam ||
iti |

akamata iti vacanat kamato dvigunam kalpyam | tatha,

candalena tu samparkam yadi gacchet kathamcana |
sasikham vapanam kuryad bhuñjiyad yavakaudanam ||
triratram upavasah syad ekaratram jale vaset |
atmana sammite kupe gomayodakakardame ||
tatra sthitva nirahara sa triratram tatah ksipet |
sankhapuspilatamulam patram va kusumam phalam |

ksiram suvarnasammisram kvathayitva tatah pibet ||
ekabhaktam caret pascad yavat puspavati bhavet |
bahis tavac ca nivased yavac carati tad vratam ||
prayascitte tatas cirne kuryad brahmanabhojanam |
godvayam daksinam dadyac chuddhyai svayambhuvo 'bravit ||
iti |

etad apy akamavisayam eva,yadi gacchet kathamcana iti vacanat |
rsyasrngenapy antyajavyavaye prayascittantaram uktam |

samprkta syad athantyair ya sa krcchrabdam samacaret | iti |

kamatah sakrd gamane idam | yada tv ahitagarbhaya eva pascac
candaladivyavayas tada tenaiva visesa uktah |

antarvatni tu yuvatih samprkta cantyayonina |
prayascittam na sa kuryad yavad garbho na nihsrtah ||

na pracaram grhe kuryan na cangesu prasadhanam |
na sayita samam bhartra na va bhuñjita bandhavaih ||

prayascittam gate garbhe vidhim krcchrabdikam caret |
hiranyam atha va dhenum dadyad vipraya daksinam ||
iti |

yada tu kamato 'tyantasamparkam karoti tada,

antyajena tu samparke bhojane maithune krte |
praviset sampradipte 'gnau mrtyuna sa visudhyati ||

ity usanasoktam drastavyam | yada tuktam prayascittam na karoti
tada pumlingenankaniya vadhya va bhavet,
hinavarnopabhukta ya sankya vadhyathava bhavet |
iti parasarasmaranat |

(iti paradaryaprakaranam)

tatha parivittiprayascittanam api parivettrprayascittavad vyavastha
vijñeya | iyams tu visesah | parivettur yasmin visaye
krcchratikrcchrau tatra parivitteh prajapatyam iti, parivittih
krcchram dvadasaratram caritva punar niviseta tam caivopayacchet
iti vasisthasmaranat |

(iti parivittiprakaranam)

vardhusyalavanakrayayos tu
manuyogisvaroktasamanyopapatakaprayascittani
jatisaktigunadyapeksaya yojyani || 3.265 ||

lavanakrayanantaram strisudravitksatravadha ity upapatakamadhye
pathitam tatra prayascittantaram apy aha |

rsabhaikasahasra ga dadyat ksatravadhe puman |
brahmahatyavratam vapi vatsaratritayam caret || YDh_3.266

vaisyahabdam cared etad dadyad vaikasatam gavam |
sanmasac chudrahapy etad dhenur dadyad dasatha va || YDh_3.267

ekam adhikam yasmin sahasre tad ekasahasram, tasya purana ekasahasrah,
rsabha ekasahasro yasam gavam tah rsabhaikasahasras tah
ksatravadhe dadyat | atha va brhatprayascittam brahmahatyavratam
varsatrayam kuryat | vaisyaghati punar etat brahmahatyavratam
ekavarsam caret | gavam rsabhaikasatam va dadyat | sudraghati
tu brahmahatyavratam sanmasam caret | yad va dasadhenur
aciraprasutah savatsa dadyat | idam akamato
jatimatraksatriyadivadhavisayam, akamatas tu rajanyam vinipatya iti
prakramyaitesam eva prayascittanam manave 'bhidhanat |
danatapasosca saktyapeksaya vyavastha | isadvrttasthayos tu
vitsudrayoh,

turiyo brahmahatyayah ksatriyasya vadhe smrtah |
vaisye 'stamamso vrttasthe sudre jñeyas tu sodasah ||

iti manuktam drastavyam | vrttasthe ksatriye tu
sardhacaturvarsikam kalpyam | vrttasabdena catra gunadikam ucyate,

gurupuja ghrna saucam satyam indriyanigrahah |
pravartanam hitanam ca tatsarvam vrttam ucyate ||

iti manusmaranat | yat tu vrddhaharitavacanam,

brahmanah ksatriyam hatva sadvarsani vratam caret |
vaisyam hatva cared evam vratam traivarsikam dvijah ||
sudram hatva cared varsam vrsabhaikadasas ca gah ||

iti, tat kamakaravisayam | srotriyaksatriyadivadhe tu,

turiyonam ksatriyasya vadhe brahmahani vratam |
ardham vaisyavadhe kuryat turiyam vrsalasya tu ||

iti vrddhaharitoktam drastavyam | yat tu vasisthavacanam,
brahmano rajanyam hatvastau varsani vratam caret, sad
vaisyam, trini sudram iti, tad api haritiyena samanavisayam |
ksatriye tv isadgunanyuna ity etavan visesah | yada tu
srotriyo vrttasthas ca bhavati tada purvayor varnayor yo
vedadhyayinam hatva ity apastamboktam dvadasavarsikam
drastavyam | prarabdhayoge tv asrotriye ksatriyadau vyapadite
yagasthaksatravidghati cared brahmani vratam iti drastavyam |
srotriye punar yagasthe ksatriyadau brahmanasya rajanyavadhe
sadvarsikam prakrtam brahmacaryam rsabhaikasahasras ca ga
dadyat, vaisyavadhe trivarsikam rsabhaikasatas ca ga dadyat,
sudravadhe samvatsarikam rabhaikadasas ca ga dadyad iti gautamokto
danatapasoh samuccayo drastavyah | etac camatipurvavisayam |
purvavad amatipurvam catursu varnesu pramapya dvadasa sat
trin samvastaram ca vratany adiset tesam ante gosahasram ca tato
'rdham tasyardham ardham ca dadyat sarvesam anupurvyena iti

sankhasmaranat | idam ca dvadasavarsikam gautamiyavisayam eva kimcinnyunagune ksatriye gunadhikayor vaisyasudrayos ca drastavyam | strisudravitksatravadha ity upapatakamadhye visesata eva pathitatvenotsargapavadanyayagocaratvabhavad upapatakasamanyapraptany api prayascittany atra yojaniyani | tatra durvrttaksatriyadau kamato vyapadite manavam traimasikam traivarsikam dvaimasikam candrayanam ca varnakramena yojyam | akamatas tu yogisvaroktam triratropavasasahitam rsabhaikadasagodanam masam pañcagavyasanam masikam ca payovratam yathakramena yojyam | etac ca prag uktam vratajatam brahmanakartrke ksatriyadivadhe drastavyam |
akamatas tu rajanyam vinipatya dvijottamah |
tatha,

brahmana rajanyavadhe sadvarsikam | (gdh 22.14_

tatha,
brahmanah ksatriyam hatva |
ityadisu manugautamaharitavasisthavakyesu brahmanagrahanat ksatriyadikartrke tu ksatriyadivadhe padanyunam drastavyam,

vipre tu sakalam deyam padonam ksatryiye smrtam |
vaisye 'rdham ekapadas tu sudrajatisu sasyate ||

iti vrddhavisnusmaranat | yat tu,

parsadya brahmananam tu sa rajñam dviguna mata |
vaisyanam triguna prokta parsadvac ca vratam smrtam ||

ity angirovacanam, tat pratilomyena vagdandaparusyavisayam ity uktam govadhaprakarane | murdhavasiktadinam vadhe etat prayascittajatam na bhavati, tesam ksatriyaditvabhavat | ato dandanusarenaiva tadvadhe purvoktavratakadambasya vrddhihrasau kalpaniyau | dandasya ca vrddhihrasau darsitau,
dandapranayanam karyam varnajatyuttaradhare ity atra || 3.266 || 3.267 ||

(iti ksatriyadivadhaprayascittaprakaranam)

strivadhe prayascittam aha |

durvrttabrahmavitksatrasudrayosah pramapya tu |
drtim dhanur bastam avim kramad dadyad visuddhaye || YDh_3.268

brahmanadibharya durvrttah svairinih pramapya kramena drtim jaladharacarmakosam dhanuh karmukam bastam chagam avim mesam ca visuddhaye dadyat | idam ca pratilomyenantyajatiprasutanam brahmanyadinam akamato vadhavisayam | kamatas tu brahmagarbha aha |

pratilomaprasutanam strinam masavadhih smrtah |
antaraprabhavanam ca sutadinam caturdvisat ||

iti |

brahmanyadivadhe sanmasah ksatriyayas catvaro vaisyaya
dvav ity evam yatharthatayanvayah | yada tu vaisyakarmana
jivantim vyapadayati tada kimcid deyam, vaisike na kimcit iti
gautamasmaranat | vaisikena vaisyakarmana jivantyam
vyapaditayam kimcid eva deyam tac ca jalam,

kosam kupe ca vipre va brahmanyah pratipadayet |
vadhe dhenuh kstariyaya basto vaisyavadhe smrtah ||
sudrayam avikam vaisyam hatva dadyaj jalam narah ||

ity angirahsmaranat | yada punah ksatriyadibhih pratilomyena
vyabhicarita brahmanadya vyapadyante tada govadhaprayascittani
yatharham yojyani || 3.268 ||

isadvyabhicaritabrahmanyadivadhe visesam aha |
apradustam striyam hatva sudrahatyavratam caret |
yada tv aprakarsena dustam isadvyabhicarinim
brahmanyadikam vyapadayati, tada sudrahatyavratam
sanmasikam kuryat | yad va dasadhenur dadyat | idam ca
sanmasikam akamato brahmanya vyapadane ksatriyavadhe tu
kamakrte drastavyam | kamato vaisyavadhe dasadhenur dadyat |
kamatah sudravadhe tu upapatakasadharanapraptam masam
pañcagavyasanam | yada tu kamato brahmanim vyapadayati tada
dvadasamasikam | ksatriyadinam tv akamato vyapadane
traimasikasardhamasikasardhadvavimsatyahani | yathaha pracetah:
anrtumatim brahmanim hatva krcchrabdam sanmasan veti |
ksatriyam hatva sanmasan masatrayam veti | vaisyam hatva
masatrayam sardhamasam veti | sudram hatva sardhamasam
sardhadvavimsatyahani va | iti |

yat tu haritena sadvarsani rajanye prakrtam brahmacaryam
trini vaisye sardham sudra iti pratipadyoktam ksatriyavad
brahmanisu vaisyavat ksatriyayam sudravad vaisyayam
sudram hatva navamasan it yuktam, tad api
karmasadhanatvadigunayogininam kamato vyapadane drastavyam |
akamatas tu sarvatrardham kalpyam | atreyyam tu prag uktam ||

(iti strivadhaprayascittaprakaranam)

himsaprayascittaprasangat,
prakirnakapadabhidheyanupapatakapranivadhe 'pi prayascittam aha |
asthimatam sahasram tu tathanasthimatam anah ||
asthimatam praninam krkalasaprabhrtinam
anuktaniskrtinam sahasram hatva anasthimatam ca
yukamatkunadamsamasakaprabhrtinam anah sakatam
tatparipurnamatram hatva sudrahatyavratam sanmasikam
prakrtam brahmacaryam cared dasadhenur va dadyat | sahasram iti
parimananiyamat tato 'dhikavadhe tv atiriktam kalpyam | arvak punah

pratyekam vadhe tu kimcit sasthivadhe deyam pranayamas tv anasthike iti vaksyati | tathanasthimatam ana ity etac ca ksodisthajantuvisayam | sthavisthanasthighunadijantuvadhe tu krmikitavayo hatva ity adina malinikaraniyany abhidhaya malinikaraniyesu taptah syad yavakas tryaham iti manuktam drastavyam || 3.269 ||

kim ca |

marjaragodhanakulamandukams ca patatrinah |
hatva tryaham pibet ksiram krcchram va padikam caret ||
YDh_3.270

marjaradayah prasiddhah patatrinas casakakolukas tan hatva triratram payah pibet padakrcchram vacaret | vasabdad yojanagamanadikam va kuryat | yathaha manuh |

payah bibet triratram va yojanam vadhvano vrajet |
apah sprset sravantyam va suktam vabdaivatam japet ||
iti |

idam ca pratyekavadhavisayam | samuditavadhe tu,

marjaranakulau hatva casam mandukam eva ca |
svagodholukakakams ca sudrahatyavratam caret ||

iti manuktam sanmasikam drastavyam | yat punar vasisthenoktam, svamarjaranakulamandukasarpadaharamusikan hatva krcchram dvadasaratram caret kimcid dadyat iti, tat kamato 'bhyasavisayam veditavyam | daharo 'lpamusaka chuchundari va || 3.270 ||

kim ca |

gaje nilavrsah pañca suke vatso dvihayanah |
kharajamesesu vrso deyah krauñce trihayanah || YDh_3.271

dantini vyapadite pañca nilavrsa deyah | suke paksini dvivarso vatsah | rasabhacchagaidakesu vyapaditesu pratyekam eko vrsah | krauñce paksini trihayano vatsah | deya iti sarvatranusangah | manunapyatra visesa uktah |

vaso dadyad dhayam hatva pañca nilan vrsan gajam |
ajamesav anadvaham kharam hatvaikahayanam ||
iti || 3.271 ||

kim ca |

hamsasyenakapikravyajjalasthalasikhandinah |
bhasam ca hatva dadyad gam akravyadas tu vatsikam || YDh_3.272

kravyam apakvam mamsam attiti kravyavyad vyaghrasrgaladir mrgavisesah, vanarasahacaryat | tatha hamsasyenasamabhivyaharat kankagrdhradih paksivisesas ca

grhyate | jalasabdena jalacara bakadayo grhyante | sthalasabdena sthalacara balakadayah | sikhandi mayurah | bhasah paksivisesah | sesah prasiddhah | esam pratyekam vadhe gam ekam dadyat | akravyadas tu harinadimrgan khañjaritadipaksivisesan hatva vatsatarim dadyat | tatha ca manuh |

hatva hamsam balakam ca bakam barhinam eva ca |
vanaram syenabhasau ca sparsayed brahmanaya gam ||

vaso dadyad dhayam hatva pañca nilan vrsan gajam |
ajamesav anadvaham kharam hatvaikahayanam ||

kravyadas tu mrgan hatva dhenum dadyat payasvinim |
akravyado vatsatarim ustram hatva tu krsnalam ||
iti || 3.272 ||

kim ca |

uragesv ayaso dandah pandake trapu sisakam |
kole ghrtaghato deya ustre guñja haye 'msukam || YDh_3.273

sarisrpesu vyapaditesu ayomayo dandas tiksnapranto deyah | pandake napumsake vyapadite trapu sisakam ca masaparimitam dadyat palalabharam va, pandakam hatva palalabharam trapu sisakam va dadyat iti smrtyantaradarsanat | yady api, pandako lingahinah syat samskararhas ca naiva sah | iti devalavacanena samanyenaiva stripumlingarahito nirdistas tathapi na gobrahmanarupasyeha vivaksa | gobrahmanavadhanisedhasya jatyavacchedena pravrtteh lingavirahini ca pande jatisamavayavisesat tannimittam eva laghuprayascitta muktam | tasman mrgapaksina eva vivaksitah, mrgapaksisamabhivyaharac ca | kole sukare vyapadite ghrtakumbho deyah | ustre guñja deya | vajini vinipatite 'msukam vastram deyam | tatha ca manuh |

abhrim karsnayasim dadyat sarpam hatva dvijottamah |
palalabharakam sandhe saisakam caikamasakam ||
iti || 3.273 ||

kim ca |

tittirau tu tiladronam gajadinam asaknuvan |
danam datum caret krcchram ekaikasya visuddhaye || YDh_3.274

tittirau patattrini vyapadite tiladronam dadyat | dronasabdas ca parimanavisesavacanah |

astamusti bhavet kimcit kimcid astau tu puskalam |
puskalani tu catvary adhakah parikirtitah ||
caturadhako bhaved drona ity etan manalaksanam ||

iti smaranat | purvoktanam gajadinam vyapadane nirdhanatvena nilavrsapañcakadidanam kartum asaknuvan pratyekam krcchram

cared visuddhyartham | krcchrasabdas catra laksanaya klesasadhye
tapomatre drastavyah | tapamsi ca gautamena darsitani:
samvatsarah sanmasas catvaras trayo dvav ekas caturvimsatyaho
dvadasahah sadahas tryaho 'horatra iti kalah | etany evanadese
vikalpena kriyerann enasi guruni guruni laghuni laghuni iti | yadi
krcchrasabdena mukhyo 'rtho grhyate tarhi gaje suke va visesena
prajapatya eva syat | na ca tad yuktam | tapomatraparatve tu
danagurulaghubhavakalanaya tapaso 'pi gurulaghubhavo yujyate | tatas ca
gaje dvimasikam yavakasanam suke tupavasa iti | evam anyatrapi
dananusarena prayascittam kalpyam || 3.274 ||

kim caha |
phalapuspannarasajasattvaghate ghrtasanam |
udumbaradau phale madhukadau ca kusume cirasthitabhaktasaktvadyanne ca rase
gudadau ca yani sattvani pranino jayante tesam ghate
ghrtaprasanam suddhisadhanam | idam ca ghrtaprasanam
bhojanakarye eva vidhiyate, prayascittanam taporupatvat | darsitam
ca taporupatvam angirase prayascittapadanirvacanavyajena |

prayo nama tapah proktam cittam niscaya ucyate |
taponiscayasamyuktam prayascittam tad ucyate ||
iti ||

pratipraniprayascittasyanantyat prstakotenapi vaktum
asakyatvat samanyena prayascittam aha |
kimcit sasthivadhe deyam pranayamas tv anasthike ||
asthimatam krkalasadipraninam nyunasahasrasamkhyanam
pratyekam vadhe kimcit svalpam dhanyahiranyadi deyam | anasthike tv
ekah pranayamah | tatra kimcid iti yada hiranyam diyate tada
panamatram, asthimatam vadhe pano deyah iti sumantusmaranat |
yada tu dhanyam deyam tadastamusti deyam astamusti
bhavet kimcit iti smaranat | etac
canuktaniskrtipranivadhavisayam | yatra tu prayascittavisesah
sruyate tatra sa eva bhavati | yathaha parasarah |

hamsasarasacakrahvakrauñcakukkutaghatakah |
mayuramesau hatva ca ekabhaktena sudhyati ||
madgum ca tittibham caiva sukam paravatam tatha |
adikam ca bakam hatva sudhyed vai naktabhojanat ||
casakakakapotanam saritittiraghatakah |
antarjala ubhe samdhye pranayamena sudhyati ||
grdhrasyenavihanganam ulukasya ca ghatakah |
apakvasi dinam tisted dvau kalau marutasanah ||
hatva musikamarjarasarpajagaradundubhan |
pratyekam bhojayed vipraml lohadandas ca daksina ||
sedhakacchapagodhanam sasasalyakaghatakah |
vrntakaphalaguñjasy ahoratrena sudhyati ||
mrgarohivarahanam avikabastaghatane |
vrkajambukarksanam taraksunam ca ghatakah ||

tilaprastham tv asau dadyad vayubhakso dinatrayam |
gajamesaturangostragavayanam nipatane ||
prayascittam ahoratram trisamdhyam cavagahanam |
kharavanarasimhanam citrakavyaghraghatakah ||
suddhim eti triratrena brahmananam ca bhojanaih ||
iti ||

evam anyesam api smrtivacasam desakaladyapeksaya
visayavyavastha kalpaniya || 3.275 ||

(iti himsaprayascittaprakaranam)

indhanartham drumacchedah ity upapatakoddese pathitam
himsaprasangalobhena tadvyutkramapathitam apapakrsya tatra
prayascittam aha |

vrksagulmalatavirucchedane japyam rksatam |
syad osadhivrthachede ksirasi go 'nugo dinam || YDh_3.276

phaladanam amrapanasadivrksanam gulmadinam ca
yajñadyadrstartham vina chedane rcam gayatryadinam
satam japtavyam | osadhinam tu gramyaranyanam vrthaiva
chedane dinam krtsnam ahar gavam paricaryartham anugamyante
ksiram pibed aharantaraparityagena | pañcayajñarthe tu na dosah
| etac ca phaladidvarenopayogisu drastavyam,

phaladanam tu vrksanam chedane japyam rcchatam |
gulmavallilatanam ca puspitanam ca virudham ||

iti manusmaranat | drstarthatve 'pi
karsanangabhutahaladyarthatve na dosah, phalapuspopagan
padapan na himsyat karsanakaranartham copahanyat iti
vasisthasmaranat | yatra tu sthanavisesad dandadhikyam tatra
prayascittadhikyam api kalpaniyam | tad uktam |

caityasmasanasimasu punyasthane suralaye |

jatadrumanam dviguno damo vrkse 'tha visrute || iti |

ayam ca rksatajapo dvijativisayo na punah sudradivisayah,
tesam jape 'nadhikarat | atas tesam dandanusarena
dviratradikam kalpaniyam | upapatakamadhye visesatah
pathasyanarthakyapariharartham upapatakasadharanapraptam
prayascittam apy atra bhavati | tac ca gurutvad abhyasavisayam kalpyam
|| 3.276 ||

pumscalivanaradivadhaprayascittaprasangat taddamsanimittam
prayascittam aha |

pumscalivanarakharair svostradivayasaih |
pranayamam jale krtva ghrtam prasya visudhyati || YDh_3.277

pumscalyadayah prasiddhah etair dastah puman antarjale

pranayamah krtva ghrtam prasya visudhyati | adigrahanac
chrgaladinam grahanam | yathaha manuh |

svasrgalakharair dasto gramyaih kravyadbhir eva ca |
narasvostravarahais ca pranayamena sudhyati ||
iti |

ayam ca ghrtapraso bhojanapratyamnayo drastavyah,
prayascittanam taporupatvena sarirasamtapanarthatvat | etad
asaktavisayam |
svasrgalamrgamahisajavikakharakarabhanakulamarjaramusakaplavabak
akakapurusadastanam apohistetyadibhih snanam
pranayamatrayam ca iti yat sumantuvacanam, tan nabher adhahpradesa
isaddastavisayam | yat tv angirovacanam,

brahmacari suna dastas tryaham sayam pibet payah |
grhasthas ced dviratram tu ekaham yo 'gnihotravan ||

nabher urdhvam tu dastasya tad eva dvigunam bhavet |
syad etattrigunam vaktre mastake tu caturgunam ||

iti, tat samyagdastavisayam | ksatriyavaisyayos tu padapadanyunam
kalpaniyam | sudrasya tu,

sudranam copavasena suddhir danena va punah |
gam va dadyad vrsam caikam brahmanaya visuddhaye ||

iti brhadangirasoktam drastavyam | yat tu vasisthavacanam,

brahmanas tu suna dasto nadim gatva samudragam |
pranayamasatam krtva ghrtam prasya visudhyati ||

iti, tad uttamangadamsavisayam || strinam tu,

brahmani tu suna dasta jambukena vrkena va |
uditam grahanaksatram drstva sadyah sucir bhavet ||

iti parasaroktam drastavyam | krcchradivratasthayah punas
tenaiva viseso darsitah |

triratram evopavasec chuna dasta tu suvrata |
saghrtam yavakam bhuktva vratasesam samapayet ||
iti |

rajasvalayam api visesah pulastyena darsitah |

rajasvala yada dasta suna jambukarasabhaih |
pañcaratram nirahara pañcagavyena sudhyati ||

urdhvam tu dvigunam nabher vaktre tu trigunam tatha |
caturgunam smrtam murdhni daste 'nyatraplutir bhavet ||
iti |

anyatrarajasvalavasthayam | yas tu svadibhir ghranadinopahanyate
tasya satatapena visesa uktah |

suna ghranavalidhasya nakhair vilikhitasya ca |
adbhih praksalanam saucam agnina copaculanam ||
iti |

upaculanam tapanam | yada tu svadidamsasastraghatadijanitavrane krmaya utpadyante, tada manuna visesa uktah |

brahmanasya vranadvare puyasonitasambhave |
krmir utpadyate yasya prayascittam katham bhavet ||

gavam mutrapurisena trisamdhyam snanam acaret |
triratram pañcagavyasi tv adhonabhya visudhyati ||

nabhikanthantarodbhute vrane cotpadyate krmih |
sadratram tu tryaham pañcagavyasanam iti smrtam ||

tatra svadidamsavrane taddamsaprayascittanantaram idam kartavyam | sastradijanitavrane tv etad eva tryaham pañcagavyasanadikam iti sesah | ksatriyadisu tu prativarnam padapadahrasah kalpaniyah || 3.277 ||

sariratvagdhatuvicchedakadamsaprayascittaprasangac chariracaramadhatuvicchedakaskandane prayascittam aha |

yan me 'dya reta ity abhyam skannam reto 'bhimantrayet |
stanantaram bhruvor madhyam tenanamikaya sprset || YDh_3.278

yadi kathamcit strisambhogam antarenapi hathac caramadhatur visrstas tada tat skannam reto yan me 'dya retah prthivim askan, punar mam aitv indriyam ity abhyam mantrabhyam abhimantrayet | tena cabhimantritena retasa stanayor bhruvos ca madhyam upakanistikaya sprset | anye tu skannasya retaso 'sucitvena sparsakarmany ayogyatvat tenety anamikasahacaryat svabuddhisthangusthaparatvena vyacaksate | tenangusthenanamikaya cety angusthapadagrahane vrttabhangaprasangat teneti nirdistam iti | tad asat, angusthasyabuddhisthatvat | na ca sabdasamnihitaparityagenarthad buddhisthasyanvayo yuktah | tad uktam |

gamyamanasya carthasya naiva drstam visesanam |
sabdantarair vibhaktya va dhumo 'yam jvalatiti vat ||
iti |

na ca retaso 'sucitvena sparsayogyatvam | vidhanad eva prayascittartharupasparse yogyatvam avagamyate prayascittarupapana iva surayah | idam ca prayascittam grhasthasyaivakamatah skannavisayam, brahmacarinah svapne jagaranavasthayam ca guruprayascittasya darsanat | yat tu yamavacanam,

grhasthah kamatah kuryad retasah skandanam bhuvi |
sahasram tu japed devyah pranayamais tribhih saha ||

iti, tat kamakaravisayam || 3.278 ||

kim ca |

mayi teja iti chayam svam drstvambugatam japet |
savitrim asucau drste capalye canrte 'pi ca || YDh_3.279

sviyam pratibimbam ambugatam drstam cet tada mayi teja indriyam itimam mantram japet | asucidravyadarsane punah savitrim savitrdaivatyam tat savitur ityadikam rcam japet | tatha vakpanipadadicapalyakarane tam eva japet, anrtavacane ca | etat kamakare drastavyam | akamakrte tu,

suptva bhuktva ca ksutva ca nistivyoktvanrtani ca |
pitvapo 'dhyesyamanas ca acametprayato 'pi san ||

iti manuktamacamanam drastavyam | yattu samvartavacanam,

ksute nistivane caiva dantasliste tathanrte |
patitanam ca sambhase daksinam sravanam sprset ||

iti, tad alpaprayojane jalabhave va drastavyam | strisudravitksatravadhanantaram ninditarthopajivanam pathitam tatra ca manuyogisvaraproktany upapatakaprayascittani jatisaktigunadyapeksaya veditavyani | nastikye 'pi tani prayascittani tathaiva prayojyani, nastikyasabdena ca vedanindanam, tena jivanam ucyate tatrobhayatrapi vasisthena prayascittantaram apy uktam: nastikah krcchram dvadasaratram caritva viramen nastikyan nastikavrttis tv atikrcchram iti | etac ca sakrtkaranavisayam | upapatakaprayascittany abhyasavisayani | yac ca sankhenoktam nastiko nastikavrttih krtaghnah kutavyavahari mithyabhisamsi ity ete pañcasamvatsaram brahmanagrhe bhaiksam careyuh iti, yac ca haritena nastiko nastikavrttih iti prakramya, pañcatapo 'bhravakasajalasayanany anutistheyur grismavarsahemantesu iti, tad ubhayam apy antabhinivesena bahukalabhyasavisayam || 3.279 ||

nastikyanantaram vratalopas caity uktam | tatravakirnasyaprasiddhatvat tallaksanakathanapurvakam prayascittam aha |

avakirni bhaved gatva brahmacari tu yositam |
gardabham pasum alabhya nairrtam sa visudhyati || YDh_3.280

brahmacary upakurvanako naistikas casau yositam gatvavakirni bhavati | caramadhator visargo 'vakirnam, tad yasyasti so 'vakirni, sa nirrtidaivatyena gardabhapasuna yagam krtva visudhyati | gardabhasya pasutve siddhe 'pi punah pasugrahanam atha pasukalpah ity asvalayanadigrhyoktapasudharmapraptyartham | etac caranye catuspathe laukike 'gnau karyam, brahmacari cet striyam upeyad aranye catuspathe laukike 'gnau raksodaivatam gardabham pasum alabheta iti vasisthasmaranat || tatha ratrav ekaksivikalena yastavyam | tatha ca manuh |

avakirni tu kanena rasabhena catuspathe |
pakayajñavidhanena yajeta nirrtim nisi ||
iti |

pasor abhave caruna yastavyam, nirrtim va carum nirvapet |
tasya juhuyat kamaya svaha kamakamaya svaha nirrtyai svaha
raksodevatabhya svaha iti vasisthasmaranat | etac
casaktavisayam | saktasya punar gardabhenavakirni nirrtim
catuspathe yajet | tasyajinam urdhvavalam paridhaya lohitapatrah
saptagrhan bhaiksam caret karmacaksanah, samvatsarena
sudhyati iti gautamokto varsikatapahsamucitah pasuyagas carur va
drastavyah | tatha trisavanasnanam ekakalabhojanam ca
drastavyam,

etasminn enasi prapte vasitva gardabhajinam |
saptagaram cared bhaiksam svakarma parikirtayan ||

tebhyo labdhena bhaiksena vartayann ekakalikam |
upasprsams trisavanam tv abdena sa visudhyati ||

iti manusmaranat | idam ca varsikam asrotriyabrahmanapatnyam
vaisyayam srotriyapatnyam ca drastavyam | yada tu gunavatyor
brahmaniksatriyayoh srotriyabharyayor avakirati tada
trivarsikam dvivarsikam ca kramena drastavyam | yathahatuh
sankhalikhitau guptayam vaisyayam avakirnah samvatsaram
trisavanam anutisthet | ksatriyayam tu dve varse
brahmanyam trini varsani iti | yat tv angirovacanam,

avakirnanimittam tu brahmahatyavratam caret |
ciravasas tu sanmasams tatha mucyeta kilbisat ||

iti, tad akamato manavabdikavisayam isadvyabhicarinivisayam va
| atyantavyabhicaritasu punah svairinyam vrsalyam avakirnah
sacailam snata udakumbham dadyad brahmanaya | vaisyayam
triratram uposito ghrtapatram dadyat | brahmanyam sadratram
uposito gam ca dadyat | gosv avakirnah prajapatyam caret |
sandhayam vakirnah palalabharam sisamasakam ca dadyat
iti sankhalikhitoditam veditavyam | etac cavakirniprayascittam
traivarnikasyapi brahmacarinah samanam,

avakirni dvijo raja vaisyas capi kharena tu |
istva bhaiksasano nityam sudhyanty abdat samahitah ||

iti sandilyasmaranat | yada strisambhogam antarena kamatas
caramadhatum visrjati diva ca svapne va visrjati, tada
nairrtayagamatram drastavyam, etad eva retasah prayatnotsarge
diva svapne ca iti vasisthena yagamatrasyatidistatvat |
vratantaresu krcchracandrayanadisv atidistabrahmacaryesu
skandane saty etad eva yagamatram, vratantaresu caivam iti
tenaivatidistatvat | svapnaskandane tu manuktam drastavyam |

svapne siktva brahmacari dvijah sukram akamatah |
snatvarkam arcayitva trih punar mam ity rcam japet ||
iti |

vanaprasthadinam cedam eva brahmacaryakhandane avakirnivratam krcchratrayadhikam bhavati,

vanaprastho yatis caiva skandane sati kamatah |
parakatrayasamyuktam avakirnivratam caret ||

iti sandilyasmaranat | yada garhasthyaparigrahena samnyasat pracyuto bhavati tada samvartoktam drastavyam |

samnyasya durmatih kascit pratyapattim vrajed yadi |
sa kuryat krcchram asrantah sanmasat pratyanantaram ||
iti |

pratyapattir garhasthyaparigrahah | ata eva vasisthah |

yas tu pravrajito bhutva punah seveta maithunam |
sastivarsasahasrani vistayam jayate krmih ||
iti |

tatha ca parasarah |

yah pratyavasito viprah pravrajyato vinirgatah |
anasakanivrttas ca garhasthyam cec cikirsati ||

sa caret rini krcchrani trini candrayanani ca |
jatakarmadibhih sarvaih samskrtah suddhim apnuyat ||
iti |

tatra brahmanasya sanmasikah krcchrah punah samnyasasamskaras ca, ksatriyasya candrayanatrayam, vaisyasya krcchratrayam iti vyavastha | atha va brahmanasyaiva saktisakrdabhyasadyapeksaya vyavasthitam prayascittatrayam drastavyam | tatha maranasamnyasinam api yamena prayascittam uktam |

jalagnyudbandhanabhrastah pravrajyanasakacyutah |
visaprapatanaprayasastraghatacyutas ca ye ||

navaite pratyavasitah sarvalokabahiskrtah |
candrayanena sudhyanti taptakrcchradvayena va ||
iti |

idam ca candrayanam taptakrcchradvayatmakam prayascittadvayam saktyadyapeksaya vyavasthitam vijñeyam | yada tu sastraghatahatas ca iti pathah tadatmatyagadyasastriyamarananimittas tatputrader upadeso drastavyah | yat punar vasisthenoktam jivann atmatyagi krcchram dvadasaratram caret triratram copavaset iti, tad apy adhyavasitasastriyamaranasyaiva kathamcijjivane saktyapeksaya drastavyam | atha vadhyavasayamatre triratram sastradiksatasya

dvadasaratram iti vyavastha | idam cavakirniprayascittam gurudaratatsamavyatiriktagamyagamanavisayam, tatra gurutaraprayascittasya darsitatvat | na ca lagunavakirnivratena dvadasavarsikadyapanodyamahapatakadosanibarhanam ucitam | na ca brahmacaritvopadhikam laghuprayascittavidhanam iti yuktam, asramantaranam dvaigunyadivrddher brahmahatyaprakarane darsitatvat | na catragamyagamanaprayascittam prthak kartavyam, brahmacarino yositi brahmacaryaskhalanasyagamyagamanenantariyakatvat, ato 'nyatrapi yasmin nimitte yannimittantaram samam nyunam vavasyambhavinah | tat prthak naimittikam prayunkte | yatha,

avagurya caret krcchram atikrcchram nipatane |
krcchratikrcchro 'srkpate krcchro 'bhyantarasonite ||

ity atra sonitotpadananimitte 'vagurananipatalaksanam nimittadvayam avasyambhavitvena svanaimittikam krcchram atikrcchram ca na prayunkte, evam anyatrapy uhaniyam | yatra punar nimittanam antarbhavaniyamo nasti tatra punar naimittikani prthak prayujyante | nimittani yatha: yada parvani parabharyam rajasvalam tailabhyakto diva jale gacchati iti |

nanu brahmacarino yositi brahmacaryaskhalanasyagamyagamanantariyakatvam nasty eva, putrikagamane 'gamyagamanadosabhavat | tatha hi na tavat putrika kanya aksatayonitvat, napi parabharya pradanabhavat, napi vesya atadvrttitvat, napi vidhava bhartrmaranabhavat | atah putrikayah kvapy anantarbhavad apratisiddheti tatraiva viplutasya kevalam avakirnivratam | anyatra viplutasya tu nimittantarasamnipatad avakirnivratam naimittikantaram api prayoktavyam iti |

tad asat, putrikaya parabharyasv antarbhavat | pradanabhave 'pi vivahasamskarena samskrtatvat, gandharvadivivahaparinitavat | na ca,

yasyas tu na bhaved bhrata na vijñayeta va pita |
nopayacchet tu tam prajñah putrikadharmasankaya ||

iti pratisedhat, sagotrasv iva bharyatvam notpadyata iti vacyam, drstarthatvat pratipedhasya vyangamgyadipratisedhavat | drstarthatvam ca putrikadharmasankayeti hetupadanat | na ca putrartham eva parinayanam, api tu dharmartham api | atas cotpaditaputrasya mrtabharyasya dharmartham putrikaparinayane ko virodhah | prapañcitam caitat purastad ity alam atiprasangena | tasmad brahmacarino yositi brahmacaryaskhalanasyagamyagamananantariyakatvan na prthan naimittikam prayoktavyam iti sustuktam || 3.280 ||

brahmacariprayascittaprasangad anyad apy anupatakaprayascittam aha |

bhaiksagnikarye tyaktva tu saptaratram anaturah |
kamavakirna ity abhyam juhuyad ahutidvayam || YDh_3.281
upasthanam tatah kuryat sam ma siñcantv anena tu |

yas tv anatura eva brahmacari nirantaram saptaratram bhaiksam agnikaryam va tyajaty asau kamavakirno 'smy avakirno 'smi kamakamaya svaha | kamavapanno 'smy avapanno 'smi kamakamaya svaha ity etabhyam mantrabhyam ahuti hutva, sam ma simcantu marutah sam indrah sam brhaspatih | sam mayam agnih simcantam yasasa brahmavarcasena ity anena mantrenagnim upatisthet || etac ca guruparicaryadigurutarakaryavyagrataya akarane drastavyam | yada tv avyagra evobhe bhaiksagnikarye tyajati tada,

akrtva bhaiksacaranam asamidhya ca pavakam |
anaturah saptaratram avakirnivratam caret ||

iti manavam drastavyam | yajñopavitavinase tu haritena prayascittam uktam: manovratapatibhis catasra ajyahutir hutva punar yathartham pratiyad asadbhaiksabhojane 'bhyudite 'bhinirmukte vante diva svapne nagnastridarsane nagnasvape smasanam akramya hayadims caruhya pujyatikrame caitabhir eva juhuyad agnisamindhane sthavarasarisrpadinam vadhe yad devadeva helanam iti kusmandibhir ajyam juhuyat, manivasogavadinam pratigrahe savitryastasahasram japet iti | manovratapatibhir iti manojyotir ityadimanolingabhis tvam agne vratapa asi ityadivratalingabhir ity arthah | yathartham pratiyad iti upanayanoktamargena samantrakam grhniyad ity arthah | yajñopavitam vina bhojanadikarane tu,

brahmasutram vina bhunkte vinmutram kurute 'thava |
gayatryastashasrena pranayamena sudhyati ||

iti maricyuktam drastavyam || 3.281 ||

kim ca |
madhumamsasane karyah krcchrah sesavratani ca ||pratikulam guroh krtva prasadyaiva visudhyati |
brahmacarina amatya madhumamsabhaksane krcchrah karyah | tadanantaram avasistani vratani samapayet | etac ca sistabhojanarhasasadimamsabhaksanavisayam, brahmacari cen mamsam asniyac chistabhojaniyam krcchram dvadasaratram caritva vratasesam samapayet iti vasisthasmaranat | dvadasaratragrahanam tu matipurvabhyasapeksayatikrcchraparakader api praptyartham | yada tu mamsaikapanodyavyadhyabhibhutas tada mamsam guror ucchistam krtva bhaksaniyam, sa ced vyadhitah kamam guror ucchistam bhaisajyartham sarvam prasniyat iti tenaivoktatvat | sarvagrahanam mamsalasunadyabhaksyamatrasamgrahartham | tadbhaksanena capagatavyadhir adityam upatistheta | tatha ca baudhayanah: yenecchet tu cikitsitum sa yadagado bhavati tadotthayadityam upatistheta hamsah sucisat iti | madhuno 'py ajñanatah prasanopapattau na dosah, akamopanatam madhu vajasaneyake na dusyati iti vasisthasmaranat | antasutakannadibhaksanaprayascittam tv

abhaksyaprayascittaprakarane vaksyamah | ajñapratighatadina guroh pratikulam acaran padapranipatadina gurum prasadya visudhyati || 3.282 ||

brahmacariprayascittaprasangad guror api prayascittam aha | krcchratrayam guruh kuryan mriyate prahito yadi ||
yas tu gurus cauroragavyaghradibhayakulapradese sandratarandhakarakulitanisithavasare karyartham sisyam prerayati, sa ca guruna prerito daivan mrtas, tada sa guruh krcchranam prajaptyadinam trayam kuryat | na puna strayah prajapatyah, tatha sati prthaktvanivesini samkhyanupapanna syat | na ca ekadasa prayajan yajati itivad avrttyapeksa samkhyeti caturasram | svarupaprthaktve sambhavaty avrttyapeksaya anyayyatvat | yad iyam utpannagata samkhya syat tada syad api kathamcid avrttyapeksa | kim tutpattigateyam, atas tisra ajyahutir juhotitivat svarupaprthaktvapeksayaiva tritvasamkhyaghatana yukta || 3.283 ||

sakalahimsaprayascittapavadam aha |
kriyamanopakare tu mrte vipre na patakam |vipake govrsanam tu bhesajagnikriyasu ca ||
ayurvedopadesanusarenausadhapathyannapradanadibhis cikitsadina kriyamana upakare yasya brahmanades tasmin daivat kathamcin mrte 'pi patakam naiva bhavati | vipragrahanam pranimatropalaksanartham | ata eva,

yantrane gocikitsarthe gudhagarbhavimocane |
yatne krte vipattih syan na sa papena lipyate ||

ityadi samvartadyair uktam | etac ca prapañcitam prak ||

mithyabhisamsinah prayascittavivaksaya tadupayogyarthavadam tavad aha |
mithyabhisamsino doso dvih samo bhutavadinah |mithyabhisastadosam ca samadatte mrsa vadan ||
yas tu parotkarsersyajanitarosakalusitantahkarano janasamaksam mithyaivabhisapam brahmahatyadikam anena krtam ity aropayati, tasya tad eva dvigunam bhavati | yas tu vidyamanam eva dosam alokaviditam janasamaksam prakasayati, tasyapi tatpatakisamadosabhaktvam | tatha capastambah: dosam buddhva na purvah parebhyah patitasya samakhyata syat pariharec cainam dharmesu iti | na kevalam mithyabhisamsi dvigunadosabhak, api tu mithyabhisastasya yad anyad duritajatam tad api samadatta iti vaksyamanaprayascitte 'rthavadah, na punah papadvaigunyadipratipadanam atra vivaksitam, nimittasya laghutval laghuprayascittasyopadeksyamanatvat krtanasakrtabhyagamaprasangac ca || 3.284 ||

tatra prayascittam aha |

mahapapopapapabhyam yo 'bhisamsen mrsa param |
abbhakso masam asita sa japi niyatendriyah || YDh_3.285

yas tu mahapapena brahmahatyadina govadhadyupapapena va mrsaiva
param abhisamsati, sa masam yavaj jalasano japasilo jitendriyas ca
bhavet | japas ca suddhavatinam karyah, brahmanam
anrtenabhisasya pataniyenopapatakena va masam abbhaksah
suddhavatir avartayed asvamedhavabhrtham va gacchet iti
vasisthasmaranat | mahapapopapapagrahanam anyesam apy
atipatakadinam upalaksanam | etac ca brahmanasyaiva
brahmanenabhisamsane krte drastavyam | yada tu brahmanah
ksatriyader abhisamsanam karoti, ksatriyadir va brahmanasya,
tada,

pratilomapavadesu dvigunas triguno damah |

varnanam anulomyena tasmad ardhardhahanitah ||

iti dandanusarena prayascittasya vrddhihrasau kalpaniyau |
bhutabhisamsinas tu purvoktarthavadanusarena dandanusarena
ca tadartham kalpaniyam | tathatipatakabhisamsina etad eva vratam
padonam, patakabhisamsinas tv ardham, upapatakabhisamsinas tu
padah,
turiyo brahmahatyayah ksatriyasya vadhe smrtah |
ity upapatakabhutaksatriyadivadhe
mahapatakaprayascittaturiyamsasya darsanat | evam
prakirnabhisamsino 'pi upapatakan nyunam kalpaniyam,

saktim caveksya papam ca prayascittam prakalpayet |)

iti smaranat | yat tu sankhalikhitabhyam nastikah krtaghnah
kutavyavahari brahmanavrttighno mithyabhisamsi cety ete
sadvarsani brahmanagrhesu bhaiksam careyuh
samvatsaram dhautabhaiksam asniyuh sanmasan va ga
anugaccheyuh iti guruprayascittam uktam, tad abhyasataratamyapeksaya
yojaniyam || 3.285 ||

abhisamsiprayascittaprasangad abhisastaprayascittam aha |

abhisasto mrsa krcchram cared agneyam eva va |
nirvapet tu purodasam vayavyam pasum eva va || YDh_3.286

yah punar mithyabhisastah sa krcchram prajapatyam caret |
agnidaivatyena va purodasena yajeta | vayudaivatyena va purodasena
yajeta | vayu daivatyena va pasuna | esam ca paksanam
saktisambhavapeksaya vyavastha | yat tu vasisthena masam
abbhaksanam uktam etenaivabhisasto vyakhyatah iti tad
abhisastasyaiva kimcit kalam akrtaprayascittasya sato drastavyam,
samvatsarabhisastasya dustasya dviguno damah |
iti dandatirekadarsanat | yat tu paithinasinoktam
anrtenabhisasyamanah krcchram caren masam patakesu

mahapatakesu dvimasam iti, tad api vasisthena samanavisayam | yat tu baudhayanenoktam patakabhisamsine krcchras tadardham abhisastasya iti, tad upapatakadivisayam asaktavisayam va | evam anyesam apy uccavacaprayascittanam abhisastavisayanam kalasaktyadyapeksaya vyavastha vijñeya | yathaha manuh |

sasthannakalata masam samhitajapa eva va |
homas ca sakala nityam apanktanam visodhanam ||
iti |

apanktanam madhye abhisastadayah pathitah | yady apy atrabhisastasya nisiddhacaranam nopalabhyate tathapi mithyabhisastatvalinganumitapragbhaviyanisiddhacaranapurvanibandhanam idam prayascittam krmidastanam iveti na virodhah || 3.286 ||

kim ca |
aniyukto bhratrjayam gacchams candrayanam caret |
yas tu niyogam vina bhratur jyestasya kanistasya va bharyam gacchati sa candrayanam caret | etac ca sakrd amatipurvavisayam drastavyam | yat tu sankhavacanam parivittih parivetta ca samvatsaram brahmanagrhesu bhaiksam careyatam jyesthabharyam aniyukto gacchams tad eva kanisthabharyam ca iti tat kamakaravisayam ||

kim caha |
triratrante ghrtam prasya gatvodakyam visudhyati ||
yah punar udakyam rajasvalam svabharyam api gacchati sa triratram uposyante ghrtam prasya visudhyati | idam akamatah sakrd gamanavisayam | tatraivabhyase rajasvalagamane saptaratram iti satatapenoktam drastavyam | kamatah sakrd gamane 'py etad eva |
yat tu brhatsamvartenoktam,

rajasvalam tu yo gacched garbhinim patitam tatha |
tasya papavisuddhyartham atikrcchram visodhanam ||

iti, tat kamato 'bhyasavisayam | yat punah sankhena trivarsikam uktam,
padas tu sudrahatyayam udakyagamane tatha |
iti tat kamato 'tyantanavacchinnabhyasavisayam | rajasvalayas tu rajasvaladisparse prayascittam smrtyantaroktam drastavyam |
tatha ca brhadvasisthah |

sprste rajasvale 'nyonyam savarne tv ekabhartrke |
kamad akamato vapi sadyah snanena sudhyatah ||
iti |

asapatnyos tu savarnayor akamatah snanamatram |

udakya tu savarna ya sprsta cet syad udakyaya |
tasminn evahani snatva suddhim apnoty asamsayam ||

iti markandeyasmaranat | yat tu kasyapavacanam,

rajasvala tu samsprsta brahmanya brahmani yadi |
ekaratram nirahara pañcagavyena sudhyati ||

iti, tat kamakaravisayam | asavarnasparse tu brhadvasisthena
viseso darsitah |

sprstva rajasvalanyonyam brahmani sudrajapi ca |
krcchrena sudhyate purva sudri danena sudhyati ||

daneneti padakrcchrapratyamnayabhutaniskacaturthamsadanena
sudhyatiti |

sprstva rajasvalanyonyam brahmani vaisyajapi ca |
padahinam caret purva padakrcchram tathottara ||
sprstva rajasvalanyonyam brahmani ksatriya tatha |
krcchrardhac chudhyate purva tuttara ca tadardhatah ||
sprstva rajasvalanyonyam ksatriya sudrajapi ca |
upavasais tribhih purva tv ahoratrena cottara ||
sprstva rajasvalanyonyam ksatriya vaisyajapi ca |
triratrac chudhyate purva tv ahoratrena cottara ||
sprstva rajasvalanyonyam vaisya sudra tathaiva ca |
triratrac chudhyate purva tuttara ca dinadvayat ||
varnanam kamatah sparse suddhir esa puratani ||
iti |

akamatas tu brhadvisnunoktam snanamatram rajasvalam
hinavarnam rajasvala sprstva na tavad asniyad yavan na
suddha syat | savarnam adhikavarna va sprstva sadyah
snatva visudhyati iti | candaladisparse tu brhadvasisthena
visesa uktah |

patitanty asvapakena samsprsta ced rajasvala |
tany ahani vyatikramya prayascittam samacaret ||
prathame 'hni triratram syad dvitiye dvyaham eva tu |
ahoratram trtiye 'hni parato naktam acaret ||
sudrayocchistaya sprstva suna ced dvyaham acaret ||
iti |

tany ahani vyatikramya anasakena nitveti yavat | etat kamatah
sparsavisayam | akamatas tu,

rajasvala tu samsprsta candalantyasvavayasaih |
tavat tisthen nirahara yavatkalena sudhyati ||

iti baudhayanenoktam drastavyam | yat punas tenaivoktam,

rajasvala tu samsprsta gramakukkutasukaraih |
svabhih snatva ksipet tavad yavac candrasya darsanam ||

iti, tad asaktavisayam | yada tu bhuñjanayah svadisparso bhavati
tada smrtyantare visesa uktah |

rajasvala tu bhuñjana svantyajadin sprsed yadi |
gomutrayavakahara sadratrena visudhyati ||
asaktau kañcanam dadyad viprebhyo vapi bhojanam ||
iti ||

yada tucchistayoh parasparasparsanam bhavati tada,

ucchistocchistaya sprsta kadacit stri rajasvala |
krcchrena sudhyate purva sudra danair uposita ||

ity atrinoktam drastavyam || yada tucchistan dvijan rajasvala
sprsati tada,

dvijan kathamcid ucchistan rajahstha yadi samsprset |
adhocchiste tv ahoratram urdhvocchiste tryaham ksipet ||

iti markandeyoktam drastavyam || evam
avakirniprayascittaprasangat kanicid anupatakabhutaprayascittany
api vyakhyaya, prakrtam anusaramah | tatravakirnanantaram
sutanam caiva vikrayah ity uktam, tatra manuyogisvaroktani
traimasikadini kamakamajatisaktyadyapeksaya purvavad
vyavasthapaniyani | yat tu sankhavacanam,
devagrhapratisrayodyanaramasabhaprapatadagapunyasetusutavikrayam
krtva taptakrcchram caret iti, yac ca parasarenoktam,
vikriya kanyakam gam ca krcchram santapanam caret |
iti, tad ubhayam apy apady akamato drastavyam | kamatas tu,

narinam vikrayam krtva carec candrayanavratam |
dvigunam purusasyaiva vratam ahur manisinah ||

iti caturvimsatimatoktam drastavyam | yat tu paithinasinoktam,
aramatadagodapanapuskarinisukrtasutavikraye trisavanasnayy
adhahsayi caturthakalaharah samvatsarena puto bhavati iti tad
ekaputravisayam, tadanantaram dhanyakupyapasusteyam ity uktam,
tatprayascittani ca steyaprakarane prapañcitani || 3.287 ||

anantaram ayajyanam ca yajanam ityuktam, tatra prayascittam aha |

trin krcchran acared vratyayajako 'bhicarann api |
vedaplavi yavasy abdam tyaktva ca saranagatam || YDh_3.288

yas tu savitripatitanam yajanam karoti sa prajapatyaprabhrtims
trin krcchran acaret | etesam ca gurulaghubhutanam
krcchranam nimittam gurulaghubhavena kalpaniyam | tatha abhicarann
apidam eva prayascittam kuryat | etac cagnidadyatatayivyatirekena,
satsv abhicaranna patati iti vasisthasmaranat | apisabdo
hinayajakantyestiyajakayoh samgraharthah | ata evoktam manuna
|

vratyanam yajanam krtva paresam antyakarma ca |
abhicaram ahinam ca tribhih krcchrair vyapohati ||
iti |

paresam antyakarmety atyantabhyasavisayam sudrantyakarmavisayam va, prayascittasya gurutvat | ahino dviratradir dvadasahaparyanto 'harganayagah | yat tu satatapenoktam, patitasavitrikan nopanayen nadhyapayen na yajayet, ya etan upanayed adhyapayed yajayed va sa uddalakavratam caret iti, tat kamakaravisayam | uddalakavratam ca prag darsitam | etac ca krcchratrayam sadharanopapatakaprayascittasyapavadakam, ata upapatakasadharanaprayascittam sudradyayajyayajane vyavatisthate | tatra kamatas traimasikam | akamatas tu yogisvaroktam masavratadi | yat tu pracetasa sudrayajakadin pathitvoktam pañcatapo'bhravakasajalasayanany anutistheyuh | kramena grismavarsahemantesu masam gomutrayavakam asniyuh iti, tat kamato 'bhyasavisayam | yat tu yamenoktam,

purodhah suravarnasya brahmano yah pravartate |
snehad arthaprasangad va tasya krcchro visodhanam ||

iti, tad asaktavisayam | yac ca paithinasinoktam sudrayajakah sarvadravyaparityagat puto bhavati pranayamasahasresu dasakrtvo'bhyastesu iti, tad apy akamato 'bhyasavisayam | yat tu gautamenoktam nisiddhamantraprayoge sahasravag upatisthet iti nisiddhanam patitadinam yajanadhyapanatmake mantraprayoge bahuso 'bhyaste prakrtam brahmacaryam upadistam, tat kamato 'bhyasavisayam | tatha yah svavedam viplavayati yas ca raksanaksano 'pi taskaravyatiriktam saranagatam upeksate, so 'pi samvatsaram yavodanam bhuñjanah sudhyati | tatra viplavo nama parvacandalasrotravakasadyanadhyayesv adhyayanam | utkarsahetor adhiyanasya kim pathasi nasitam tvayety evam paryanuyogadanam va viplavanam ucyate | ata evoktam smrtyantare |

dattanuyoganadhyetuh patitan manur abravit | iti |

yat tu vasisthenoktam patitacandalasavasravane triratram vagyata anasnanta asiran sahasraparamam va tadabhyasyantah puta bhavantiti vijñayate iti, etenaiva garhitadhyapakayajaka vyakhyatah daksinatyagac ca puta bhavantiti vijñayate iti, tad buddhipurvavisayam | yat tu sattrimsanmate 'bhihitam candalasrotravakase srutismrtipathe ekaratram abhojanam iti tad abuddhipurvavisayam | yada sarpadyantaragamanamatram bhavati na punas tatradhite tatrapi prayascittam yamenoktam |

sarpasya nakulasyatha ajamarjarayos tatha |
musakasya tathostrasya mandukasya ca yositah ||

purusasyaidakasyapi suno 'svasya kharasya ca |
antaragamane sadyah prayascittam idam srnu ||

triratram upavasas ca trir ahnas cabhisecanam |
gramantaram va gantavyam janubhyam natra samsayah ||
iti ||

pitrmatrsutatyagatadagaramavikrayesu
manuyogisvaroktopapatakasadharanaprayascittani purvavaj
jatisaktigunadyapeksaya yojyani | tatra pitrmatradityagasya,
akaranaparityakta matapitror guros tatha |
ity apankteyamadhye pathat tannimittam api prayascittam bhavati |
yathaha manuh |

sasthannakalata masam samhitajapa eva va |
homas ca sakala nityam apanktanam visodhanam ||
iti |

apanktas ca sraddhakande ye stenapatitaklibah ityadivakyair
darsitah | tadagaramavikrayesu ca
katicidvisesadvaimasikaprayascittani savisayani
sutavikrayaprayascittakathanavasare kathitani | anantaram kanyaya
dusanam ity uktam, tatra ca traimasikadvaimasikacandrayanadini
varnanam savarnavisaye yojyani | anulomye punar
masikapayo'sanam prajapatyam va,

sakamasv anulomasu na dosas tv anyatha damah |

iti dandalpatvadarsanat | yat tu sankhenoktam kanyadusi
somavikrayi ca krcchram abbhaksam careyatam iti, ya cca
haritavacanam kanyadusi somavikrayi vrsalipatih
kaumaradaratyagi suramadyapah sudrayajako guroh pratihanta
nastiko nastikavrttih krtaghnah kutavyavahari
brahmanavrttighno mithyabhisamsi patitasamvyavahari mitradhruk
saranagataghati pratirupakavrttir ity ete
pañcatapo'bhravakasajalasayanany anutistheyur
grismavarsahemantesu masam gomutrayavakam asniyuh iti, tad
ubhayam api ksatriyavaisyayoh pratilomyena dusane yojyam |
sudrasya tu vadha eva,

dusane tu karaccheda uttamayam vadhas tatha |

iti vadhadarsanat | parivindakayajanakanyapradanayoh kautilye
sistapratisiddhavratalope catmarthapakakriyarambhe
madyapastrinisevane ca sadharanopapatakaprayascittam pragvad
vyasthapaniyam | adyayos tu visesaprayascittani
parivedanayajyayajanaprayascittakathanaprastave darsitani | anantaram
svadhyayagnisutatyagah ity uktam, tatra vyasanasaktya tyage
adhitasya ca nasanam iti brahmahatyasamaprayascittam uktam |
sastrasravanadyakulataya tyage tu
traimasikadyupapatakaprayascittani jatisaktigunadyapeksaya
yojyani | yat tu vasisthenoktam brahmojjhah krcchram
dvadasaratram caritva punar upayuñjita vedam acaryat iti, tad
atyantapadvisayam | agnityage 'pi tenaiva viseso darsitah: yo 'gnin
apavidhyet sa krcchram dvadasaratram caritva punaradheyam karayet
iti | dvadasaratragrahanam utsannakalapeksaya
prajaptyadigurulaghukrcchranam praptyartham | tatra masadvaye

prajapatyam masacatustaye 'tikrcchrah, sanmasocchinne parakah, sanmasad urdhvam yogisvaroktany upapatakasamanyaprayascittani kaladyapeksaya yojyani, samvatsarad urdhvam tu manavam traimasikam dvaimasikam iti vyavastha | etac ca nastikyena tyagavisayam | tatha ca vyaghrah |

yo 'gnim tyajati nastikyat prajapatyam cared dvijah | iti |

yada tu pramadat tyajati tada bharadvajagrhye visesa uktah: pranayamasatam a triratrad upavasah syad a vimsatiratrad ata urdhvam a sastiratrat tisro ratrir upavased ata urdhvam a samvatsarat prajapatyam caret, ata urdhvam kalabahutve dosagurutvam iti | yada tv alasyadina tyajati tad api tenaiva visesa uktah: dvadasahatikrame traham upavaso masatikrame dvadasaham upavasah samvatsaratikrame masopavasah payobhaksanam va iti | samvatsarad urdhvam tu vrddhaharitena visesa uktah: samvatsarotsanne 'gnihotre candrayanam krtva punar adadhyat | dvivarsotsanne candrayanam somayanam ca kuryat | trivarsotsanne samvatsaram krcchram abhyasya punar adadhyat iti | somayanam krcchrakande vaksyate | sankhenapi visesa uktah: agnyutsadi samvatsaram prajaptyam cared gam ca dadyat iti || sutatyage bandhutyage ca traimasikam govadhavratam kamatah | akamatas tu yogisvaroktam vratacatustayam saktyadyapeksaya yojyam | drumacchede prayascittam praguktam | stripranivadhavasikaranadibhir jivane tileksuyantrapravartane ca tany eva prayascittani tathaiva yojyani | vyasanesu ca dyutamrgayadisu tany eva vratani tathaiva yojyani | yat tu baudhayanena athasucikarani | dyutam abhicaro 'nahitagner uñchavrttih samavrttasya ca bhaiksacarya tasya ca gurukule vasa urdhvam caturbhyo masebhyo yas ca tam adhyapayati nakstranirdesanam ceti | dvadasamasan dvadasardhamasan dvadasahan dvadasasadahan dvadasatryahams ca tryaham ekaham ity asucikaranirdesah iti dyute varsikavratam uktam, tad abhyasavisayam | yat tu pracetasoktam anrtavak taskaro rajabhrtyo vrksaropakavrttir garado 'gnido 'svarathagajarohanavrtti rangopajivi svaganikah sudropadhyayo vrsalipatir bhandiko naksatropajivi svavrttir brahmajivi cikitsako devalakah purohitah kitavo madyapah kutakarako 'patyavikrayi manusyapasuvikreta ceti tan uddharet sametya nyayato brahmanavyavasthaya sarvadravyatyage caturthakalaharah samvatsaram trisavanam upaprseyus tasyante devapitrtarpanam gavahnikam cety evam vyavaharya iti ,tad api baudhayanena samanavisayam | svaganiko yah svaganena jivati | bhandiko bandivyatirikto rajñam turyadisvanaih prabodhayita, bandinah prthagupadanat | svavrttih sevakah | brahmajivi brahmanakaryesu mulyena paricarakah | manuktany apy apankteyaprayascittani sasthannakalata masam ityadiny api jatyadyapeksaya yojyani, taduktapanktyamadhye 'pi

kitavadivyasaninam pathitatvat | atmavikraye sudrasevayam ca samanyaprayascittani pragvad eva yojyani | yat tu baudhayanenoktam samudrayanam brahmanasya nyasapaharanam sarvapanyair vyavaharanam bhumyanrtam sudraseva yas ca sudrayam abhijayate tena yad apatyam ca bhavati tesam tu nirdesah |

caturthakalam mitabhojinah syur
apo 'bhyupeyuh savananukalpam |

sthanasanabhyam viharanta etais
tribhir varsais tad apaharanti papam ||

iti, tad bahukalasevavisayam | hinajatibhih sakhye tupapatakasamanyaprayascittany eva | yat tu pracetasoktam mitrabhedanakaranad ahoratram anasnan hutva payah pibet iti, tad ahinasakhyabhedanavisayam | hinayoninisevane 'py upapatakasamanyaprayascittani yojyani | yat tu satatapenoktam brahmano rajakanyapurvi krcchram dvadasaratram caritva niviset tam caivopayacched vaisyapurvim tu taptakrcchram sudrapurvim tu krcchratikrcchram rajanyas ced vaisyapurvi krcchram dvadasaratram caritva niviset tam caivopayacchec chudrapurvi tv atikrcchram vaisyas cec chudrapurvi krcchram dvadasaratram caritva tam copayacchet iti, tatra niviset tam copayacched iti krcchranusthanottarakalam savarnaparinayanad urdhvam tam ca rajanyadikam upayacched ity arthah | idam cajñanavisayam | jñanatas tupapatakasamanyaprayascittam vyavasthitam eva drastavyam | sadharanastrisambhoge ca hinayoninisevanam ity uktam tatrapi,
pasuvesyabhigamane prajapatyam vidhiyate |
iti samvratoktam akamato drastavyam | kamatas tu yamenoktam drastavyam:

vesyagamanajam papam vyapohanti dvijatayah |
pitva sakrt sakrt taptam saptaratram kusodakam ||
iti |

upapatakasamanyaprayascittani ca kamakamato 'bhyasapeksaya yojyani | tatra matyabhyase tu pratinimittam naimittikam avartate iti nyayat, pratinimittam naimittikavrttau prasaktaya laugaksina visesa uktah:

abhyase 'harguna vrddhir masad arvag vidhiyate |
tato masaguna vrddhir yavat samvatsaram bhavet ||
tatah samvatsaraguna yavat papam samacaret ||
iti |

idam matipurvavisayam | amatipurvavrttau caturvimsatimate visesa uktah:

sakrtkrte tu yat proktam trigunam tantribhir dinaih |
masat pañcagunam proktam sanmasad dasadha bhavet ||

samvatsarat pañcadasam tryabdad vimsagunam bhavet |
tato 'py evam prakalpyam syac chatatapavaco yatha ||
iti ||

yat punah vidheh prathamikad asmat dvitiye dvigunam caret iti pratinimittam avrttividhayakam tan mahapatakavisayam ity uktam prak | yat tu yamena sadharanastrigamanam adhikrtya gurutalpavratam atidistam:

gurutalpavratam kecit kecic candrayanavratam |
goghnasyecchanti kecit tu kecid evavakirninah ||

iti, etac ca janmaprabhrtisanubandhanavacchinnabhyasavisayam | anantaram tathaivanasrame vasa ity uktam, tatra haritena visesa uktah: anasrami samvatsaram prajapatyam krcchram caritvasramam upeyat | dvitiye 'tikrcchram trtiye krcchratikrcchram ata urdhvam candrayanam iti | etad asambhavavisayam | sambhave tu samanyenopapatakaprayascittani kamakamato vyavasthapaniyani |
parapakarucitvasacchastradhigamanakaradhikarabharyavikrayesu ca manuyogisvarapratipaditopapatakasamanyaprayascittani jatisaktigunadyapeksaya vyavasthapaniyani || 3.289 ||

bharyaya vikrayas caisam ity atra casabdo manvadyuktasatpratigrahaninditannadanadinam upalaksanartham ity uktam | tatrasatpratigrahe prayascittavisesam aha |

gosthe vasan brahmacari masam ekam payovratam |
gayatrijapyaniratah sudhyate 'satpratigrahat || YDh_3.289

yas tv asatpratigraham nisiddhapratigraham karoti sa brahmacaryayukto gosthe vasan gayatrijapyanirato gayatrijapasilo masam payovratena sudhyatiti | pratigrahasya casattvam datur jatikarmanibandhanam yatha candaladeh patitades ca | tatha desakalanibandhanam ca yatha kuruksetroparagadau tatha pratigrahyadravyanibandhanam ca yatha suramesimrtasayyobhayatomukhyadeh | yada tu patitader mesyadikam pratigrhnati tadaitad guruprayascittam drastavyam, vyatikramadvayadarsanena nimittasya gurutvat | tatra jape manuna samkhyavisesa uktah,

japitva trini savitryah sahasrani samahitah |
masam gosthe payah pitva mucyate 'satpratigrahat ||

iti pratyaham trisahasrajapo drastavyah | masam iti dvitiyaya trisahasrasamkhyakasya japasya pratidivasavyapitvavagamat | yada tu nyayavartibrahmanadeh sakasan nisiddham mesadikam grhnati patitader va bhumyadikam anisiddham, tada sattrimsanmatoktam drastavyam:

pavitrestya visudhyanti sarve ghorah pratigrahah |
aindavena mrgarestya kadacin mitravindaya |

devya laksajapenaiva sudhyante duspratigrahat ||
iti |

yat tu brhaddharitavacanam,

rajñah pratigraham krtva masam apsu sada vaset |
sasthe kale payobhaksah purne mase visudhyati ||
tarpayitva dvijan kamaih satatam niyatavratah ||
iti, tat purvoktavisaye 'bhyase drastavyam | atha va patitadeh
kuruksetroparagadau krsnajinadipratigrahavisayam | tatha
pratigrahyadravyalpataya prayascittalpatvam | yathaha haritah:
manivasogavadinam pratigrahe savitryastasahasram japet iti |
tatha sattrimsanmate 'pi:

bhiksamatre grhite tu punyam mantram udirayet |
pratigrahesu sarvesu sastham amsam prakalpayet ||

itidam ca prayascittajatam dravyatyagocarakalam drastavyam,

yad garhitenarjayanti karmana brahmana dhanam |
tasyotsargena sudhyanti japyena tapasaiva ca ||

iti manusmaranat | evam anyany api smrtivakyani
dravyasaralpatvamahattvabhyam visayesu vyavasthapaniyani ||

ity upapatakaprayascittaprakaranam |
jatyasrayadidosena nindyannades ca sabdatah
|yogindroktavratavratah sampratam tu pratanyate ||
tatra jatidustapalandvadibhaksane kamatah sakrtkrte
palandum vidvaraham ca ityadina candrayanam uktam | kamato
'bhyase tu nisiddhabhaksanam jaihmyam ityadinoktam
surapanasamaprayascittam | akamatah sakrdbhaksane santapanam,
tatraivabhyase yaticandrayanam,

amatyaitani sad jagdhva krcchram samtapanam caret |
yaticandrayanam vapi sesesupavased ahah ||

iti manusmaranat | yat tu vrddhayamenoktam,

khatvartakakumbhikavrascanaprabhavani ca |
bhutrnam sigrukam caiva khukhandam kavakani ca ||
etesam bhaksanam krtva prajapatyam cared dvijah ||

iti, tat kamato 'bhyasavisayam,

matsyams ca kamato jagdhva sopavasastryaham ksipet |

iti yogisvarena kamatah sakrdbhaksane tryahasyoktatvat |
khatvakhyah paksi, kusumbham ity anye | kavakam
rajasarsapakhyam sakam | khukhandam tadviseso
gobalivardanyayena nirdistah | yat tu yamenoktam,

tanduliyakakumbhikavrascanaprabhavams tatha |
nalikam narikelim ca slesmatakaphalani ca ||

bhutrnam sigrukam caiva khatvakhyam kavakam tatha |
etesam bhaksanam krtva prajapatyam vratam caret ||

iti tad api matipurvabhyasavisayam | nalika narikeli ca sakavisesau, khatvakhyas ca | akamatah sakrdbhaksane tu sesesupavased ahah iti manuktam drastavyam | tatraivabhyase tv avrttih kalpya | atyantabhyase tu,

samsargadustam yac cannam kriyadustam akamatah |
bhuktva svabhavadustam ca taptakrcchram samacaret ||

iti praceto'bhihitam drastavyam | nilyas tv akamatah sakrdbhaksane candrayanam,

bhaksayed yadi nilim tu pramadad brahmanah kvacit |
candrayanena suddhih syad apastambo 'bravin munih ||

ity apastambasmaranat | kamato 'bhyase cavrttih kalpya | yad api sattrimsanmate 'bhihitam,

sanapuspam salmalam ca karanirmathitam dadhi |
bahirvedipurodasam jagdhva nadyad aharnisam ||

iti, tad apy akamavisayam | yat tu sumantunoktam lasunapalandugrñjanakavakabhaksane savitryastasahasrena murdhni sampatan nayet iti, tad balatkarenanicchato bhaksanavisayam, tad ekasadhyavyadhyupasamarthe va bhaksane drastavyam | ata evanantaram tenaivoktam: etany eva vyadhitasya bhisakktriyayam apratisiddhani bhavanti | yani caivamprakarani tesv api na dosah iti | sampatan nayed udakabindun praksipet ||

atha jatidustasamdhinyadiksirapane prayascittam | tatra cakamatah sakrtpane,

anirdasaya goh ksiram austram aikasapham tatha |
avikam samdhiniksiram vivatsayas ca goh payah ||
aranyanam ca sarvesam mrganam mahisim vina |
striksiram caiva varjyani sarvasuktani caiva hi ||
dadhi bhaksyam ca suktesu sarvam ca dadhisambhavam ||

ityuktva sesesupavased ahah iti manukta upavaso drastavyah | kamatas tu yogisvaroktas triratropavaso drastavyah | yat tu paithanasinoktam: avikharostramanusiksiraprasane taptakrcchrah punar upanayanam ca |
anirdasahagomahisiksiraprasane sadratram abhojanam |
sarvasam dvistaninam ksirapane 'py ajavarjam etad eva iti | yac ca sankhena,

ksirani yany abhaksyani tadvikarasane budhah |
saptaratram vratam kuryat prayatnena samahitah ||

iti yavakavratam uktam, tad ubhayam api kamato 'bhyasavisayam | yat tu sankhena samdhinyamedhyabhaksayoh ksiraprasane paksavratam

uktam,
samdhinyamedhyabhaksayor bhuktva paksavratam caret |
iti, tad apy abhyasavisayam, sakrtpane go'jamahisivarjyam
sarvani payamsi prasyopavaset | anirdasaham tany api
samdhiniyam asusyandinivivatsaksiram camedhyabhujas ca iti
visnunopavasasyoktatvat | tatha varnanibandhanas ca pratisedhah,

ksatriyas capi vrttastho vaisyah sudro 'thava punah |
yah pibet kapilaksiram na tato 'nyo 'sty apunyakrt ||

ity evamadau ca yatra pratipadoktam prayascittam na drsyate tatra
sesesupavased ahah iti sadharanaprayascittam manuktam
drastavyam ||

atha svabhavadustamamsadibhaksane prayascitta muktam | tatra
kamatah sakrdbhaksane sesesupavased ahah iti manuktam
sadharanam prayascittam drastavyam | kamatas tu,

casams ca raktapadams ca saunam valluram eva ca |
matsyams ca kamato jagdhva sopavasas tryaham vaset ||

iti yogisvaroktam drastavyam | kamato 'bhyase tu,
jagdhva mamsamabhaksyam tu saptaratram yavanpibet |
iti manuktam drastavyam | idam ca
vitsukaradimamsavyatiriktavisayam,

kravyadasukarostranam kukkutanam ca bhaksane |
narakakakharanam ca taptakrcchram visodhanam ||

iti manuna jativisesena prayascittavisesasyoktatvat | etan
mutrapurisaprasane 'py etad eva,

varahaikasaphanam ca kakakukkutayos tatha |
kravyadanam ca sarvesam abhaksya ye ca kirtitah ||
mamsamutrapurisani prasya gomamsam eva ca |
svagomayukapinam ca taptakrcchram vidhiyate ||
uposya va dvadasaham kusmandair juhuyad ghrtam ||

iti brhadyamasmaranat | tatra kamatas taptakrcchrah, abhyase tu
kusmandasahitah paraka iti vyavastha | tatha pracetasapy uktam
svasrgalakakakukkutaparsatavanaracitrakacasakravyada-kharost
ragajavajividvarahagomanusamamsabhaksane taptakrcchram adised
esam mutrapurisabhaksane tv atikrcchram iti | idam ca
kamakaravisayam | yat tu usanaso vacanam,

naramamsam svamamsam va gomamsam vasvam eva va |
bhuktva pañcanakhanam ca mahasantapanam caret ||

iti, tad akamavisayam | yat tv angirovacanam,

balakabhasagrghrakhukharavanarasukaran |
drstva caisam amedhyani sprstvacamya visudhyati ||

icchayaisam amedhyani bhaksayitva dvijatayah |
kuryuh santapanam krcchram prajapatyam anicchaya ||

iti, tad bhaksitodgaritavisayam | santapanasabdena catra mahasantapanam ucyate, akamatah prajapatyavidhanat | yat punar angirovacanam,

narakakakharasvanam jagdhva mamsam gajasya ca |
esam mutrapurisani dvijas candrayanam caret ||

iti, yac ca brhadyamenoktam,
suskamamsasane vipro vratam candrayanam caret |
iti, tad ubhayam api kamato 'bhyasavisayam | yat punah sankhenoktam,

bhuktva cobhayatodantams tatha caikasaphan api |
austram gavyam tatha jagdhva sanmasan vratam acaret ||

iti, tat kamato 'tyantabhyasavisayam | yat tu smrtyantaroktam,

jagdhva mamsam naranam ca vidvaraham kharam tatha |
gavasvakuñjarostranam sarvam pañcanakham tatha |
kravyadam kukkutam gramyam kuryat samvatsaravratam ||

iti, tad atyantanavacchinnabhyasavisayam | atra prakarane mutrapurisagrahanam vasasukrasrnmajjanam upalaksanam | karnavitprabhrtimalasatke tv ardham kalpaniyam |

kesadisu punah sattrimsanmate visesa uktah:
ajavimahisamrganam amamamsabhaksane kesanakharudhiraprasane buddhipurve triratram ajñanad upavasah iti | yat tu pracetasoktam:
nakhakesamrllostabhaksane 'horatram abhojanac chuddhih iti, tad apy akamatah sakrtprasanavisayam | yat tu smrtyantaravacanam,

kesakitanakham prasya matsyakantakam eva ca |
hemataptam ghrtam pitva tatksanad eva sudhyati ||

iti, tan mukhamatrapravesavisayam | yada tu bhajanastham annam kesadidusitam bhavati, tada,

anne bhojanakale tu maksikakesadusite |
anantaram sprsed apas tac cannam bhasmana sprset ||

iti pracetasabhihitam veditavyam | prasangiko 'yam slokah |
suksmatarakrmikitasthibhaksane punar haritena visesa uktah:
krmikitapipilikajalaukahpatangasthiprasane gomutragomayaharas triratrena visudhyati iti | jalauko matsyadih | evam ca pasupatattrijalacaranaramamsadiprasane samksepatah prayascittani pradarsitani granthagauravabhayat prativyakti na likhyate ||

athasucisamsprstabhaksane prayascittam tatra tavad ucchistabhaksyabhaksane vaksyate | tatra manuh:

bidalakakakhucchistam jagdhva svanakulasya ca |

kesakitavapannam ca pibed brahmim suvarcalam ||

iti kalavisesanupadanad ekaratram | idam ca kamato drastavyam |
yat tu visnunoktam,

paksisvapadajagdhasya rasasyannasya bhuyasah |
samskararahitasyapi bhojane krcchrapadakam ||

iti, tat kamakaravisayam | samskaras ca manave devadronyam
ityadina dravyasuddhiprakaranokto drastavyah | yat tu
satatapenoktam svakakadyavalidhasudrocchistabhojane tv
atikrcchrahiti, tad akamato 'bhyasavisayam | yat tu sankhena,

sunam ucchistakam bhuktva masam ekam vrati bhavet |
kakocchistam gava ghratam bhuktva paksam vrati bhavet ||

iti yavakavratam uktam, tat kamato 'bhyasavisayam |
brahmanadyucchistabhojane tu brhadvisnunoktam: brahmanah
sudrocchistasane saptaratram pañcagavyam pibet,
vaisyocchistasane pañcaratram, rajanyocchistasane
triratram, brahmanocchistasane tv ekaham iti, tat
kamakaravisayam | yat tu yamavacanam,

bhuktva saha brahmanena prajapatyena sudhyati |
bhubhuja saha bhuktvannam taptakrcchrena sudhyati ||

vaisyena saha bhuktvannam atikrcchrena sudhyati |
sudrena saha bhuktvannam candrayanam athacaret ||

iti, tat kamato 'bhyasavisayam | yat punah sankhavacanam
brahmanocchistasane mahavyahrtibhir abhimantryapah pibet,
ksatriyocchistasane brahmirasavipakvena tryaham ksirena
vartayet, vaisyocchistasane triratroposito brahmim suvarcalam
pibet, sudrocchistabhojane sadratram abhojanam iti, tad
akamavisayam | tatrabhyase dvaigunyadikam kalpyam | etac ca
pitradivyatirekena, pitur jyesthasya ca bhratur ucchistam bhojyam
ity apastambasmaranat | yat tu brhadvyasavacanam:

mata va bhagini vapi bharya vanyas ca yositah |
na tabhih saha bhoktavyam bhuktva candrayanam caret ||

iti, tat sahabhojanavisayam | ucchistamatrabhojane tu
sudrocchistabhojane saptaratram abhojanam strinam ca ity
apastamboktam drastavyam | yat tv angirovacanam:

brahmanya saha yo 'sniyad ucchistam va kadacana |
tatra dosam na manyante sarva eva manisinah ||

iti, tad vivahavisayam apadvisayam va | antyocchistabhojane tu,

antyanam buktasesam tu bhaksayitva dvijatayah |
candram krcchram tadardham ca brahmaksatravisam vidhih ||

ity apastamboktam drastavyam | atra candram candrayanam |

antyavasayyucchistabhojane tu,

candalapatitadinam ucchistannasya bhaksane |
candrayanam cared viprah ksatrah santapanam caret ||
sadratram ca triratram ca varnayor anupurvasah ||

ity angirobhihitam santapanam atra mahasantapanam drastavyam |
apadi tu,

apatkale tu viprena bhuktam sudragrhe yadi |
manastapena sudhyet tu drupadanam satam japet ||

iti parasaroktam veditavyam | yat tu brhacchatatapenoktam,

pitasesam tu yat kimcid bhajane mukhanihsrtam |
abhojyam tad vijaniyad bhuktva candrayanam caret ||

iti, tad abhyasavisayam, nimittasyatilaghutvat |

pitocchistam ca paniyam pitva tu brahmanah kvacit |
triratram tu vratam kuryad vamahastena va punah ||

iti etad buddhipurvavisayam | akamatas tv ardham kalpyam |
dipocchiste tu,

dipocchistam tu yat tailam ratrau rathyahrtam ca yat |
abhyangac caiva yac chistam bhuktva naktena sudhyati ||

iti sattrimsanmatoktam drastavyam ||

athasucidravyasamsprstabhaksane prayascittam | tatraha
samvartah:

kesakitavapannam ca nililaksopaghatitam |
snayvasthicarmasamsprstam bhuktva tupavased ahah ||
iti |

tathaha satatapah: kesakitavapannam ca
rudhiramamsasprsyasprstabhrunaghnaveksita-patattryavalidh
asvasukaragavaghratasuktaparyusitavrthapakvadevannahavisam
bhojane upavasah pañcagavyasanam ca iti etac cobhayam apy
akamavisayam | kamatas tu,

mrdvarikusumadims ca phalakandeksumulakan |
vinmutradusitan prasya krcchrapadam samacaret ||
samnikrste 'rdham eva syat krcchrah syac chucisodhanam ||

iti visnuktam veditavyam | alpasamsarge pado mahasamsarge
'rdhakrcchra iti vyavastha | yat tu vyasenoktam,

samsargadustam yac cannam kriyadustam ca kamatah |
bhuktva svabhavadustam ca taptakrcchram samacaret ||

iti, etac ca samsrstamedhyadirasopalabdhau vaditavyam |
rajasvaladisprse tu sankhoktam:

amedhyapatitacandalapulkasarajasvalavadhutakunikustikunakhisamsp
rstani bhuktva krcchram caret | iti | kunir hastavikalah | etat
kamakaravisayam | akamato 'rdham |

bhuktvasprsyais tathasaucikesakitais ca dusitam |
kusodumbarabilvadyaih panasambujapatrakaih |
sankhapuspisuvarcadikvatham pitva visudhyati ||

iti yad visnunoktam, tad asaktavisayam
rajakadisprstavisayam va | sudradyupahate tu haritoktam
vijñeyam: sudrenopahatam bhojyam kitair vamedhyasevibhih |
bhuñjanesu va yatra sudra upasprsed anarhatvat sa panktau tu
bhuñjanesu va yatrotthayocchistam prayacched acamed va kutsitva
va yatrannam dadyus tatra prayascittam ahoratram iti |
ucchistapanktibhojane 'py etad eva,

yas tu bhunkte dvijah panktyam ucchistayam kadacana |
ahoratrosito bhutva pañcagavyena sudhyati ||

iti kratusmaranat | vamakaranirmuktannabhojane tu,

samutthitas tu yo bhunkte yo bhunkte muktabhajane |
evam vaivasvatah praha bhuktva santapanam caret ||

iti sattrimsanmatoktam veditavyam | tatha parasarenapy atroktam
|

ekapanktyupavistanam vipranam saha bhojane |
yady eko 'pi tyajet patram sesam annam na bhojayet ||

mohad bhuñjita yas tatra panktyam ucchistabhojanah |
prayascittam cared viprah krcchram santapanam tatha ||
iti ||

savadisamprktakupadyudakapane tu visnur aha: mrtapañcanakhat
kupad atyantopahatad vodakam pitva brahmanas tryaham upavaset,
dvyaham rajanyah, ekaham vaisyah, sudro naktam | sarve cante
pañcagavyam pibeyuh iti | atyantopahatad veti mutrapurisadibhir vety
abhipretam | yada tu tatraiva savam ucchunatayodbhinnam bhavati, tada
harito visesam aha |

klinne bhinne save toyam tatrastham yadi cet pibet |
suddhyai candrayanam kuryat taptakrcchram athapi va ||

yadi kascit tatah snayat pramadena dvijottamah |
japams trisavanasnayy ahoratrena sudhyati ||
iti |

idam candrayanam kamato manusasavopahatakupajalapanavisayam |
akamatas tu sadratram,

klinnam bhinnam savam caiva kupastham yadi drsyate |
payah pibet triratrena manuse dvigune smrtam ||

iti devalasmaranat | yada candalakupadigatam jalam pibati tada
apastamboktam drastavyam |

candalakupabhandastham narah kamaj jalam pibet |
prayascittam katham tatra varne varne vinirdiset ||

caret santapanam viprah prajapatyam ca bhumipah |
tadardham tu cared vaisyah sudre padam vinirdiset ||
iti |

idam ca kamakaravisayam | akamatas tu,

candalakupabhandastham ajñanad udakam pibet |
sa tu tryahena sudhyeta sudras tv ekena sudhyati ||

iti devaloktam drastavyam | candaladisambaddhalpajalasayesv
api kupavac chuddhih,

jalasayesv athalpesu sthavaresu mahitale |
kupavat kathita suddhir mahatsu tu na dusanam ||

iti visnusmaranat | puskarinyadisu punah,

mlecchadinam jalam pitva puskarinyam hrde 'pi va |
janudadhnam suci jñeyam adhastad asuci smrtam ||

tat toyam yah pibed viprah kamato 'kamato 'pi va |
akaman naktabhoji syad ahoratram tu kamatah ||

ity apastamboktam drastavyam | rajakadibhandagatatoye tu,

bhandastham antyajanam tu jalam dadhi payah pibet |
brahmanah ksatriyo vaisyah sudras caiva pramadatah ||

brahmakurcopavasena dvijatinam tu niskrtih ||
sudrasya copavasena tatha danena saktitah ||

iti parasaroktam veditavyam | kamatas tu dvigunam,

antyajaih khanitah kupas tadaga vapya eva va |
esu snatva ca pitva ca prajapatyena sudhyati ||

ity apastamboktam abhyasavisayam veditavyam | yat tv apastambena
candaladitadagakupadijalapane pañcagavyamatram bhaksyam
uktam,

prapasv aranye ghatake ca saure dronyam jalam kosavinirgatam ca
|
svapakacandalaparigrahesu pitva jalam pañcagavyena sudhyet ||

iti, tad asaktavisayam |

prapam gato vina toyam sariram yo nisiñcati |
ekahaksapanam krtva sacailam snanam acaret ||

suraghataprapatoye pitva navyam jalam tatha |

ahoratrosito bhutva pañcagavyam jalam pibet ||
iti ||

atha bhavadustabhaksane prayascittam | bhavadustam ca yad
varnata akarato va visadrsataya jugupsitasariramaladivasanam
janayati tad ucyate, ariprayuktagaraladisankayam va | tatra ca
parasarah |

vagdustam bhavadustam ca bhajane bhavadusite |
bhuktvannam brahmanah pascat triratrena vusidhyati ||
iti |

etat kamakaravisayam | yat tu gautamena bhavadustam kevalam ityadi
prak pañcanakhebhyah pathitva prayascittam uktam prak
pañcanakhebhyas chardanam ghrtaprasanam ca iti, tad akamavisayam |
sankayam tu,

sankasthane samutpanne abhojyabhaksyasamjñitam |
aharasuddhim vaksyami tan me nigadatah srnu ||

aksaralavanam ruksam pibed brahmim suvarcalam |
triratram sankhapuspim va brahmanah payasa saha ||

palasabilvapatrani kusan padmam udumbaram |
apah pibet kvathayitva triratrena visudhyati ||

iti vasisthoktam drastavyam | manunapy abhojyabhojanasankayam
uktam |

samvatsarasyaikam api caret krcchram dvijottamah |
ajñatabhuktasuddhyartham jñatasya tu visesatah ||
iti ||

atha kaladustabhaksane prayascittam | kaladustam ca
paryusitanirdasagoksiradi | tatra cakamatah sesesupavased
ahah iti manuktam veditavyam | kamatas tu,

kevalani ca suktani tatha paryusitam ca yat |
rjisapakvam bhuktva ca triratram tu vrati bhavet ||

iti sankhoktam veditavyam | kevalany asnehoktani |
anirdasagoksiradisu prayascittam prak pradarsitam | navodakasya
pane tu pañcagavyaprasanam,

srngasthidantajaih patraih sankhasuktikapardakaih |
pitva navodakam caiva pañcagavyena sudhyati ||

iti brhadyajñavalkyasmaranat | kamatas tupavasah kartavyah,

kale navodakam suddham na pibec ca tryaham hi tat |
akale tu dasaham syat pitva nadyad aharnisam ||

iti smrtyantaradarsanat | grahanakalabhojane tu candrayanam,

navasraddhagramayajakannasagrahabhojane |

narinam prathame garbhe bhuktva candrayanam caret ||

iti satatapasmaranat | yada tu sagrahad anyatra nisiddhakale
bhunkte tadaha markandeyah |

candrasya yadi va bhanor yasminn ahani bhargava |
grahanam tu bhavet tasmin na purvam bhojanakriyam ||

nacaret sagrahe caiva tathaivastamupagate |
yavat syan nodayas tasya nasniyat tavad eva tu ||

tatha,

grahanam tu bhaved indoh prathamad adhiyamatah |
bhuñjitavartanat purvam prathame prathamad adhah ||

tatha,

aparahne na madhyahne sayahne na tu sangave |
bhuñjita sangave cet syan na purvam bhojanakriya ||
iti |

yac ca manunoktam,
nasniyat samdhivelayam natiprage natisayam |
ity evamadi, yac ca brhacchatatapenoktam,

dhana dadhi ca saktums ca srikamo varjayen nisi |
bhojanam tilasambaddham snanam caiva vicaksanah ||

ity evamadisv anadistaprayascittesu,

pranayamasatam karyam sarvapapapanuttaye |

upapatakajatanam anadistasya caiva hi ||

iti yogisvaroktam pranayamasatam drastavyam | akamatas tu
sesesupavased ahah iti manuktopavaso drastavyah ||

atha gunadustasuktadibhaksane prayascittam | tatra manuh |

suktani ca kasayams ca pitvamedhyany api dvijah |
tavad bhavaty aprayato yavat tan na vrajaty adhah ||
iti |

atrakamatah sesesupavased ahah ity upavaso drastavyah |
kamatas tu,

kevalani ca suktani tatha paryusitam ca yat |
rjisapakvam bhuktva ca triratram tu vrati bhavet ||

iti sankhoktam drastavyam | etac
camalakadiphalayuktakañjikadivyatirekena drastavyam |

kundika saphala yesu grhesu sthapita bhavet |
tasyas tu kañjika grahya netarasyah kadacana ||

iti smaranat | uddhrtasnehadisu tu

uddhrtasnehavilayanapinyakamathitaprabhrtini cattaviryani
nasniyat ity uktva, prak pañcanakhebhyas chardanam
ghrtaprasanam ca iti gautamoktam drastavyam | vilayanam
ghrtadimalam | anahutadyannabhojane tu likhita aha |

yasya cagnau na kriyate yasya cagram na diyate |
na tad bhojyam dvijatinam bhuktva copavased ahah ||

vrtha krsarasamyavapayasapupasaskulih |
ahitagnir dvijo bhuktva prajapatyam samacaret ||
iti ||

anahitagnes tu sesesupavased ahah ity upavaso drastavyah |
bhinnabhajanadisu tu bhojane samvartenoktam |

sudranam bhajane bhuktva bhuktva va bhinnabhajane |
ahoratrosito bhuktva pañcagavyena sudhyati ||
iti |

tatha smrtyantare 'py uktam |

vatarkasvatthapatresu kumbhitindukapatrayoh |
kovidarakadambesu bhuktva candrayanam caret ||
iti |

tatha,

palasapadmapatresu grhi bhuktvaindavam caret |
vanaprastho yatis caiva labhate candrikam phalam ||
iti ||

atha hastadanadikriyadustabhojyabhaksane prayascittam | tatra
parasarah|

maksikam phanitam sakam gorasam lavanam ghrtam |
hastadattani bhuktva tu dinam ekam abhojanam ||
iti |

kamatas tu, hastadattabhojane abrahmanasamipe bhojane
dustapanktibhojane panktyagrato bhojane 'bhyaktamutrapurisakarane
mrtasutakasudrannabhojane sudraih saha svapne triratram abhojanam
iti haritoktam vijñeyam | paryayannadanaduste tu,

brahmanannam dadac chudrah sudrannam brahmano dadat |
dvayam etad abhojyam syad bhuktva tupavased ahah ||

iti vrddhayajñavalkyoktam avagantavyam | sudrahastena bhojane tu,

sudrahastena yo bhunkte paniyam va pibet kvacit |
ahoratrosito bhutva pañcagavyena sudhyati ||

iti kratuktam vijñeyam | dhamanaduste 'pi,

asanarudhapado va vastrardhapravrto 'pi va |
mukhena dhamitam bhuktva krcchram santapanam caret ||

iti tenaivoktam | pitradyuddesena tyaktannabhojane tu,

bhunkte cet parvanasraddhe pranayaman sad acaret |
upavasas trimasadi vatsarantam prakirtitah ||

pranayamatrayam vrddhav ahoratram sapindane |
asarupe smrtam naktam vrataparanake tatha ||

dvigunam ksatriyasyaitat trigunam vaisyabhojane |
saksac caturgunam hy etat smrtam sudrasya bhojane ||

atithau tisthati dvari hy apah prasnanti ye dvijah |
rudhiram tad bhaved vari bhuktva candrayanam caret ||

iti bharadvajoktam avagantavyam | haritenapy uktam |

ekadasahe bhuktvannam bhuktva samcayane tatha |
uposya vidhivat snatva kusmandair juhuyad ghrtam ||
iti |

visnunapy uktam |

prajapatyam navasraddhe padonam cadyamasike |
traipaksike tadardham tu pañcagavyam dvimasike ||
iti |

idam capadvisayam | anapadi tu,

candrayanam navasraddhe prajapatyam tu misrake |
ekahas tu puranesu prajapatyam vidhiyate ||

iti haritoktam drastavyam | prajapatyam tu misrake ity etad
adyamasikavisyam drastavyam | dvitiyadisu tu,

prajapatyam navasraddhe padonam cadyamasike |
traipaksike tadardham syat pado dvaimasike tatha |

padonakrcchram uddistam sanmase ca tathabdike |
triratram canyamasesu pratyaham ced ahah smrtam ||

iti sattrimsanmatoktam drastavyam | ksatriyadisraddhabhojane
tv anapadi tatraiva uktah |

candrayanam navasraddhe parako masike smrtah |
traipaksike santapanam krcchro masadvaye smrtah ||
ksatriyasya navasraddhe vratam etad udahrtam |
vaisyasyardhadhikam proktam ksatriyat tu manisibhih ||
sudrasya tu navasraddhe carec candrayanadvayam |
sardham candrayanam mase tripakse tv aindavam smrtam ||
masadvaye parakah syad urdhvam santapanam smrtam ||
iti |

yat tu sankhavacanam,

candrayanam navasraddhe parako masike smrtah |

paksatraye 'tikrcchrah syat sanmase krcchra eva tu ||

abdike padakrcchrah syad ekahah punar abdike |
ata urdhvam na dosah syac chankhasya vacanam yatha ||

iti, tat sarpadihatavisayam, ye stenah patitah klibah
ityadyapankteyavisayam va |

candalad udakat sarpad brahmanad vaidyutad api |
damstribhyas ca pasubhyas ca maranam papakarmanam ||

patananasakais caiva visodbandhanakais tatha |
bhuktvaisam sodasasraddhe kuryad induvratam dvijah ||
iti |

tatha,

apankteyan yaduddasya sraddham ekadase 'hani |
brahmanas tatra bhuktvannam sisucandrayanam caret ||
iti |

amasraddhe tatha bhuktva taptakrcchena sudhyati |
samkalpite tatha bhuktva triratram ksapanam bhavet ||

iti bharadvajena guruprayascittabhidhanat |

brahmacarinas tu brhadyamo visesam aha |

masikadisu yo 'sniyad asamaptavrato dvijah |
triratram upavaso 'sya prayascittam vidhiyate ||
pranayamatrayam krtva ghrtam prasya visudhyati ||
iti |

idam ajñanavisayam | kamato 'pi sa evaha |

madhu mamsam tu yo 'sniyac chraddhe sutaka eva va |
prajapatyam caret krcchram vratasesam samapayet ||
iti |

amasraddhe tu sarvatrardham,
amasraddhe tadardham tu prajapatyam tu sarvada |
iti sattrimsanmate 'bhidhanat | yat tu usanasoktam,

dasakrtvah pibec capo gayatrya sraddhabhug dvijah |
tatah samdhyam upasita sudhyet tu tadanantaram ||

iti, tad anuktaprayascittasraddhavisayam |
samskarangabhutasraddhabhojane tu vyasena visesa uktah |

nirvrttacudahome tu prannamakaranat tatha |
caret santapanam bhuktva jatakarmani caiva hi ||

ato 'nyesu tu bhuktvannam samskaresu dvijottamah |
niyogad upavasena sudhyate nindyabhojane ||
iti ||

simantonnayanadisu punar dhaumyo visesam aha |

brahmaudane ca some ca simantonnayane tatha |
jatasraddhe navasraddhe dvijas candrayanam caret ||
iti |

atra brahmaudanakhyam karmadhanangabhutam, somasahacaryat ||

atha parigrahabhojyabhojane prayascittam | yat svarupato 'nisiddham api visistapurusasvamikatayabhojyam bhanyate tatparigrahasuci |
tatra yogisvarena,

adattany agnihinasya nannam adyad anapadi |

ity arabhya sardhapañcabhih slokair abhojyannah pratipaditah |
manunapi ta eva kimcidadhikah pratipaditah |

nasrotriyatate yajñe gramayajikrte tatha |
striya klibena ca hute bhuñjita brahmanah kvacit ||
mattakruddhaturanam ca na bhuñjita kadacana |
ganannam ganikannam ca vidusa ca jugupsitam ||
stenagayanayos cannam taksno varddhusikasya ca |
diksitasya kadaryasya baddhasya nigadasya ca ||
abhisastasya sandhasya pumscalya dambhikasya ca |
cikitsakasya mrgayoh krurasyocchistabhojinah ||
ugrannam sutikannam ca paryacantam anirdasam |
anarcitam vrthamamsam avirayas ca yositah ||
dvisadannam nagaryannam patitannam avaksutam |
pisunanrtinos caiva kratuvikrayinas tatha ||
sailusatunnavayannam krtaghnasyannam eva ca |
karmarasya nisadasya rangavataranasya ca ||
suvarnakartur venasya sastravikrayinas tatha |
svavatam saundikanam ca cailanirnejakasya ca ||
rajakasya nrsamsasya yasya copapatir grhe |
mrsyanti ye copapatim strijitanam ca sarvasah ||
anirdasam ca pretannam atustikaram eva ca ||
iti ||

atra ca padartha abhaksyakande sraddhakande ca vyakhyatah | atra prayascittam aha |

bhuktvato 'nyatamasyannam amatya ksapanam tryaham |
matya bhuktvacaret krcchram retovinmutram eva ca ||
iti |

paithinasinapy akamatas triratram evoktam: kunakhi syavadantah
pitra vivadamanah strijitah kusthi pisunah somavikrayi
vanijako gramayajako 'bhisasto vrsalyam abhijitah parivittih
parivindano didhisupatih punarbhuputras caurah
kandaprsthah sevakas cety abhojyanna apankteya
asraddharhah esam bhuktva dattva vavijñanat triratram iti ||

sankhena tv etan eva kimcidadhikan pathitva candrayanam uktam, tad abhyasavisayam || gautamena punar ucchistapumscalyabhisastah ityadina abhojyan pathitva, prak pañcanakhebhyas chardanam ghrtaprasanam ca iti prayascittam uktam, tad apadvisayam | yas tu balatkarena bhojyate tasyapastambena visesa uktah |

balad dasikrta ye tu mlecchacandaladasyubhih |
asubham karitah karma gavadipranihimsanam ||
ucchistamarjanam caiva tathocchistasya bhojanam |
kharostravidvarahanam amisasya ca maksanam ||
tatstrinam ca tatha sangas tabhis ca saha bhojanam |
masosite dvijatau tu prajapatyam visodhanam ||
candrayanam tv ahitagneh parakas tv athava bhavet |
candrayanam parakam ca caret samvatsarositah ||
samvatsarositah sudro masardham yavakam pibet |
masamatrositah sudrah krcchrapadena sudhyati ||
urdhvam samvatsarat kalpyam prayascittam dvijottamaih |
samvatsarais tribhis caiva tadbhavam sa nigacchati ||
iti |

asauciparigrhitannabhojane tu chagaleya aha |

ajñanad bhuñjate viprah sutake mrtake tatha |
pranayamasatam krtva sudhyante sudrasutake ||
vaisye sastir bhaved rajñi vimsati brahmane dasa |
ekaham ca tryaham pañca saptaratram abhojanam ||
tatah suddhir bhavaty esam pañcagavyam pibet tatah ||
iti |

brahmanadikramenaikahatryahadayo yojyah | idam akamavisayam | kamatas tu markandeya aha |

bhuktva tu brahmanasauce caret santapanam dvijah |
bhuktva tu ksatriyasauce saptakrcchro vidhiyate ||

vaisyasauce tatha bhuktva mahasantapanam caret |
sudrasyaiva tatha bhuktva trimasan vratam acaret ||

yat tu sankhenoktam,

sudrasya sutake bhuktva sanmasan vratam acaret |
vaisyasya tu tatha bhuktva trin masan vratam acaret ||

ksatriyasya tatha bhuktva dvau masau vratam acaret |
brahmanasya tathasauce bhuktva masavrati bhavet ||

iti, idam abhyasavisayam | etac ca prayascittam asaucanantaram veditavyam, brahmanadinam asauce yah sakrd evannam asnati tasya tavad asaucam yavat tesam, asaucavyapagame tu prayascittam kuryat iti visnusmaranat ||

aputradyannabhojane tu likhita aha |

bhuktva vardhusikasyannam avratasyasutasya ca |
sudrasya ca tatha bhuktva triratram syad abhojanam ||

tatha |

parapakanivrttasya parapakaratasya ca |
apacasya tu bhuktvannam dvijas candrayanam caret ||
iti |

etac cabhyasavisayam | parapakena nivrttader laksanam ca
tenaivoktam |

grhitvagnim samaropya pañcayajñanna nirvapet |
parapakanivrtto 'sau munibhih parikirtitah ||

pañcayajñams tu yah krtva parannad upajivati |
satatam pratar utthaya parapakaratas tu sah ||

grhasthadharmavrttau yo dadati parivarjitah |
rsibhir dharmatattvajñair apacah samprakirtitah ||
iti |

yat tu brahmacaryadyannabhojane vrddhayajñavalkya aha,

yatis ca brahmacari ca pakvannasvaminav ubhau |
tayor annam na bhoktavyam bhuktva candrayanam caret ||
iti ||

yac ca parvanasraddhadyakartur annabhojane bharadvaja aha,

pakse va yadi va mase yasya nasnanti devatah |
bhuktva duratmanas tasya dvijas candrayanam caret ||

iti, tad ubhayam apy abhyasavisayam | purvapariganitatirikta ye
nisiddhacaranasilas tadannabhojane tu,

niracarasya viprasya nisiddhacaranasya ca |
annam bhuktva dvijah kuryad dinam ekam abhojanam ||

iti sattrimsanmatoktam drastavyam | atraiva samvatsarabhyase
sattrimsanmata evoktam |

upapatakayuktasya abdam ekam nirantaram |
annam bhuktva dvijah kuryat parakam tu visodhanam ||
iti |

idam cabhaksyabhaksanaprayascittakandagatam
avisesoditavratakadambakam hi dvijagryasyaiva | ksatriyadinam tu
padapadahanya bhavati,

vipre tu sakalam deyam padonam ksatriye smrtam |
vaisye 'rdham pada ekas tu sudrajatisu sasyate ||

iti visnusmaranat ||

ity abhaksyabhaksanaprayascittaprakaranam |

nimittapariganananavelayam upapatakanantaram jatibhramsakaradini pariganitani | tatra prayascittany ucyante | tatra manuh |

jatibhramsakaram karma krtvanyatamam icchaya |
caret santapanam krcchram prajapatyam anicchaya ||

samkarapatrakrtyasu masam sodhanam aindavam |
malinikaraniyesu taptah syad yavakas tryaham ||
iti |

anyatamam iti sarvatra sambadhyate | yamenapy atra visesa uktah |

samkarikaranam krtva masam asnati yavakam |
krcchratikrcchram atha va prayascittam samacaret ||
apatrikaranam krtva taptakrcchrena sudhyati ||
sitakrcchrena va suddhir mahasantapanena va |
malinikaraniyesu taptakrcchram visodhanam ||
iti ||

brhaspatinapi jatibhramsakare visesa uktah |

brahmanasya rujah krtva rasabhadipramapanam |
ninditebhyo dhanadanam krcchrardham vratam acaret ||
iti |

etesam ca jatibhramsakaradiprayascittanam manvadyuktanam jatisaktyadyapeksaya visayo vibhajaniyah | evam yogindrahrdgatam abhaksyabhaksanadiprayascittam samksepato darsitam || 3.289 ||

adhuna prakrtam anusaramah | mahapatakam atipatakam anupatakam upapatakam prakirnakam iti pañcavidham papajatam uktam | tatra caturvidhaprayascittam abhidhaya kramaprapte prakirnake prayascittam aha |

pranayami jale snatva kharayanostrayanagah |
nagnah snatva ca bhuktva ca gatva caiva diva striyam || YDh_3.290

kharayuktam yanam kharayanam | ustrayuktam yanam ustrayanam rathagantryadi tenadhvagamanam krtva digambarah snatvabhyavahrtya diva vasare ca nijanganasambhogam krtva ca tadagataranginyadav avagahya krtapranayamah sudhyati |
idam ca kamakaravisayam,

ustrayanam samaruhya kharayanam tu kamatah |
savasa jalam aplutya pranayamena sudhyati ||

iti manusmaranat | akamatah snanamatram kalpyam | saksat khararohane tu dvigunavrttih kalpaniya, tasya gurutvat || 3.290 ||

kim ca |

gurum humkrtya tvamkrtya vipram nirjitya vadatah |
baddhva va vasasa ksipram prasadyopavased dinam || YDh_3.291

gurum janakadikam tvamkrtya tvam evam attha, tvayaivam krtam ity ekavacanantayusmacchabdoccaranena nirbhartsya, vipram va jyayamsam samam kaniyamsam va sakrodham hum tusnim asva, hum ma bahuvadih ity evam aksipya, jalpavitandabhyam jayaphalabhyam vipram nirjitya, kanthe vasasa mrdusparsenapi badhva, ksipram padapranipatadina prasadya krodham tyajayitva dinam upavaset | anasnan krtsram vasaram nayet | yat tu yamenoktam,

vadena brahmanam jitva prayascittavidhitsaya |
triratropositah snatva pranipatya prasadayet ||

iti, tad abhyasavisayam || 3.291 ||

kim ca |

vipradandodyame krcchras tv atikrcchro nipatane |
krcchratikrcchro 'srkpate krcchro 'bhyantarasonite || YDh_3.292

viprajighamsaya dandadyudyame krcchrah suddhihetuh | nipatane tadane atikrcchrah | asrkpate rudhirasravane punah krcchratikrcchrah | abhyantarasonite 'pi krcchrah suddhihetuh | brhaspatinapy atra visesa uktah |

kasthadina tadayitva tv abhede krcchram acaret |
asthibhede 'tikrcchrah syat parakas tv angakartane ||
iti |

padaprahare tu yama aha |

padena brahmanam sprstva prayascittavidhitsaya |
divasopositah snatva pranipatya prasadayet ||
iti ||

manuna tv anyani prakirnakaprayascittani darsitani |

vinadbhir apsu vapy artah sariram samnisevya tu |
sacailo bahir aplutya gam alabhya visudhyati ||
iti |

vinadbhir ity asamnihitasv apity arthah | sariram mutrapurisadi | idam akamavisayam | kamatas tu,

apadgato vina toyam sariram yo nisevate |
ekaham ksapanam krtva sacailo jalam aviset ||

iti yamoktam veditavyam | yat tu sumantuvacanam apsv agnau va mehatas taptakrcchram iti, tad anartavisayam abhyasavisayam va |
nityasrautadikarmalope tu manur aha |

vedoditanam nityanam karmanam samatikrame |
snatakavratalope ca prayascittam abhojanam ||
iti |

srautesu darsapaurnamasadikarmasu smartesu canityahomadisu

pratipadoktestyadiprayascittair upavasasya samuccayah |
snatakavratani ca,
na jirnamalavadvasa bhavec ca vibhave sati |
ityevamadini praguktani | snatakavratam adhikrtya kratunapy uktam:
etesam acaranam ekaikasya vyatiriktame gayatryastasatam
japyam krtva puto bhavati iti || pañcamahayajñakarane tu
brhaspatir aha |

anirvartya mahayajñan yo bhunkte pratyaham grhi |
anaturah sati dhane krcchrardhena visudhyati ||

ahitagnir upasthanam na kuryad yas tu parvani |
rtau na gacched bharyam va so 'pi krcchrardham acaret ||
iti |

dvitiyadibharyoparame tu devala aha |

mrtam dvitiyam yo bharyam dahed vaitanikagnibhih |
jivantyam prathamayam tu surapanasamam hi tat ||
iti |

svabharyabhisamsane tu yama aha |

svabharyam tu yada krodhad agamyeti naro vadet |
prajapatyam cared viprah ksatriyo divasan nava ||
sadratram tu cared vaisyas triratram sudra acaret ||
iti ||

asnanabhojanadau harita aha |

vahankamandalum riktam asnato 'snams ca bhojanam |
ahoratrena suddhih syad dinajapyena caiva hi ||
iti |

ekapanktyupavistanam snehadina vaisamyena danadau yama aha |

na panktyam visamam dadyan na yaceta na japayet |
yacako dapako data na vai svargasya gaminah ||
prajapatyena krcchrena mucyate karmanas tatah |
nadisamkramahantus ca kanyavighnakarasya ca ||
same visamakartus ca niskrtir nopapadyate |
trayanam api caitesam pratyapattim ca margatam |
bhaiksalabdhena cannena dvijas candrayanam caret ||
iti |

samkrama udakavataranamargah | same visamakarta pujadau |
indradhanurdarsanadav rsyasrnga aha |

indracapam palasagnim yad anyasya pradarsayet |
prayascittam ahoratram dhanurdandas ca daksina ||

patitadisambhasane tu gautama aha: na mlecchasucyadharmikaih saha
sambhaseta | sambhasya punyakrto manasa dhyayet | brahmanena

saha va sambhaseta | talpannadhanalabhavadhe prthagvarsani iti | bharyannadhananam labhasya vadhe vighnakarane pratyekam samvatsaram prakrtam brahmacaryam | tatha brahmasutram vina vinmutrotsargadau smrtyantare prayascittam uktam |

vina yajñopavitena yad yucchisto bhaved dvijah |
prayascittam ahoratram gayatryastasatam tu va ||

tatra urdhvocchiste upavaso 'dharocchistasyodakapanadisu gayatrijapa iti vyavastha | akamatas tu,

pibato mehatas caiva bhuñjato 'nupavitinah |
pranayamatrikam satkam naktam ca tritayam kramat ||

iti smrtyantaroktam drastavyam | bhuktva saucacamanam akrtvotthane tu,

yady uttisthaty anacanto bhuktva vanasanat tatah ||
sadyahsnanam prakurvita so 'nyatha patito bhavet ||

iti smrtyantaroktam drastavyam | cauradyutsargadau vasistha aha: dandyotsarge rajaikaratram upavaset, triratram purohitah | krcchram adandyadandane purohitas triratram raja | kunakhi syavadantasca krcchram dvadasadaratram caritvoddhareyatam(vadh 19.40–43; 20.6) iti | uddhareyatam kutsitanam dantanam nakhanam coddharanam kuryatam ity arthah | stenapatitadipanktibhojane tu markandeya aha |

apankteyasya yah kascit panktau bhunkte dvijottamah |
ahoratrosito bhutva pañcagavyena sudhyati ||
iti ||

nilivisaye tv apastamba aha |

niliraktam yada vastram brahmano 'ngesu dharayet |
ahoratrosito bhutva pañcagavyena sudhyati ||
romakupair yada gacched raso nilyas tu kasyacit |
trisu varnesu samanyam taptakrcchram visodhanam ||
palanam vikrayas caiva tadvrttya copajivanam |
patanam ca bhaved vipras tribhih krcchrair vyapohati ||
nilidaru yada bhindyad brahmanasya sarirata |
sonitam drsyate yatra dvijas candrayanam caret ||
strinam kridarthasambhoge sayaniye na dusyati ||
iti |

bhrgunapy uktam |

stridhrta sayane nili brahmanasya na dusyati |
nrpasya vrddhau vaisyasya parvavarjyam vidharanam ||
iti |

tatha vastravisesakrtas ca pratiprasavah,
kambale pattasutre ca nilirago na dusyati |

iti smaranat | brahmatarunirmitakhatvadyarohane sankha aha |

adhyasya sayanam yanam asanam padake tatha |
dvijah palasavrksasya triratram tu vrati bhavet ||

ksatriyas tu rane prstham dattva pranaparayanah |
samvatsaram vratam kuryac chittva vrksam phalapradam ||

dvau vipro brahmanagni va dampati godvijottamau |
antarena yada gacchet krcchram santapanam caret ||

homakale tatha dohe svadhyaye darasamgrahe |
antarena yada gacched dvijas candrayanam caret ||
iti |

dohe sannayyadyangabhute | etac cabhyasavisayam |
sacchidradityadyaristadarsanadau sankha aha:
duhsvapnaristadarsanadau ghrtam suvarnam ca dadyat ||

kvacid desavisesagamane 'pi devala aha |

sindhusauvirasaurastrams tatha pratyantavasinah |
angavangakalingandhran gatva samskaram arhati ||

etac ca tirthayatravyatirikena drastavyam | svapurisadarsanadau
yama aha |

pratyadityam na meheta na pasyed atmanah sakrt |
drstva suryam nirikseta gam agnim brahmanam tatha ||
iti |

sankho 'pyaha |

padapratanam krtva krtva vahnim adhas tatha |
kusaih pramrjya padau tu dinam ekam vrati bhavet ||
iti ||

ksatriyadyupasamgrahane harita aha: ksatriyabhivadane 'horatram
upavaset vaisyabhivadane dviratram sudrasyabhivadane triratram
upavasah iti | tatha, sayyarudhe
padukopanaharopitapadocchistandhakarasthasraddhakrj
japadevapujaniratabhivadane triratram upavasah syad anyatra
nimantritenanyatra bhojane 'pi triratram iti ||

samitpuspadihastasyabhivadane py etad eva,

samitpuspakusajyambumrdannaksatapanikam |
japam homam ca kurvanam nabhivadeta vai dvijam ||

ity apastambiye japadibhih samabhivyaharat | abhivadakasyapidam eva
prayascittam, nodakumbhahasto 'bhivadayet na bhaiksam caran na
puspajyadihasto nasucir na japan na devapitrkaryam kurvan na
sayanah iti tasyapi sankhena pratisedhat | evam anyany api
vacamsi smrtyantarato 'nvesyani granthagauravabhayad atra na

likhyante || 3.292 ||

iti prakirnakaprayascittaprakaranam |

nimittanam anantyat prativyaktiprayascittasya vaktum asakyatvat
samanyenopadistanupadistavisaye
prayascittavisesajñanartham idam aha |

desam kalam vayah saktim papam caveksya yatnatah |
prayascittam prakalpyam syad yatra cokta na niskrtih || YDh_3.293

yad uktam prayascittajatam vaksyamanam va tad desadikam
aveksya yatha kartuh pranavipattir na bhavati tatha visayavisese
kalpaniyam, itaratha pradhananivrttiprasangat | tatha ca vaksyati |

vayubhakso diva tisthan ratrim nitvapsu suryadrk | iti |

tatra yadi himavadgirinikatavartinam udakavasa upadisyate atisitakulite
va sisiradikale, tada pranaviyogo bhaved iti
taddesakalapariharenodakavasah kalpaniyah | tatha vayovisesad
api yadi navativarsikader apurnadvadasavarsikasya va
dvadasabdikam prayascittam upadisyate tada prana vipadyerann iti
tato 'nyavayaske tat prayascittam kalpyam | ata eva smrtyantare kvacid
ardham kvacit padah iti vrddhadisu prayascittasya hraso
'bhihitah | tac ca prak prapañcitam | tatha
dhanadanatapascaranadisaktyapeksaya ca, na hi nirdhanasya patre
dhanam va paryaptam ityady upapadyate | tathodriktapittader va
parakadikam napi strisudrader japadikam | ata eva,

gajadinam asaknuvan |

danam datum caret krcchram ekaikasya visuddhaye ||

ity uktam | tatha,
prayascittardham arhanti striyo rogina eva ca |
iti tapasy asaktasya smrtyantare prayascittasya hraso 'bhihitah |
tatha papam ca mahapatakadirupena
sapratyayapratyayasakrdabhyasadirupena caveksya yatnatah
sakaladharmasastraparyalocanaya prayascittam kalpaniyam |
tatrakamato yad vihitam tad eva kamakrte dvigunam, kamato 'bhyase
caturgunam ity evam smrtyantaranusarena kalpaniyam | tatha,

mahapapopapapabhyam yo 'bhisamsen mrsa param |
abbhakso masam asita |

ity uktam, tatra mahapapopapapayos tulyaprayascittasyayuktatvan
mahapapapeksayopapatake masikavratasya hrasah kalpaniyah | yatra
ca hasitajrmbhitakranditasphalanadinakasmat kuryat tatha,

nodanvato 'mbhasi snayan na ca smasravadi kartayet |
antarvatnyah patih kurvann apraja bhavati dhruvam ||

ityadau prayascittam nopadistam, tatrapi desadyapeksaya

prayascittam kalpyam |

nanu kimcid api nimittajatam anuktaniskrtikam upalabhyate,

pranayamasatam karyam sarvapapapanuttaye |
upapatakajatanam anadistasya caiva hi ||

ity anuktaniskrtisv api prayascittasya vaksyamanatvat |
gautamenapy etany evanadese vikalpena kriyeran ity ekahadayah
pratipaditah |

ucyate | satyam asty eva samanyatah prayascittopadesas, tathapi
sarvatra desakaladinam apeksitatvad asty eva kalpanavasarah | na ca
hasitadisu sarvatra pranayamasatam yuktam, nimittasya laghutvat |
atah papapeksaya hrasah kalpaniyah prayascittantaram va |

nanu katham papasya laghutvam yena prayascittasya hrasakalpana syat |
na ca prayascittalpatvad iti vacyam, anuktaniskrtitvad eva |

satyam | kim tu arthavadasamkirtanad
buddhipurvabuddhipurvanubandhadyapeksaya ca subodha eva dosasya
gurulaghubhavah | tatha dandahrasavrddhyapeksaya ca
prayascittagurulaghubhavah | yatha brahmanavagoranadau
sajatiyavisaye prajapatyadikam uktam, tatra yada canulomyena
pratilomyena vavagoranadi kriyate, yada va murdhavasiktadibhis tada
dandasya taratamyadarsanad eva dosalpatvamahattvavagamat
prayascittasyapi gurulaghubhavah kalpaniyah | darsitas ca
dandasya gurulaghubhavah,

pratilomyapavadesu dvigunas triguno damah |

ityadina || 3.293 ||

evam mahapatakadibhih patitasya prayascittam uktam, yas tv
auddhatyad etan na cikirsati tasya kim karyam ity ata aha |

dasikumbham bahirgraman ninayeran svabandhavah |
patitasya bahih kuryuh sarvakaryesu caiva tam || YDh_3.294

jivata eva patitasya ye sva jatayo bandhavah pitrmatrpaksas te
sarve samnipatya dasi presya taya sapindadipresitaya anitam
apam purnam kumbham ghatam gramad bahir nirnayeyuh | etac
caturthyadiriktatithisv ahnah pañcame bhage gurvadisamnidhau
karyam,

patitasyodakam karyam sapindair bandhavair bahih |
nindite 'hani sayahne jñatyrtviggurusamnidhau ||

iti manusmaranat | athava dasy eva sapindadiprayukta ninayet |
yathaha manuh |

dasi ghatam apam purnam paryasyet pretavat pada |
ahoratram upasirann asaucam bandhavaih saha ||
iti |

pretavad iti daksinamukhapasavyayoh praptyartham | tac ca ninayanam udakapindadanadipretakriyottarakalam drastavyam, tasya vidyaguruyonisambandhas ca samnipatya sarvany udakadini pretakarmani kuryuh | patram casya viparyasyeyuh | dasah karmakaro vavakarat patram aniya dasighatat purayitva daksinabhimukhah pada viparyasyet amum anudakam karomi iti namagraham | tam sarve 'nvalabheran pracinavitino muktasikhah | vidyaguravo yonisambandhas ca vikseran| apa upasprsya gramam praviseyuh iti gautamasmaranat | ayam ca tyago, yadi bandhubhih preryamano 'pi prayascittam na karoti, tada drastavyah, tasya guror bandhavanam rajñas ca samaksam dosan abhikhyapyanubhasya punah punar acaram labhasveti, sa yady evam apy anavasthitamatih syat tato 'sya patram viparyasyed iti sankhasmaranat | tatas tam labdhodakam patitam sarvakaryesu sambhasanasahasanadisu bahih kuryur varjayeyuh | tatha ca manuh |

nivarterams ca tasmat tu sambhasanasahasane |
dayad yasya pradanam ca yatram eva ca laukikim ||
iti |

yadi snehadina sambhasanam karoti tada prayascittam karyam | ata urdhvam tena sambhasya tisthed ekaratram japan savitrim ajñanapurvam, jñanapurvam cet triratram iti || 3.294 ||

yada tu bandhutyagad anyatha va jatavairagyah prayascittam ca krtam, tada kim karyam ity ata aha |

caritavrata ayate ninayeran navam ghatam |
jugupseran na capy enam samvaseyus ca sarvasah || YDh_3.295

kartaprayascitte bandhusamipam punar ayate tatsapindadyas tena sahita navam anupahatam ghatam udakapurnam ninayeyuh | etac ca ninayanam punyahradadisnanottarakalam drastavyam,

prayascitte tu carite purnam kumbham apam navam |
tenaiva sardham prasyeyuh snatva punye jalasaye ||

iti manusmaranat | gautamena tu visesa uktah: yas tu prayascittena sudhyet tasmin suddhe satakumbhamayam patram punyatamat hradat purayitva sravantibhyo va tata enam apa upasparsayeyuh | athasmai tat patram dadyuh | tat sampratigrhya japet 'santa dyauh santa prthivi santam sivam antariksam yo rocanas tam iha grhnami' ity etair yajurbhih pavamanibhis taratsamandibhih kusmandais cajyam juhuyad, dhiranyam dadyad, gam cacaryaya | yasya tu pranantikam prayascittam sa mrtah sudhyed, etad eva santyudakam sarvesupapatakesu iti || tata enam krtaprayascittam te naiva kutsayeyuh | tatha sarvakaryesu krayavikrayadisu tena saha samvyavahareyuh || 3.295 ||

purvoktasya patitaparityagadividher atidesam aha |

patitanam esa eva vidhih strinam prakirtitah |
vaso grhantake deyam annam vasah saraksanam || YDh_3.296

ya eva purusanam parityage pindodakadanavidhih krtaprayascittanam parigrahavidhis ca sa eva strinam api patitanam veditavyah | iyams tu visesah | patitabhyo 'pi tabhyah stribhyah krtodakadikarmabhyo vasas trnaparnamayam kutigrhakam pradhanagrhasamipe deyam | tatha pranadharanamatram annam malinam ca vastram punah purusantaropabhoganivaranasahitam deyam || 3.296 ||

nanu kah patitas ta yasam ayam parityagavidhir ity, ata aha |

nicabhigamanam garbhapatanam bhartrhimsanam |
visesapataniyani strimam etany api dhruvam || YDh_3.297

hinavarnagamanam garbhapatanam abrahmanya api bhartur abrahmanasyapi himsanam ity etani strinam asadharanani patananimittani | apisabdat purusasya yani patananimittani mahapatakatipatakanupapatakany abhyastani copapatakadini tany api strinam dhruvam niscitam patanakaranani bhavanti | ata eva saunakah: purusasya yani patananimittani strinam api tany eva brahmani hinavarnasevayam adhikam patati iti | yat tu vasisthenoktam,

trini striyah patakani loke dharmavido viduh |
bhartur vadho bhrunahatya svasya garbhasya patanam ||

iti bhrunahatyagrahanam krtam, tat drstantartham na punar itaresam mahapatakadinam patanahetutvanirasartham | yad api tenaiva,

catasras tu parityajyah sisyaga guruga ca ya |
patighni ca visesena jungitopagata ca ya ||

iti catasrnam eva parityaga ity uktam, tasyapi tasam prayascittam acikirsantinam madhye catasrnam eva sisyagadinam cailannagrhavasadijivanahetutvadyucchedena tyagam kuryan nanyasam ity abhiprayah | atas canyasam patitanam prayascittam akurvatinam api vaso grhantike deyam ityadikam kartavyam ity avagamyate || 3.297 ||

jugupseran na capy enam samviseyus ca sarvasah ityasyapavadam aha |

saranagatabalastrihimsakan samvasen na tu |
cirnavratan api satah krtaghnasahitan iman || YDh_3.298

saranagatadivyapadanakarinah krtaghnasahitan prayascittena ksinadosan api na samvyavahared iti vacaniko 'yam pratisedhah, kim iti vacanam na kuryat, na hi vacanasyatibharo 'sti, atas ca yady api vyabhicarininam vadhe 'lpiya eva prayascittam tathapi vacaniko

'yam samvyavaharapratisedhah || 3.298 ||

evam prasangena strisu visesam abhidhaya prakrta eva caritavratavidhau visesam aha |

ghate 'pavarjite jñatimadhyastho yavasam gavam |
sa dadyat prathamam gobhih satkrtasya hi satkriya || YDh_3.299

ghate 'pavarjite hradad uddhrtya purne kumbhe 'vanite 'sau caritavratah sapindadimadhyastho gobhyo yavasam dadyat | tabhih prathamam satkrtasya pujitasya pascaj jñatibhih satkriya karya | gobhis ca tasya satkaras taddattayavasabhaksanam eva | yadi gavas taddattam yavasam na grhniyus tarhi punah prayascittam anutisthet | yad aha haritah: svasirasa yavasam adaya gobhyo dadyad, yadi tah pratigrhniyur athainam pravartayeyuh, itaratha nety abhipretam || 3.299 ||

mahapatakadipañcavidhe 'pi dosagane pratisvikavratasamdoham abhidhayadhuna sakalavratasadharanam dharmam aha |
vikhyatadosah kurvita parsado 'numatam vratam |
yo doso yavat kartrsampadyas tato 'nyair vikhyato vijñato doso yasyasau parsadupadistam vratam kuryat | yady api svayam sakalasastrarthavicaracaturas tathapi parsatsamipam upagamya taya saha vicarya tadanumatam eva kuryat | tadupagamane ca angirasa visesa uktah |

krte nihsamsaye pape na bhuñjitanupasthitah |
bhuñjano vardhayet papam yavan nakhyati parsadi ||
sacailam vagyatah snatva klinnavasah samahitah |
parsadanumatas tattvam sarvam vikhyapayen narah |
vratam adaya bhuyo 'pi tatha snatva vratam caret ||
iti ||

vikhyapanam ca parsaddaksinadananantaram karyam | yathaha parasarah |

papam vikhyapayet papi dattva dhenum tatha vrsam | iti |

etac copapatakavisayam | mahapatakadisv adhikam kalpyam | yat tuktam,

tasmad dvijah praptapapah sakrd aplutya varini |
vikhyapya papam parsadbhyah kimcid dattva vratam caret ||

iti, tat prakirnakavisayam | parsatsvarupam ca manuna darsitam |

traividyo haitukas tarki nairukto dharmapathakah |
trayas casraminah purve parsad esa dasavara ||

haituko mimamsarthaditattvajñah | tarki nyayasastrakusalah |
tathanyad api parsaddvayam tenaiva darsitam |

rgvedavid yajurvic ca samavedavid eva ca |

apara parsad vijñeya dharmasamsayanirnaye ||
iti |

tatha,

eko 'pi vedavid dharmam yam vyavasyet samahitah |
sa jñeyah paramo dharmo najñanam udito 'yutaih ||
iti |

asam ca parsadam sambhavapeksaya vyavastha
mahapatakadyapeksaya va | yat tu smrtyantare 'bhihitam,

patakesu satam parsat sahasram mahadadisu |
upapapesu pañcasat svalpam svalpe tatha bhavet ||

iti, tad api mahapatakadidosanusarena parsado
gurulaghubhavapratipadanaparam, na punah samkhyaniyamartham,
manvadimahasmrtivirodhaprasangat | tatha devalena catra viseso
darsitah |

svayam tu brahmana bruyur alpadosesu niskrtim |
raja ca brahmanas caiva mahatsu ca pariksitam ||
iti |

taya ca parsada avasyam vratam upadestavyam,

artanam margamananam prayascittani ye dvijah |
jananto na prayacchanti te yanti samatam tu taih ||

ity angirahsmaranat | taya parsada jñatvaiva vratam
upadestavyam,

ajñatva dharmasastrani prayascittam dadati yah |
prayascitti bhavet putah kilbisam parsadam vrajet ||

iti vasisthasmaranat | ksatriyadinam tu krtainasam
dharmopadese viseso 'ngirasa darsitah |

nyayato brahmanah ksipram ksatriyadeh krtainasah |
antara brahmanam krtva vratam sarvam samadiset ||

taya sudram samasadya sada dharmapurahsaram |
prayascittam pradatavyam japahomavivarjitam ||
iti |

tatra ca yagadyanusthanasilanam japadikam vacyam,
itaresam tu tapah |

karmanistas taponisthah kadacit papam agatah |
japahomadikam tebhyo visesena pradiyate ||

ye namadharaka vipra murkha dhanavivarjitah |
krcchracandrayanadini tebhyo dadyad visesatah ||

iti prakasaprayascittaprakaranam

atha rahasyaprayascittam
vyakhyaya khyataduritasatanim vratasamtatim
|rahahkrtaghasamdohaharinim vyaharan munih ||
tatra prathamam sakalarahasyavratasadharanam dharmam aha |
anabhikhyatadosas tu rahasyam vratam acaret ||
kartrvyatiriktair anabhikhyato doso yasyasau rahasyam aprakasam
prayscittam anutisthet | atah strisambhogadau tasya api
karakatvat, taditarair avijñatadosasya rahasyavratam iti mantavyam | atra
yadi karta svayam dharmasastrakusalas tada parasminn avibhavya
svanimittocitam prayascittam anutisthet | yas tu svayam anabhijño 'sau
kenacid raho brahmahatyadikam krtam tatra kim rahasyaprayascittam
ity anyavyajenavagamya, rahovratam anutisthet | ata eva strisudrayor
apy amunaiva margena rahasyavratajñanasiddher adhikarasiddhih | na ca
vacyam rahasyavratanam japadipradhanatvad avidyayos ca
strisudrayos tadanupapatter anadhikara iti | yato 'naikantato
rahasyavratanam japadipradhanatvam, danader apy upadesat,
gautamoktapranayamader api sambhavac ca | itaresam api
mantradaivatarsicchandahparijñanamatram evadhikaropayogi na tv
anyavisayam | na hi tadaganirmanadau jyotistomadivisayini
pratipattir upayujyate | devatadiparijñanam tv avasyam apeksaniyam,

aviditva rsim chando daivatam yogam eva ca |
yo 'dhyapayej japed vapi papiyañ jayate tu sah ||

iti vyasasmaranat | atrapy aharavisesanuktau payahprabhrtayah
kalavisesanuktau samvatsaradayah desavisesanuktau
siloccayadayo gautamadyabhihita prakasaprayascittavad
anvesaniyah || 3.300 ||

evam sakalarahasyasadharanadharmam abhidhaya prakasaprayascittavad
brahmahatyadikramenaiva rahasyaprayascittany aha |

triratroposito japtva brahmaha tv aghamarsanam |
antarjale visudhyeta dattva gam ca payasvinam || YDh_3.301

triratram uposito 'ntarjale 'ghamarsanena maharsina drstam
suktam aghamarsanam rtam ca satyam ca iti trcam
anustubham bhavavrttadevatakam japtva triratrante payasvinim
gam dattva bramaha visudhyati | japas cantarjale nimagnena trir
avartaniyah | yathaha sumantuh: devadvijaguruhantapsu nimagno
'ghamarsanam suktam trir avartayet | mataram bhaginim gatva
matrsvasaram snusam sakhim vanyad vagamyagamanam
krtvaghamarsanam evantarjale trir avartya tad etasmat puto bhavati
iti | etac cakamakaravisayam | yat tu manunoktam,

savyahrtipranavakah pranayamas tu sodasa |
api bhrunahanam masat punanty ahar ahah krtah ||

iti, tad apy asminn eva visaye godanasaktasya veditavyam | yat tu
gautamena sattrimsadratravratam uktvoktam tadvrata eva

brahmahatyasurapanasuvarnasteyagurutalpesu pranayamaih snato 'ghamarsanam japet iti, tad akamatah sakrdvadhavisayam | yat tu baudhayanenoktam | gramat pracim vodicim disam upaniskramya snatah sucih sucivasa udakante sthandilam upalipya sakrtklinnavasah gosakrtputena paninadityabhimukho 'ghamarsanam svadhyayamadhiyita | pratah satam madhyahne satam aparahne satam parimitam coditesu naksatresu prasrtiyavakam prasniyat | jñanakrtebhyo 'jñanakrtebhyas copapatakebhyah saptaratrat pramucyate dvadasaratran mahapatakebhyo brahmahatyasurapanasuvarnasteyani varjayitva ekavimsatiratrena tany api tarati iti, tat kamakaravisayam akamatah srotriyacaryasavanasthavadhavisayam va | yat tu manunoktam,

aranye va trir abhyasya prayato vedasamhitam |
mucyate patakaih sarvaih parakaih sodhitas tribhih ||

iti, tat kamatah srotriyadivadhavisayam itaratra kamato 'bhyasavisayam va | yat tu brhadvisnunoktam: brahmahatyam krtva gramat pracim udicim va disam upaniskramya prabhutendhanenagnim prajvalyaghamarsanenastasahasram ajyahutir juhuyat, tata etasmat puto bhavati iti, tan nirgunavadhavisayam anugrahakavisayam va | yat tu yamenoktam,

tryaham tupavased yuktas trirahno 'bhyupayann apah |
mucyate patakaih sarvais trir japitvaghamarsanam ||

iti, tad gunavato hantur nirgunavadhavisayam prayojakanumantrvisayam va | yat tu haritenoktam, mahapatakatipatakanupapatakopapatakanam ekatamam eva samnipate caghamarsanam eva trir japet iti, tan nimittakartrvisayam | evam anyany api smrtivakyany anvisyaivam eva visayesu vibhajaniyani, granthagauravabhayan na likhyante | etad eva vratajatam yagasthayositksatravitsv atreyyam ahitagnipatnyam garbhinyam avijñate ca garbhe vyapadite turiyamsany unam anustheyam || 3.301 ||

prayascittantaram aha |

lomabhyah svahety atha va divasam marutasanah |
jale sthitvabhijuhuyac catvarimsad ghrtahutih || YDh_3.302

atha vahoratram uposito ratrav udake vasam krtva pratar jalad uttirya lomabhyah svahetyadyair astabhir mantrair ekena pañcapañcahutaya ity evam catvarimsadghrtahutir juhuyat | idam ca purvoktasamanavisayam, udavasasya klesabahulyat || 3.302 ||

kramapraptam surapanaprayascittam aha |
triratroposito hutva kusmandibhir ghrtam sucih |
surapas catvarimsad ghrtahutir ity anuvartate | triratram upositah kusmandibhih yad devadevahelanam ityadyabhih kusmandadrstabhir anustubbhir mantralingadevatabhir

rgbhis catvarimsadghrtahutir hutva sucir bhavet | tatha baudhayanenapyuktam: atha kusmandibhir juhuyad yo 'puta evatmanam manyeta yavad arvacinam eno bhrunahatyayas tasman mucyate | ayonau va retah siktvanyatra svapnat iti | yat tu manuna,

kautsam japtvapa ity etad vasistham ca pratity rcam |
mahitram suddhavatyas ca surapo 'pi visudhyati ||

iti, masam pratyaham sodasakrtvo 'panahsosucad agham pratistomebhi rusasam vasistham | mahitrinam avostvetonvindramstavamety etesam anyatamasya japa uktah, sa triratropavasakusmandahomasaktasya veditavyah | etac cakamatah paistyah sakrtpane, gaudimadhvyos tu panavrttau ca veditavyam | yac ca manuna,

mantraih sakalahomiyair abdam hutva ghrtam dvijah |
sa gurv apy apahanty eno japtva nama ity rcam ||

iti, samvatsaram pratyaham devakrtasyainasah ityadibhir astabhir mantrair homo nama id ugram nama avivase ity etasya rco va japa uktah, sa kamakaravisayah | yat tu,

mahapatakasamyukto 'nugacched gah samahitah |
abhyasyabdam pavamanir bhaiksaharo visudhyati ||

iti, tad abhyasavisayam samuccitamahapatakavisayam va ||

suvarnasteyaprayascittam aha |
brahmanasvarnahari tu rudrajapi jale sthitah ||
brahmanasvarnahari punas triratropositah jalamadhyastho namas te rudra manyava iti satarudriyajapayuktah sudhyatiti | satatapenatra visesa uktah |

madyam pitva gurudaramsca gatva steyam krtva brahmahatyam ca krtva | bhasmacchanno bhasmasayyasayano rudradhyayi mucyate sarvapapaih || iti

japas caikadasakrtvah karyah,

ekadasagunan vapi rudran avartya dharmavit |
mahapapair api sprsto mucyate natra samsayah ||

ity atrismaranat | yat tu manuna,

sakrj japtvasyavamiyam sivasamkalpam eva ca |
suvarnam apahrtyapi ksanad bhavati nirmalah ||

iti dvipañcasadrksamkhyakasya asya vamasy apalitasya hotuh iti suktasya tatha yaj jagrato duram udaitu daivam iti sivasasamkalpadrstasya sadrcasya va sakrjjapa uktah, so 'tyantanirgunasvamikasvarnaharane gunavato 'pahartur drastavyah | suvarnanyunaparimanavisayo 'nugrahakaprayojakavisayo va | avrttau tu mahapatakasamyukto 'nugacchet ityadinoktam drastavyam

|| 3.303 ||

kramapraptam gurutalpagaprayascittam aha |

sahasrasirsajapi tu mucyate gurutalpagah |
gaur deya karmano 'syante prthag ebhih payasvini || YDh_3.304

gurutalpagas tu sahasrasirseti sodasarcasuktam
narayanadrstam purusadaivatyam anustubham
tristubantam japams tasmat papan mucyate | sahasrasirsajapiti
tacchilyapratyayad avrttir gamyate | ata eva yamenoktam |

paurusam suktam avartya mucyate sarvakilbisat | iti |

avrttau ca samkhyapeksayam adhastanaslokagata
catvarimsatsamkhyanumiyate | atrapi praktanaslokagatam
triratroposita iti sambandhyate | ata eva brhadvisnuh:
triratropositah purusasuktajapahomabhyam gurutalpagah sudhyet
iti | ebhis ca surapasuvarnastenagurutalpagais tribhih prthak prthag
asya triratravratasyante bahuksira gaur deya | idam akamavisayam |
yat tu manuna,

havisyantiyam abhyasya na tamam ha ititi ca |
japtva tu paurusam suktam mucyate gurutalpagah ||

iti | havis pantam ajaram svarvidam, na tam amho na duritam, iti
va iti me manah, sahasrasirsa ity esam anyatamasya masam
pratyaham sodasasodasakrtvo japa uktah, so 'py akamavisaya
eva | kamatas tu mantraih sakalahomiyaih iti manuktam drastavyam
| yat tu sattrimsanmate 'bhihitam,

mahavyahrtibhir homas tilaih karyo dvijanmana |
upapatakasuddhyartham sahasraparisamkhyaya ||
mahapatakasamyukto laksahomena sudhyati ||

iti, tad avrttivisayam | yat tu yamenoktam,

japed vapy asyavamiyam pavamanir athapi va |
kuntapam valakhilyams ca nivitpraisan vrsakapim ||
hotrn rudran sakrj japtva mucyate sarvapatakaih ||

iti, tad vyabhicarinigamanavisayam | yani punah
gurutalpatidesavisayani tatsamani vatipatakopapatakapadabhidheyani
tesu turiyamsanyunam ardhonam ca kramena veditavyam |
patakatipatakopapatakamahapatakanam ekatame samnipate va
aghamarsanam eva trir japed iti haritoktam va drastavyam |
mahapatakasamsarginas ca sa tasyaiva vratam kuryad iti vacanad, yena
saha samsargas tadiyam eva prayascittam | na ca vacyam
atradhyapanadisamsargasyanekakartrkasampadyatvad
rahasyatvanupapattir iti | yatah saty apy anekakartrtve paradaragamanavat
kartrvyatiriktatrtiyadyaparijñanamatrenaiva rahasyatvam | ato
bhavaty eva rahasyaprayascittam | evam atipatakyadisamsargino 'pi

tadiyam eva prayascittam veditavyam || 3.304 ||

iti mahapatakarahasyaprayascittaprakaranam |

kramapraptam govadhadisatpañcasadupapatakaprayascittam aha |

pranayamasatam karyam sarvapapapanuttaye |
upapatakajatanam anadistasya caiva hi || YDh_3.305

govadhadisatpañcasadupapatakajatanam
anadistarahasyavratanam ca jatibhramsakaradinam sarvesam
apanuttaye pranayamanam satam karyam | tatha sarvesam
mahapatakadinam prakirnakantanam apy apanuttaye pranayamah
karyah | tatra ca mahapatakesu catuhsatam, atipatakesu trisatam,
anupatakesu dvisatam iti samkyavivrddhih kalpaniya |
prakasaprayascittesu
mahapatakaprayascittaturiyamsasyopapatakesu vidhanadarsanat,
prakirnakesu ca hrasah kalpyah | ata evoktam yamena |

dasapranavasamyuktaih pranayamais catuhsataih |
mucyate brahmahatyayah kim punah sesapatakaih ||
iti |

baudhayanenapyatra visesa uktah: api
vakcaksuhsrotratvakghranamanovyatikramesu tribhih pranayamaih
sudhyati | sudrastrigamanannabhojanesu prthak prthak saptaham
sapta pranayaman dharayet | abhaksyabhojyamedhyaprasanesu tatha
vapanyavikrayesu
madhumamsaghrtatailalaksalavanarasannavarjitesu yac canyad apy
evamyuktam syad ardhamasam dvadasadvadasa pranayaman
dharayet | upapatakapataniyavarjam yac capy anyad evamyuktam syan
masam dvadasardhamasan dvadasadvadasa pranayaman dharayet |
anyapatakavarjyam yac canyad apy evamyuktam dvadasa ardhamasan
dvadasa pranayaman dharayet | atha patakesu samvatsaram
dvadasadvadasa pranayaman dharayet iti | tatra vakcaksur
ityadipranayamatrayam prakirnakabhiprayam |
sudrastrigamanannabhojanetyadinokta ekonapañcasatpranayama
upapatakavisesabhiprayah | tatha abhaksyabhojyetyadinoktas
catuscatvarimsadadhikasatapranayama apy
upapatakavisesabhipraya eva | atha patakopapatakavarjyam
ityadinoktah sasitisatapranayama
jatibhramsakaradyabhiprayah | atha patakapataniyavarjyam
ityadinoktah sastyadhikasatatrayapranayamah
govadhadyupapatakabhiprayah | atha patakavarjyam ityadinoktah
sastyadhikadvisatasahitadvisahasrasamkhyakah pranayama
atipatakanupapatakabhiprayah | atha patakesu ityadinokta
vimsatyadhikasatatrayayuktas catuhsahasrapranayama
mahapatakavisayah | idam cabhaksyabhojyetyadinoktam
prayascittapañcakam atyantabhyasavisayam samuccitavisayam va |
yat tu manuna,

enasam sthulasuksmanam cikirsann apanodanam |
avetyrcam japed abdam yat kimcedamititi va ||

ity abdam yavat pratyaham arthantaraviruddhesu kalesu
avatehedovaruna ity asya rco yat kimcedam ity asyah iti va
itimemanah ity asyas ca japa uktah, so 'py abhyasavisayah || 3.305
||

upapatakasamanyapraptasya pranayamasatasyapavadam aha |

omkarabhistutam somasalilam pavanam pibet |
krtva hi retovinmutraprasanam tu dvijottamah || YDh_3.306

dvijo retovinmutraprasanam krtva somalatarasam
onkarenabhimantritam suddhisadhanam pibet | etac
cakamakaravisayam | kamatas tu sumantuktam: retovinmutraprasanam
krtva, lasunapalandugrñjanakumbhikadinam anyesam
cabhaksyanam bhaksanam krtva,
hamsagramakukkutasvasrgaladimamsabhaksanam ca krtva,
tatah kanthamatram udakam avatirya suddhavatibhih pranayamam
krtva mahavyahrtibhir urogam udakam pitva tad etasmat puto bhavati
iti | manunapi saptavidhabhaksyabhaksane prayascittantaram uktam |

pratigrhyapratigrahyam bhuktva cannam vigarhitam |
japams taratsamandiyam puyate manavas tryahat ||
iti |

apratigrahyam visasastrasuradi patitadidravyam ca | yada tv apsu
retovinmutradisariram malam visrjati tadapi tenaivoktam |

aprasastam tu krtvapsu masam asita bhaiksyabhuk | iti || 3.306 ||

ajñanakrte prakirnake manase copapatake prayascittam aha |

nisayam va diva vapi yad ajñanakrtam bhavet |
traikalyasamdhyakaranat tat sarvam vipranasyati || YDh_3.307

rajanyam vasare va yat pramadakrtam prakirnakam manasam
vacikam copapatakam tat sarvam
pratarmadhyahnadikalatrayavihitanityasamdhyopasanaya pranasyati |
tatha ca yamah |

yad ahnat kurute papam karmana manasa gira |
asinah pascimam samdhyam pranayamair nihanti tat ||
iti |

satatapenapy uktam |

anrtam madyagandham ca diva maithunam eva ca |
punati vrsalannam ca samdhya bahir upasita ||
iti || 3.307 ||

atha sakalamahapatakadisadharanan pavitramantran aha |

sukriyaranyakajapo gayatryas ca visesatah |
sarvapapahara hy ete rudraikadasini tatha || YDh_3.308

sukriyam nama aranyakavisesah visvani deva savitah ityadi vajasaneyake pathyate, aranyakam ca yajuh rcam vacam prapadye mano yajuh prapadye ityadi tatraiva pathyate, tayor japah sakalamahapatakadiharah | tatha gayatryas ca mahapatakesu laksam atipatakopapatakayor dasasahasram upapatakesu sahasram prakirnakesu satam ity evam visesato japah sarvapapaharah | tatha ca gayatrim adhikrtya slokah sankhenoktah |

satam japta tu savitri mahapatakanasini |
sahasrajapta tu tatha patakebhyah pramocini ||

dasasahasrajapyena sarvakilbisanasini |
laksam japta tu sa devi mahapatakanasini ||

suvarnasteyakrd vipro brahmaha gurutalpagah |
surapas ca visudhyanti laksam japtva na samsayah ||
iti |

yat tu caturvimsatimate uktam,

gayatryas tu japan kotim brahmahatyam vyapohati |
laksasitim japed yas tu surapanad vimucyate ||

punati hemahartaram gayatrya laksasaptatih |
gayatrya laksasastya tu mucyate gurutalpagah ||

iti, tad gurutvat prakasavisayam | tatha rudraikadasini ekadasanam rudranuvakanam samaharo rudraikadasini | sa ca visesato japta sarvapapahara |

ekadasagunan vapi rudran avartya dharmavit |
mahadbhyah sa tu papebhyo mucyate natra samsayah ||

iti mahapatakesv ekadasagunavrttidarsanat, atipatakadisu caturthacaturthamsahraso yojaniyah | casabdo 'ghamarsanadisamuccayarthah | yathaha vasisthah |

sarvavedapavitrani vaksyamy aham atah param |
yesam japais ca homais ca puyante natra samsayah ||
aghamarsanam devakrtam suddhavatyas taratsamah |
kusmandyah pavamanyas ca durgasavitry athaiva ca ||
abhisangah padastomah samani vyahrtis tatha |
bharadandani samani gayatram raivatam tatha ||
purusavratam ca bhasam ca tatha devavratani ca |
artvigam barhaspatyam ca vaksuktam madhvrcas tatha ||
satarudriyatharvasiras trisuparnam mahavratam |
gosuktam casvasuktam ca indrasuddhe ca samani ||
triny ajyadohani rathantaram ca
agner vratam vamadevyam brhac ca |

etani gitani punanti jantuñ
jatismaratvam labhate yadicchet ||
iti || 3.308 ||

kim ca |

yatra yatra ca samkirnam atmanam manyate dvijah |
tatra tatra tilair homo gayatrya vacanam tatha || YDh_3.309

yatra yatra ca brahmavadhadau tajjanitakalmasajatenatmanam samkirnam abhibhutam dvijo manyate, tatra tatra gayatrya tilair homah karyah | tatra mahapatakesu laksasamkhyaya homah karyah,
gayatrya laksahomena mucyate sarvapatakaih |
iti yamasmaranat | atipatakadisu padapadahrasah kalpaniyah | tatha tilair vacanam danam karyam | tatha ca rahasyadhikare vasisthah |

vaisakhyam paurnamasyam tu brahmanan sapta pañca va |
ksaudrayuktais tilaih krsnair vacayed atha vetaraih ||

priyatam dharmarajeti yad va manasi vartate |
yavajjivakrtam papam tat ksanad eva nasyati ||
iti |

tatha aniyatakale 'pi danam tenaivoktam |

krsnajine tilan krtva hiranyam madhusarpisi |
dadati yas tu vipraya sarvam tarati duskrtam ||
iti |

tatha vyasenapyuktam |

tiladhenum ca yo dadyat samyatatma dvijanmane |
brahmahatyadibhih papair mucyate natra samsayah ||
iti |

evamadi danajatam rahasyakandoktam avidusam dvijanam strisudrayos ca veditavyam | yat tu yamenoktam,

tilan dadati yah pratas tilans prsati khadati |
tilasnayi tilañ juhvan sarvam tarati duskrtam ||

tatha,

dve castamyau tu masasya caturdasyau tathaiva ca |
amavasya paurnamasi saptami dvadasidvayam ||

samvatsaram abhuñjanah satatam vijitendriyah |
mucyate patakaih sarvaih svargalokam ca gacchati ||

iti | yac ca atrinoktam,

ksirabdhau sesaparyanke tv asadhyam samvised dharih |
nidram tyajati kartikyam tayoh sampujayed dharim ||

brahmahatyadikam papam ksipram eva vyapohati ||

ity evamadi, tat sarvam vidyavirahinam
kamakamasakrdasakrdabhyasavisayataya vyavasthapaniyam || 3.309 ||

kim ca |

vedabhyasaratam ksantam pañcayajñakriyaparam |
na sprsantiha papani mahapatakajany api || YDh_3.310

vedasvikaranam purvam vicaro 'bhyasanam japah |
taddanam caiva sisyebhyo vedabhyaso hi pañcadha ||

ityuktakramena vedabhyasaniratam titiksayuktam
pañcamahayajñanusthananiratam mahapatakajany api papani na
sprsanti | kim uta prakirnakajani vanmanasajanyopapatakani cety
atra tatparyam apisabdal laksyate | etac cakamakaravisayam | ata eva
vasisthena,

yady akaryasatam sagram krtam vedas ca dharyate |
sarvam tat tasya vedagnir dahaty agnir ivendhanam ||

iti prakirnakadyabhiprayenabhidhaya, abhihitam,

na vedabalam asritya papakarmaratir bhavet |
ajñanac ca pramadac ca dahyate karma netarat ||
iti || 3.310 ||

kim ca |

vayubhakso diva tisthan ratrim nitvapsu suryadrk |
japtva sahasram gayatryah sudhyed brahmavadhad rte || YDh_3.311

sopavaso vasaram upavisan usitva salile vasan nisam
nitvadityodayanantaram savitryah sahasram japtva
brahmavadhavyatiriktasakalamahapatakadipapajatan mucyate | atas
copapatakadisv abhyase 'nekadosasamuccaye va veditavyam,
visamavisayasamikaranasyanyayyatvat | ata eva vrddhavasisthena
mahapatakopapakatayoh kalavisesena vratavisesa uktah |
yathaha, yavanam prasrtim añjalim va srapyamanam srtam
vabhimantrayet 'yavo 'si dhanyarajas tvam varuno madhusamyutah |
nirnodah sarvapapanam pavitram rsibhih smrtam' ity anena |
'ghrtam yava madhuyavah pavitram amrtam yavah | sarvam punantu
me papam vanmanahkayasambhavam' ity anena va |

agnikaryam tu kurvita tena bhutamalim tatha |
nagram na bhiksam natithyam na cocchistam parityajet ||

ye deva manojata manoyujah sudaksa daksapitaras te nah pantu te no
'vantu tebhyo namas tebhyah svaha' ity atmani juhuyat triratram
medhabhivrddhaye papaksayaya triratram brahmahatyadisu
dvadasaratram patitotpannas ca | ity etaddigavalambanenanyany api
smrtivacanani vivecaniyani || 3.311 ||

iti rahasyaprayascittaprakaranam |
viniyuktavratavratarupabhede bubhutsite |kidrksam iti samksepal
laksanam vaksyate 'dhuna ||
tatra tavat sakalaprakasarahasyavratangabhutan dharman aha |

brahmacaryam daya ksantir danam satyam akalkata |
ahimsasteyamadhurye damas ceti yamah smrtah || YDh_3.312

snanam maunopavasejyasvadhyayopasthanigrahah |
niyama gurususrusa saucakrodhapramadata || YDh_3.313

brahmacaryam sakalendriyasamyamah | upasthanigraho linganigrahah
gobalivardanyayena nirdistah | akalkata akutilata | sesam
prasiddham | yat punar manunoktam,
ahimsa satyam akrodham arjavam ca samacaret |
iti, tad apy etesam upalaksanam na parigananaya | atra ca
dayaksantyadinam purusarthataya praptanam api punarvidhanam
prayascittangatvartham | kvacid viseso 'py asti | yatha
vivahadisv abhyanujñatasyapy anrtavacanasya nivrttyartham
satyatvavidhanam | putrasisyadikam api na tadaniyam ityevamartham
ahimsavidhanam ityevamadi || 3.312 || 3.313 ||

tatra santapanakhyam vratam tavad aha |

gomutram gomayam ksiram dadhi sarpih kusodakam |
jagdhva pare 'hny upavaset krcchram samtapanam caran || YDh_3.314

purvedyur aharantaraparityagena gomutradini pañcagavyani
pañcadravyani kusodakasahitani samyujya pitva aparedyur upavased iti
dvairatrikah santapanah krcchrah | samyojanam cottarasloke
prthagvidhanad avagamyate | krcchra iti canvarthasamjñeyam,
taporupatvena klesasadhyatvat | gomutradinam parimanam
vaksyate | yada punah purvedyur uposyaparedyuh samantrakam
samyujya samantrakam eva pañcagavyam piyate tada brahmakurca ity
akhyayate | yathaha parasarah |

gomutram gomayam ksiram dadhi sarpih kusodakam |
nirdistam pañcagavyam tu pratyekam kayasodhanam ||
gomutram tamravarnayah svetayas capi gomayam |
payah kañcanavarnaya nilayasca tatha dadhi ||
ghrtam ca krsnavarnayah sarvam kapilam eva ca |
alabhe sarvavarnanam pañcagavyesv ayam vidhih ||
gomutram masakas tv astau gomayasya tu sodasa |
ksirasya dvadasa prokta dadhnas tu dasa kirtitah ||
gomutravad ghrtasyestas tadardham tu kusodakam |
gayatryadaya gomutram gandhadvareti gomayam |
apyayasveti ca ksiram dadhikravneti vai dadhi ||
tejo 'si sukram ity ajyam devasyatva kusodakam |
pañcagavyam rca putam homayed agnisamnidhau ||
saptapatras ca ye darbha acchinnagrah sucitvisah |

etair uddhrtya hotavyam pañcagavyam yathavidhi ||
iravati idam visnur manastoke ca samvatih |
etabhis caiva hotavyam hutasesam pibed dvijah ||
pranavena samalodya pranavenabhimantrya ca |
pranavena samuddhrtya pibet tat pranavena tu ||
madhyamena palasasya padmapatrena va pibet |
svarnapatrena raupyena brahmatirthena va punah ||
yat tvagasthigatam papam dehe tisthati manave |
brahmakurcopavasas tu dahaty agnir ivendhanam ||
iti |

yada tv etad eva misritam pañcagavyam triratram abhyasyate tada
yatisantapanasamjña labhate,
etad eva tryahabhyastam yatisantapanam smrtam |
iti sankhasmaranat | jabalena tu saptahasadhyam santapanam uktam |

gomutram gomyam ksiram dadhi sarpih kusodakam |
ekaikam pratyaham pitva tv ahoratram abhojanam |
krcchram santapanam nama sarvapapapranasanam ||
iti |

esam ca gurulaghukrcchranam saktyadyapeksaya vyavastha
vijñeya | evam uttaratrapi vyavastha boddhavya || 3.314 ||

mahasantapanakhyam krcchram aha |

prthaksamtapanadravyaih sadahah sopavasakah |
saptahena tu krcchro 'yam mahasamtapanah smrtah || YDh_3.315

saptahenapavarjito mahasantapanakhyah krcchro vijñeyah | katham ity
apeksayam uktam prthagbhutaih sadbhir gomutradibhir
ekaikenaikaikam ahar ativahayet saptamam copavaseneti | yamena tu
pañcadasahasampadyo mahasantapano 'bhihitah |

tryaham pibet tu gomutram tryaham vai gomayam pibet |
tryaham dadhi tryaham ksiram tryaham sucih ||
mahasantapanam hy etat sarvapapapranasanam ||
iti |

jabalena tv ekavimsatiratrinirvartyo mahasantapana uktah |

sannam ekaikam etesam triratram upayojayet |
tryaham copavased antyam mahasantapanam viduh ||
iti |

yada tu sannam santapanadravyanam ekaikasya dvyaham upayogas
tada atisantapanam | yathaha yamah |

etany eva tatha peyany ekaikam tu dvyaham dvyaham |
atisantapanam nama svapakam api sodhayet ||
iti |

svapakam api sodhayed ity arthavadah || 3.315 ||

iti mahasamtapanatisamtapane

parnakrcchrakhyam vratam aha |

parnodumbararajivabilvapatrakusodakaih |
pratyekam pratyaham pitaih parnakrcchra udahrtah || YDh_3.316

palasodumbararavindasrivrksaparnanam ekaikena kvathitam udakam
pratyaham pibet | kusodakam caikasminn ahaniti pañcahasadhyah
parnakrcchrah | yada tu parnadinam ekikrtanam kvathas
triratrante piyate tada parnakurcah | yathaha yamah |

etany eva samastani triratropositah sucih |
kvathayitva pibed adbhih parnakurco 'bhidhiyate ||
iti |

yada tu bilvadiphalani pratyekam kvathitani masam piyante tada
phalakrcchradivyapadesam labhante | yathaha markandeyah |

phalair masena kvathitah phalakrcchro manisibhih |
srikrcchrah sriphalaih proktah padmaksair aparas tatha ||
masenamalakair evam srikrcchram aparam smrtam |
patrair matah patrakrcchrah puspais tatkrcchra ucyate ||
mulakrcchrah smrto mulais toyakrcchro jalena tu ||
iti || 3.316 ||

iti parnakrcchra ekadasavidhah

taptakrcchram aha |

taptaksiraghrtambunam ekaikam pratyaham pibet |
ekaratropavasas ca taptakrcchra udahrtah || YDh_3.317

dugdhasarpirudakanam taptanam ekaikam pratidivasam prasyaparedyur
upavaset | esa divasacatustayasampadyo mahataptakrcchrah | ebhir
eva samastaih sopavasair dviratrasampadyah santapanavat
taptakrcchrah | manuna tu dvadasaratranirvartyo 'bhihitah |

taptakrcchram caran vipro jalaksiraghrtanilan |
pratitryaham pibed usnan sakrt snayi samahitah ||
iti |

ksiradiparimanam tu parasarenoktam drastavyam |

apam pibettu tripalam dvipalam tu payah pibet |
palam ekam pibet sarpis triratram cosnamarutam ||
iti |

triratramarutasya purane usnodakabaspam pibed ity arthah |
yada tu sitam ksiradi piyate tada sitakrcchrah,

tryaham sitam pibet toyam tryaham sitam payah pibet |
tryaham sitam ghrtam pitva vayubhaksah param tryaham ||

iti yamasmaranat || 3.317 ||

iti taptakrcchras caturvidhah

padakrcchram aha |

ekabhaktena naktena tathaivayacitena ca |
upavasena caivayam padakrcchrah prakirtitah || YDh_3.318

ekabhaktena sakrdbhojanena divaiva, nakteneti prthagupadanat | atas ca divaivaikavaram eva bhojanenaivaikama horatram ativahayed iti | tatra diveti ratrivyudasah | ekavaram iti dvivaradivyudasah | bhojanenety abhojanavyudasah | etac ca krcchradinam vratarupatvat purusarthabhojanaparyudasena krcchrangabhutam bhojanam vidhiyate | tatha ca apastambah |

tryaham anaktasy adivasi ca tatas tryaham |
tryaham ayacitavratas tryaham nasnati kimcana |
iti |

atra canaktasity anena vratavihitena ninipratyayena naktaparyudasena divabhojananiyamam darsayati | gautamenapidam eva spastikrtam: havisyan pratar asan bhuktva tisro ratrir nasniyat iti | evam naktabhojanavidhav api | na vidyate yacitam yasmin bhojane tad ayacitam | tena kalavisesanupadanad diva ratrau va sakrd ity eva, taporupatvat krcchranam dvitiyabhojane tad anupapatteh | ayacitam iti na kevalam parakiyannayacanapratisedho 'pi tu svakiyam api paricarakabharyadibhyo na yacitavyam, presanadhyesanayoh sadharanatvad yacñayah | atah svagrhe 'pi bhrtyabharyadayo 'najñapta eva yadi bhojanam upaharanti tarhi bhoktavyam nanyatha | amunaivabhiprayenoktam gautamena: athaparam tryaham na kamcana yacet iti | atra ca grasasamkhyaniyamah parasarena darsitah |

sayam tu dvadasagrasah pratah pañcadasa smrtah |
caturvimsatir ayacyah param nirasanam smrtam ||
iti |

apastambena tv anyathoktam –

sayam dvavimsatigrasah pratah sadvimsatih smrtah |
caturvimsatir ayacyah param nirasanastrayah |
kukkutandapramanas tu yatha vasyam viset sukham ||
iti ||

anayosca kalpayoh saktyapeksaya vikalpah | apastambena tu prajapatyaprayascittam caturdha vibhajya caturah padakrcchran krtva varnanurupena vyavastha darsita |

tryaham nirasanam padah padas cayacitam tryaham |
sayam tryaham tatha padah padah pratas tatha tryaham ||
pratah padam carec chudrah sayam vaisye tu dapayet |
ayacitam tu rajanye triratram brahmane smrtam ||
iti |

yada tv ayacitopavasatmakatryahadvayanusthanam
tadardhakrcchrah | sayamvyatiriktaparatryahatrayanusthanam tu
padonam iti vijñeyam,
sayampratarvinardham syat padonam naktavarjitam |
iti tenaivoktatvat | ardhakrcchrasya prakarantaram api tenaiva darsitam |

sayam pratas tathaikaikam dinadvayam ayacitam |
dinadvayam ca nasniyat krcchrardham tad vidhiyata ||
iti || 3.318 ||

prajapatyam krcchram aha |
yathakathamcit trigunah prajapatyo 'yam ucyate |
ayam eva padakrcchrah yathakathamcid dandakalitavad avrttya
svasthanavivrddhya va, tatrapy anulomyena pratilomyena va tatha
vaksyamanajapad ity uktam tadrahitam va trir abhyastah
prajapatyo 'bhidhiyate | tatra dandakalitavad avrttipakso
vasisthena pradarsitah |

ahah pratar ahar naktam ahar ekam ayacitam |
ahah parakam tatraikam evam caturahau parau ||

anugrahartham vipranam manur dharmabhrtam varah |
balavrddhatursv evam sisukrcchram uvaca ha ||
iti |

anulomyena svasthanavivrddhipaksas tu manuna darsitah |

tryaham pratas tryaham sayam tryaham adyad ayacitam |
param tryaham ca nasniyat prajapatyam caran dvijah ||
iti |

pratilomyavrttis tu vasisthena darsita |

pratilomyam cared viprah krcchram candrayanottaram | iti |

japadirahitapaksas tu strisudradivisaye 'ngirasa darsitah |

tasmac chudram samasadya sada dharmapathe sthitam |
prayascittam pradatavyam japahomadivarjitam ||
iti |

japadiyuktapaksas tu parisesyad yogyataya ca traivarnikavisayah
| sa ca gautamadibhir darsitah: athatah krcchran vyakhyasyamah |
havisyan pratar asan bhuktva tisro ratrir nasniyat | athaparam
tryaham naktam bhuñjita | athaparam tryaham na kamcana yaceta |
athaparam tryaham upavasams tisthed ahani ratrav asita
ksiprakamah | satyam vadet | anaryaih saha na bhaseta |
rauravayodham jape nityam prayuñjita | anusavanam udakosparsanam
apohistheti tisrbhih pavitravatibhir marjayita hiranyavarnah
sucayah pavaka ity astabhih | athodakatarpanam | namo'hamaya
mohamaya mahamaya dhanvane tapasaya punarvasave namah mauñjyaya
aurmyaya vasuvindaya sarvavidaya namah | paraya suparaya mahaparaya

paradaya paraparaya parayisnave namah | rudraya pasupataye mahate devaya tryambakayaikacarayadhipataye haraya sarvayograya vajrine ghrnine kapardine namah | suryayadityaya namah | nilagrivaya sitikanthaya namah | krsnaya pingalaya namah | jyesthaya sresthaya vrddhayendraya harikesayordhvaretase namah | satyaya pavakaya pavakavarnayaikavarnaya kamaya kamarupine namah | diptaya diptarupine namah | tiksnaya tiksnarupine namah | saumyaya supurusaya mahapurusaya madhyamapurusaya uttamapurusaya brahmacarine namah | candralalataya krttivasane nama iti | etad evadityopasthanam | eta evajyahutayah | dvadasaratrasyante carum srapayitva etabhyo devatabhyo juhuyat | agnaye svaha somaya svahagnisomabhyam indragnibhyam indraya visvebhyo devebhyo brahmane prajapataye 'gnaye svistakrte iti | ante brahmanabhojanam iti | tatra tisthed ahani ratrav asita ksiprakama ity asyarthah | yas tu mahato 'py enasah ksipram ekenaiva krcchrena ksipram mucyeyam ity evam kamayate asav ahani karmaviruddhesu kalesu tisthed ratrav asita | evam rauravayodhakhyasamajapo namo hamayetyadibhis tarpanam adityopasthanadikam carusrapanadikam ca yogisvaradyanuktam ksiprakamah kurvita | atas ca yogisvaradyuktaprajapatyadvayasthane gautamiyam aneketikartavyatasahitam drastavyam | evam anyany api smrtyantaroktani visesenanvesaniyani ||

atikrcchram aha |
ayam evatikrcchrah syat panipurannabhojanah ||
etaddharmaka eva ekabhaktadiprajapatyadharmayukto 'tikrcchrah syat | iyams tu visesah | adye tryahatraye panipuranamatram annam bhuñjita, na punar dvavimsatyadigrasan | atra ca praptabhojananuvadena panipurannavidhanad antyatryahe 'tidesaprapta upavaso 'pratipaksa eva | atrapi padaso vyavastha purvavad eva drastavya | yat tu manunoktam,

ekaikam grasam asniyat tryahani trini purvavat |
tryaham copavased antyam atikrcchram caran dvijah ||

iti, tat panipurannaparimitad alpatvac chaktavisayam || 3.319 ||

krcchratikrcchram aha |
krcchratikrcchrah payasa divasan ekavimsatim |
ekavimsatiratram payasa vartanam krcchratikrcchrakhyam vratam vijñeyam | gautamena tu dvadasaratram udakena vartanam krcchratikrcchra uktah abbhaksas trtiyah sa krcchratikrcchrah iti | atas ca saktyapeksayanayor vyavastha ||

parakam aha |
dvadasahopavasena parakah parikirtitah ||
rjvartho 'yam ardhaslokah || 3.320 ||

saumyakrcchram aha |

pinyakacamatakrambusaktunam prativasaram |
ekaratropavasas ca krcchrah saumyo 'yam ucyate || YDh_3.321

pinyako nihsrtatailas tilaodananistravodasvidudakasaktunam
pañcanam ekaikam pratidivasam upabhujya sasthe 'hni upavased esa
saumyakhyah krcchro 'bhidhiyate | dravyaparimanam tu
pranayatramatranibandhanam adhigantavyam | jabalena tu
caturaharvyapi saumyakrcchra uktah |

pinyakam saktavas takram caturthe 'hany abhojanam |
vaso vai daksinam dadyat saumyo 'yam krcchra ucyate ||
iti || 3.321 ||

tulapurusakhyam krcchram aha |

esam triratram abhyasad ekaikasya yathakramam |
tulapurusa ity esa jñeyah pañcadasahikah || YDh_3.322

esam pinyakadinam pañcanam kramenaikakasya
triratrabhyasena pañcadasahavyapi tulapurusakhyah krcchro
veditavyah | atra ca pañcadasahikatvavidhanad upavasasya nivrttih |
yamena tv ekavimsatiratrikas tulapurusa uktah |

acamam atha pinyakam takram codakasaktukan |
tryaham tryaham prayuñjano vayubhaksi tryahadvayam ||
ekavimsatiratras tu tulapurusa ucyate ||
iti |

atra haritadyuktetikartavyata granthagauravabhayan na likhyate || 3.322 ||

candrayanam aha |

tithivrddhya caret pindan sukle sikhyandasammitan |
ekaikam hrasayet krsne pindam candrayanam caran ||
YDh_3.323

candrayanakhyam vratam kurvan mayurandaparimitan pindan
sukle apuryamanapakse tithivrddhya caret bhaksayet | yatha
pratipatprabhrtisu candrakalanam ekaikaso vrddhir ardhamase tadvat
pindan api pratipady eko dvitiyayam dvav ity evam ekaikaso
vardhayan bhaksayed yavat paurnamasi | tatah pañcadasyam
pañcadasa grasan bhuktva tatah krsnapakse caturdasa pratipadi
dvitiyayam trayodasety evam ekaikaso grasan hrasayann asniyad
yavac caturdasi | tatas caturdasyam ekam grasam grasitva
induksaye 'rthad upavaset | tatha ca vasisthah |

ekaikam vardhayet pindam sukle krsne ca hrasayet |
induksaye na bhuñjita esa candrayano vidhih ||
iti |

candrasyayanam ivayanam caranam yasmin karmani hrasavrddhibhyam
tac candrayanam | samjñayam dirghah | idam ca
yavavatprantayor aniyo madhye sthaviya iti yavamadhyam iti kathyate | etad

eva vratam yada krsnapaksapratipadi prakramya purvoktakramenanusthiyate tada pipilikavan madhye hrasistham bhavatiti pipilikamadhyam iti kathyate | tatha hi purvoktakramena krsnapratipadi caturdasa grasan bhuktva ekaikagrasapacayet caturdasim yavad bhuñjita | tatas caturdasyam ekam grasam grasitvamavasyayam uposya suklapratipady ekam eva grasam prasniyat | tata ekaikopacayabhojanena paksasese nirvartyamane paurnamasyam pañcadasa grasah sampadyanta iti yuktaiva pipilikamadhyata | tatha ca vasisthah |

masasya krsnapaksadau grasan adyac caturdasa |
grasapacayabhoji san paksasesam samapayet ||

tathaiva suklapaksadau grasam bhuñjita caparam |
grasopacayabhoji san paksasesam samapayet ||
iti |

yada tv ekasmin pakse tithivrddhihrasavasat sodasadinani bhavanti caturdasa va, tada grasanam api vrddhihrasau veditavyau, tithivrddhya pindams cared iti niyamat | gautamenatra viseso darsitah: athatas candrayanam | tasyokto vidhih krcchre vapanam ca vratam caret | svobhutam paurnamasim upavaset | 'apyayasva sam te payamsi navo nava' iti caitabhis tarpanam ajyahomo havisas casumantranam upasthanam ca candramasah 'yad deva devahedanam' iti catasrbhir ajyam juhuyad 'devakrtasya' iti cante samidbhis tribhih 'om bhuh bhuvah svah mahah janah tapah satyam yasah srir urg it ojah tejah purusah dharmah sivah' ity etair grasanumantranam pratimantram manasa namah svaheti va sarvan etair eva grasan bhuñjita | tadgrasapramanam asyavikarena carubhaiksasaktukanayavakasakapayodadhighrtamulaphalodakani havimsy uttarottaram prasasyani | paurnamasyam pañcadasa grasan bhuktva ekaikapacayenaparapaksam asniyat | amavasyayam upopsaikaikopacayena purvapaksam, viparitam ekesam eva candrayano masah iti | atra grasapramanam asyavikareneti yad uktam tad balabhiprayam, tesam sikhyandaparimitapañcadasagrasabhojanasakteh | ksiradihavissu sikhyandaparimitatvam tu parnaputakadina sampadaniyam | tatha kukkutandardramalakadini tu grasaparimanani smrtyantaroktani saktivisayani sikhyandaparimanal laghutvat tesam | yat punar atra svobhutam paurnamasim upavased ity atra caturdasyam upavasamabhidhaya paurnamasyam pañcadasagrasan bhuktva ityadina dvatrimsadaharatmakatvam candrayanasyoktam tat paksantarapradarsanartham na sarvatrikam, yogisvaravacananurodhena trimsadaharatmakasya darsitatvat | yady etat sarvatrikam syat tada nairantaryena samvatsare candrayananusthananupapattih syat, candragatyanuvartananupapattis ca || 3.323 ||

candrayanantaram aha |

yathakathamcit pindanam catvarimsac chatadvayam |
masenaivopabhuñjita candrayanam athaparam || YDh_3.324

pindanam catvarimsadadhikam satadvayam masena bhuñjita |
yathakathamcit pratidinam madhyahne 'stau grasan, atha va
naktamdinayos caturas caturo va, athavaikasmims caturo 'parasmin
dvadasa va tathaikaratram uposyaparasmin sodasa
vetyadiprakaranam anyatamena saktyadyapeksaya bhuñjitety etat
purvoktacandrayanadvayad aparam candrayanam | atas tayor nayam
grasasamkhyaniyamah, kim tu
pañcavimsatyadhikasatadvayasamkhyaiva | manuna caite prakara
darsitah |

astav astau samasniyat pindan madhyandine sthite |
niyatatma havisyasya yaticandrayanam caret ||

caturah pratar asniyat pindan viprah samahitah |
caturo 'stam ite surye sisucandrayanam caret ||

yatha kathamcit pindanam tisro 'sitih samahitah |
masenasnan havisyasya candrasyaiti salokatam ||
iti |

tatha catvarimsacchatadvayanyunasamkhyagrasasampadyasyapi
samgraharthaparagrahanam | yathaha yamah |

trims trin pindan samasniyan niyatatma drdhavratah |
havisyannasya vai masam rsicandrayanam smrtam ||
iti |

esu ca yaticandrayanaprabhrtisu na candragatyanusaranam apeksitam
| atas trimsaddinatmakasadharanena masena nairantaryena
candrayananusthane yadi kathamcit tithivrddhihrasavasat
pañcamyadisv arambho bhavati tathapi na dosah | yad api
saumayanakhyam masavratam markandeyenoktam,

goksiram saptaratram tu pibet stanacatustayat |
stanatrayat saptaratram saptaratram stanadvayat ||

stanenaikena sadratram triratram vayubhug bhavet |
etat somayanam nama vratam kalmasanasanam ||

iti, smrtyantare saptaham cety etad gostanam akhilam atha trin stanan
dvau tathaikam kuryat strims copavasan yadi bhavati, tada masi
somayanam tat iti, tad api candrayanakarmakam eva, haritenapi
athatas candrayanam anukramisyamah ityadina setikartavyatakam
candrayanam abhidhayaivam eva somayanam ity atidesabhidhanat | yat
punas tena krsnacaturthim arabhya sukladvadasiparyantam
somayanam uktam | caturthiprabhrticatuhstanena triratram tristanena
triratram dvistanena triratram ekastanena triratram evam
ekastanaprabhrti punas catuhstanantam ya te soma caturthi tanus
taya nah pahi tasyai namah svajña, ya te soma pañcami sasthi

ity evam yagarthas tithihoma evam stutva enobhyah putas candramasah samanatam salokatam sayujyam ca gacchati iti caturvimsatidinatmakam somayanam uktam, tadasaktavisayam || 3.324 ||

atha krcchracandrayanasadharanim itikartavyatam aha |

kuryat trisavanasnayi krcchram candrayanam tatha |
pavitrani japet pindan gayatrya cabhimantrayet || YDh_3.325

krcchram prajapatyadikam candrayanam va
trisavanasnanayuktah kuryat | etac ca taptakrcchravyatirekena,
tatra sakrtsnayi samahitah iti manuna visesabhidhanat | yat
punah sankhena krcchresu,
trirahni trirnisayam tu savasa jalam aviset |
iti, tad asaktavisayam | yat punar vaisampayanena dvaikalikam snanam uktam,
snanam dvikalam eva syat trikalam va dvijanmanah |
iti, tat trisavanasnanasaktasya veditavyam | yat punar gargyenoktam,
ekavasas cared bhaiksam snatva vaso na pidayet |
iti, tad api saktasyaiva,
ekavasa ardravasa va lagvasi sthandilesayah |
ity ekavastrataya api sankhena paksikatvenabhidhanat | snane ca haritena visesa uktah: tryavaram suddhavatibhih
snatvaghamarsanam antarjale japitva dhautam ahatam vasah paridhaya samna saumyenadityam upatistheta iti | snananantaram ca pavitrani japet | pavitrani ca aghamarsanam devakrtah suddhavatyas taratsamah ityadini vasisthadipratipaditanam anyatamany arthaviruddhesu kalesu antarjale japet savitrim va,
savitrim ca japen nityam pavitrani ca saktitah |
iti manusmaranat | yat tu gautamenoktam, rauravayodham jape nityam prayuñjita iti, tad api pavitratvad evoktam na punar niyamaya, tatha sati srutyantaramulatvakalpanaprasangat | ato 'nadhitasamavedena gayatryadikam eva japtavyam | yad api namo hamaya mohamaya ityadi pathitva, eta evajyahutayah ity uktam, tad api na naiyamikam, kim tu,
mahavyahrtibhir homah kartavyah svayam anvaham |
iti manuna mahavyahrtibhir homavidhanat | tatha sattrimsanmate 'py uktam |

japahomadi yatkimcit krcchroktam sambhaven na cet |
sarvam vyahrtibhih kuryad gayatrya pranavena ca ||
iti |

adigrahanad udakatarpanadityopasthanader grahanam | ata eva vaisampayanah |

snatvopatisthed adityam sauribhis tu krtañjalih | iti |

evam anyesv api virodhipadarthesu vikalpa asrayaniyah, avirodhisu

samuccayah, sakhantaradhikarananyayena sarvasmrtipratyayatvat karmanah | japasamkhyayam visesas tenaiva darsitah |

rsabham virajam caiva tatha caivaghamarsanam |
gayatrim va japed devim pavitram vedamataram ||
satam astasatam vapi sahasram atha va param |
upamsu manasa vapi tarpayet pitrdevatah ||
manusyams caiva bhutani pranamya sirasa tatah ||
iti |

tatha pindas ca pratyekam gayatrya cabhimantrayet | yatha yamenapi visasa uktah |

angulyagrasthitam pindam gayatrya cabhimantritam |
prasyacamya punah kuryad anyasyapy abhimantranam ||
iti |

atas ca om bhur bhuvah svar ity adibhir gautamoktair abhimantranamantraih sahasya vikalpa uktah | yat punar apyayasva sam te payamsi ityadibhih pindakaranat purvam haviso 'bhimantranam uktam, tad bhinnakayatvat samucciyate | etani ca krcchradivratani yada prayascittartham anustiyante tada kesadivapanapurvakam parigrhitavyani, vapanam vratam caret iti gautamasmaranat | abhyudayarthe tu naiva vapanam | vasisthenapy atra visesa uktah: krcchranam vratarupanam smasrukesadi vapayet | kuksiromasikhavarjam iti | krcchranam vratarupanam | vratarupani vapanadiny angani vaksyanta iti sesah | parsadupadistavratagrahanam ca vratanusthanadivasat purvedyuh sayahne karyam | yathaha vasisthah |

sarvapapesu sarvesam vratanam vidhipurvakam |
grahanam sampravaksyami prayascitte cikirsite ||
dinante nakharomadin pravapya snanam acaret |
bhasmagomayamrdvaripañcagavyadikalpitaih ||
malapakarsanam karyam bahyasaucopasiddhaye |
dantadhavanapurvena pañcagavyena samyuttam ||
vratam nisamukhe grahyam bahistarakadarsane |
acamy atah param mauni dhyayan duskrtam atmanah ||
manahsamtapanam tivram udvahec chokam antatah ||
iti |

bahir iti gramad bahir niskramya striyapy evam eva vrataparigrahah karyah | kesasmasrulomanakhavapanam tu nasti | candrayanadisv etad eva striyah kesavapanavarjam iti baudhayanasmaranat ||

vapananicchos tu haritena visesa uktah |

raja va rajaputro va brahmano va bahusrutah |
kesanam vapanam krtva prayascittam samacaret ||

kesanam raksanartham tu dvigunam vratam acaret |
dvigune tu vrate cirne daksina dviguna bhavet ||
iti |

etac ca mahapatakadidosavisesabhiprayena drastavyam,

vidvadvipranrpastrinam nesyate kesavapanam |
vrate mahapatakino gohantus cavakirninah ||

iti manusmaranat | jabalenapy atra visesa uktah |

arambhe sarvakrcchranam samaptau ca visesatah |
annenaiva ca salagnau juhuyad vyahrtih prthak ||
sraddham kuryad vratante tu gohiranyadi daksina ||
iti |

yamenapy atra viseso 'bhihitah |

pascattapo nivrttis ca snanam cangatayoditam |
naimittikanam sarvesam tatha caivanukirtanam ||

tatha,

gatrabhyangasirobhyangau tambulam anulepanam |
vratastho varjayet sarvam yac canyad balaragakrt ||
iti |

evamadikartavyatajatam smrtyantarad anvestavyam | evam anena vidhina vratam grhitvavasyam parisamapaniyam | anyatha tu pratyavayah,

purvam vratam grhitva tu nacaret kamamohitah |
jivan bhavati candalo mrtah sva caiva jayate ||

iti chagaleyasmaranat | ity alam prapañcena || 3.325 ||

ittham uktaviniyogasya candrayanadeh svarupam abhidhaya labdhaprasangakaryantare 'pi viniyogam aha |

anadistesu papesu suddhis candrayanena tu |
dharmartham yas cared etac candrasyaiti salokatam || YDh_3.326

adisyata ity adistam prayascittam na vidyate adistam yesu papesu tesu candrayanena suddhih | casabdat prajaptyadibhih krcchrair aindavasahitais tannirapeksair va suddhih | tatha ca sattrimsanmate 'bhihitam |

yani kani ca papani guror gurutarani ca |
krcchratikrcchracandreyaih sodhyante manur abravit |

iti trayanam samuccayah pratipaditah | usanasa tu dvayoh samuccaya uktah |

duritanam duristanam papanam mahatam api |
krcchram candrayanam caiva sarvapapapranasanam ||

iti |

duritam upapatakam | duristam patakam | gautamena tu
krcchratikrcchrau candrayanam iti sarvaprayascittam iti
visamasakaranenaindavanirapeksata krcchratikrcchrayoh sucita |
candrayanasya nirapeksata itisabdena ca trayanam samuccayah |
kevalaprajapatyasya tu nirapeksam caturvimsatimate 'bhihitam |

laghudose tv anadiste prajapatyam samacaret | iti |

gautamenapi prajapatyader nairapeksatvam uktam: prathamam caritva
sucih putah karmanyo bhavati | dvitiyam caritva yad anyan
mahapatakebhyah papam kurute tasmat pramucyate | trtiyam caritva
sarvasmad enaso mucyate iti mahapatakad apity abhipretam | manunapy uktam
|

parako nama krcchro 'yam sarvapapapanodanah | iti |

haritenapy uktam |

candrayanam yavakas ca tulapurusa eva ca |
gavam caivanugamanam sarvapapapranasanam ||

tatha,

gomutram gomayam ksiram dadhi sarpih kusodakam |
ekaratropavasas ca svapakam api sodhayet ||

tatha taptakrcchram adhikrtyapi tenaivoktam |

esa krcchro dvir abhyastah patakebhyah pramocayet |
trirabhyasto yathanyayam sudrahatyam vyapohati ||
iti |

usanasa coktam |

yatroktam yatra va noktam mahapatakanasanam |
prajapatyena krcchrena sodhayen natra samsayah ||
iti |

etani prajapatyadiny anadistesupapatakadisu
sakrdabhyasapeksaya vyastani samastani va yojaniyani | tatha
adistavratesv api mahapatakadisu abhyasapeksaya yojaniyani |
ata eva yamenoktam yatroktam ity adi | gautamenapy uktaniskrtinam
samgrahartham sarvaprayascittagrahanam krtam | tatha yady api
tenaivoktam, dvitiyam caritva yad anyan mahapatakebhyah papam kurute
tasmat pramucyate ity uktva trtiyam caritva sarvasmad enaso mucyate
iti, tad api mahapatakabhiprayam, na tu ksudrapatakabhiprayam | na
ca mahapatakam anuktaniskrtikam sambhavati | tasmad
uktaniskrtikesv api prajapatyadayo yojaniyah | tatra
dvadasavarsikavrate dvadasadvadasadinany ekaikam prajapatyam
parikalpya ganyamane prajapatyanam sastyadhikasatatrayam
dvadasavarsike vaikalpikam anustheyam bhavati | tadasaktau tavatyo

va dhenavo datavyah | tadasambhave niskanam
sastyadhikasatatrayam datavyam | tatha smrtyantaram |

prajapatyakriyasaktau dhenum dadyad vicaksanah |
dhenor abhave datavyam mulyam tulyam asamsayam ||

mulyardham api niskam va tadardham saktyapeksaya |
gavam abhave niskah syat tadardham pada eva va |

iti smaranat | mulyadanasyapy asaktau tavanto vodavasah karyah
| tatrapy asaktau gayatrijapah sattrimsallaksasamkhyakah
karyah,

krcchro 'yutam tu gayatrya udavasas tathaiva ca |
dhenupradanam vipraya samam etac catustayam ||

iti parasarasmaranat | yat tu caturvimsatimate 'bhihitam,

gayatryas tu japan kotim brahmahatyam vyapohati |
laksasitim japed yas tu surapanad vimucyate ||

punati hemahartaram gayatrya laksasaptatih |
gayatryah sastibhir laksair mucyate gurutalpagah ||

iti, tat dvadasavarsikatulyavidhanatayoktam, na punar asaktavisayam
iti na virodhah | evam anye 'pi,

krcchro devyayutam caiva pranayamasatadvayam |
tilahomasahasram tu vedaparayanam tatha ||

ityadayah pratyamnayas caturvimsatimatadisastrabhihitah
sastyadhikatrisatagunita mahapatakesu boddhavyah |
atipatakesu saptatyadhikasatadvayam prajapatyanam kartavyam |
tavanto va dhenvadayah pratyamnayah | patakesu tu
sasitisatam prajapatyah pratyamnayas ca dhenvadayas tavanta
eva va | tatha caturvimsatimate 'bhihitam |

janmaprabhrti papani bahuni vividhani ca |
krtvarvag brahmahatyayah sadabdam vratam acaret ||

pratyamnaye gavam deyam sasiti dhanina satam |
tathastadasalaksani gayatrya va japed budhah ||
iti |

idam eva dvadasavarsike vrate dvadasadvadasadinair
ekaikaprajapatyakalpanayam lingam | evam upapatakesu
traivarsikaprayascittavisayabhutesu navatiprajapatyas tavantah
pratyamnayah | traimasikavisayesu punah
sardhasaptaprajapatyah pratyamnayas ca dhenudavasadayas tavanta
eva | masikavratavisayesu tu sardham prajapatyadvayam tavan eva
va pratyamnayah | candrayanavisayabhutesu punar upapatakesu
prajapatyatrayam | tadasaktasya pratyamnayas tavan eva | yat punas
caturvimsatimate 'bhihitam,

astau candrayane deyah pratyamnayavidhau sada |
iti, tad api dhaninah pipilikamadhyadicandrayanapratyamnayavisayam
| masatikrcchravisayabhutesu punar upapatakesu
sardhasaptaprajapatyah pratyamnayas ca dhenvadayas tavanta eva,

prajapatye tu gam ekam dadyat santapane dvayam |
parakataptatikrcchre tisras tisras tu gas tatha ||

iti caturvimsatimate 'bhidhanat | etac ca ekaikam grasam asniyad ity
amalakaparimitaikaikagrasapakse veditavyam | panipurannabhojanapakse
punar dhenudvayam eva, prajapatyasya sadupavasatulyatvat
taddvigunatvac catikrcchrasya | yady api navasu dinesu
panipurannasya bhojanam tathapi nairantaryena
dvadasadivasanusthane klesatisayat
sadahopavasasamanaprajapatyadvayatulyatvam eva | prajapatyasya ca
sadupavasatulyatvam yuktam eva | tatha hi prathame tryahe
sayamtanabhojanatrayanivrttav ekopavasasampattih | dvitiye tryahe
patahkalabhojanatrayanivrttiparasya | tatha ca ayacitatryahe 'pi
sayamtanabhojanatrayavarjane 'parasyety evam navabhir dinair
upavasatrayam | punas cantyatryahe copavasatrayam iti yuktam
sadupavasatulyatvam |
rsabhaikadasagodanasahitatriratropavasatmakagovadhavrate tu
sardhaikadasaprajapatyas tavatsamkhyakas codavasadayah
pratyamnayah | masam payovrate tu sardham prajapatyadvayam |
parakatmake tupapatakavrate prajapatyatrayam
parakataptatikrcchrasthane krcchratrayam caret,
santapanasya vadhyardham asaktau vratam acaret |
iti sattrimsanmate 'bhidhanat |
candrayanaparakakrcchratikrcchras tu prajapatyatrayatmaka
dvadasavarsikavratasthane vimsatyuttarasatasamkhya
anustheyah | tatpratyamnayas tu dhenvadayas trigunah |
atipatakesu navatisamkhyakas candrayanadayah | tatsamesu
punah patakapadabhidheyesu sastisamkhyah | upapatakesu
traivarsikavisayesu trimsatsamkhyah | traimasike
govadhavratasthane gomutrasnanadinam kartavyatabahulyac
candrayanaditrayam | masikavrate tu yogisvarokte ekam eva
candrayanam dhenudavasadipratyamnayas tu sarvatra triguna eva |
prakirnakesu punah pratipadoktaprayascittanusarena prajapatyam
padadiklptya yojaniyam | avrttau punas candrayanadikam iti
etaddigavalambanenanyatrapi kalpana karya | yat punar brhaspatinoktam,

janmaprabhrti yat kimcit patakam copapatakam |
tavad avartayet krcchram yavat sastigunam bhavet ||

iti, tat dve paradare iti gautamoktadvivarsikasamanavisayam, tatha
traimasikadivisayabhutopapatakavrttivisayam va,
patakapadabhidheyacandaladistrigamane dvirabhyasavisayam va |
tatra,
jñanat krcchrabdam uddistam ajñanad aindavadvayam |

iti sakrdbuddhipurvagamane krcchrabdavidhanat, tadabhyase dvivarsatulyasastikrcchravidhanam yuktam eva | yat tu sumantunoktam,

yad apy asakrdabhyastam buddhipurvam agham mahat |
tac chudhyaty abdakrcchrena mahatah patakad rte ||

iti, tad apy upapatakadyavrttivisayam, tatha ajñanad aindavadvayam iti yamoktaindavadvayavisayabhutapatakavrttivisayam va | yas tu tapasy asamartho dhanyasamrddhas ca sa krcchradivratani dvijagryabhojanadanena sampadayet | tatha hi smrtyantaram: krcchre pañcatikrcchre trigunam aharahas trimsad evam trtiye catvarimsac ca tapte trigunitagunita vimsatih syat parake | krcchre santapanakhye bhavati sadadhika vimsatih saiva hina dvabhyam candrayane syat tapasi krsabalo bhojayed vipramukhyan iti | aharahar iti sarvatra sambandhaniyam | trtiyah krcchratikrcchrah | atra prajapatyadivasakalpanaya vidvadvipranam sastibhojanam bhavati | yat tu caturvimsatimate 'bhihitam,

vipra dvadasa va bhojyah pavakestis tathaiva ca |
anya va pavani kacit samanyahur manisinah ||

iti prajapatyasthane dvadasanam vipranam bhojanam uktam, tan nirdhanavisayam | yac candrayanasyapi tatraiva pratyamnayady uktam,

candrayanam mrgarestih pavitrestis tathaiva ca |
mitravindapasus caiva krcchram masatrayam tatha ||

nityanaimittikanam ca kamyanam caiva karmanam |
istinam pasubandhanam abhave caravah smrtah ||

iti, tad api candrayanasaktasya | yat tu krcchram masatrayam tatha iti krcchrastakam pratyamnatam, tad api jarathamurkhavisayam, candrayanam tribhih krcchraih iti darsitatvad, ity alam prapañcane | prakrtam anusaramah | yas tv abhyudayakamo dharmartham kamyaniyoganispattyartham etac candrayanam anutisthati na punah prayascittartham, asau candrasalokyam svargavisesam prapnoti | etac ca samvatsaravrttyabhiprayena, ekam aptva vipapo vipapma sarvam eno hanti, dvitiyam aptva dasa purvan dasaparan atmanam caikavimsam panktim ca punati, samvatsaram captva candramasah salokatam apnoti iti gautamasmaranat |

kim ca |

krcchrakrd dharmakamas tu mahatim sriyam apnuyat |
yatha gurukratuphalam prapnoti susamahitah || YDh_3.327

yas tv abhyudayakamah prajapatyadikrcchran anutisthati sa mahatim rajyadilaksanam sriyam vibhutim anubhavati | yatha gurukratunam rajasuyadinam karta tatphalam

svarajyadilaksanam mahat phalam labhate, tathayam api susumahitah sakalangakalapam avikalam anutisthann iti phalamahimaprakasanartham kratudrstantakirtanam | susumahita ity anenavikalasastranusthanam vadan kamyakarmatayangavaikalye phalasiddhim dyotayati | ato natra prayascittesv iva yavatsambhavanganusthanam angikaraniyam iti durotsaritam pratyamnayopadanam | krcchradyanusthanavrttau tu adhikarinah phalavrttih karmany arambhabhavyatvad iti nyayalabhya sthitaiveti nedam avivaksitam || 3.327 ||

praguditakhilarthopasamharavyajena dharmasastradharanadividhin sarthavadan prarthanavaradanarupena pratipadayitum aha |

srutvaitan rsayo dharman yajñavalkyena bhasitan |
idam ucur mahatmanam yogindram amitaujasam || YDh_3.328

atra hi varnasramadivyavrtta dharmah satprakarah pratipaditah tan akhilan yogisvarabhasitan rsayah srutva praharsotphullalocanas tam mahimagunasalinam acintaniyasaktivibhavam idam abhidhasyamanam ucivamsah || 3.328 ||

ya idam dharayisyanti dharmasastram atandritah |
iha loke yasah prapya te yasyanti trivistapam || YDh_3.329

vidyarthi prapnuyad vidyam dhanakamo dhanam tatha |
ayuskamas tathaivayuh srikamo mahatim sriyam || YDh_3.330

slokatrayam api hy asmad yah sraddhe sravayisyati |
pitrnam tasya trptih syad aksayya natra samsayah ||
YDh_3.331

brahmanah patratam yati ksatriyo vijayi bhavet |
vaisyas ca dhanyadhanavan asya sastrasya dharanat || YDh_3.332

ittham rjvarthaih slokaih samasravahprabhrtayo 'nekadha prarthayante sma || 3.329 – 3.332 ||

aparam api prarthanam aha |

ya idam sravayed vidvan dvijan parvasu parvasu |
asvamedhaphalam tasya tad bhavan anumanyatam || YDh_3.333

yas tv idam dharmasastram pratiparva dvijan sravayet tasyasvamedhaphalam bhaved iti sravanavidhyarthavadah | tad etad asmatprarthitam artham sarvatra bhavan anumanyatam || 3.333 ||

varadanam aha |

srutvaitad yajñavalkyo 'pi pritatma munibhasitam |
evam astv iti hovaca namaskrtya svayambhuve || YDh_3.334

etad rsibhir bhasitam srutva yogindro 'pi svanirmitadharmasastradharanadiphalaprarthanonmilitamukhapankajah svayambhuve brahmane namaskrtya pranamya bhavatprarthitam sakalam

ittham bhavatu ity evam kila bhagavan babhase || 3.334 ||

iti sribharadvajapadmanabhabhattopadhyayatmajasya
srimatparamahamsaparivrajakavijñanesvarabhattarakasya krtau
rjumitaksarayam yajñavalkyadharmasastravivrttau
prayascittadhyayas trtiyah samaptah ||

athatradhyayanukramanika likhyate | tatradyam sutakaprakraranam 1
| apaddharmaprakaranam 2 | vanaprasthaprakaranam 3 |
adhyatmaprakaranam 4 | tatah prayascittaprakaranam 5 | tatradau
karmavipakah 6 | mahapatakadinimittapariganam 7 |
mahapatakaprayascittany atidesikasahitani 8 |
upapatakaprayascittani 9 | prakirnakaprayascittaprakaranam 10 |
patitatyagavidhih 11 | vratagrahanavidhih 12 |
rahasyaprayascittadhikarah 13 | krcchradilaksanam 14 | iti
prakaranani ||
uttamopapadasyeyam sisyasya krtir atmanah |dharmasastrasya vivrti
rvijñanesvarayoginah || 1 ||iti yajñavalkyamunisastragata vivrtir
na kasya vihita vidusah |pramitaksarapi vipularthavati
parisiñcati sravanayor amrtam || 2 ||gambhirabhih prasannabhir
vagbhir nyasta mitaksara |analparthabhir alpabhir vivrtir vihita
maya || 3 ||nasid asti bhavisyati ksititale kalyanakalpam puramno
drstah sruta eva va ksitipatih srivikramarkopamah
|vijñanesvarapandito na bhajate kiñcanyadanyopamascalpam sthiram
astu kalpalatikakalpam tad etat trayam || 4 ||srasta vacam
madhuravapusam vidvadascaryasimnamdatarthanam atisayajusam
arthisartharthanayah |dhyata murter muravijayino
jivatadarkacandramjetarinam tanusahabhuvam
tattvavijñananathah || 5 ||a setoh kirtirase raghukulatilakasya ca
sailadhiraja-da ca
pratyakpayodhescatulatimikulottungaringattarangat |a ca pracah
samudran natanrpatisiroratnabhabhasuranghrihpayadacandrataram
jagad idam akhilam vikramadityadevah || 6 ||antarmukhani yadi khani
tapas tatah kimnantarmukhani yadi khani tapas tatah kim |antarbahir
yadi haris ca tapas tatah kimnantarbahir yadi haris ca tapas tatah kim
|| 7 ||
samapteyam samitaksara yajñavalkyasmrtih ||

— Vijñanesvara: Mitaksara, a commentary on the Yajñavalkya-dharmasastra (Academic edition — see source file header)